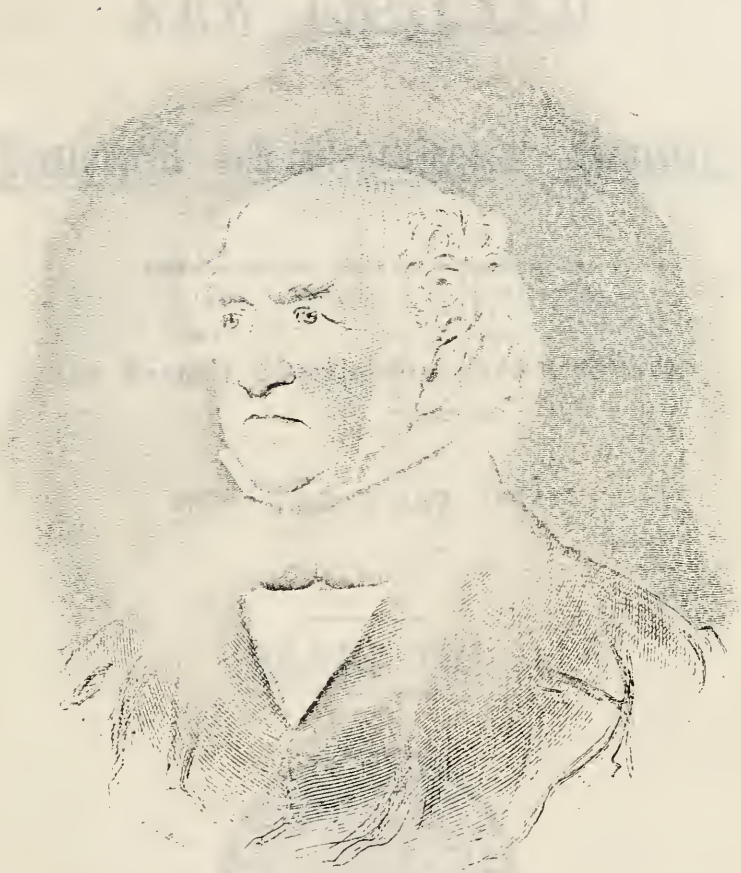
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01723 9697

GENEALOGY
974
N42NA
1854

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2010 with funding from
Allen County Public Library Genealogy Center

http://www.archive.org/details/newenglandhistor1954wate



Yours Sincerely

Saml Appleton

THE

NEW ENGLAND

Historical and Genealogical Register,

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY, UNDER THE PATRONAGE OF THE

New England Historic-Genealogical Society.

FOR THE YEAR 1854.

VOLUME VIII.

1854

N. E. HISTORIC, GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY. IN MEMORIAM MAJORUM

BOSTON:
SAMUEL G. DRAKE, PUBLISHER,
15 BRATTLE STREET.
1854.

A 630539

PUBLISHING COMMITTEE FOR THE YEAR 1854.

WILLIAM JENKS, DAVID HAMBLEN,
TIMOTHY FARRAR, FREDERIC KIDDER,
LYMAN MASON.

F725

DUTTON & WENTWORTH, PRINTERS—TRANSCRIPT OFFICE,
No. 37 Congress Street, Boston.

GENERAL INDEX.

[Index of NAMES of Persons at the end of the volume.]

Alford, 215
Almanacks, interleaved, 18; early printed, 20; in Philadelphia, 20
Arms of Sumner, 128*d*
Autographs, W. Sumner, 128*d*; Edward Sumner, 128*g*; Increase Sumner, 128*j*; Sam'l Shrimpton, 128*r*; John Yeamans, 128*t*; Wm. Hyslop, David Hyslop, 128*u*; John Dane, John Dane, Sen., Francis Dane, 147; Michael Barstow, 171; Simon Bradstreet, 314; Anne Bradstreet, 314; Samuel Maverick, 378
Barbadoes, Records from, 206
Barnstable, Inscriptions from, 214
Bible of the Adams Family, 283
Biographies. See MEMOIRS
Books, Reviews and Notices of, 83 to 94
  Alden's Medical Profession, 93
  Bartlett's Bailey's Journal, 91
  Buckingham's Mech. Char. Ass'n, 92
  Chapin's Glastonbury Centennial, 91
  Cothren's Hist. Ancient Woodbury, 193
  Eaton's Hist. Candia, 93
  Greenleaf's Genealogy, 290
  Greenleaf, T., Funeral Sermon on, 195
  Hodges' Genealogy, 195
  Hollister's Hist. Connecticut, 290
  Jackson's Hist. Newton, 290
  Loring's Boston Orators, 292
  Massachusetts Colony Records, 295, 369
  Massachusetts Register, 194
  Nash Genealogy, 194
  New Hampshire Ar. Register, 195
  Rice's Hist. of Worthington, 93
  Sparks' Defence of Washington's Writings, 94
  Willard's Centen. at Lancaster, 92
  Winthrop's Hist. New England, 83
  Wolcott's Rock Hill Address, 94
Boston, Early Records of, 37, 345, 349
Boston Corner, 215
Boston, news of the King's death received, 13; great fire in, 19; James II. proclaimed in, *ib.*; a market ordered, 20; Johnson burying-ground, 83; mail communication with New York, 103; a new theatre, 116; a Prince's visit to, 117; Gen. Washington in, 190; small-pox in, 326; great contentions in the churches, 327; man hanged for theft, 327; an Indian hanged there, 327; others, 328; persons killed by an explosion of powder, 329; damage from a tempest, *ib.*; executions for murdering Indians, 330; great fire, *ib.*; small-pox, *ib.*; another fire, 331; suicide, 332; Edes' ship-yard, 333; Chardon street, 298
Bradford, Early Marriages in, 236
Bradstreet's Journal, 325
Braintree, South Parish Records found, 225
Bread and Boards in early times, 86
Cambridge, Early Records of, 345
Candia, Notice of Eaton's History of, 93
Canton, 246
Charlestown, Early Records of, 346
Charmingfare, (Candia), 93
Charter of Massachusetts, the original, 26
Cochituate brook, 76; dale, 146
Concord, Early Records of, 347
Connecticut, extract from a History of, 290
Danvers, Inscriptions from, 73
Dedham, Early Records of, 347
Depositions about Noddle's Island, 324; Penobscot, 287
Descendants of Gov. Bradstreet, 313; of Dr. Franklin, 374
Donations to Library, 104, 199, 296, 377
Doomsday-book, 335, 369
Dover, Early Settlers of, 63, 129, 263
Dutch Invasion of N. England, 357
Earthquake great, of 1755, 289
Egremont, 215
Essex County, population of, 75
Essex and Old Norfolk, Early Settlers of, 49, 163
Exeter, Freemen at, 77
Foxborough Cemetery Address, 94
Funeral Sermons, Researches among, 29, 179, 259.
Genealogies of—

Adams, 41	Johnson, 232, 359
Allerton, 270	Lewis, 47
Bailey, 91	Niles, 261
Bangs, 368–69	Perkins, 100
Bowdoin, 247	Roberts, 63
Bradstreet, 312	Robins, 64, 173, 251
Bridges, 252	Rollins, 253–58
Cradock, 27	Scammon, 65
Cushing, 41, 45	Spofford, 225
Cutler, vii. 297; v.ii.	Starbuck, 63, 129
Dane, 148 [259	Strong, 180–83
Dexter, 248	Smith, 65
Eliot, 45, 259	Sumner, 128*d*
Forcroft, 171, 260	Tibbets, 180–82
Frye, 225–27	Townsend, 184
Gookin, iv. 188	Tozer, 264
Harris, 172	Tuttle, 132–34
Hinkley, 170	Twombly, 263
Hirst, 260	Waldron, 73
Hopkins, vi. 43	Walter, 209
Humphrey, 250	Weld, 207
Huntington, 186	Wentworth, 43, 245

Glastonbury, Centennial at, 91
Great Barrington, Indian Deed of, 215
Green River, 215
Guilford, sickness at, 326
Hartford, Church troubles there, 327
Hatfield, persons killed by Indians, 330 [290
Historical Societies, Old Colony, 200; Wisconsin,
Hog-island, 20
Indians, 21, 22, 215, 239
Indian War Papers, 239–43
Indian Children, servants, 270–73; one hanged in Boston, 327; another, 328; war with, 329–30; some murdered, *ib.*; murder some English, 331
Inscriptions, 73, 76, 214, 235, 243, 128*e*, 255, 185
Ipswich–Canada, vi. 368
Irish, some brought over, 77
Journal, by Rev. Simon Bradstreet, 325
Lakeville, Inscriptions, 285
Lancaster, Address at 200th Anniversary, 92
Letter of Rev. Andrew Eliot, 373
Lisbon destroyed by an Earthquake, 289
Longevity, 17, 22
Lyndeboro', Materials for a History of, 94
Maine, Indian War in, 177, 239; other affairs, 287
Marblehead, Materials for a History of, 288
Marriages and Deaths, 95, 196, 294, 375
Marshfield, burials in, 191–92, 228–29
Massachusetts Colony Records, 195; who was first Governor of, 87
Members, election of, 104, 199

Memoirs of—
Allerton, 265
Appleton, 9
Bowdoin, 247
Bradstreet, 313
Brooks, 297
Clap, 248
Cradock, 25
Cross, 33
Cushing, 41, 45
Dexter, 248
Eddy, 201
Foxcroft, 171
Gore, 85
Paddock, 251
Sumner, 105
Townsend, 184
Willard, 262
Williams, 174
Milford, Church Members, 176
Monticello, Inscription to Jefferson, 235
Mount Washington, 215
Narrative of John Dane, 147-156
Newbury, Materials for the History of, 72; troubles there, 274
New England, Winthrop's History of, by J. Savage, 83-90; Orders in Council concerning, 185; ship Desire built in, 140
New England Chronology, 18
New Hampshire, Deeded to Wheelwright, 90
New Hampshire, Petition of Settlers of, 233
New London, Murder at, 331
Newton, History of, 290
New York, Mail Communication with, ninety-eight years ago, 103
New York, taken by the Dutch, 329
Noddle's Island, Petition about, 334
Norfolk, Early Settlers of. See Essex.
Norfolk County, Medical Profession, 93
Norsey Bark, 86
Old Colony Historical Society, 200
Old Colony Inscriptions, 285
Padlock, a remarkable one, 75
Payments for the Register, 104, 200, 235, 373
Pedigrees. See Genealogies.
Penobscot, Depositions about, 287
Pequot War, 290-291
Portland, Inscriptions from, 76
Prentice Family, Note on, 333
Prince's Subscribers, Memoirs of, 41, 247, 171
Provincetown, Records of, 217
Reminiscences, by Gen. Sumner, 187
Rhode Island Affairs, 233, 357, 362
Salem-Canada, 94
Salisbury, Early Settlers of, 79, 157, 223
Salmon Falls, 21
Sheffield, formerly Great Barrington, 215
Small Pox, 21
Taunton, Early Schoolmaster at, 156
Theatricals, 116
Topsfield, Extract from Records of, 77
Uncle Sam, Origin of, 377
Vermont, Statistics concerning, 103
Weathersfield, damage by Lightning, 328; Murder there by Indians, 332
West Newbury, Antiquity, 185
West Roxbury, Inscriptions, 243
Weymouth, Early Records of, 348
Whale, one caught below the Castle, 327
Willoughby, County Lincoln, Record from, 251
Wills, 23, 55, 69, 71, 128c, 145, 169, 275, 309, 351
Winchendon, vi, 368
Wilton, N. H., Materials for a History of, 94
Wisconsin, the State Historical Society of, 200
Witchcraft, one burnt for 1788, 238
Woburn, Murder there, 328
Woodbury, Notice of the History of, 193
Worthington, Rice's History of, 93
Wrentham, England, Correspondence, 245

NEW ENGLAND

HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

VOL. VIII. JANUARY, 1854. NO. 1.

NOTICE OF SAMUEL APPLETON, ESQ.

Samuel Appleton was the oldest member of a family whose name, during the last half century, has been intimately associated with the prosperity of Boston, and with all of its most important interests. He himself might have been singled out as the model of what a merchant should be. Alike high-minded in gaining and public spirited in using his means—in his industry and liberal enterprise, his scrupulous uprightness and large beneficence, he was one of the most marked men of a profession, which includes within its ranks so much of the energy, enterprise and talent of New England.

Mr. Appleton was a native of New Ipswich, N. H., and was born June 22, 1766. He commenced life with no advantages, except the inestimable one of being trained in childhood in the home of judicious and excellent parents. His father, Dea. Isaac Appleton, was one of the most respected citizens of New Ipswich, but, like all his neighbors, was subject to the deprivations and hardships of what then was a newly settled country.

In a family of twelve brothers and sisters, Samuel was the third. Except such instruction as he received at home, all his opportunities of education were confined to a few interrupted weeks, each year, from the age of ten to sixteen, in the district school. He however made such good use of his opportunities that, at seventeen, he was himself selected to teach a school, and was so successful that during the succeeding winters, and so long as he was willing to engage in the office of teaching, his services were in great request in his own and in the neighboring towns. To the day of his death, he took the greatest delight in recalling the scenes, the friendships and the labors of these seasons of school-keeping, when the teacher often had scholars older than himself; when he was sometimes obliged to be a hard student at home that he might keep in advance of his pupils at school, and when his sovereignty over the young republicans about him required the exercise of prudence and self control as well as vigor.

At twenty-two years of age he joined a party of young men in settling a township in Maine; the conditions being that they should have each alternate lot, provided they would build a house, and clear up a certain number of acres. In this occupation two summers were employed, and the various experiences of frontier life, the hardships encountered with the hopeful heart of youth, and the expedients by means of which difficulties were overcome, were the subject of much amusement in after years. But labor on a farm was not to his taste. It was evident that his special gift was not for handling the axe and guiding the plough. He had an early desire to become a merchant, and, the way opening for acting out this inclination, he entered into business in the country; first, at Ashburnham, in company with Col. Jewett, and afterwards at New Ipswich, with Charles Barrett, Esq. These fields however were too narrow for his ambition. In 1794, at the age of 28, he established himself as a merchant in Boston, and from that time his career was one of uninterrupted and honorable prosperity and usefulness. In 1799, he visited England, and having formed a partnership with his younger brother, Hon. Nathan Appleton, he was for many years engaged very extensively in the importation of English goods. At a later period he was largely interested in the Cotton manufacture, which, with a wise foresight of the future industrial wants of the country, had been introduced through the agency of his brother, acting in connection with two or three associates, first at Waltham, and afterwards at Lowell. As he grew older, he gradually withdrew from business, and at length retired from any active participation in it. But he retired from business only to give his thoughts more exclusively to objects of kindness, charity, and public utility.

One of the beautiful traits of his character was his strong attachment for everything connected with his early life. He never forgot his birthplace; and its interests were his interests. In any matter relating to its general welfare, he would have been very sorry if the people of his native town had forgotten to ask him for his aid. Among other things, the Academy, which was largely indebted to his liberality for the funds which have placed it on a permanent foundation, will be for him a lasting memorial. His early friends never lost their hold on his interest, and there was no part of life which he took such pleasure in recalling as he did the scenes and labors and struggles of his youth. One of the surest tests of an unspoiled heart—he carried through life the affections, the simple tastes, and the cheerful, hopeful feelings of his earliest years.

A stranger on seeing him, we think, would have been first struck by his apparent simplicity and open-hearted honesty. It was in his manner, in his look, and in the tones of his voice. There was no mistaking it. He was an honest man. Without

subterfuge or disguise, incapable of anything indirect or underhanded, he had no concealments of his own, and anything in the form of a secret was to him a trouble and a burden. He knew of but one way of speaking, and that was, to say straight on, the truth. It was a principle grown into a necessity of his moral life. He did not know what else to say. It might be difficult to utter it, but he really could not help it. And so out of the simplicity of his nature his yea was yea, and his nay, nay. This was allied with the kindest and tenderest feelings. No one felt more pain in giving pain to another. But though he might be kind, and gentle, and tender, he could not help being honest. He was himself so thoroughly upright that it was hard for him to doubt the honesty of other men, and, as is so often the case, men were really to him what he expected them to be. Said the writer of this notice to him,—and the answer threw light alike on his own character and on the character of merchants generally,—"You have been long engaged in business, under a great variety of circumstances, and in different countries;—what is your opinion in regard to the honesty of mankind?" "Very favorable;" he replied. "Very generally I think they mean to be honest. I have never in my life met with more than three or four cases in which I thought a man intended to be dishonest, in dealing with me."

A striking evidence of his character, and of the way in which he himself was regarded, occurred on the only occasion during his life when he was sued. About the year 1820, a merchant tailor, named Endicot, died, leaving a residue of his estate to a Baptist Society. Among his papers was a note signed by Samuel Appleton, and endorsed by Dacoster & Marshall, for a few hundred dollars. The Committee of the Society called on Mr. Appleton for payment. The handwriting was so very like his, that it was impossible to distinguish one from the other; but he refused to pay it, declaring it to be, in spite of the resemblance, a forgery. A suit was brought on the note, which was in fact outlawed. He would not, however, allow any plea of this kind to be made, but steadily denied the signature. As the endorsement was evidently genuine, and no other person of the same name was known, the whole matter was enveloped in mystery. This was increased by the fact that he had had dealings with the house of Dacoster & Marshall, as appeared by his books, though nothing was found in them to confirm this note. On the trial, his brother was called as one of the witnesses. He testified that he could not distinguish the signature from Mr. Appleton's handwriting; but that, as he himself had kept the books at the time, and his brother's notes were always paid when due, and there was no trace of such a note, it could not be genuine. Notwithstanding this admitted resemblance of the handwriting,

and notwithstanding the charge of the Judge was rather against the defendant, the Jury found a verdict in his favor. Mr. D. Ellis was foreman; and he stated that the verdict was founded on the fact that the Jury was quite sure that Mr. Appleton would not dispute the payment of the note, except on the certainty that he did not owe it.

Mr. A., however, was not satisfied to leave the matter here, if it were possible to unravel the mystery. Some years after, he was in Italy, and went to Naples, where Mr. Degen at that time resided,—the gentleman who was assignee of Dacoster & Marshall, and had made the endorsement in their behalf. His first step on landing was, not to visit any of the wonders of nature or art, but to search out Mr. D., who, in answer to his enquiries, stated that he perfectly well recollected the circumstance of there being such a note, but that the signer of the note was a shipmaster of the same name, who resided in Portland, and who had been dead for some years. Besides his memory of the event, he had at his country house the books of the firm, and on examining them, they were found to confirm entirely Mr. Appleton's convictions, and to show the reasonableness of the confidence placed by his neighbors and fellow-citizens in his accuracy and integrity.

Mr. A. was the artificer of his own fortune. He was,—what so many who are described as such, are not,—essentially a self-made man. From early youth, he had nothing on which to rely but his own resources of mind and character. The friends whom he never failed to find, and of whom no man had more, were attracted to him by his own merits. No one owed less in early life to what is termed good fortune. Every advancing step was the legitimate result of preceding self-denial, foresight, integrity, and cheerful labor. A full account of his early career would be a hardly less instructive one to young men, than that of Franklin. Nothing could furnish a better commentary on the selfish folly of those who think that they do well to be angry with the world, because it does not load them with prosperity before they have done anything to deserve it. He was an accomplished merchant, but his prosperity, instead of being accidental, was owing to years of persevering industry, to his uprightness, to a singularly quick perception of character, and to a native good sense and soundness of judgment, which would have made him successful in any vocation that he might have chosen.

He doubtless had the New England love of success in what he undertook. But there were things which he valued more than success. He valued a liberal heart in his own bosom, and an unreproaching conscience, more than he did money. Mammon was never his god, but his servant. His gains had on them no dark spots. In recalling the early years of mercantile life, when habits were forming, and temptations to one struggling into busi-

ness with limited means were many, it gratified him to remember that he never was sued, and during that time had never instituted a suit against any one; that he made very few bad debts; that he never lost a good customer, and that of the many orders given him to be filled very much at his own discretion, the case scarcely occurred in which any complaint ever reached his ear, of the manner in which it had been executed. He never sought large profits; he would not make money out of other men's necessities, and throughout life, carrying out to the letter his notions of obedience to law, he would never receive more than the legal rate of interest for what he had loaned. He accumulated a fortune, because he was a sagacious and accomplished man of business, and not because of any grasping passion for accumulation. On the contrary, instead of the love of money growing with his years, during the latter part of life, he systematically limited its increase. Among his papers is one dated 1823, containing some resolutions which he hoped to carry out with more fidelity than he had done before. Among them, he says, "I promise, during the following year, to spend the whole of my income, either in frivolity, amusement, public utility, or benevolence." Although the last object is introduced so casually, those who were acquainted with him will understand how large a place it held in his thoughts. Another similar paper is found for 1828, in which, after saying in general terms that he has observed men, as they have grown old in years, growing anxious about property till they have seemed to think of little else, and wishing to avoid that state of mind, he promises that during the ensuing year he will spend the whole of his income; making, however, with the careful forethought of one who meant to perform what he resolved, the single reservation of so large a part of the dividends on his manufacturing stocks, as should be required to pay any new assessments. How large and liberal were his ideas of one's duty to promote the welfare of others, is seen in the fact that the amount which he gave away during his life, was scarcely less than what he had retained for himself.

His relations with his kindred were always of the most interesting kind. Many of his brothers and sisters had large families; and among their children, as a matter of course, was every variety of fortune. Having no children of his own, he adopted into the circle of his affections the children of his brothers and sisters; and during the latter years of his life, no single thing engrossed so much of his thoughts, as their interest and happiness.

In 1819 he married Mrs. Mary Gore. This is no place in which to speak of domestic life, but it may be said that while happy in so many other things, he deemed himself to have been signally blessed in this relation. There never was a more sunshiny home; and for the sunshine which filled it, it was his hap-

piness to feel that he was indebted to the character and affection of the wife whom he loved.

It would be difficult to imagine a more beautiful old age. During its last years he was confined very much to his room and to his chair; but those who were dearest to him were always near him. His room was the great centre of domestic attraction and enjoyment. His heart was so warm, and fresh, and sympathetic, that others felt that their pleasures were doubled by his participation in them; and on the contrary, he could never enjoy anything alone. The words of Ben Jonson described his habitual feeling:

"That is but half a joy, is all our own."

On any afternoon that you might visit him, you were likely to find around him some of those who in former years had been engaged with him in business, or his kindred, or the young children of his old friends, for his affectionate nature drew the young to him not less than those who were more advanced; and there too you met a constant succession of persons who sought his aid for public objects, or private charities. To consider and meet these calls was indeed the great work of his later years. He held his fortune as a means of usefulness, and there was scarcely a day in the year in which he did not contribute more or less to some benevolent object. He of course exercised his own judgment as to whether he would give or not give, and he carried into his works of benevolence the same good sense and clearness of mind which had characterized him as a merchant; but he would have taken it unkindly if, in any enterprise for the public good, or any purpose of private charity, he had been overlooked by his friends. It is sometimes an ungracious task to ask men to contribute money; but Mr. Appleton, whether he saw fit to give or to decline giving, made you understand that he considered that you had done him a favor in letting him have the opportunity. He not only gave with no grudging hand, but he was very likely to add, that if, after applying to others, there should still be a deficiency, he would like to be called on again.

During the latter part of his life, he made it a rule to spend his whole income every year; and there was scarcely any public enterprise within that period, or any work of utility, or any charitable institution, or any effort to promote education in the city of Boston, to which he was not a large contributor. Nor were his benefactions confined to the city of his home; but throughout New England his name will be permanently connected with the charitable, educational and religious institutions which received aid from his ready and large-hearted munificence.

But that which characterized his old age more than anything else, was a constantly growing interest in the welfare of the poor.

He regularly placed large sums in the hands of physicians and others who were in the way of seeing those in destitution, and on whose good sense and good feeling he relied, to be distributed as their judgment should dictate. He could not bear to think that any one, whom he could relieve, should suffer from want. It was Cecil, we think, who said that he always thought of the world as divided into two heaps, one of happiness and the other of misery, and that it was his purpose to take something from the latter and to add something every day to the former. No one ever acted more habitually on this idea than Mr. Appleton. With the habits and decision brought out of a struggling and energetic manhood, there were many things he could resist; but a poor child, or a poor man, he could not resist. He could not resist any tale of want, and though uttered in a whisper, he heard it above all the noise of the world.

Those were the only unsatisfactory days to him, in which he had not done something to promote some one's welfare, or to relieve some one's distress. And all this was done so modestly, so kindly, so much as if he were receiving a favor, that the manner doubled its value. He gave money to the poor in such a way that they gave him back their hearts. He bore all his faculties so meekly, his manners were characterized by such an inbred courtesy, and his good deeds were so simple and unalloyed, that they awakened in all around him kind and friendly feelings. It is said of Raphael that the influence of his genial and kindly character was such, that "the painters who worked around him lived in perfect harmony, as if all bad feelings were extinguished in his presence, and every base, unworthy thought had passed from their minds." So Mr. A.'s character seemed to create around him a sphere of just thoughts and kind affections.

His religious views and feelings partook of the simplicity of his general character. Though he had decided opinions, he never took any strong interest in questions of controversial theology. His experience of life had taught him that good men were confined to no theological party, and it was his conviction that the fundamental principles of religion, in spite of minor differences, were received by all sects. His nature was not speculative but practical, and religion with him took a practical form. He thought little of words and much of the substance. Better words to describe him, as he appeared in his habitual course, could hardly be chosen, than those in which the prophet gives the comprehensive test of a right life:—"What doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, to love mercy, and walk humbly before God." He had the trusting heart of the child; and the practical form which his faith in a spiritual life assumed, was touchingly illustrated in an incident that occurred during the year preceding his own death. A favorite nephew, to whom he had bequeathed

in his will a large proportional amount of his estate, died before him, and by the terms of the will, a half-sister, between whom and Mr. A. there was no blood relationship, became entitled to these bequests. The executor called Mr. Appleton's attention to the fact, thinking that he might wish to make some change in the disposition of his property. After taking the subject into full consideration, his reply was, "If, in the other world, there is any knowledge of what is done in this, I should not like to have my nephew, whom I so loved and trusted, find that my first act, on learning his death, is the revocation or curtailment of a bequest made in his favor, and which, if he had survived me, would have eventually benefited her who was nearest and dearest to him. The will must stand as it is."

He died without issue, at his residence in Boston, July 12, 1853, having just entered on the eighty-eighth year of his age. His death was as tranquil as his life. He had always dreaded a lingering dissolution, and his desire that the last hour might come suddenly was granted. On the last morning of his life, he enjoyed his usual health. During the day he had suffered some pain and uneasiness, but the remedies applied had relieved him, and he said, "I will now try to sleep." He composed himself for this purpose, and sunk into slumber. In a few moments, however, Mrs. Appleton was alarmed by his louder breathing; she ran to his bed-side, and summoned an attendant. He was lying in the same attitude of repose. He was sleeping, but "the sleep that had fallen upon him so gently was the sleep of death!"

His mind retained its vigor and clearness to the very last, and up to the closing hours of life, he had been employed on thoughts and plans of beneficence. The sinking sun went down through a twilight over which collected all the beauty of the day.

> "Sure the last end
> Of the good man is peace. How calm his exit!
> Night dews fall not more calmly on the ground,
> Nor weary, worn-out winds expire so soft."

Mr. Appleton was one of those men who not only give a character to the community in which they live, but who create its character. His enterprise, his great soundness of judgment, his stainless integrity, and his liberality, made him one of those standards of character by which men around measure themselves and others. Such men raise the general average of character throughout the community. Illiberal customs, and underhanded methods of business, are shamed away from their presence. The young honor and imitate, and those who are older, take a heartier interest in whatever relates to the general good. We are accustomed to speak of the benevolent acts of such a man, but

infinitely greater than the immediate good done to the recipients of the charity, is the general feeling of liberality which such acts awaken and keep alive in the community. Three men, near neighbors, intimate friends, associated much together in common pursuits, died nearly together: Mr. Amos Lawrence, Mr. Robert G. Shaw, and Mr. Appleton. Without detracting from the merits of others, it cannot be doubted that these men stood second to none in their liberality towards all objects that had a bearing on the general welfare, and that any reputation which Boston may have, was owing, in at least a full proportion, to their character. But whatever of good they may have done to individuals or institutions, the greatest good came from the modest, unpretending uprightness and liberality of their lives, which showed that men might accumulate money and yet value it for its true uses; which gave the visible proof that successful labors did not require the drying up of the heart, and which established a standard of wise and large beneficence. A few accomplished and successful men of business, if they are at the same time selfish and sordid, will lower the whole moral feeling of the business community in which they live. And, on the contrary, if right minded, generous, just, living for others as well as themselves, they elevate the whole moral character of business life.

There are many who are liberal after their death, who give wisely, perhaps, that which they can no longer retain. Mr. Appleton will be remembered as one who, all his days, made use of prosperity to promote the welfare of others, whose heart grew liberal, and whose hand was opened wider as his means increased; and whose unostentatious course was, from the beginning, like that of a stream through the valley, giving fertility to the whole region through which it flows, and like that too, hiding itself under the very verdure which it has nourished. He has passed from this world, followed by kind, affectionate and grateful memories; and at that day, whose inquisition all may fear, and when the best may shrink from answering for themselves, we may believe that he shall be one of that number—most blessed—who shall have many to bear witness for them—one of those of whom the poor shall say, "he relieved our necessities;" and the naked, "he clothed us;" and the sick and in prison, "he visited us;" and the orphan, the friendless and the forsaken, "when we thought ourselves forgotten by man, by him we were remembered."

Longevity of Quakers.—The late census returns in England reveal the singular fact, that the average age attained by this peaceful sect is fifty-one years two months and twenty-one days, while half of the population of this country die before reaching the age of twenty-one, and the average duration of life, the world over, is but thirty-three years.—[*Newspaper*, 9 *Sept.*, 1853.

NEW ENGLAND CHRONOLOGY;

Derived from a volume of Interleaved Almanacks, which belonged to Judge Sewall, and interspersed throughout with his manuscript memoranda; now in possession of FREDERIC KIDDER, ESQ.

[Prepared for the Press by the Editor of the Register.]

[Continued from Vol. VII, page 346.]

Apl. 3. Joseph Eliot & I grafted some walnut trees 14. 1685. Ship arriues from Newcastle & brings Newes of ye Death of Charles ye 2d & Proclamation of James ye 2d. King: The Master brought a couple of printed Proclamations relating to yt affair. Newes came to us as were busy opening ye nomination just before dinner. Vete

In ye morn. before I went, ye Govr told me yt a shpmr. had been with him from Nevis, who told him yt ye Govr Stapleton should say we should haue a new governour before he got to Boston.

Carried my wife to George Bairsto's yestd. Apl. 13th.

Apl. 16. Thorsday, a vessel arriues from London; bringing orders to ye several Colonies to proclaim ye King. Mr. Blathwayt writes to Simon Bradstreet, Esq. Superscribed—For his Maj's Service—advising yt would be for best for us early to do it; & our charter being vacated in law, was ye reason we not writ to. was a letter writt to Sim. Bradstreet, Mr. Stoughton, Dudley, Bulkly, Shrimpton, Wharton, to ye same purpose, & copies of Proclamations fill'd up to Plimouth or at least of ye letter writt to y- [them.]

Apl. 20. Mond. K. is proclaimed 8 Compe & Troop 3 volleys canon, child kills itself with a knife.

Apl. 23. Thorsd. Mother Sewall comes by water in Stephen Greenleaf to see us.

Apl. 28. Tuesd. Begin to wean little Hull.

29. Wed. The vessel of whch Mat. Solley dy'd Master in London, arriues & brings Gazetts to ye 2d of March. King buried Feb. 24. even.

May 1. Frid. Mother Sewall goes to Salem, My wife and I accompany her to Capt. Marshal's & there take lave. An Apsom [Apsham?] man of abt 5. w. pass. arriues ys day. Mr. Smith from Barbados & others. Father Town buried at Cambridge this day.

May 3. Sab. A letter from ye North Ch. read, wherein Messengers desired in order to Ordaining Mr. Cotton Mather, [*worn*] Boston.

1685. "*By Nath. Mather*, Philom."—BOSTON in NEW ENG. Printed by & for *Samuel Green*. 1685. [*No items in this*]

1686. By S. D.—CAMBRIDGE: Printed by *Samuel Green*, Sen. Printer to Harvard Colledge in *N. Eng.* A D. 1686. "For ye wort Samuel Sewall Esqr"—"Delivered me p ye Govr Janr 21. 1685–6. Sent it seems by ye author."

Mar. 5. Supply Clap.—9. 3. Sepult.

11. James Morgan.

April 2. 6. Obit Mr. T. Thacher.

2. 3. S. Cotton Mr.

[*Printed items from the foot of the Calendar pages follow.*]

May — From the planting of the Three Vnited Colonyes in New England till the year 1679. Haue dyed Seventeen sustayning office in our Commonwealths, wherof Seven were Goevnors; Two deputy Governours: 8 assistants. *Printed Chron. at foot of May.*

June 18. Hull moritar. 19. Sepultus est. *MS. in Calendar p.*

Since the gathering of Congregations in N. E. until the year 1679: xxvii. Pastors & Teachers haue departed this life. Since the founding of a Colledge in N. E. till the year 1678. inclusive, three Presidents and two being Fellows thereof haue deceased.

July. — Some remarkable occurrences in N. E. since 1678.

Aug. 7. 1679. A great Fire in Boston.

Dec. 10. 1679. Mr. Samuel Whiting Past. Ch. at Lyn dyed.

Sept. 16. 1680. Mr. Josiah Flint Past Ch. Dorch. dyed.

Dec. 18. 1680. Josiah Winslow Esq. Gov. Plim. Col. dyed.

Aug. 5. — W. Harrison Sepultus. *MS. in Calendar p.*

July 25. 1681. Mr. Vrian Oakes Pr. Har. Col. & Past. Ch. at Camb. dyed.

Sept. 8. 1681. Mr. John Foster, Printer & accurate Astronomer dyed.

Sept. 28. 1681. Edward Ting Esq. aged 81 years dyed.

Sept. 24. Clap exit.—*Ms.*

Apl. 4. 1682. Mr. Joseph Taylor min at S. Hampton d.

Aug 22. 1682. Mr. Isaac Foster (formerly Fel. H. C.) min. Hartf^{d}. d.

Sept. 19. 1682. Maj. G. Dan. Denison, Esq. dyed.

Mar. 13. 1683. Major [*Thomas*] Clerke Esq. dyed.

Oct. 19. Ruth Quincy. *MS*

Apl. 16. 1683. Wm. Leit, Esq. Gov. Con^{t}. Col. dyed.

July 19. 1683. Mr. Wm. Andrew—Sch^{l} mast at Ipswich. dyed.

29. " The 1st Ind. ordeyn'd minest. was Daniel of Natick.

Sept. 30. " Capt. John Hull Esq. dyed.

Nov. 5. 6. Mr. Morton.

18. 5. Jno. Neponet [*Indian.*] 26. first snow. *Ms.*

Feb. 15. 1681. Major Thomas Savage, Esq. dyed.

Oct. 8. 1683. Capt. Danl. Fisher. Esq. dyed.

23. " The worshipful Joseph Dudley Esq. and John Richards Esq. Agents for the Mass. Coll. arrive safe at Boston, having been absent 1. year & 5· months.

Dec. 19. Sund. The King Fisher. 20. 2. Sir Edm. Gover^{r}.

Jan. 4. Capt. Hutchinson & I went on board ye Kingfisher as she lay without the wharfs. *Mi in Cal. ps.*

Apl. 20. 1685. King James II. Proclaimed in Boston.

June 8. " Mr. Thomas Shepard Past. Chas^{n}. Ch. dyed.

July 2. 1684. Mr. John Rogers Presed. of Har. Col. dept^{d}. this life as the sun was clearing itself of an eclipse.

Feb. July 15. 1685. A great lightning, wherewith were killed a man, woman and two Horses.

Aug. 8. 1685. Mr. John Sherman Pastour of the Ch. at Watertown & skilfull Mathematician dyed.

Aug. 17. 1685. Mr. W^{m}. Adams Past. Ch. at Dedham dyed.

Since the Impression for February, wee hear of the deplorable decease of the Rd. & Aged Mr. Thomas Cobbet Minister at Ipswich & of the Rd. Mr. Nathaniel Chauncy, Minister at Hatfield. *Printed at the foot of the last page.*

"As to ye Ecleps, See Sir Mather's Almanack." [*Written in side marg. agt. the acct. of the Eclipse.*]

"The above acc° of ye Eclipse (abating ye parentesis) was truer by much than Mr. Mather's. It ended about 8 o'clock clouds [*word gone.*]" *Ms. foot same page.*

1686. By *Nathanael Mather*..—NEW ENGLAND, *Boston*, Printed & Sold by *Samuel Green*, 1686.

Nov. 5. 6. Mr. Morton.—19. 6. Small Pocks.

Dec. 12. 1. Clutterbuck arrives.—14. 3. Legg arrives.—19. King-fisher, Navis is between 6 & 7. hund. Tuns.

Jan. 13. 5. Funeral.—30. 1. Steph. Sewall natus.

Feb. 1. 3. Miss Luscomb. dyes. 6. 1. Stephen Sewall baptizatus—24. Mr. Corlett.

1686. *Kalendarium Pennsilvaniense*, OR, America's Messinger. Being an ALMANACK [&c.]—By SAMVEL ATKINS. Printed & sold by *William Bradford* at *Philadelphia* in *Pensilvania*, 1685.

1687. By *John Tully.*—Boston, Printed by *S. Green* for *Benjamin Harris* & sold at his Shop by the *Town Pump* near the *Exchange.* 1687. "Rec^t. Dec. 6. 1686." *MS. foot of tit.*

April 6. 4. Higginson 20 Noyes.
21 5 Mr. George Shove dies. 22^d buried.

May 2. 2. Hog Island.

May 9. Capt. Hamilton moritur.—
17. 3. Sepultus est.
28. Legg sails.
31. 3. R. Walker sepultus est.

June 28. 3. Phipps K^t.
4. Sat. The Lightning awfully shatterd ye side of a tree at [*word gone*] Hog Island.

July 12. Harris sails.
27. 4. Stephen buried.

Augt 9. 3. Capt. Gerrish dies. 11th. buried.
16. Elder Wiswall dies. 19th. buried.
24 Capt. Nicholson.

Sept. 30. Mis. Rawlings buried.

Nov. 1. Mis. Saffin —12. 7. Sepulta est.
17. 5. Sir W^m. Phips Commission.
22. Justice Lynde moritur.—26. 7. Sepultus.

Dec. 2. Jn°. Hayward ser.—*MS in Cal. ps.*
Joshua Raymond of Block Island. *MS. top of last p.*

May 14. 1686. Arrived from England, His Majesties Commission to divers worthy Gentlemen, to be a President & Council for the management of his Majesties Government here, & accordingly on the 25th of *May*, 86. the President & Council being assembled in *Boston*. the exemplification of the Judgement against the Charter of the Late Governour, & Company of the *Massachusetts Bay* in *N. E.* together with his Majesties Commission of Government were publickly read, & received by persons of all conditions with general Acceptance.

Advertisement.

There is Appointed by Authority a Market to be kept in Boston, and a Committee is ordered to meet and state the place, & days, & other cirumstances relating to the good settling there-

of: of which a more particular Account may be speedily expected. *Last p. of Tully's Alk. for* 1687.

1687. [*No author indicated.*]—*Cambridge.* Printed by *S. G.*, Colledg Printer. 1687.

On Decr. 19. 1686. Arrived at Nantaskit his Excellency Sr Edmond Andross, His Majesties Generall Governour, of his Territory and Dominion of New England in America. He landed at Boston on the Monday following, and was received wth generall Acclamation of Joy *Printed on back of title.*

1688. By *John Tully.* "Bought of Benj. Harris Jan. 4. 1687–8" *MS. on titl.* Imprimatur Edm. Randolph. Secr.—BOSTON, Printed by *Samuel Green.* 1688.

Since the arrival of his Excellency Sir Edmond Androsse Kt. Govr of His Majesties Territories in New Eng Dec 20. 1686, 2 years. *Printed Chron Table at end.*

"No Cambridge Almanack this year." *MS at end.*

1689. By *John Tully.* [*Licence & Imprint same as last; no items.*]

1690. By *John Tully.* [No imprimatur.] *Boston*: Printed & sold by *Samuel Green*, near the *South Church.* 1690.

Mar. 18. Salmon Falls. [Destroyed by the French & Indians]

May 11. Small Pox in ye family. 12. Gilbert from London. 16. Watch S. Compa.

June 18. Smi Pocks exit. July 6. Capt. Noah Wiswall.—[Killed in fight with Indians, in Lee N. H.] Aug. 4. Watch S. Com̄. Nov. 27. Ragland moritur.

Dec. 19. 6. Mr. Jno. Clark buried.—25. 5. Mr. Jno. Coñey buried.

1690. HARVARD'S EPHEMERIS, [&c.]—By, *H. Newman.* CAMBRIDGE. Printed by *Samul Green.* 1690.

A Prognostication for the year 1688. Calculated for the Meridian of BOSTON; & may without any sensible Error serve for any other place in New England.

Thus Reader, by our Astrologick Art,
Future Events we unto thee impart;
Yet 'tis with this Reservation tho'
If they come not to Pass, we'd have them do.
For all Predictions do to this belong,
That Either they are right, or they are wrong.

Janueary's Observations.

The weather is very cold; but where Jealousie is hot, that house is Hell, and the woman the Master Devil thereof.

February's Observations.

You Lads & Lasses would repine,
Should we forget St. Valentine.
When young men do present their Loves
With Scarfs, with Ribons & with Gloves,
And to shew manners not forget all
Give them a lick under the Snot-gall;
Then one a Cursie dops anon,
And smiling says, *I thank thee, John*

On the 28th day of this month is like to be a very comfortable smell of *Pancakes* & Friters. The nights are still cold & long, which may cause

great conjunction betwixt the male & Female Planets of our sublunary Orb, the effects whereof may be seen about nine months after, and portend great charges of Midwife, Nurse, & Naming the Bantling.

May.

This is Love's month, else Poets lie, what then?
Why then, young maids are apt to kiss young men:
But for Old Maids unmarried 'tis a sign,
They either do want beauty, or else Coyn.

If any are bound for England, & would know whither to go for several sorts of belly-timber, I shall direct them to Devonshire for White-pots, To Essex for Veal, to Norfolk for Dumplins, to Tewxbury for Mustard, to Banbury for Cakes, to Kingsnorton for Cheese & to Darby for Ale.

July.

Now wanton Lads & Lasses do make Hay,
Which unto lewd temptation makes great way,
With tumbling on the cocks, which acted duly,
Doth cause much mischief in this month of July.

August.

Now doth the Dog-star rule, therefore you must
For your health's sake astrain from fleshly lust.
Better it is your business hard to ply,
For to get in your Barley, Wheat & Rye..

Now the *Indian Sanupps* with their Squaues shall dance the *Canaries*, having for their music the Roaring of Lions, the Howling of Wolves, Lowing of Oxen, Bleating of Calves, Croaking of Toads, Hissing of Serpents, Barking of Doggs, Screeching of Owls, Wawling of Cats, Buzzing of Musquittoes, & Screaming of Peacocks, which (together with their own ravishing and melodious Voices) will make a most harmonious sound.

Part of the strange stuff at the end of Tully, for 1688.

Longevity.—Of the crew of ship Union, Captain Grafton Gardner, which sailed on a whaling cruise from Nantucket on the 16th of August, in the year 1793, sixty years ago, the following persons are known to be living;—Stephen West, now of this city; John G. Fitch, of East Vassalboro', Me.; Barzillai Coffin and Hezekiah Pinkham, of Nantucket; and William Sherman of Baltimore. The four veterans last named recently met at Nantucket, and doubtless fought their battles over again, raising their canes to show how whales were won. Each of the gentlemen named were before the mast, and each of them subsequently rose to be a successful commander, passing a long life in virtue and industry, and attaining, with a green old age, the good wishes and respect of the community.

It may be noticed as exhibiting the "difference 'twixt now and then," that the Union was absent on her cruise for ten months, during which time she did not once anchor, nor see land until she sighted Cape Augustine upon her return with a full cargo of 1280 barrels of oil.—*New Bedford Mercury, Sept.* 1853.

ABSTRACT OF THE WILL OF DANIEL DENISON.

[Contributed by AUGUSTUS D. ROGERS, Esq., of Salem, Mass.]

I *Daniel Denison*, of Ipswich in New England, being in good health and memory, doe thus ordaine my last will:

To my dau. Mrs *Elizabeth Rogers*, besides the portion of £120. and other kindness she hath already received, I give my Farme of 500 acres, lying upon Conetticot River aboue Northampton & Hatfield. Also 500 acres, granted me by the Genl. Court in Oct. 1665, & £20 to be pay^{d} her in lieu of so much given her by her Grandfather *Dudley*. I give £5 to my Grandchild *Daniel Rogers*, to be pay^{d} him at the age of 21 yeares, or sooner, if my executor see cause. To my wife, *Patience*, I bequeath the rest of my estate in houses, lands, cattle, money, &c. for her support, & for the education & maintenance of my Grandchild *John Denison*, & for the releife of my Grandchildren, *Daniel* & *Martha Denison*, if they be in neede, for whose education and maintenance I have otherwise provided by a covenant made wth Mr *Martyne* that married their mother. After the decease of my wife, I will that my Grandchild *John Denison*, have my farme at Chebacco, where he was borne, with all the implements of husbandry; also four & an half acres of marsh at Plum Island, lying against Grape Island, layd out at the right of the farme house. I will that my Grandchild *Daniel Denison* have my farme at Merrimack, of 600 acres, lying neere Haueril bounds, which lands were promised to their Deare Father upon his marriage. If either of my s^{d} Grandchildren, dye before they come to age, the survivor shall haue two parts of what is bequeathed the other; & their sister *Martha Denison*, the other third part. If both dye then, *Martha* to have s^{d} farmes and land, except the four & an half acres of Marsh, wch I will to my Grandchild *Elizabeth Rogers*. In case my wife dye before s^{d} Grandchildren come to age, their mother, Mrs. *Martha Martyne* shall take upon her the care of their education, & for that end enjoy the benefitt of their portions till they come of age, the boyes at 21 yeares, the dau^{r}. 18 yeares; unless my wife see cause in her life time, or at her death, to dispose otherwise.

Remainder of estate (after wife's decease) leaving her liberty to gratify her children or grandchildren, as they shall best deserve, out of my stocke, in her life or at her death,) to be divided into 5 equal parts, (except my books, arms or artillery, wch I will to my Grandchildren *John* & *Daniel Denison*, to be equally divided between them) dau. *Elizabeth Rogers* and *John* & *Daniel Denison*, each. one fift part; grandchild *Elizabeth Rogers*, one fift and one halfe fift part, and grandchild *Martha Denison* the other halfe fift part, to whom I haue willed no larger a share, because I haue prouided otherwise that s^{d} *Martha* haue £100 p^{d} her by Mr *Rich: Martyne*, her father in law. In case *John* or *Daniel* dye before they receive their fift part, the survivor, with their sister *Martha*, haue that part divided equally between them, as also if *Martha* dye in like manner, the bro^{r}. haue her portion: if both *John* & *Daniel* dye, their fift parts b^{e} to my dau. *Elizabeth Rogers*, and the two farms to their sister *Martha*, she paying *Elizabeth Rogers* £100, or the farme of 600 acres at Merrimack within 6 mo^{s} after demand made. In case s^{d} grandchildren all dye before the age of 21 yeares, leaving no issue, my dau. *Elizabeth Rogers*, to have s^{d} two farmes, she paying my grand-

child *Elizabeth Rogers* at least £150, or the farme at Merrimacke, as s^d^ grandchild shall choose. I make my wife, *Patience*, executrix; my son Mr *John Rogers* & Capt *John Appleton*, overseers.

18. July. 1673.

Manu propria scripsi: Daniel Denison

In case my wife dye and make no executors I ordaine my two ouerseers or either of them, to be my executors.

July 49. 1673. Daniel Denison.

Whereas in the disposal of that part of my estate which I have willed to be divided into 5 equal parts, I have given my grandchild *Martha Denison* but one halfe of a fift part, and the other halfe to my grandchild *Elizabeth Rogers*, I haue for good causes ordered that s^d^ *Elizabeth* haue only one fift part and that halfe of the fift part given s^d^ Grandchild be to my dau. *Elizabeth Rogers*. this I ordaine as a schedule to be affixed to my will.

Feb 28. 1678. Manu propria scripsi Daniel Denison.

Having this day payed Mr *John Appleton* who lately marryed my Grandchild *Elizabeth Rogers*, £50 in silver as a portion, and having given £8. in silver for her wedding clothes besides some other gifts, and whereas I have in the within will given her but one fift part and halfe a fift part of the remainder of my estate, and in the above written schedule retracted the bequest of the halfe fift part and given the same to my dau. *Elizabeth*, I doe also declare my will and reuoke s^d^ gift of one fift part and give s^d^ part to my dau. *Elizabeth Rogers* ouer and above what else I haue given her, leaving it to her to consider her dau. now *Elizabeth Appleton* as shee shall see cause. This I ordaine as a second schedule to my will. 22 Dec. 1680.

Manu propria scripsi. Daniel Denison.

At a Court held at Ipswich, 10 April. 1683. Mr Maior *Samuel Appleton* and Capt *Daniel Epps* appeared in Court and made oath that sometime in the latter end of Sept. 1682 we were all at the house of Maior *Daniel Denison* esq. of Ipswich, he being sick of the disease whereof he died, yett of good understanding, did then declare unto us, that he had made several wills, but that wch was the last dated, and had three latin words at the end of it was the will he would have to stand.

Capt *John Appleton*, appeared at the same Court and [gave similar testimony.]

Accepted by the Court. Attest, Robert Lord, clerc.

Inventory of estate, taken 17 Oct. 1682. Amt. £2105. 13^s^. Debts due the estate, money, £28. 10^s^. Country pay £390. 08^s^. 02^d^. Other debts wch were thought on since s^d^ Inventory was taken Rates, &c. £1. 10^s^. Country pay, 3^s^.

Mrs *Patience Denison* executrix and relict of Maior *Denison*, Esq. made oath before the worshipfull, Maior *Samuel Appleton* Esq. and Maior *Robert Pike*, Esq. that is a true inventory of her husbands estate, to the best of her knowledge. 14 April 1683.

Attest, Robert Lord clerc.

THE CRADOCK FAMILY.

[Communicated by Hon. Francis Brinley, of Boston.]

Mr. Drake:

In the third and fourth numbers of your most interesting and valuable History of Boston, references are made to Sir Matthew Cradock, the first Governor of the Massachusetts Company. I have it in my power to give some account of the genealogy of the family, and which I place at the disposal of the Editor of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register. Allow me to preface it with some notices of Sir Matthew Cradock, extracted from various works of high authority.

"Matthew Cradock, the first Governor of the Massachusetts Company, was a wealthy London merchant, and, it will be recollected, was usually the highest in all subscriptions for the good of the Colony. He owned the Ambrose and the Jewel, two of the ships in Winthrop's fleet, and went to the Isle of Wight to take leave of the emigrants. On his leaving the Arbella, on the 29th of March, "the Captain gave him a farewell with four or five shot." He came aboard the same vessel again at Yarmouth, April 6, and on his taking leave, "the captain gave him three shot out of the steerage for a farewell." He never came over to New England; but he continued to take an interest in the Colony, and befriended it essentially at home. He had an agent and servants here, and capital engaged in fishing and trading. He had a house at Marblehead and another at Ipswich, and employed fishermen at both places. His name frequently occurs in the Records of the Colony. At a Court held at Watertown, March 8, 1631, "it was ordered that Thomas Fox, servant to Mr. Cradock, shall be whipped." Nov. 7, 1632, "Mr. Matthew Cradock is fined £4 for his men being absent from training divers times." At a Court held March 4, 1634, "the wear at Mistick is granted to John Winthrop, Esq., present Governor, and to Mr. Matthew Cradock, of London." March 4, 1635, "all the ground, as well upland as meadow, lying and being betwixt the lands of Mr. Nowell and Mr. Wilson on the east, and the partition betwixt Mistick bounds on the west, bounded with Mistick River on the south and the rocks on the north, is granted to Mr. Matthew Cradock, merchant, to enjoy to him and his heirs forever." This farm was within the present town of Malden, opposite Winthrop's farm at Ten Hills. William Wood, who was here in 1633, says in his New England's Prospect, chap. 10, "On the east side (of Mistick River) is Mr. Cradock's plantation, where he hath impaled a park, where he keeps his cattle till he can store it with deer. Here likewise he is at charges of building ships. The last year one was upon the stocks of 100 tons. That being finished, they are to build one twice her burden." He was a member of Parliament from the City of London in 1640. He left a claim upon the Colony, which in 1648 amounted to £679 6s. 4d. His widow, Rebecca, married the Rev. Benjamin Whichcot, D. D. His son or grandson was a dissenting minister at Wickambrook in 1690. A descendant, George Cradock, was an inhabitant of Boston in the middle of the last century. See Col. Rec. I. 68, 95, 108, 143: Winthrop's Hist. I. 2, 4, 60, 124; II. 25: Hutchinson's Mass. I. 18, 22: Felt's Annals of Salem, I. 56.

The above is from Young's Chronicles of Massachusetts, 137, in note.

There is an original letter of instructions from Matthew Cradock to

John Endicott, dated "From my house in Swithen's Lane, near London Stone, this 16th February, 1628, stilo Angliæ. Mr. Young, in his Chronicles, makes the following remarks in reference to this date: "That is, old style, by which the year began on the 25th of March. The Julian year, and the new or Gregorian style, were not adopted by law in England and her dependencies till 1752. This letter (he continues) must have been brought over by some fishing-vessel, for we know of no ship of the Company's sailing from England to Salem till the middle of April, when the George Bonaventure brought the first general letter of instructions to Endicott. The original letter lies loose in the first volume of the Colony Records, where it has probably laid for more than two hundred years. Like the volume itself, it is in a tattered condition, and it is a marvel that it exists at all. Several words, now torn off, I have restored from a copy made twenty-seven years ago, when the letter was less mutilated."—Young's Chronicles, p. 138, in note.

"The original Charter, with the broad seal appendant, which was brought over by Governor Winthrop, is carefully preserved in a glass-case in the office of the Secretary of State, at the State House in Boston. It is distinctly and beautifully engrossed on parchment, and has on it the head of the sovereign by whom it was granted, Charles I. That it is the original and not a copy, is proved by the fact that on it is the following certificate of Governor Cradock having taken his oath of office before Sir Charles Cæsar, Master in Chancery. "Prædictus Matthæus Cradocke juratus est de fide et obedientiâ Regi et successoribus suis, et de debitâ exequutione officii Gubernatoris juxta tenorem præsentium, 18° Martii, 1628, coram me, Carolo Cæsare, Milite, in Concellariâ Magistro. Char. Cæsar."—Young's Chronicles, p. 142, in note.

Hutchinson says, "Mr. Cradock was more forward in advancing out of his substance than any others, being generally the highest in all subscriptions He was an eminent merchant in London, and continued divers years to carry on a trade in the Colony by his servants, but he never came over. His son or grandson, Samuel Cradock, was a dissenting minister at Wickambrook in 1690. George Cradock, Esq., now in public posts in the Colony, is descended from him."—1. Hutchinson's History of Mass. 23, in note.

"The first Governor, chosen by the Company, was Mr. Matthew Cradock, a prudent and wealthy citizen of London, ready to promote any design of publick utility, which if himself and all the rest engaged therein had not minded more than their own particular benefit, things of that nature would either never have been undertaken, or have been broken off in a manner as soon as they had been begun."—Hubbard's History of New England, 120.

To him is due the honor of the proposal, 28 July preceding the date of the commencement of this History (1630), for transferring the Government from the Company in London to the inhabitants here; a measure, of which the benefit was felt more and more every year till the Independence of the United States, with which its connexion is apparent. This fact is by Prince, I. 189, verified from the Records of that day. His death I refer to 1644, for in our County Registry, Deeds are found of that year from his agent, and in the next from the agent of his Executors. A descendant, George Cradock, Esq., is mentioned by Douglas and Hutchinson as an inhabitant of Boston."—Note 2 to page 2, vol. 1 of Winthrop's Journal, edited by Hon. James Savage.

"This pedigree is in the Herald's Office, as may be seen in the last Visitation, Staffordshire

Sir Miles Cradock, Knt., one of the founders of the Church at Nantwich, County of Chester, dyed in France, and brought here, buryed here; had only one daughter and heiress—Petranel, married into Chester, to Massey of Paddington, Esq.

First Generation. (Anno 1447, 25 Henry VI.) John Cradock, brother to Sir Miles C., fled into France, for killing a man in the Wyfsh; had his pardon sent to Stafford, and there marryed *Jane*, daughter to Richard Dorrington.

Second Generation. (1460, Edw. IV.) John Cradock, son to John Cradock of Stafford, had issue Richard, marryed to the daughter of Richard Middleton, Esq.

Third Generation. (1492, Henry VII.) Richard Cradock, Esq., had issue by Alice, daughter of John Dorrington, Richard, citizen of London; William, Doctor of Civil Law; Thomas, and three daughters.

Fourth Generation. (1509, Henry VIII.) Thomas Cradock marryed Amy, daughter to Nicolas Meveral, Esq., and had issue, Matthew, George, Edward, William, Mary, Alice, Jane, and Amy.

Fifth Generation. Matthew Cradock, first son of Thomas, marryed to Mary Peak, and had issue Francis and George.

George of Stafford, second son of Thomas, had issue one son, Matthew.

Sixth Generation. Matthew Cradock, son of Matthew by Mary Peak, had issue Matthew, citizen of London, who went over to America; [The writer of the manuscript was mistaken. This last named Matthew was Sir Matthew, the first Governor of the Massachusetts Company, who never came over to this country. F. B.] and Samuel, B. D., sometime Rector of North Cadbury, Somersetshire, and left issue three sons, Walter, Samuel, Charles, and three daughters, Ann, Elizabeth and Sarah.

Francis Cradock, second son of Matthew, had issue Walter of Wickhambrook, Esq., who gave his estate to Samuel, of North Cadbury, B. D., for his integrity in non-conforming, and losing his living, worth £400 per annum.

Seventh Generation. Sir Matthew Cradock, citizen of London, and first Governor of Plymouth Colony, [first Governor of the Massachusetts Company] left issue, John, Matthew and George.

Eighth Generation. John Cradock left issue, Zachary, John, George, Thomas, and three daughters.

Ninth Generation. [N. B.] Zachary Cradock of London, Esq, and George Cradock, of Boston, Esq.. New England, America, are the only surviving sons of John Cradock from Matthew Cradock.

So far this pedigree is attested and entered fairly, as appears from the original; all the remainder is collected from family manuscripts, down to this present year, one thousand seven hundred and thirty-five, and in the ninth year of the reign of King George the Second, whom God long preserve."

The preceding is copied from the manuscripts of the last named George Cradock, which bears date 1735. He came to this country from London, and for many years resided in Boston, where he married *Mary*, a daughter of *Byfield Lyde*, *Esq.*,* by whom he had five daughters.

---

*Son of Edward Lyde, Esq., by ———, daughter of the Hon. Nathaniel Byfield. Byfield Lyde, Esq., married a daughter of Gov. Belcher. Edward, the father, died

1. *Mary*, who married the Hon. Joseph Gerrish. "The Boston Gazette," No. 706, for Monday, October 10, 1768, contains the following: "Halifax, September 8, Saturday last was married Hon. Joseph Gerrish, Esq. to Miss Mary Cradock, of Boston; a lady possessed of every agreeable accomplishment necessary to make the married state happy." After the death of Mr. Gerrish she married the Rev. Dr. Breynton, of Halifax. She died in England, and without issue.

2. *Deborah*, who married Robert Auchmuty. "He was a lawyer of Boston, and held the office of Judge of Admiralty, a place which had been filled by his father. He possessed fine powers as an advocate, and was associated with John Adams in the defence of Captain Preston, on his trial for the Boston Massacre."—Sabine, 138. Judge Auchmuty went to England and died there.

3. *Elizabeth*, married, January 25th, 1749, to her cousin Thomas Brinley, Esq., of Boston, son of Colonel Francis Brinley, of Roxbury. He graduated at Harvard College in 1744. At about the commencement of the Revolution he went to England, and died there, without issue.

4. *Catharine*, married to her cousin Nathaniel Brinley, Esq., of Boston, son of Colonel Francis Brinley, of Roxbury. They removed, when somewhat advanced in years, to Tyngsborough, in this State, where they both died; Mrs. Brinley on the 3d of April 1807, at the age of 75, and Mr. Brinley on the 10th of February, 1814, at the age of 81; leaving one child, Robert Brinley, Esq., still living at Tyngsborough.

The Hon. George Cradock held various public offices in Boston. For several years he was one of the Wardens of Kings Chapel. In the "Boston Gazette and Country Journal," No. 337, for Monday, September 14, 1761, there is an advertisement signed by George Cradock, Collector; Robert Temple, Comptroller, and Charles Paxton, Surveyor of His Majesty's Customs for the Port of Boston.

"The Boston Post Boy and Advertiser," No. 122, for Monday, December 17, 1759, contains the following: "We hear that George Cradock, Esq., is appointed Collector of his Majesty's Customs for the Port of Boston, in the room of Benjamin Parsons, Esq.; and that the Custom House is removed to the house of John Wendell, Esq."

The same newspaper, No. 467, for Monday, July 28, 1766, has this announcement: "The Hon. Chambers Russell, Esq., Judge of the Court of Vice Admiralty, has appointed William Read, Esq., Deputy Judge of said Court, in the room of the Hon. George Cradock, Esq., who resigned by reason of his great age and indisposition of body."

His death is thus noticed in the "Boston Gazette and Country Journal," No. 847, for Monday, July 1, 1771: "Wednesday morning last, died here, the Honorable George Cradock, Esq., aged 87 years; a gentleman of unblemished character. His funeral is to be attended this afternoon."

It will be seen, by the above account, that he was a grandson of Governor Cradock. The name of Cradock is now extinct; at least in Massachusetts.

---

early in 1724. An Edward Lyde married Mary, daughter of Rev. John Wheelwright, 4th Dec. 1660. Edward Lyde, Esq., lived in Wing's Lane, once Hudson's Lane, now Elm Street. There was an Edward Lyde of New York, in the time of the American Revolution.—See *Hist. of Boston*, p. 293.—Editor.

RESEARCHES AMONG FUNERAL SERMONS, AND OTHER TRACTS, FOR THE RECOVERY OF BIOGRAPHICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MATERIALS.

[Continued from page 310 of Vol. VII.]

APPLETON.—Sermon by *Benjamin Tappan*, of Augusta, at the interment of JESSE APPLETON, D. D., &c. Dr. Appleton was born at New Ipswich, Nov. 17, 1772; grad. Dart. 1792, and died Nov. 12, 1819. In this discourse are recorded some of the principal incidents of his life, and a good delineation of his character; and in a note, some account of his ancestors and family. More full accounts have since been published with his works, and in the "Appleton Genealogy." T. F.

ANDERSON.—*Samuel Worcester* preached a Sermon at Wenham, at the funeral of Rev. RUFUS ANDERSON, Feb. 15, 1814. Mr. A. was born at Londonderry, N. H., Mar. 5, 1765; grad. Dart. 1791; ordained at North Yarmouth, Oct. 22, 1794, and installed at Wenham, July 10, 1805, where he died. T. F.

BARRETT.—Rev. *Charles Walker*, of New Ipswich, delivered a Sermon on the death of JOSEPH APPLETON BARRETT. He was the only son of JOSEPH BARRETT, Esq., of that place, and died April 20, 1833, aged 20 years, while a member of Yale College. T. F.

CLARY.—Sermon at the interment of Mrs. ANNA F. CLARY, wife of Rev. JOSEPH W. CLARY, of Dover, by *Federal Burt*, of Durham. Mrs. C. was born in New Ipswich, Nov. 22, 1791; (for an account of her family, see Hist. of New Ipswich;) married to the minister of Dover, Sept. 1812, and died Feb. 15, 1825. Some "Biographical Notices" are appended to the Discourse. T. F.

CLARY.—Rev. *Jonathan French* delivered a Sermon in Dover, at the reinterment of Rev. JOSEPH WARD CLARY, Dec. 19, 1835. Mr. C. was the son of Dr. ISAAC CLARY, of Rowe, Mass., where he was born, Nov. 21, 1786. He was graduated at Middlebury College, in 1808, and at the Theological Seminary at Andover, 1811. May 6, 1812, he was ordained at Dover; in Sept. following married Miss *Anna Farrar*. (See above, Mr. Burt's Sermon.) He afterwards, in June, 1826, married Mrs. *Lucy F. Hall*, widow of Rev. *Richard Hall*, of New Ipswich, and sister of the first Mrs. CLARY. Aug. 6, 1828, he was dismissed from Dover, and installed at Cornish in Nov. following, where he died, April 13, 1835. In Dec. following, his remains were removed to Dover, by the church of which he had been Pastor, and there reinterred, with solemn funeral services, by the side of his first wife, and her mother and youngest child; and an appropriate monument erected to his memory. In the Sermon, Dr. French remarks, "The Lord reward this delicate, honorable, and Christian respect, to the memory of a Pastor so deservedly revered and loved."—See *Hist. of New Ipswich.* T. F.

CLARKE.—Sermon occasioned by the death of Mrs. BEWLAH ALLEN CLARKE, wife of WILLIAM CLARKE, Esq., of Utica, by *A. D. Eddy*, of Canandaigua. She was the daughter of the Rev. *Solomon Allen*, and died Feb. 10, 1827. Beyond a due commemoration of her Christian character, little information concerning herself or family, is given. T. F.

DIX.—A Sermon was preached at Townsend, Nov. 15, 1797, by Rev. *Stephen Farrar*, of New Ipswich, at the interment of Rev. SAMUEL DIX.

Like most funeral discourses of that period, it contains few dates or biographical incidents. It appears, however, from the discourse, that Mr. Dix was born in 1736, ordained at Townsend, March 4, 1761, brought up a large family of children, buried his wife Sept. 23, 1796, and died himself Nov. 12, 1797. Mr. Farrar says he had "the character of a sincere Christian, an upright and faithful man, and shone peculiarly in the virtues of meekness, patience, humility, and self-denial." The peculiar topics of his preaching were the most important truths; such as the pollution and sinfulness of the natural heart, the helpless condition of man, in himself, —the full and complete remedy provided for him, in Christ,—the necessity of regeneration, the importance of union to Christ by faith, and of holy obedience as the fruit of this faith." T. F.

EVARTS.—Sermon on the death of JEREMIAH EVARTS, Esq., by *Leonard Woods*, D. D., was delivered July 31, 1831. His intellectual, moral and religious character is delineated, but no dates in regard to his birth, life or death, are given. T. F.

FARRAR.—The Rev. *Seth Payson*, D. D., delivered a Sermon at New Ipswich, at the interment of the Rev. STEPHEN FARRAR, in which his character is given, though not so fully as in the History of that town, and by which it appears that he was born at Lincoln, Sept. 8, 1738; grad. Harv. 1755; ordained at New Ipswich, 1760, where he remained performing the duties of the pastoral office till his death, June 23, 1809.

Leonard Woods, D. D., delivered a Sermon at the funeral of Mrs. PHEBE FARRAR. She was the grand-daughter of President *Edwards*, daughter of Hon. *Timothy Edwards*, born at Elizabethtown, N. J., Nov. 4, 1768; married 1st, Rev. *Asahel Hooker;* 2d, SAMUEL FARRAR, Esq., of Andover, Oct. 30, 1814, and died in that place, Jan. 22, 1848. T. F.

GAY.—Rev. EBENEZER GAY, D. D., delivered a Discourse on his birthday, Aug. 26, 1781, at Hingham, from these words: "And now, lo, I am this day four score and five years old." Though not a funeral sermon, the occasion and character of it have so near an affinity to such discourses, that we venture to give some account of it here. He was the only person in the congregation who could adapt the words to the text. Sixty-three years of his life he had spent in the ministry in that place, which had then been settled 146 years, and had but two ministers before him, viz., *Peter Hobart* and *John Norton*, though the office had been vacant but two years during the term. His reflections and observations on so extraordinary an occasion, are exceedingly interesting and appropriate. T. F.

HUBBARD.—Sermon on the death of Hon. SAMUEL HUBBARD, LL.D., by *Silas Aiken*, of Park Street Church. Judge H. was born in Boston, June 2, 1785, grad. Yale 1802, appointed Asst. Justice of the Supreme Court, 1842, and died Dec. 24, 1847. The discourse dwells on his religious character, and with the accompanying documents develops also his intellectual and professional character. T. F.

PUTNAM.—Discourse at the funeral of Mrs. HARRIET PUTNAM, consort of the Rev. ISRAEL W. PUTNAM, of Portsmouth, by *Jonathan French;* also a Sermon delivered the Sunday following, by *Daniel Dana*, D. D. Mrs. P. was the daughter of *Peter Osgood*, Esq., of Andover, born Mar. 28, 1791, married to Rev. I. W. P., Dec. 1815, and died June 10, 1832. An interesting memorial of her character, life and death, are preserved in these discourses. T. F.

PIERREPONT.—Eulogy delivered at the interment of JAMES HENRY

PIERREPONT, M. D., by Rev. *Charles Burroughs*, D. D., of Portsmouth. Dr. PIERREPONT was the son of WILLIAM PIERREPONT, and born at Roxbury, June 1, 1768, grad. Harv. 1789, and studied medicine under the direction of Dr. *Marshall Spring*, of Watertown. He first settled in Elliot, Me., but removed to Portsmouth in 1801, where he continued in the practice of a laborious profession, with a high reputation, till his death, in Jan. 1839. T. F.

PEABODY.—Sermon preached at the funeral of Rev. DAVID PEABODY, Professor in Dartmouth College, Oct. 20, 1839, by the President, (*Nathan Lord*, D. D.) It appears that Mr. P. was born at Topsfield, Mass., fitted for College at Dummer Academy, where he was, in 1821, educated at *some* College, a Theological Student at Andover and at the Prince Edward Institution in Virginia, an occasional preacher in Louisiana, a Pastor in Lynn and Worcester, and died in the Professorship of Oratory and Belles Lettres at Dartmouth College. The two dates above are the only ones that appear, in reference to these or any other events of his life. T. F.

RICHARDSON.—Discourse delivered at the funeral of Hon. WILLIAM M. RICHARDSON, March 26, 1838, by Rev. *Jonathan Clement*, of Chester, N. H. Judge R. was born at Pelham, N. H., Jan. 4, 1774, grad. Harv. 1797, Member of Congress 1811—14 from Middlesex Dist., removed to Portsmouth, N. H., 1814, and appointed Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, 1816, which office he held till his death. T. F.

SWEAT.—A Discourse was delivered at Boscawen, N. H., at the interment of Dr. BENJAMIN SWEAT, by *Ebenezer Price*, Pastor of the 2d church, Oct. 13, 1810. His religious character is appropriately delineated, but neither his birth, age, parentage nor ancestry, is alluded to. T. F.

THAYER.—Discourse delivered at the interment of Rev. NATHANIEL THAYER, D. D., of Lancaster, by *Alonzo Hill*. Dr. Thayer was the son of Rev. EBENEZER THAYER, of Hampton, N. H., his mother being a daughter of Rev. *John Cotton*, of Newton, who was great-grandson of the "celebrated *John Cotton*, minister of Boston." He was born at Hampton, July 11, 1769, grad. Harv. 1789, studied divinity with Dr. *Osgood*, of Medford, was ordained at Lancaster Oct. 9, 1793, and died June 23, 1840.

John Cotton, minister of Boston.

John, of Plymouth, ordained June 30, 1669, dismissed Oct. 5, 1697, resettled in Charleston, S. C.

Rowland, of Sandwich, ordained Nov. 8, 1694, and died March 18, 1722.

John, of Newton, born 1694, ordained Nov. 3, 1714, at 20 years of age, and died May 17, 1757; his daughter married EBENEZER THAYER. T. F.

WOODWARD.—Mrs. MARY was a daughter of the elder Dr. *Wheelock*, Founder and first President of Dartmouth College, and born at Lebanon, Conn., Sept. 8, 1748, married the Hon. BEZALEEL WOODWARD, late Professor of Mathematics, &c., in that institution, in 1772, and died at Hanover, N. H., March, 1807. A discourse was delivered at her funeral, March 29, by *Roswell Shurtleff*, Professor of Divinity, in which her character is highly commended, but no historical facts recorded.—See McClure and Parish's *Life of Wheelock*. T. F.

BUCKMINSTER.—"Two Discourses Delivered in the North Meetinghouse, in Portsmouth, 16 June, 1805; it being the Sabbath succeeding

the Interment of Mrs. Mary Buckminster, Consort of the Reverend Joseph Buckminster, D. D. By *Jesse Appleton*, Congregational Minister in Hampton. Portsmouth," [N. H.: 1805.] 8vo. pp. 34.

"Mrs. Buckminster was the daughter of the *Rev. Isaac Lyman*, of York. Her age at the time of her death was thirty-nine years. She was Mr. B's second wife, as may be inferred from this passage of the Sermon: "The Children, both those who have now lost their natural mother, and others who are, by the same stroke, deprived of one, from whom they received a natural mother's tenderness, &c. are," &c.

BURR.—"A Funeral Eulogium on the Rev. Mr. Aaron Burr, late President of the College of New Jersey. By *William Livingston*, *Esq.* New York, printed: Boston, reprinted: 1758." 4to. pp. 23.

"Can you imagine to yourself a person modest in prosperity, prudent in difficulty, in business indefatigable, magnanimous in danger, easy in his manners, of exquisite judgment, of profound learning, catholic in sentiment, of the purest morals, and great even in the minutest things—Can you imagine so accomplished a person, without recollecting the idea of the late President Burr?

"Though a person of a slender and delicate make to encounter fatigue, he had a heart of steel; in the Sacred Scriptures he was a perfect Apollos; his piety eclipsed all his other accomplishments." For his pedigree, see vol. V. 472.

BROWN.—"A Discourse in commemoration of the Life and Character of the Hon. Nicholas Brown, delivered in the Chapel of Brown University, November 3, 1841. By *Francis Wayland*, *D. D.*, President of Brown University. Boston: 1841." 8vo. pp. 30.

"Surrounded by those who venerated and loved him, Mr. Brown fell asleep early in the morning of September 27th, 1841, in the 73d year of his age." He was a descendant of Chad Brown, who with *Roger Williams* laid the foundation of the Colony of Rhode Island. He bore the same christian name of his father, and was born in Providence, 4 April, 1769, entered College 1782, and graduated with honor in due course. Nicholas Brown his father and his three brothers were the principal benefactors of the institution, which very appropriately bears their family name. Nicholas the son, the occasion of the present discourse, also became a great benefactor of the same institution, and his only son, the present John Carter Brown, Esq., has, in a most liberal manner, continued the benevolence of his ancestors towards his alma mater.

BODDILY.—"A Discourse delivered at the interment of the Rev. John Boddily, Pastor of the Second Presbyterian Church in Newburyport, who deceased Nov. 4, 1802, in his 48th year. By *Daniel Dana*. Pastor of the First Presbyterian Church. Newburyport: 1802." 8vo. pp. 24.

Mr. Boddily was born in Bristol, England, 12 April, 1755, was son of Mr. Thomas Boddily, a minister. He began to preach in London, Sept. 1778; afterwards preached in Westbury, Eng., from 1780 to 1789; thence he went to Walsal, thence to Wallingford. In 1795 he left Wallingford for America, and arrived in Newburyport, July, of the same year, and was installed over the Second Church, June 1797. He preached his last Sermon 19 Sept. 1802. He was succeeded by the *Rev. John Giles*.

BARTLETT.—"A Sermon in commemoration of William Bartlett, Esq., an associate Founder of the Theological Seminary in An-

dover, delivered before the Trustees and Visitors, the Faculty and Students of the Institution, April 19, 1841. By *Daniel Dana, D. D.*; a member of the Board of Trustees. Andover: 1841." 8vo. pp. 36.

Mr. Bartlett was born in Newbury, 31 January 1748, and there lived, and died 8 February 1841, aged 93. Nothing is said in this Sermon about the history of his family, nor is the name of his father stated.

BRADFORD.—"Obituary Notice of Rev. John Bradford, with a brief Historical Sketch of the Congregational Churches in Roxbury. Boston:" [1825?]

Though this Tract is entitled an "Obituary Notice," &c., the time of Mr. Bradford's death is not stated in it; but from the Extract concerning the Churches it is found recorded that he died January 27th, 1825, in the 69th year of his age and 40th of his ministry. On the second page of this Tract it is stated that it is an "Extract from a Sermon delivered on the Sabbath succeeding the interment of the Rev. John Bradford."

Mr. Bradford was a native of Boston, and was born here in August, 1756, and was the oldest of three sons, graduated at Harvard College 1774, ordained at Roxbury, May, 1785. Whose son he was, or whether he had, or left any family, cannot be learned from the Tract.

CUTLER.—*The firm Belief of a future Reward a powerful Motive to Obedience and a good Life.*—A Sermon Preached at Christ's Church in Boston, August 20, 1765. At the Funeral of the Rev. Timothy Cutler, D. D., late Rector of said Church. By *Henry Caner, A. M.*, Minister of King's Chapel. Published at the Request of the Wardens and Vestry of Christ's Church. Boston: 1765. 4to. pp. 24.

"For above thirty years, I suppose, he was scarce detained a day by sickness or such like accident from officiating in the public duties of the Church; but for the last nine years he lay under an incapacity for public service." "He was born and educated in this neighborhood," was called to the ministry "in a neighboring government, and was called to preside over a seminary of learning," and had then a large and increasing family."

CROSS.—"*Grace and Glory*," &c.—"A Sermon preached at the Presbyterian Church in Newburyport, Jan. 26, 1788, occasioned by the death of Mr. Ralph Cross, on the 4th of that month, æ. 82. By *John Murray, A. M.*, Pastor of said Church. Newburyport:" [1788.] 8vo. pp. 66.

Mr. Cross was born in Ipswich, "of honest and industrious parents," 14 August, 1706; was early apprenticed to a shipwright, which business he learned and followed. He married Miss Sarah Johnson, daughter of him with whom he learned his trade in Newburyport. She proved an excellent wife, and a pattern of female excellence. She died on the 13th June, 1787, in the 79th year of her age, having lived with her husband nearly fifty-nine years. Mr. Cross stood firm on the side of the Patriots of the Revolution. He was also a great friend of religion, and promoted it by his example and munificence. He gave the *Rev. Mr. Jonathan Parsons* a house and lot, on his coming to settle at Newburyport. He left four loving and dutiful children, with their rising families. Mrs. Martha Nowell, the youngest of the four, died the next day after her father, and was buried with him in the same grave; æ. 39. Within twenty-one months were carried to the grave, from "that one house, four adult persons. Miss Sarah Cross, an elder sister of hers, was the first in this list; a woman the most remarkable for sagacity and virtue that ever I saw, in her peculiar circumstances."

COOPER.—"A Sermon delivered at the Church in Brattle street, Jan. 2, 1774, at the Interment of the Rev. Samuel Cooper, D. D., who expired Dec. 29, 1783. By *John Clarke, A. M.*, Junior Pastor of the First Church in Boston. Boston: 1784." 8vo. pp. 35.

Dr. Cooper was the second son of the Rev. William Cooper, who died in Dec. 1743, and was born 28 March, 1725; ordained 25 May, 1746, as colleague with Dr. Colman, in which office his father was installed just thirty years before. Made D. D. by the University of Edinburgh; among the foremost in instituting the American Academy in 1780. Like Dr. Mayhew he took an early and decided stand with the Patriots of the Revolution, and had a hand in forming the Constitution of Massachusetts. When that Constitution was ratified, he was appointed to introduce it by a discourse; which, with others of his writings, have been printed in several languages.

CARY.—"A Sermon delivered Nov. 26, 1808, at the Interment of the Rev. Thomas Cary, A. M., Senior Pastor of the First Religious Society in Newburyport. By *John Andrews, A M.*, surviving Pastor. Newburyport: 1808." 8vo. pp. 46.

Dedicated "to the Widow and Sons of the Rev. Thomas Cary." He lived in High street, and was buried 26 Nov. 1808, from his house. The order of the Procession was as follows:—Members of the Merrimack Humane Society. Preceptor and Trustees of Dummer Academy. Parishioners of the deceased Clergy. Pall supporters—*Rev. Mr. Morss, Rev. Mr. Dana, Rev. Mr. Giles, Rev. Mr. Popkin, Rev. Mr. Milton, Rev. Dr. Spring.* Mourners—Inhabitants of the Town and Strangers.

Mr. Cary was son of Samuel Cary, Esq., of Charlestown, where he was born, 18 Oct, 1845; H. C. 1761; ord. 11 May, 1768; died on the morning of November 24th, in the 64th year of his age.

GREEN.—"A Sermon delivered at Mansfield, July 31, 1808, being the fourth Lord's Day after the Interment of the Rev. Roland Green, Pastor of the Church in that town; who died July 4th, 1808, in the 71st year of his age, and 47th of his ministry. By *Stephen Palmer, A. M.*, Pastor of the First Church in Needham. Dedham: 1808." 8vo. pp. 34.

"An endearing friendship long subsisted between Mr. Green and my father, the *Rev. Joseph Palmer.* Mr. Green was born in Malden, grad. H. C. 1758; before he was 24, namely, in 1761, he was ord. over the Church in Mansfield. He died suddenly of apoplexy. My father was ord. 3 Jan, 1753; d. 4 April, 1791, in the 62d year of his age, and 39th of his ministry. Mr. Palmer's widow survived him a little over fifteen years; she d. 20 May, 1806, æ. 72. Mr. Green attended her funeral.

GRISWOLD.—"A Sermon, preached April 8th, 1788, at the Interment of Madam Ursula Griswold, Consort of his Excellency Matthew Griswold, Esq. By *John Devotion, A. M.*, Minister of the Third Church in Saybrook. [Ct.] Newhaven: 1788." 8vo. pp. 27.

Addressing the bereaved husband, Mr. Devotion says: "You, Sir, through God's mercy have had the happiness of connection with a family, and long enjoyment of a consort, the daughter of the *Hon Roger Wolcott, Esq.*, Governor of the then Colony of Connecticut, whose great powers of mind, joined to assiduous application and improved integrity, opened to him the way to the highest seat of honor in this then Colony." In a note is the following Family Record of Roger Wolcott: "1. *Roger*, b. 14 Sept. 1704, deceased; 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 10 April, 1706, deceased; 3. *Alexander*, b. 20 Jan. 1708, deceased; 4. *Samuel*, b. 9 Jan. 1710, deceased; 5. *Alexander*, b. 7 Jan. 1712; 6. ——, still b. 10 Dec. 1713; 7. *Sarah*, b. 21 Jan. 1715,

deceased; 8. *Hepzibah*, b. 23 June, 1717, deceased; 9. *Josiah*, b. 19 Feb. 1719; 10. *Epaphras*; 11 *Erastus*, (twins) b. 8 Feb. 1721, deceased; 12. *Erastus*, b. 21 Sept. 1722; 13. URSULA, [the subject of this Discourse] b. 13 Oct. 1724, deceased; 14. *Oliver*, b 20 Nov. 1726 [Signer of the Declaration of Independence]; 15. *Mary Anne*, b. 1 Jan. 1730." The mother of Mrs. Griswold was *Sarah*, dau. of *Mr. Job Drake*, of Windsor, Ct., who was son of *Job*, son of *John* who came from England, probably with *Mr. Hooker*. Her mother was *Elizabeth Cook*, dau. of *Daniel Clark;* her grandmother was *Mary*, dau. of *Henry Walcott*, the ancestor of her husband.—*MS appended to the Sermon.*

GORE—"A Sermon concerning the laying the Deaths of others to heart. Occasioned by the lamented Death of that ingenious and religious Gentleman JOHN GORE, M. A. of Harvard College in Cambridge, N. E., who died of the Small Pox, Nov. 7, 1720. In the 38th year of his age. By *William Cooper*, *A. M.*, Pastor to a Church in Boston. With an Appendix containing something of Mr. Gore's character, by the Reverend Mr. Colman, Pastor of the same Church.—[Text] Eccl. ix. 5. Boston: 1720." pp. 40. 12mo.

"The following Sermon was prepared for the Pulpit, not the Press. The Death of Mr. John Gore which occasioned it, was as generally lamented a Death, as has of late been among us. There were several of his near Relations and Mournful Friends in the Assembly to which it was preached."—*Preface.*

"Mr. Gore was truly an Ornament to his Country, to the College, to the Town and to our Church. He was very much the Honor of his Order among us, a Glory to his Profession, *the beauty of the Sea.* Sobriety, Modesty, Literature; and (in a judgement of Charity) sincere unaffected Piety make up his just Character. He was fit to teach either in the School or in the Pulpit. He was the same abroad as at home. In his ship as well as in his house. To conclude, the last act of his life showed his generous regard to the safety of his country: for knowing well the terror that the Town is in of the Small Pox, and having had seven of his company ill of that contagious distemper on his voyage from London, he being the only person remaining on board who had not had the distemper when he cast anchor, and having reason hourly to expect he might be taken down with it, as the next day he indeed was; yet he would not come ashore to his own house and bed, but chose to keep on board his ship, in so cold a season of the year, and at such a distance from needed help, rather than to endanger the Town by bringing the Sickness into it."—*Dr. Colman's Appendix.* The Doctor adds also an observation by Mr. Prince from the *News Letter.* He says Mr. Gore "seemed to be set as a rare example for all Ship-Commanders and seafaring men to observe; that he excelled in Mathematics and Philosophy." *ibid.* "A young gentleman, who came over a passenger with Mr. Gore, wrote to his brother from Spectacle Island, 15 Nov. 1720, spoke in the highest terms of his "dearly beloved Captain."

GREENE.—"A Sermon Preached in Trinity Church, at the Funeral of THOMAS GREENE, ESQ., August 5, 1763. By *William Hooper*, *A. M.*, Minister of said Church. Boston: 1763" 4to. pp. 34.

It is stated in a note on page 33, that Mr. Greene "died at a friend's house in the country, many miles from Boston, where he had gone for the recovery of his health." We learn also that his wife was a widow with several children when he married her, and his "*own children*" are spoken of. A most excellent character is given him; that his "trade

and business were large and extensive;" that the "welfare of the Town and the prosperity of Trade were not the only objects of his concern." He gave £500 towards the support of an Episcopal minister, whose duty it should be to supply churches, and especially Trinity Church, when the regular Minister was prevented by sickness or otherwise from performing his duties. This gift, though not mentioned in his will, the family cheerfully allowed, knowing he had signified such intention. The heirs were six in number, and "their much respected Mother undertakes for two of them, that are under age."

HANCOCK.—"*The untimely Death of a Man of God lamented.*—In a Sermon preached at the Funeral of the Rev. Mr. JOHN HANCOCK, Pastor of the First Church of Christ in Braintree; who died May 7th, 1744. Ætatis suæ 42. By *Ebenezer Gay, A. M.*, Pastor of a Church in Hingham. Boston: 1744." 8vo. pp. 25.

"Your former Pastor, the *Rev. Mr. Joseph Marsh*, whose memory is precious to you, died when about the same age. The breach made in the afflicted family is still wider. O! the bitterness of their sorrow, who are mourning for their first-born! The aged, venerable father, and virtuous mother of the deceased, had scarce dried their eyes for the premature Death of one of their lovely sons, before another is taken away from them; this was MR. EBENEZER HANCOCK, a very ingenious and serious young man, and well qualified Minister, who served as a son with his father in the gospel, six years, and died January 28th, 1739–40, æ. 29." MRS. HANCOCK was widow of *Mr. Samuel Thaxter* of Hingham. [Her name was MARY, dau. of *James Hawke*. She was *Mr. Thaxter's* second wife. See *Lincoln's Hist. Hingham*, 47.]

HILLHOUSE.—"A Sermon concerning the Life, Death and Future State of Saints, on the Mournful Occasion of the much lamented Death of that late Ingenious, Pious and Virtuous Gentlewoman, RACHEL HILLHOUSE, of Free Hall, and County Londonderry, Ireland; who died January 7th, 1716. By *James Hillhouse, A. M.*. Minister of the Gospel. Boston: 1721." 18mo. pp. 134.

The Preface to this little volume is signed by *Increase* and *Cotton Mather*. It is dated, 31 Dec. 1720. They say in it that the Author was "a worthy, hopeful young minister," educated at the University of Glasgow in Scotland,—read divinity there under *Mr. Simson*; that about two or three years ago he was ordained by the Revd Presbytery of Londonderry in Ireland; and that he was lately arrived in America; and having lost a gracious mother, takes an opportunity here to publish what he wrote there on that occasion. All that can be learned from the Sermon about *Mrs. Hillhouse*, the Author's mother, is, that she was "wife to the late *Mr. John Hillhouse* of Tree Hall."

HOPKINS.—"*Dying Recollections of a Faithful Minister.*"—A Sermon, preached in the New South Meetinghouse, Salem, Dec. 25th, 1814, on the Sabbath after the Interment of the *Rev. Daniel Hopkins, D. D.* Senior Pastor of the Third Church in Salem. By the *Rev. Brown Emerson, A. M.*, Pastor of said Church. Salem: 1815." 8vo. pp. 28.

DR. HOPKINS was born in Waterbury, Ct. 16 Oct. 1734. The famous DR. SAM'L HOPKINS of Newport, R. I., was his elder brother. He entered Yale C. 1754, grad. 1758, settled in Salem, Ms. 1766; was one of the framers of the Mass. Missionary Society. He died on Wednesday morning, at six o'clock, 14 Dec. 1814, in the 81st year of his age. His last sermon was preached on the first Sabbath in October preceding.

(*To be Continued.*)

EARLY RECORDS OF BOSTON.

[Copied by Mr. David Pulsifer, of Boston.]

[Continued from Vol. VII, page 281.]

Samuel the son of Godfrey & Sarah Armitage 7 (8) 1645. *Armitage.*
John the son of John & Mary Barrel borne (6) 1645. *Barrell.*
Baulston.
Hanna the daughter of John & Hanna Bateman borne 10 (1) 1645. *Bateman.*
Hanna the daughter of William & Anne Beamsley borne (10) 1643. *Beamsley.*
Manasseh the son of Alexander & Elizabeth Beck borne 8 (8) 1645. *Beck.*
Hopestill the daughter of Thomas & Anne Bel borne 2 (6) 1644. *Bel.*
Mary the wife of Edward Bendall buried (3) 1644. *Bendall.*
Benjamin the son of Nathaniel & Alice Bishop borne 31. (3) 1644. *Bishop.*
Mary the daughter of William & Phebe Blantaine borne (5) 1645. *Blantaine.*
John the son of John & Sarah Bodman borne (6) 1645. *Bodman.*
Sarah the daughter of Zaccheus & Anne Bosworth dyed (5) 1645. *Bosworth.*
John the son of William Bornell borne (8) 1644. *Bornell.*
John the son of Garret & Mary Bourne borne 30 (5) 1643, dyed 30 (6) 1643. *Bourne.*
Mary vxor Garret Bourne dyed 30 (3) 1644.
Peniel the son of Griffith & Margaret Bowen borne 10.3. 1644. *Bowen.*
Moses the son of Robert & Martha Bradford borne 2 (6) 1644. *Bradford.*
James the son of James & Grace Browne, borne (7) 1645. *Browne.*
Martha the daughtr of Robert and Martha Bradford borne 9 (9) 1645.
Peter the son of Willm & Mary Bridg borne (11) 1643. *Bridg.*
Alexander the son of Alexander & Elisabeth Baker borne 15 (11) 1635. *Baker.*
Samuel the son of Alexander & Elisabeth Baker borne 16 (11) 1637.
John the son of Alexander & Elisabeth Baker borne 20 (4) 1640.
Joshua the sonne of Alexander & Elisabeth Baker borne 30 (2) 1642.
Hanna the daughter of Alexander & Elisabeth Baker borne 29 (7) 1644.
Mary the daughter of William & Mary Chadborne borne (10) 1644. *Chadbourne.*
Elizabeth the daughter of Nicholas & Katherin Charlet borne 15 (5) 1645 buried (7) 1645. *Charlet.*
Thomas the son of John & Susan Collens borne 15. (8) 1645. *Collins.*
Benjamin the son of Richard & Elisabeth Cooke borne (6) 1644 buried (3) 1645. *Cooke.*
Joseph the son of Richard & Alice Critchley buried (6) 1645 *Critchley.*
Alice the wife of Richard Critchley buried.
John the son of Lawrence & Martha Douce borne (8) 1644 buried (6) 1645. *Douce.*
Mary the daughtr of William & Mary Davies borne 3 (8) 1644. *Davies.*
Thomas the son of William & Mary Davies borne 3 (7) 1645.
John the son of Georg Dell borne (8) 1645. *Dell.*
Martha the daughtr of Edmund & Sarah Dennis borne 1 (3) 1644. *Dennis.*

Martha the wife of Lawrence Douce buried (8) 1644. *Douce.*
John the sonne of Edmund & Sarah Dennis borne 18 (12) 1645. *Dennis.*
John the sonne of William & Martha Dinsdale borne (3) 1644. *Dinsdale.*
Posthumus the sonne of Thomas & Anne Ditchfield borne (6) 1645. *Ditchfield.*
William Duglas the sonne of William Duglas borne 1 (2) 1645. *Duglas.*
Elisabeth the daughtr of ffrancis & Mary East borne 1 (9) 1644. *East.*
Mehetabell the daughter of Jacob & Margerie Eliot borne (2) 1645. *Eliot.*
Marie the daughter of Madie & Joane Engles borne (9) 1644. *Engles.*
Robert the sonne of Robert & Deborah ffen borne (4) 1644. *ffen.*
Abel the son of Gabriell & Elisabeth ffish borne 15 (10) 1644. *ffish.*
Mary ffitch servant to Richard Wayte dyed, 24 (8) 1644. *ffitch.*
Deborah the daughter of Cotton fflack & Jane his wife borne 5 (8) 1644. *fflacke.*
Eliezer the son of Wm & Phebe ffrancklin borne 4 (8) 1645. buried. *ffrancklin.*
Marie the daughtr of Strong & Elliner ffvrnell borne (5) 1645. *ffurnel.*
Hannah the daughtr of John Gallop Junior borne 14 (6) 1644. *Gallop.*
Thomas the son of Arthur Gill borne (8) 1644. *Gill.*
Joseph the sonne Benjamin & Ann Gillam borne (7) 1644. *Gillom.*
Susan the daughter of Edmund & Katherine Grosse borne (6) 1644. *Grosse.*
John the son of Thomas & Anne Grubb borne——1644 dyed (6) 1644. *Grub.*
Elisabeth the daughter of Thomas & Anne Grubb borne (5) 1644 dyed (8) 1644.
Elizabeth the wife of Hugh Gunnison dyed 25 (11) 1645. *Gunnison.*
Joseph the son of Georg & Elisabeth Halsall borne 3 (10) 1644. *Halsall.*
Mary Hammon servant to mr Cotton dyed (7) 1645. *Hammon.*
Experience the daughtr of William & Joan Harvie borne 4 (1) 1644. *Harvie.*
Hannah the daughtr of Capt Thomas Hawkins borne (8) 1644. *Hawkins.*
Mary the daughter of Mark & Avery Hands borne 15 (12) 1645. *Hands.*
Hanna the wife of Thom. Hawkins baker dyed 27 (3) 1644. *Hawkins.*
Rebecca the daughter of Thom. Hawkins baker borne 28 (5) 1645.
ffrancis the wife of Valentine Hill dyed. 17. (12) 1645. *Hill.*
Joseph & Benjamin the sonns of Valent. & ffrancis Hill, borne 29 (4) 1644 dyed (6)
Zebulun the son of Nicholas Huet borne (11) 1644 *Hewet.*
John the son of Richard & Joan Hogg borne 4 (1) 1643. *Hogg.*
Mehetabell the daughtr of Jeremy & Ester Houtchin borne (4) 1644. *Houtchin.*
Anne the daughtr of Edward & Katherin Hutchinsou borne 18 (9) 1643. *Hutchinson.*
Deborah the daughter of James Hudson borne 3 (8) 1644. *Hudson.*
Mary the daughter of ffrancis & Mary Hudson borne 22 (6) 1644
Joseph the son of John & Mary Hurd borne 10 (7) 1644. *Hurd.*
Timothie the son of Georg & Anne Hyde borne (6) 1644. *Hyde.*
Susan the daughtr of Edmund & Susan Jacklin buried 1 (8) 1644. *Jacklin.*
Hannah the daughtr of Edmund & Susan Jacklin borne 12 (9) 1645.
Hanna the daughr of John Jackson borne 2 (5) 1645. *Jackson.*
Jeremie the son of Edmund & Martha Jackson borne (5) 1645. *Jackson.*

Rebecca the daughter of Matthew & Anne Jjons borne 26 (12) 1644. *Jjons.*
Joseph the son of James & Abigail Johnson borne 27 (7) 1644 buried. *Johnson.*
Abigail the daughtr of James & Abigail Johnson borne 25 (9) 1645.
Joseph the son of Thomas & Joan Joy borne 1 (2) 1645. *Joy.*
Job the son of Job & Sarah Judkins borne 10 (3) 1637 dyed 24 (3) 1637. *Judkins.*
Samuel the son of Job & Sarah Judkins borne 27 (9) 1638.
Job the son of Job & Sarah Judkins borne 30 (4) 1641 Dyed (4) 1641.
Joel the son of Job Judkins & Sarah borne 30 (7) 1643.
Sarah the daughtr of Job & Sarah Judkin borne 7 (10) 1645.
Hanna Lathrop servant to Richard Waite died 30 (9) 1644. *Lathrop.*
Caleb the son of John & Mary Lake borne 27 (3) 1645. *Lake.*
Mary the daughtr of Christophr & Elisabeth Lawson borne 27 (8) 1645. *Lawson.*
John the son of Richard & Abigail Lippincot borne 6 (9) 1644. *Lippingcot.*
Ester the daugtr of William Ludkin buried (8) 1645. *Ludkin.*
Samuel the son of Richard & Dinah Knight borne 9 (11) 42 & buried 25 (7) 43 *Knight.*
Joseph the son of Richard & Dinah Knight borne 15 (3) 1645.
Abigail the wife of John Manning buried 25 (3) 1644. *Manning.*
John the sonne of John & Abigail Manning borne 25 (3) 1643.
Mary the daughr of John & Abigail Manning borne 3 (4) 1644.
Jacob the son of Raph & Anne Mason borne 12 (2) 1644. *Mason.*
Simeon the son of Henry & Sarah Messenger borne (1) 1645. *Messenger.*
James the sons of Robert & Elizabeth Mers 3 (1) 1644. *Mers.*
Samuel the son of John Milom borne (6) 1644. *Milom.*
Elizabeth the daughter of Georg & Mary Michel borne 20 (6) 1645. *Michel.*
Amander the son of James & Mary Minort borne (7) 1645. *Minort.*
Ebenezer the son of Robert & Dorothie Moone borne 7 (8) 1645. *Moone.*
ffaith the daughtr of Thomas & ffaith Munt borne 24 (2) 1645. *Munt.*
Samuel the son of the son of Benjamin & Elisabeth Negoos borne 17 (10) 1645. *Negoos.*
Odlin.
Leonard Pitts servant of John Burrell dyed 13 ffeb. 1645. *Pitts.*
Ruth the daughter of William & Ruth Parson borne 3 (8) 1645. *Parson.*
Sarah the daughter of Joseph Phippeni borne (11) 1644. *Phippeni.*
John the son of William & Anne Pollard borne 4 (4) 1644. *Pollard.*
John the son of Abel & Anne Porter borne 27 (9) 1643. *Porter.*
Elisabeth the daughtr of Peter & Alice Plaise borne 29 (7) 1644. *Plaise.*
Timothie the son of Timothie Prout borne 10 (1) 1645. *Prout.*
Sarah the daughtr of Arthur & Elisabeth Perry borne 30 (9) 1644. *Perry.*
David the son of Edward & Elisabeth Rainsford borne (7) 1644. *Rainsford.*
Elisha the sonne of William Rex borne (6) 1645. *Rex.*
Deliverance the daught of Henry & Sibla Sands borne (6) 1644. *Sands.*
Ephraim the son of Thomas & ffaith Savadge borne 2 (5) 1645. *Savage.*
John Scott son of Robert Scott borne and buried (6) 1645. *Scot.*
John the son of Thomas & Joan Scotto borne 2 (3) 1644. *Scotto.*
Lidia the daughtr of Joshua & Lidia Scotto borne (5) 1645. *Scotto.*
Nathaniel the son of David & Susan Selleck borne (5) 1645. *Selleck.*

Mary the daughr of John & Mary Severne borne 15 (7) 1644. *Severn.*
Deborah the daughtr of John & Mary Severne borne 26 (12) 1645. dyed 6 (1) 1645.
Jonathan the son of Sampson & Abigail Shore borne 16 (3) 1644 buried (3) 1644. *Shore.*
Mary the daughtr of Henry & Ellinor Shrimpton borne (6) 1645. *Shrimpton.*
John the son of ffrancis & Elisabeth Smith borne 30 (6) 1644. *Smith.*
Joseph the son of Henrie & Alice Stevens borne 1 (7) 1642. *Stevens.*
John the son of Henry & Alice Stevens borne 10 (7) 1637.
James the sonn of Henry & Alice Stevens borne 10 (2) 1640.
Deborah the daughter of Henry & Alice Stevens borne 25 (2) 1645.
Onesimus the son of John & Sarah Stevenson borne 26 (10) 1643. *Stevenson.*
John Stevenson the son of John & Sarah Stepenson borne (7) 1645.
John the son of Thomas Stanberry borne 15 (7) 1645. *Stanberry.*
Temperance the wife of John Sweete died (11) 1645. *Sweete.*
Hannah the daughr of John Synderland borne (8) 1644. *Synderland.*
Mary the daughtr of Thomas & Allice Spaule borne (7) 1644. *Spaule.*
Timothie the son of Richard Tapping & Judith borne 1633 and dyed. *Tapping.*
Judith the wife of Richard Tapping dyed 1635.
Joseph the son of Richard Tapping & Allice borne 30 (7) 1645, & dyed 14 (8) 1645.
John the son of Benjamin & Deborah Thwing borne 21 (9) 1644. *Thwing.*
Grace the daughtr of William & Grace Toy borne 23 (6) 1645. *Toy.*
John the son of Robt Turner & Elisabeth buried 19 (3) 1644. *Turner.*
Joseph the son of Robt & Penelope Turner borne 7 (7) 1644. *Turner.*
Deliverance the daughtr of Edward & Mary Tyng borne 6 (6) 1645. *Tyng.*
Hannah the daugt of Thomas & Allice Venner borne (11) 1644. *Venner.*
John the son of Hezekiah & ffrancis Vsher buried. (10) 1645. *Vsher.*
Elisabeth the daugtr of Hezekiah & ffrancis Vsher borne 1. (12) 1645.
Jacob the son of Robt Walker borne 21 (1) 1644. *Walker.*
Isaac the son of Isaac Walker borne (7) 1644. *Walter.*
Mary the daughtr of William Werdall borne (2) 1644. *Werdall.*
ffebe the daughter of Richard Williams borne (6) 1643. *Williams.*
Benjamin the son of Richard Williams borne (6) 1645. *Williams.*
Stephen the son of mr Stephen & Judith Winthrop borne 7 (9) 1644. *Winthrop.*
[(12) 1644.
John the son of Robert & Rebecca Winsworth borne 10 *Winsworth.*
John the son of Nathaniel & Mary Williams, borne (6) 1644. *Williams.*
Samuel the son of Edward & Elisabeth Weeden borne (6) 1644. *Weeden.*
Sarah the daughter of Thomas & Sarah Webber borne 1643. *Webber.*
William Webb buried. (10) 1644. *Webb.*
Newgrace the son of William Wilson buried (6) 1645. *Willson.*
John the son of Robert & Mary Wright buried (1) 1645. *Wright.*
Elisabeth the daughtr of Robert & Joan Wing borne (5) 1644. *Wing.*
Smith Woodward the son of Robert & Rachell Woodward borne (6) 1644. *Woodward.*
David the son of David & Vrsula Yale borne 18 (7) 1645. *Yale.*
Elisabeth, dau. of David & Vrsula Yale b. (3) 1644, d. 30 (6) 1644.

[*To be Continued.*]

BRIEF MEMOIRS AND NOTICES OF PRINCE'S SUBSCRIBERS.

[Continued from Vol. VII, page 330.]

ADAMS, WILLIAM, of New London, Con., 7 Oct. 1710; was a descendant of *William*[1], whose name is found on a list of the inhabitants of Ipswich, Mass. in 1642.* His sons were† William[2], Jun., Nathaniel[2], and Samuel[2]. William[2], Jun. died Jan 1659, leaving two sons, William[3] and John[3]. The former William[3] was b. 27 May, 1650; grad. H. C. 1671, and was ord. 3 Dec. 1673, as the Second Minister of Dedham, where he died 17 Aug. 1685. His eldest son, Eliphalet[4], was b. at Dedham 26 March, 1677; grad. H. C. 1694, and was ord. in New London 9 Feb. 1709, where he died 4 Oct. 1753. He m. 15 Dec. 1709, Lydia, daught. of Alexander Pygan. His children were William[5], b. as above, Pygan[5], ‡Mary[5], Thomas[5], Samuel[5], and Lydia[5].

William[5], a Subscriber for Prince's Chron., grad. Y. C. 1730, in which institution he was Tutor from 1732 to '34. He studied Theology, was licensed to preach, and exercised the functions of his chosen calling for more than sixty years, in and about New London, but was never ordained as a Pastor

He published a single sermon, delivered 23 Oct. 1760, on the Thanksgiving for the success of the British arms, in the reduction of Montreal and the conquest of all Canada.

He never mar., but spent the latter years of his life with the widow of his brother Pygan, to whom he gave the whole of his slender estate by will. He died 25 Sept. 1798. The descendants of Wm[1]. in the male line have long since become extinct. A. W.

CUSHING, JOHN, was the eldest son of Hon. John Cushing, and born at Scituate 28 April, 1662; was deputy to the General Court in 1692; of the Governor's Council from 1710 to 1729; Justice of His Majesty's Superior Court of Judicature in 1729, and honored the station until 1733. He married Deborah, dau. of Thomas Loring, selectman of Hull, 20 June, 1688, by whom he had Sarah, 8 Jan. 1689, who married Rev. Nathaniel Pitcher, 21 May, 1710; Deborah, 4 April, 1693, who married Capt. John Briggs, jr. 2 Dec. 1712. Hon. James Savage is a descendant. John, 17 July, 1695; Elijah, 7 March, 1698; Mary, 24 Nov. 1700, married to Capt. Eleazar Dorby, 29 June, 1721; Nazareth, 11 Sept. 1703, married Benjamin Balch; Benjamin, 17 April, 1706; Nathaniel 9 July, 1709. Deborah, the wife of Hon. John Cushing, died 9 June, 1713, aged 45. He married the second time, widow Sarah Holmes, whose name was Thaxter, 18 March, 1713, and had by her, Josiah, 29 Jan.

---

* Felt's *Hist. of Ipswich.*

†*Hist.Coll.*, 3d series, Vol. VIII, by Hon. James Savage. Also for further information relating to the Adams Geneatogy we would refer the reader to the Hist. Coll. of Miss F. M Caulkins, Camb. 1849, from which we have received no inconsiderable aid in the preparation of this article.

‡ It is with pleasure that we now bear testimony to the accuracy of the statement made by the Editor of the Gen. Reg. in a Note. Vol. VII. p. 270—Mary, the wife of the Hon. John Bulkley, was the veritable daughter of Rev. Eliphalet Adams of New London. But it does not follow that the author of the memoir referred to was mistaken as to the name of Mrs. Bulkley. For it is nevertheless true that he married Mary Gardner, she having first, 13 Nov. 1733, become the wife of Doctor Jonathan, and 7 Oct. 1734, the mother of his first born and only son, John. Dr. Jonathan Gardner, having been lost at sea, 1735, his wid., Mary Gardner, as before stated, became the wife of the Hon. John Bulkley.

1715; Mercy, 24 Oct. 1716, who married the Rev. Nathaniel Eells, of Stonington, Conn. 1733.

The venerable Judge John Cushing deceased on the 19th day of Jan. 1738. Under this date the Rev. Josiah Cotton of Plymouth thus enlarges on the character of this truly eminent man, as recorded on page 259 of his very excellent Annals, an unpublished manuscript of ancestral memoirs and notices of cotemporaries. "I have lost some valuable friends in my day, and this year he to whom I very much owe my advancement has gone off the stage,—Col. Cushing, who had been chief justice of our inferior court, and a councillor of the province for many years, and a judge of the supreme court, died 19 Jan., and was buried 25 Jan., to whom, among others, I was a bearer. He was a gentleman well versed in law, the life and soul of our court while he continued in it, a man in the main of justice and integrity. He was above seventy years old when he died, and retained his faculties tolerably well to his last sickness. When the aged and the honorable are taken away we ought to be sensibly affected, and earnestly pray that others may be raised up in their stead, that may do well and worthily in their day. At the ensuing election his eldest son, and our father-in-law, was chosen a councillor in his father's room, and God grant that he may, according to expectations, fill up the vacancy by a long and faithful continuance in the service of his country. His introduction into the office was attended with a more unanimous vote than any ever before had, having all the votes save one. At the same election Judge Dudley, a man of superior parts and abilities was chosen, having all the votes save two, but it was negatived by the governor, (Belcher,) and the country thereby deprived of his services, the council weakened," etc.

CUSHING, THOMAS, the second son of Hon. John Cushing, was born at Scituate, 26 Dec. 1663; married Deborah, a daughter of Capt. John Thaxter, 17 Oct. 1687; became a member of the First Church in Boston 1688, on the records of which his name is called "Cushion;" member of the Ancient and Hon. Artillery Company in 1691, an ensign in 1709. In March, 1705, removed with his wife to the Brattle street Church; selectman of Boston in 1723; representative from 1724 to '35 of the King's State Council. In 1725 was one of the opponents of the explanatory charter of King George 1st. His children were John, 6 Sept. 1688, baptized in the First Church. The following were baptized by Cotton Mather in the Second Church: Thomas, 30 Jan. 1693; Jonathan, 13 March, 1701; Hannah, 12 Jan. 1702, married Thomas Hill, Esq. 13 July, 1727; Margaret, 5 July, 1696, married William Fletcher, 27 May, 1717; Elizabeth, 4 Nov. 1691, married Rev. Jonathan Cushing of Dover, N. H. 24 Oct. 1717; Deborah, 17 June, 1699; Samuel, 7 Jan. 1794, died 4 June, 1706; Deborah, wife of Hon. Mr. Cushing, died 16 Feb. 1712. He married, second time, the widow Mercy Bridgham, whose name was Wensley, 8 Dec. 1712, and deceased 3 Oct. 1740. In Suffolk Probate Records, of that period, the Family Coat of Arms is appraised at twenty shillings. His widow died April 1746, and bequeathed her estate to the children OF HER FIRST HUSBAND, Joseph Bridgham.

CUSHING, Rev. CALEB, was the sixth child of Hon. John Cushing, who was one of the governor's assistants in 1688, and married Sarah, a daughter of Mathew Hawke, a town clerk of Hingham. Caleb Cushing, the subject of this outline, was born at Scituate 6 Jan. 1672; graduated at Harvard College in 1692; entered the ministry and was ordained pastor

of the church in Salisbury 1697; married Elizabeth, a daughter of Rev. John Cotton, widow of Rev. James Alling of Salisbury, 14 March, 1698. The Hon. Caleb Cushing, member of President Pierce's Cabinet, is a lineal descendant of this family. The children of Rev. Caleb Cushing were: Caleb, born 10 Oct. 1703; James, 25 Nov. 1705; John, 10 April, 1709; Joanna, who married Elias Pike of Salisbury; Mary, who married John Appleton of Ipswich; and Elizabeth, who married Rev. Joshua Moody of the Isle of Shoals.

We find in Cotton's Annals the following pertinent remarks of Rev. Caleb Cushing to Rev. John Cotton, transcribed from his letter addressed to him, under date Salisbury, 4 Oct. 1742: "The times are now much like those in the last century, when so many New Lights and new doctrines, and corrupt errors, threatened to overrun the country. Indeed, the many trances, visions, and dreams, and wild ecstacies and enthusiastic freaks and frenzies which have abounded in some places, have cast a great damp on the work, much cooled the fiery zealots, and we hope God in mercy will prevent the growth of those errors which seem to be creeping in apace, such as enthusiasm, antinomianism, familism, deism, quakerism, etc., and spare his people, and not give his heritage to reproach. But whatever design the adversary may have against these churches by these unaccountable extravagancies and wild commotions, yet I hope God, who can bring good out of evil, and light out of darkness, will overrule all these things for the revival of religion, awakening both ministers and people, and the further growth and establishment in the truth; and not suffer blind zealots nor men of corrupt minds to proceed any further, when their folly shall be manifest to all men." He also alludes to "some wandering stars, which by their fiery aspect startle and affright men, rather than enlighten and instruct them." We find his signature among the numerous signers of documents in 1745 unfavorable to the itineracy of Whitfield, and endorsing the proceedings of Harvard College, in 1744, in relation to his career. Mr. Cushing was one of the thirty-nine clergymen who addressed a letter to Governor Dudley, 11 Nov. 1707, recommending the election of John Leverett, a layman, to the presidency of Harvard College "to his favorable acceptance." We have seen a crown twelve mo. pocket Bible, London edition, published by Charles Bill in 1700, containing the autographs of Rev. Caleb Cushing, dated 1710, and of his son, the Rev. James Cushing, dated 1752, with texts marked throughout, from which probably both father and son have preached, and by which we find indications of the character of their minds. This copy is now in the hands of a grand-daughter of the son, who was long pastor of a church in Haverhill, Mass. It was rebound by D. Gooking, at Boston, June, 1744, and was transmitted to the son on the decease of the Rev. Caleb Cushing, which occurred 25 Jan. 1752, at the age of eighty years. He was the pastor of the church in Salisbury during the period of fifty-six years. We know not the man in the county of Essex who has moulded a broader and deeper influence on the minds of the people than our venerable divine, yet we have examined in vain the public catalogues for his productions. Mr. Cushing left one son in the magistracy, and two sons in the ministry. It was said of him in the Boston Evening Post, that "he was of excellent natural parts; judgment and memory, which so rarely meet, yet met in him in so eminent degrees that it was not easy to say in which he excelled, and at the same time he had the easiest and happiest temper, and the most benign soul." He was a learn-

ed, solid divine, and of exemplary conversation. He was condescending, prudent, benevolent, and a wise counsellor, remarkable for hospitality.

CUSHING, JOHN, Jr., the eldest son of Hon. Judge John Cushing, was born at Scituate 17 July, 1695. He resided at Belle House in Scituate; was the town clerk from 1719 to '44; was judge of probate, Plymouth Co., 1739; was judge of Massachusetts superior court from 1747 to '71. He married Elizabeth Holmes, a daughter of his father's second wife, 1 April, 1717, and had Deborah, 16 Nov. 1718, who married David Stockbridge; Sarah, 26 March, 1720, married Ebenezer Pierpont 16 Aug. 1750; John, 16 Aug. 1722; William, 23 Sept 1720, died early. His wife died 13 March, 1726. He married the second time, Mary, a daughter of Josiah Cotton of Plymouth, 1729, by whom his children were: Mary, 6 Sept. 1736, who married Rev. Ebenezer Gay of Hingham, 10 Nov. 1763; William, 1 March, 1732. As this son became the most eminent of all the Cushing family, we will dwell somewhat on his character and services. He graduated at Harvard College in 1751; studied law with Jeremiah Gridley; was attorney general of this State; judge of probate, Pownalboro', Lincoln Co., Maine, 1768; was judge of the Mass. superior court, 1772; was judge of the supreme judicial court in 1782—was the only judge that adhered to our great revolution in 1777, and was the first chief justice of the State under the constitution in 1788. In 1789 he was nominated by Washington for chief justice of the U. S. supreme court, which honor he declined. In 1788 he was an elector of President and Vice President of the U. S. In the same year he was vice president of the Massachusetts Convention; was a founder and a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences in 1789. In 1794, when he was the rival candidate for governor of Massachusetts in opposition to Samuel Adams, it was said of him by John Adams: "I shall be happier if Cushing succeeds, and the State will be more prudently conducted." In person he was small of stature, and wore a three-cornered hat and small clothes, with buckles on his shoes. He was an eloquent speaker and invincible at town meetings. His residence in Scituate was at the southeast of Walnut Tree Hill. He married Hannah Phillips of Middletown, Conn., but had no descendant, and died 7 Sept. 1810.

The Hon. John Cushing, jr. had a large family. His next child was Charles, 13 Aug. 1734; Edward, 1736, who died the same year; Hannah, 2 Sept. 1738, married Rev. Samuel Baldwin of Hanover, 4 Jan. 1756; Bethiah, 29 March, 1740, married Abraham Burbank of West Springfield; Roland, 26 Feb. 1750; Lucy, married Thomas Aylwin, Esq., 11 Sept. 1771; Abigail.

Judge Cushing was one of the presiding judges at the trial of the British soldiers for the massacre in Boston, 5 March, 1770, and his original manuscript of argument on this memorable occasion is in the possession of a descendant, with other ancestral documents. He died at Scituate 19 March, 1778.

CUSHING, NATHANIEL, the sixth child of Hon. John Cushing, was born at Scituate 9 July, 1709; graduated at Harvard College 1728; married Mary Pemberton 23 Oct. 1729, and died 22 Nov. 1729. We find no further information regarding him. His name is designated on Prince's catalogue of subscribers, among twenty-eight who deceased during the long period in which he was engaged in obtaining patrons for his work.

CUSHING, THOMAS, the second son of Hon. Thomas Cushing, was born at Boston 30 Jan. 1693; graduated at Harvard College in 1711; was

a member of the Brattle Street Church in 1713, dismissed to the Old South Church, on the erection of the new edifice, in 1730; was a Boston representative in 1735, and engaged in mercantile pursuits. We have seen an original day-book used by Mr. Cushing, from which we extract these passages: "Expence Dr to Samuel Pitcher for Shaving myself and (two) sons, a' Jan. 24, 1738 to July 24, 1740, £12." "Expence Dr etc. for a Wigg for my son Neddy, £6." Mr. Cushing was speaker of the house of representatives from 1742 to '46. He was frequently moderator of town meetings, and especially on the occasion when Boston voted thanks, 3 Sept. 1742, to Peter Faneuil, Esq., for the gift of the Market House and Town Hall. He married Mary, a daughter of Edward Bromfield, 4 June, 1724. Their children were: Thomas, 24 March, 1725, who became an active leader of the revolution; Edward, 29 Nov. 1727; Mary, 6 Oct. 1728; Elizabeth, baptized 14 Oct. 1733. Mr. Cushing died 11 April, 1746. It is eulogy enough of this eminent merchant to quote the language of his pastor, the immortal Thomas Prince, who remarked of him, in the funeral sermon occasioned by his decease: "I found that in a small, relaxed and feeble body there dwelt a great, a lively, a strong and well composed soul." His widow died 30 Oct. 1746, aged fifty years. The Boston News Letter of that period states that "she fell down dead in her chamber alone." It is a strong indication that Thomas Cushing knew how to appreciate the inestimable public advantage of Prince's Chronology, as he was a subscriber for twelve copies of the work, and only one person gave his name for a larger number. This was Mr. Jonathan Whitney of Wrentham, who engaged twenty-four copies. Will some one who bears the name contribute his biography?

CUSHING, JOB, a son of Mathew Cushing of Hingham, who married Jael, a daughter of Capt. John Jacob, 31 Dec. 1684, was born 19 July, 1694, and graduated at Harvard College in 1714. He entered the ministry, and was ordained as the first pastor of the first church in Shrewsbury, 4 Dec. 1723, and married Mary, a daughter of Rev. John Prentice of Lancaster, 16 March, 1727, and, according to Ward, resided on house lot No. 22, "granted to the first minister, which, with other grants made to him, contained some of the best lands in the town." He died very suddenly, 6 Aug. 1760. His widow died 27 May, 1798, at the age of ninety. Their children were: Job, 1 Jan. 1728; Jacob, 17 Feb. 1730; Mary, 25 Jan. 1731, who died 1 April, 1740; Bridget, 4 Dec. 1734, who died 6 April, 1740; John, 10 Sept. 1737, who died 1740; Mary, 24 March, 1741, married Nathan Stone of Yarmouth, (now Dennis) 17 Oct. 1765—three of their grand-children were lost off Cape Cod in 1814; John, 22 Aug. 1744; Bridget, 12 Sept. 1746, who died early. We refer our readers to Ward's Shrewsbury Families for particulars of the descendants of Rev. Job Cushing. Two of his sons graduated at Harvard College and entered the ministry; the eldest of whom, Jacob, became pastor of the church at Waltham, and John was settled at Ashburnham, Mass. A blessing forever rests on the memory of the father and his sons.—[*Communicated by* Mr. James S. Loring.]

"ELIOT, ANDREW, Jr.—Student at Harvard Col." was b. 25 Dec. 1718; grad. H. C. 1737. He was settled over New North Church in Boston, 14 April, 1742, and d. 13 Sept. 1778. He received degree of D. D from Edinburgh, 1767.

He m. Elizabeth Langdon, 5 Oct. 1742. She was b. 1 July, 1721. They had issue as follows: I. Josiah, b. 11 Jan. 1744; II. Josiah, b. 31

Jan. 1746; III. Elizabeth, b. 4 May, 1747; IV. Samuel, b. 17 June, 1748; V. Ruth, b. 2 Oct. 1749; VI. Mary, b. 24 Jan. 1751; VII. John, b. 31 May, 1754; VIII. Sarah, b. 3 Nov. 1755; IX. Susannah, b. 25 Feb. 1759; X. Ephraim, b. 29 Dec. 1761; XI. Anna. b. 27 April, 1765.

L. M. B.

ELIOT, Rev. JACOB, of Lebanon, was born in Boston, 14 Nov. 1700, and was a descendant of *Jacob*, who arrived at Boston 2 Nov. 1631, in the ship Lion, in company with his younger brother *John*, the great Apostle to our Gentiles. (*Savage.*) He was ordained a deacon of the first church 17 May, 1640, and died 1651, leaving a wid., Margery, who died 1661. Their children were: Jacob[2], b. 16 Dec. 1632; John[2], b. 28 Dec. 1634; Hannah[2], b 29 Jan. 1637-8; Abigail[2], b. 7 April, 1639; Susanna[2], 22 July, 1641; and Asaph[2], 2 Nov. 1651. *Jacob*[2], freeman 1654, m., 9 Jan 1654, widow Mary Wilcox, by Capt. Humphrey Atherton. He was held in high esteem as a captain and deacon, and died 16 Aug. 1693. His son Joseph[3] was born 13 Jan. 1663.

Jacob[1], the subject of this brief memoir, was a son of Joseph[3] and Silence, and was born as above. He grad. Har. Col. 1720, and was ordained first minister of the third church in Lebanon, Ct., 26 Nov. 1729, which relation he sustained to the time of his death, 12 April, 1766.

His Ordination Sermon was preached by Rev. Solomon Williams, A. M. John Bulkley gave the Charge, and Jared Eliot the Right hand of Fellowship. The two former were Subscribers to Prince, and the latter a grandson of "Apostle" John.

He married, 4 May, 1732, Betty, a daughter of Rev. John Robinson; a grad. of H. C. 1695, and a minister at Duxbury, Mass., for thirty-nine years. He was also one of Prince's subscribers, of whom we propose to add more hereafter. Betty was b. at Duxbury, 28 Sept. 1712, and was an elder sister of Faith Robinson, who became the wife of the first Governor, (Jonathan) Trumbull. Their children were: Jacob[5], b. 27 Aug. 1734; Betty[5], born 16 March, 1736. Mrs. Betty Eliot d. 22 March, 1758. He m. for a second wife, 4 June, 1760, Miss Anne Blackleach of Stratford, and had Joseph[5], b. 2 Nov. 1762; and John[5] b. 6 June, 1764.

Jacob Eliot,[5] Jun., m., 27 May, 1761, Martha Blackleach of Stratford. Their children were: Martha[6], b. 8 April, 1763; Jacob[6], and Samuel[6], twins, b. 27 Aug. 1765; and Benj.[6] b. 7 Oct. 1767. Jacob[5] became a Justice of the Peace, and died at Lebanon, much respected, 28 March, 1783. Benjamin[6] died in Dobbs County, N. C., near the residence of his uncle Joseph[5], in the year 1800. Jacob and Samuel removed to Moors, N. Y., where they have descendants now living. Martha became the wife of Dyar S. Hinckley, a grad. of Y. C. 1785, and settled in Lebanon, where she now has descendants by the name of Wetmore. A. W.

HUNTINGTON, HEZEKIAH, of Norwich. *Simon[1] is supposed to be the ancestor of the numerous families in New England of the name of Huntington. He was a native of Norwich, in England, and embarked for Saybrook, Conn., in 1639, in company with Mr. Fenwick. He was accompanied by his three sons, Simon[2], Christopher[2], and Samuel[2]. He died on the voyage, just before the vessel reached her place of destination. Samuel removed to New Jersey, but his two elder brothers settled at Saybrook, where they remained till 1660, when they removed to Norwich, accompanied by Rev. †James Fitch and others.

---

* See *Hist. of Norwich*, by Miss F. M. Caulkins.

† Trumbull's *Hist. of Conn*, Vol. I. p. 236.

Christopher[2] m , 7 Oct. 1652, Ruth Rockwell of Windsor. His children were: Ruth[3]; Christopher[3], Jr., born 1 Nov. 1660; Thomas[3], John[3], Susannah[3], Lydyah[3], and Anne[3]. Dea. Christopher[3], Jun., m., 26 May, 1681, Sarah Adgat. Their children were: Ruth[4], Christopher[4], Isaac[4], Jabez[4], Matthew[4]; *Hezekiah*[4], a subscriber for P's C., born 16 Dec. 1696, and Sarah[4]. By a second m., Oct. 1706, with Judith, the wid. of Jonathan Brewster, he had Judith[4], John[4], Ebiz[4], and Jeremiah[4].

Hezekiah[4] m., 9 July, 1719, Hannah Frink, and had Hannah[5], Ann[5], Eunice[5]; Hezekiah[5], b. 10 Aug. 1726, grad. Y. C. 1744. died 15 May, 1747; Elias[5], Abigail[5], Elijah[5], Eunice[5], Dorothey[5], Gurdon[5], and Luce[5]. Of this numerous family not one descendant now remains. He m., 2d, 23 March, 1748–9, Dorothy Williams of Bristol. Their only child was Hannah[5], b. 3 Nov. 1750.

Hannah[5] (born 1750) became, 11 Dec. 1771, the wife of *Col. Joshua Huntington. She was married by the venerable †Dr. Benj. Lord, (also one of Prince's Sub.) as we believe her father was, fifty-one years before her.

Their only child, Betsey[6], became the wife of the Hon. Frederick Wolcott of Litchfield, a brother of the last, and a son of the first Oliver, and a grandson of Roger, the three having been governors of Conn. Their children are: Huntington[7], now of Boston; Mary Ann[7]; Frederick[7], who m. a dau. of G. G. Howland of New York; Hannah[7], and Betsey[7].

Hezekiah Huntington was engaged in the manufacture of linseed oil, and in trade, by which he amassed an estate worth, at his decease, more than four thousand pounds. He was a dea. of the first church in Norwich; Chief Judge of the Inf. Court; Judge of the Probate Court from the formation of the Norwich Dist. in 1748 to 1773; and Assistant or member of the upper House of the Assembly for the almost unprecedented term of twenty-eight years. He died at New London during the session of the Court, Feb. 10, 1773, aged 76. A. W.

LEWIS, EZEKIEL, son of Capt. Wm. Lewis of Farmington, Ct., was b. 7 Nov. 1674; grad. Harv. Col. 1695. I find from Westfield Chh. Recs. that, "1697. (3). 16. Mr. Ezekiel Lewis entered into Church fellowship." "1703. 24., (7) Mr. Ezekiel Lewis dismissed to South Chh. Boston." He was a merchant in Boston. Representative 1723–4, 5, 6, 7, Nov. 1727. 28–30 Feb. 1731. May 1731. He m. (1) Mary Breaden, 18 March, 1702; (2) Abigail Kilcup, 11 Oct. 1704.

Ezekiel Lewis d. 14 Aug. 1755, aged 81. Mrs Mary Lewis d. 20 Feb. 1703. Abigail Lewis d. ———

Issue by 1st wife.—Mary, b. 21 Jan. 1703; m. (1) John Edwards, 25 April, 1722, and (2) ——— Thayer.

Issue by 2d wife.—Abigail, b. 12 June, 1706, m. Jere. Gridley; Wm. b. 28 Nov. 1707, d. 13 Nov. 1710; Sarah, b. 21 May, 1710—not named in father's Will; Elizabeth, b 22 Aug. 1712, m. Harrison Gray, 9 Jan. 1734; Hannah, b. 14 Sept. 1714—not named in father's Will; Ezekiel, b. 15 April, 1717, *perhaps* grad. Harv. Col. 1735.

Capt. Wm. Lewis, the father of the above named Ezekiel, was, so far

---

*Col. Joshua Huntington represents the other son of Simon[1]. He was the son of Jabez and Hannah, the daught. of Rev. Ebenezer Williams of Pomfret, (a Sub. for P. Chron.); the grandson of Joshua and Hannah (Perkins) Huntington; gr. grandson Dea. Simon and Sarah (Clark) Huntington; and gr. gr. grandson of Simon of Norwich, Eng.

† See Gen. Register, Vol. VII. page 74.

as appears, the only child of Wm. Lewis of Newtown (Cambridge) Hartford, Hadley and Farmington. He (Capt. Wm.) m. (1) Mary Hopkins, dau. of the wife of Richard Whitehead of Windsor, Ct.; (2) Mary Cheever, 22 Nov. 1671, dau. of the famous schoolmaster Ezekiel C., and died 18 Aug. 1690, at Farmington. His widow (the mother of Ezekiel) m. dea. Thomas Bull of Farmington, 3 Jan. 1692, and d. 10 Jan. 1728, aged 87 or 88.

Wm. Lewis, the father of Capt. Wm. and granfather of Ezekiel, belonged to the Braintree Company which, in 1632, removed from Braintree to Cambridge; thence, about 1636, to Hartford; about 1659 to Hadley, which town he represented in the General Court, 1662; from thence to Farmington, where he died, Aug. 1683. His wife (Felix) died at Hadley, 17 April, 1671. L. M. B.

WENTWORTH CORRECTION.

The following corrections and comments upon an article in the October number of the Register, 1853, page 304, should be inserted to make history right: The April number, 1853, page 129, says Margaret Vaughan d. of George and Elizabeth (Elliot) Vaughan, was born 21st August 1705, and died 9th September, 1706. This corresponds with April number, 1851, page 245, where your correspondent gives her birth the same, and says she died young. Now, this same correspondent says:—"Abigail Vaughn, [sister] born 11 March, 1709, married ——— Wentworth." Now, the third wife of Hunking[4] Wentworth, of Portsmouth, was Margaret Vaughan, who died 25th Feb'y, 1788, in her 78th year. This Abigail was only a mistake for a second Margaret. So there was no Abigail Vaughan for Gov. Benning Wentworth to marry. The story of his marrying Anne Estwick is without authority except the poorest of tradition, which amounts to nothing against the Boston Records, which say that Benning Wentworth married Abigail daughter of John Ruck of Boston, 31st December, 1719. She was baptized 17th Sept. 1699. The Records of the Second Church of Boston give the following baptism of Gov. Benning's two oldest children: John, son of Abigail Wentworth, 29th January, 1720–1; Benning, son of do, 1st July, 1722. Gov. Benning had another son, Foster, who was probably baptized at Portsmouth. She died 8th Nov. 1755, and there is neither evidence nor even tradition that he had a wife afterwards, until he married Miss Hilton. Gov. Benning had no children who lived to be married.

Your correspondent in same October for 1853, thinks, because Paul Wentworth of Rowley, Mass., was uncle to the children of Benjamin and Sarah Barnard of Watertown, Mass., that Mrs. Barnard was daughter of Elder William Wentworth. The only daughter of Elder William, yet discovered, is Elizabeth, wife of Richard Tozier or Tozer. If the truth is ever discovered in this matter, I think it will appear that Catharine, wife of Paul Wentworth, was a Barnard.

The origin of the following Wentworths in that article have yet to be traced out. James Wright and Mary Wentworth married 24th Sept. 1712; Caleb Philips and Elizabeth Wentworth, 31st Dec. 1730; Humphrey Scarlett and Mary Wentworth, 11th Sept. 1733.

EARLY SETTLERS OF ESSEX AND OLD NORFOLK.

[Continued from page 360 of Vol. VII.]

RIDDAR.—*Thaddeus*, selectman, Lynn, 1661-2.

RIGGS.—*Thomas*, æ. 32 in 1667.—*Thomas*, Gloucester, 1666.

RILEY.—*Henry*, Rowley, 1670.

RING.—*John*, a wits. 1661.—*Robert*, cooper, wf. *Elizabeth*, 1666.

RIPP.—*Thomas*, æ. 40 in 1662.

RIPTON.—*John*, a Scotchman, had a house in —— 1665.

RISHWORTH.—*Edward*, son-in-la. to Rev. *Jno. Wheelwright*, 1676.—*Edward*, York, 1669.

RIX.—*Thomas*, Salem, barber, 1652; wf. *Margaret*.

ROBERTS.—See MAVERICK.—*Robert*, inventory, 1663.—*John*, æ. 24 in 1670.—*John*, æ. 45 in 1692.—*Samuel*, of Ipswich, 1669 ?—*John*, æ. 45 in 1692.

ROBINS.—*Samuel*, Salisbury, will 22 Aug. 1665, gives estate to his father, *John Robins* of Thedingworth, Leicestershire, O. England, mother *Hester* and bro. *Joseph Robins*.

ROBINSON.—See BROWN.—*William*, wf. *Isabella*, ch. (*Martha*) b. 2 Feb. 1645-6, d. 3 days after.—*John*, inventy. 28 Mar. 1653.—*Samuel*, æ. 22 in 1658.—*John*, Ipswich, will 1657-8, (no ch.); he was living in 1660.—*Joseph*, æ. 19 in 1664.—*Timothy*, Salem, 1668.—*John*, æ. 22 in 1662.—*John*, Haverhill, [no date.]

ROBY.—*Henry*, 1654.—*Henry*, æ. 50 in 1664.

ROGERS.—See DENISON.—LAMBERT.—Rev. *Nathaniel*, m. *Margaret* (Rogers) *Crane*, dau. of *Robert Crane*, in England; ch. *Samuel*, *Timothy*, *Ezekiel*, *Nathaniel*; three gr. ch. *John*, *Nathaniel*, and *Margaret Hubbard*. "To the ch. of my cousin *John Harris* of Rowley, viz., *Elizabeth*, *Nathaniel*, *John* and *Mary*." Extracts fr. *Nath. Rogers'* will, made 25 Sept. 1655.—*Margaret* his da. m. Rev. *Wm. Hubbard*.—*Ezekiel*, æ. 26 in 1666; grad. 1659.—*Joshua*, drowned, June, 1668.—*Timothy*, Boston, son of Mr. *Nathaniel* of Ipswich, will 9 May, 1655.—*Martha*, æ. ab. 16, chooses her mother Mrs. *Margaret R.* for her guardian. She, Mrs. *Margaret*, was sister to Rev. *Wm. Hubbard*.—The other ch. of Mr. *Ezekiel R.* were *Nathaniel*, *Ezekiel*, *Timothy* and *Samuel*. They were under age. Mr *Ezekiel* d. 23 Jan. 1675; was son of Rev. *Nath.*—*Nathaniel*, æ. 24 in 1659.—Mr. *Nathaniel* d. 14 June, 1680.—Mr. *John*, bro. *Nath.*

ROLFE.—*Daniel*, m. *Hannah*, da. *Humphrey Bradstreet*. — See BRADSTREET.—*Daniel*, son to *Robert Collins*, 1672.—See HOLT. *Daniel* m. —— *Bradstreet*, d. 1654.—*John*, 1645.—*John*, Salisbury, 1663.—*Henry*, Newbury, will proved 28 Mar. 1643; wf. and ch. ment'd but not named, except *John*, oldest son; all under 21 yrs., "kinsman Thomas Whitteer;" bro. *John Rolfe*, cousin *John Saunders* of Salisbury.—*Daniel*, 1656; wf. *Hannah*, da. of *Humphrey Bradstreet*.—*Daniel*, "slain in ye warres with ye Inians," says my bro. *Ezra*, and father *R.*—*Benj.* sen. Newbury, 1693; *John*, wf. *Dorothy*, 1693.—*Benjamin*, sen. weaver, 1698.—*Benjamin*, æ. 32 in 1669.—See SANDERS.

ROOTE.—*Josiah*, 1670.—*Thomas*, (Roots) weaver, 1657.

ROOTON.—*Richard*, will June, 1663; no ch.

ROPER.—See DUTCH.—*Walter*, da. *Sarah*, 1670.—*Walter*, Ipswich, 1670, æ. 68 in 1680, d. 15 July,

same year; will, wf. *Susan*, ch. *John*, *Nathaniel*, *Mary*, *Elizabeth*, *Sarah*; grand-ch. *Elizabeth*, *Margaret*, *Susan*, *Rose*, *Sarah Sparks* and *John Dutch*.—*Walter*, æ. 45 in 1658.

Ropes.—*George*, Salem, d. intest. 1670; wf. *Mary*, sons *George* and *John*.

Row.—*John*, sen. will 1661; wf. *Bridget*, sons *John* and *Hugh*.—*Hugh*, æ. 20 in 1665.

Rowden.—*John*, Salem, 1658.—*John*, æ. 50, *Mary*, 48 in 1668.—*John*, Salem, 1652.

Rowell.—*Valentine*, Salisbury, carpenter, wf. *Joanna*, 1661-2.—*Thomas*, Ipswich, 1658.

Rowland.—*Samuel*, æ. 20 in 1667, and *Mary*, æ. 17, niece to *Jas. Smith*.—*Richard*, Salem, 1668, æ. 60 in 1670.—*Mary*, æ. 39 in 1666.

Rowlandson.—*Joseph*, (Rolandson) of Lancaster, says my dear aunt *Elizabeth Wells*, late deceased. She was widow of Deacon —— *Wells*, of Salisbury.—*John Harrison* of Rowley "was late husband of my aunt."—*Thomas*, (Rolandson, bro. of the preceding) will 7 July, 1682, d. same month and year; wf. *Dorothy*; son *Joseph*, and 4 das.

Ruck.—Mr. *Samuel*, [1658 ?]—*Thomas*, Boston, draper, and *Elizabeth*, 1654.—*Thomas* and *John*, Boston, 1651; *John*, Salem, 1660; *Thomas*, wf. *Elizabeth*.

Rumball.—*Daniel*, æ. 50 in 1654.—*Daniel*, blacksmith, Salem, æ. 62 in 1661; *Sarah*, æ. 70, s. y.

Russ.—*John*, sen. æ. 50; *Margaret*, 41 or 42 in 1661.—*Nathaniel*, æ. 28 in 1668.

Russell.—*Henry*, 1665.—*Richard*, æ 23 in 1665.—*Roger*, æ. 60 same year.—*Daniel*, æ. 68 in 1668.—*Joseph*, apprentice to *George Keysar*, 1686-7.—*Henry*, Ipswich. æ. 55 in 1665.

Rust.—*Nathaniel*, æ. 29 in 1670.

Sadler.—See Busbee.—*Anthony*, Salisbury, shoemaker, wf. *Martha*.

Saffal.—*John*, æ. 30 in 1661.

Safford.—*Joseph*, æ. 59 in 1692.—See Low.

Sallows.—*Thomas*, Salem, inventory, 1663.—*Mark*, Salem, will 14 Nov. 1646.

Salmon.—*Daniel*, Lynn, æ. 50 in 1660; living 1662.—*Daniel*, a soldier in the Pequot War.—*William*, Newbury, [no date.]—*Margery*, wife of *Daniel Stocker*, 1672.

Salter.—*Theophilus*, 1651.—— Charlestown, 1664.—*Henry*, Charlestown, 1667.—*William*, æ. 48 in 1655.

Sanborn.—See Moulton.—*Steven*, Hampton.—*John*, Hampton, 1643; wf. *Mary*, d. 30 Nov. 1668.—*John*, sen. m. *Margaret Moulton*, 2 Aug. 1671.—*John*, m. *Margaret Godfrey*, 14 Sept. 1671.

Sanders.—See Birdsall.—Pike.—Rolfe.—*John*, Salisbury.—*John*, (Sanders) Salem, will 1645; fa. *Grafton*, son *John* not 21.—*Tobias*, 1650.—*John*, Wells, 1645.—*John*, Newbury, yeoman, 1655;—Hampton, 1643.—*James*, æ. 22 in 1665; Haverhill.—*John*, of Weeks, in the parish of Dainton, Co. Wilts, constitutes his kinsman, *Richard Dole*, of Newbury, his attorney; wf. *Hester*, fa. *Rolfe*; *Hester Sanders* was wf. of *John Rolfe*, 1670.—*John*, Hampton, 1649.

Sardin.—*Arthur*, inventory, 1667.

Sargeant.—See Barnes, Challis, Colby, Hayward.—*William*, seaman, 1652.—*William*, sons *William* and *Thomas*, 1669.—*Thomas*, m. da. *Wm. Barnes*; m. *Rachel Barnes*, 2 Mar. 1668-9; *William*, m. *Mary Colby*, 23 Sept. 1668.—*William*, Amesbury, will 1670-1; da. *Elizabeth*, wf. of *Samuel Colby*; sons *Thomas* and *William*; das. *Mary* and *Sarah*; gr. ch. *William Challis*, *Elizabeth*, *Lydia*, *Mary*, *Philip*

Watson Challis, *Dorothy Colby*, *Elizabeth Colby*, *Wm. Sargent*, and loving bro. in-la. Mr. *Thomas Bradbury.*—*William*, æ. 35 in 1662.

SAVAGE.—*Thomas*, Boston, merch. 1654; æ. 57 in 1664; *Thomas*, iun. æ. 25 in 1661.—*Henry*, 1654.

SAWER.—*Edward*, æ. 60 in 1668.

SAWYER.—*John*, Haverhill, 1670.—*Samuel*, æ. 18 in 1665.—*Edward*, (Sawer) æ. 60 in 1668.—*James*, Ipswich, weaver, 1670.—*Edward*, wf. *Mary*, son *John*, 1676.—*Edmund*, Ipswich formerly, now of York, 1661; *Samuel*, *id.*—*Henry*, S. or *Sayward*, 1669.

SAYER.—*James*, 1669, wf. 1669.

SAYWARD.—*Henry*, Strawberry Bank, formerly of Hampton, 1650. —*Id.* planter, of Sagamore Creek in Strawberry Bank, 1652.

SCAMMON.—*Richard*, 1676.

SCARLET.—See DENNIS.—*Ann*, will 1642–3; bro. *Browning*, bro. *Joseph Grafton*; sister *Dennis*; ch. *Mary*, *Margaret*, *Joseph*.

SCOTT.—See KIMBALL.—*Thomas*, Ipswich, will 8 Mar. 1653–4; ch. *Thomas*, *Elizabeth*, *Abigail*, *Hannah*, *Sarah*, *Mary*, and bro. *Richard Kimball.*—*Thomas*, of Stampford in the jurisdiction of New Haven, Ct., son of *Thomas* of Ipswich.

SCRUGGS.—See RAYMENT.—*Thomas*, inventory 24 June, 1654.—*Mary*, wid., Salem, 1654, son-in-la. *John Rayment*.

SCUDDER.—See BARTHOLOMEW.—*Thomas*, Salem, will 30 Sept. 1657.—*Elizabeth*, widow, inventory 1666.—*Thomas*, 1647.

SCULLARD.—*Samuel*, will 1647; two ch. *Mary* and *Sarah*.

SEALY.—*John*, æ. 24 in 1672.

SEAVEY.—*Richard*, æ. 35 in 1670.

SEERS.—*Alexander*, inventory 1667.

SEVERANCE.—See AMBROSE.—See CHURCH.—*John*, son-in-law to *Richard Kimball.*—*John*, planter, 1643, wf. *Susanna.*—*John*, Salisbury, vintner, 1666.—*Eben*, son of *John*, will 1665; bros. *John*, *Benjamin*, *Ephraim*; sisters *Abigail Church* and *Mary Coffin.*—*John*, will 7 Apr. 1682, d. 9 Apr. wf. *Susanna*; ch. *John*, *Ephraim*; son-in-la. and gr. son *Jonathan Church*.

SHARP.—*Samuel*, inventory 1666.

SHARRATT.—*Hugh*, Dover, 1659.—*Hugh*, will 30 July, 1670; wf. *Elizabeth*; ch *Samuel*, *Elizabeth Deare*, *John Griffin*, *Lydia Griffin*, child *Humphrey Griffin*. [Perfectly un-understandable.]

SHATSWELL.—*Richard*, 1659.—*Theophilus*, wf. *Susanna*; æ. (he) 45 in 1659.—*John*, will 1646; wf. *Johan*, son *Richard*, bro. *Theophilus*; sis. *Mary*, wife of *John Webster*. *Mary* afterwards m. *John Emery*.

SHATTOCK.—*Samuel*, Salem, felt maker, 1658.

SHAW.—*Roger*, father-in-law to *Abraham Tilton*, 1653.—*Benjamin*, wits. 1664.—*Roger*, last wf. *Susanna*, widow of *Wm. Tilton.*—*Joseph*, son of *Roger.*—*Abraham*, æ. 30 in 1664.—*Benjamin*, bro. *Samuel Fogg*, 1672. *Joseph* and *Benjamin*, sons of *Roger* of Hampton, a da. of *Roger* wf. of *Thomas Parker.*—*Roger*, Cambridge, 1647.

SHEPARD.—See EASTMAN.—*Isaac*, æ. 25 in 1665.—*Jeremiah*, æ. 33 in 1683.—*Solomon*, m. *Sarah*, da. of *Roger Eastman*. [no date.]

SHERBURNE.—*Henry*, 1654.

SHERMAN.—*Samuel*, æ. 30 in 1666.

SHERALT.—See DEARE.

SHERRING.—See LUMMUS.—*Henry* (Sherry) æ. ab. 64 in 1668.—*John*, m. —— da. *Edward Lummus*.

SHIPLEY.—*Ann*, mentioned in *Joan Cuming's* will, 1644.—*John*, (Shepley) 1655.

SHORT.—*Henry*, 1665; mentions bro *Thompson.*—*Sarah*, æ. 50, 1669.—*Anthony*, wf. *Anne*, 1655.

SIBLEY.—*Richard*, widow *Hannah*,

eldest son *Samuel*, 1700.—*John*, deceased, wf. *Rachel*, 1661.

SILVER.—*Thomas*, wf. *Mary;* ch. *John* and *Thomas*, [no date.]—Widow *Mary* m. Capt. *Simon Wainwright*, who was kd. by Indians in Haverhill, 1711.—*Thomas*, ch. *Thomas*, *John*, *Samuel*, *Mary*, m. —— *Robinson; Sarah*, m. —— *Alley; Martha*, m. —— *Willett; Hannah*, m. —— *Akers.*

SILVESTER.—*Nathaniel*, wit. will of *Lawrence Southwick* of Shelter Island.

SIMMONS.—*Samuel*, Haverhill, 1669. —*John*, æ. 38 in 1678.

SIMPSON.—See JORDAN.—*Francis*, ae. 55 in 1644.

SINGLETARY.—*Richard*, Salisbury, 1645, 1653; wf. *Susanna.*—*Jonathan*, wf. *Mary.*—*Richard*, æ. 63 in 1662; *Susannah*, ae. 46, 1662. —*Richard* and *Susanna*, 1662.

SINKLER —*John*, wf. *Mary*, Exeter, 1667.—*John* (Sinclar) Exeter, 1661.

SKERRY.—*Henry*, ae. 50 in 1663.—*Francis*, ae. 60.

SKILLIN.—*Thomas*, and [wf. ?] *Deborah* had son, *Thomas*, b. Nov. 1643.

SLATER.—*John*, Marblehead, 1665, wf. *Elizabeth.*

SLEAD.—*John*, ae. 25 in 1670.

SLEEPER.— —— Hampton, 1657.

SMALLEDGE. — *William*, Ipswich, 1650.

SMART.—*John*, Exeter, 1653.—Capt. *James*, 1668.—*Robert*, Exeter, 1674.

SMITH.—*Samuel*, Wenham, 1642.—See BROWN, COKER, DALTON, GILMAN.—*George*, Salem, 1663.—*Samuel*, Wenham, will [1642 ?] wf. *Sarah*, son *Thomas*, da. *Mary* m. to *Wm. Brown*, who had two sons, *William* and *John.*—*John. Richard*, 1650.—*William*, Ipswich, 1654.—*Henry*, Rowley, 1656.—Serjeant *John*, æ. 30 in 1658.—*Robert*, æ. 33 in 1656.—*Richard*, Ipswich, son of *Richard* living in Old England.—*Meribah*, *Robert*, Hampton, 1657.—*John*, servt. to *Wm. Bellingham*, 1662. —*Robert*, æ. 33 in 1659.—*John*, æ. 42 in 1666.—*Henry*, æ. 63; *James*, æ. 43 in 1667.—Capt. *James*, 1668.—*Benjamin*, Reading, æ. 30 in 1667 —*James*, Marblehead, æ. 45 in 1669.—*Thomas*, æ. 22, s. y.—*Nathaniel*, 1672.—*John*, Hampton, son of *John* late of the Vineyard.—*Benjamin*, Boston, *James*, Marblehead, 1652.—*Richard* of Ipswich, son of *Richard* of Shropham, Co. Norfolk, O. Eng. —*Thomas* of Newbury, slain with Capt. *Lothrop.*—*John*, maltster, Salem, wf. *Ann*, [no date].

SMITH.—*James*, æ. 48 in 1672—*James*, Marblehead, will [no date] wf. *Mary*, son *James*, son-in-la. *Richard Rowland*, wf. *Mary*, da. *Catharine Eboune.*—*Samuel*, æ. 23; *Thomas*, æ. 24 in 1672.—*Robert*, 1654.—*Nicholas*, Exeter, 1658.—*Hugh*, wf. *Mary*, who afterwards m. *Jeremiah Elsworth* of Rowley.—*William*, 1664.—*James*, æ. 43 in 1666–7.

SNAWSHELL —*Thomas*, æ. 32 in 1666. — *Abraham* (Sneshshell) Marblehead, 1672.

SOLART.—*Robert*, inventory, 1663. —*John*, Wenham, 1656 —*John*, wf. *Sarah*, will 26 Sept. 1672.—*John*, 1679.

SOLOMON.—The mulatto Jew of Boston, 1668.

SOMERBY.—*Elizabeth*, da. of *Henry* and *Judith*, wf. of *Nathaniel Clark*, 1657.—*Anthony*, æ. 52 in 1662; æ. 60 in 1669; *Abiel*, æ. 28 in 1669.

SOMES.—*Morris*, Gloucester, ae. 50 in 1650.

SOUTHER.—*Nathaniel*, notary public, somewhere, 1654.

SOUTHMAYD.—*William* and [wf. ?] *Melicent*, son *John*, b. 26 Oct. 1643; *William*, b. 17 Sept. 1645.

SOUTHWICK.—See BURNELL.—*Lawrence*, wf. *Cassandra*, ch. *Provided*, b. Dec. 1641; late of Salem, now Shelter Island; will 10

July, 1659; ch. *Daniel*, *Provided*, *John*, *Josias*, *Mary*, wf. to *Henry Trask*, and *Deborah*.

SPARK.—*John*, ae. 27 in 1662.

SPENSER.—See KNIGHT.—Mr. *John* (Spencer) farm granted him in Newbury, 1638.—*Garrard* (Spencer) enters a complaint against *Edward Richards*, 1646.—*Roger*, Charlestown, 1665.—*John*, (Spenser) will 1 Aug. 1637.—*Roger* (Spencer) Charlestown, 1653.

SPOFFORD.—*John*, ae. 50 in 1662. —*John*, sen. will 7 Oct. 1678; ch. *Francis*, *John*, *Thomas*, *Samuel*, *Elizabeth*, *Hannah*, *Mary*, *Sarah*, wf. living but not named.

SPOLDINGE.—*Edward*, 1656.

SPOONER.—*Thomas*, Salem, 1663; inventory 1664.—*Henry*, Scotchman.—*Thomas*, Wenham, linen weaver, 1657.

STACKHOUSE. — *Richard*, Salem, 1658.—*Richard*, 1660.

STACY.—See PARNELL.—*John*, ae. 60 in 1654; son *Henry*.—*Thomas*, m. *Susanna Wooster*, 4 Oct. 1653; ch. *Thomas*, b. 6 July, 1654; *William*, 21 April, 1656; *Rebekah*, 7 Dec. 1657; *Elizabeth*, 10 Apl. 1659; *Joseph*, 27 June, 1660; *Mary*, b. 7 Nov. 1661.—*Henry*, ae. 45 in 1667; *Mary*, 22, afterwards *Mary Parnell*; *Jane*, ae. 30 in 1667.—*Simon*, 1670.—*Simon*, ae. 40 in 1678.—*Thomas*, estate settled 1691-2; wf. *Susanna*; ch. *William*, *John*, *Elizabeth*, wf. of *John Woodwell*; *Susanna*, wf. of *John Marston*, Jr. —*John*, inventory 1672.—*John*, ae. 23 in 1672.—*Henry*, ae. 46 in 1666.

STANDISH.—*James*, Lynn, 1642.

STANIAN.—*Anthony*, ae. 55 in 1672; *Hampton*, 1657, wf. *Ann*.—*John*, ae. 40 in 1669. — *Hampton*, 1654.

STANLEY.—See LOVETT.—*George*, m. *Bethia Lovell* [Lovett?]—*Matthew*, ae. 30 in 1669.

STAR.—*Nathaniel*, ae. 48 in 1670.

STARBUCK.—See ADAMS.—*Edward*, Dover, 1661, son *Nathaniel*, settled in Nantucket.

STEBBINS. — *John*, wits. *Abraham Merrill's* will; 1662.

STERLING.—*William*, ae. 35 in 1672; ae. 30 in 1667.—*Id.* 1677.

STEVENS.—See BLESDALE.—*John*, wits. 1645; Andover, wf. *Elizabeth*, inventory 28 Apl. 1662.—*James*, 1666.—*John*, ae. 56 in 1667; had son *Nathaniel*, *William*, s. y.—*John*, ae. 30 in 1669. —*John*, heir of *William*, late of Newbury, 1673.—*Samuel*, slain with Capt. *Lothrop*.—*John* of Carolina, gives to "my sister *Lydia Clarke* of Newbury, land laid out to my father *Wm. S.*" [no date].

STEWART.—*William*, invent'y 1664; wf. *Sarah*.

STICH.—*Henry*, ae. 102 or thereabouts in 1653.

STICKLAND.—*Peter*, ae. 24.

STICKNEY.—See NORTHEND.

STILLMAN. — *Elias*, inn. [1654?] *Elias*, inventory, 1663.—*Richard* and *Samuel*, Salem, 1647.

STIMSON.—*George*, 1664; ae. 27 in 1668.

STOCKER.—*Thomas*, 1672.

STOCKMAN.—*John*, m. *Sarah*, da. of Maj. *Robert Pike*.

STODDARD. — *Anthony*, ae. 52 in 1658.

STONE.—Dea. *Simon*, wf. *Sarah*, Watertown, 1660.—*John*, apprentice to *Geo. Keyser*, 1686-7.—*Gregory*, Cambridge, ae. 67 in 1658.—*John*, fa.-in-la. to *Roger Haskell*, 1667.—*Nathaniel*, ae. 34 in 1666.—*John* and *Robert*, Salem, 1652.

STORKE.—*John*, m. *Mercy*, da. of *Thomas Nelson*, who was born August, 1648.

STORY.—*Seth*, 1664.—*Sarah*, ae. 48 in 1668.—*Seth*, ae. 21, *William* 19, *Abigail* 15 in 1669.

STOW.—*Nathaniel*, wf. *Elizabeth*, 1656.

STOWER.—*Joseph*, Salisbury, feltmaker, ae. 34 in 1667.—*John* (Stowers) ae. 34 in 1667; wf.

Mary, da. of *Ralfe Blaisdell* of Salisbury. — *Joseph*, æ. 34 in 1667; wf. *Mary*, da. of *Ralfe Blasdell.*

STRATTON.—*John*, Salem prior to 1660.

SUMNER.—*Thomas*, an early settler in Rowley.

SUTTON.—*Richard*, Roxbury, 1666 [?]—*Richard*, 1664; had £10 by *Mark Quilter's* will, 1678.—*Richard*, fence viewer, Andover, 1665.

SWADDOCK.—*John*, Haverhill, 1665. —*Id.* 1666.

SWAIN. — See BUNKER, BAYLEY, CHAPMAN, LEVERICH. — *Francis* (Swaine) 1652. — *William*, d. 1657; was son of *Richard;* wf. (Williams) *Prudence;* he (William) has a son *Hezekiah.*—*Richard*, æ. ab. 67 in 1662; Hampton, 1660; Nantucket, 1663.—*Richard*, Hampton, son *Francis* who lived in Middleboro', Long Island; *Elizabeth*, sis. of *Francis*, m. *Nathaniel Weare.*—*Jeremiah* (Swayne.)—*Hezekiah*, bro. *William*, sists. *Hannah*, *Bethia*, and *Prudence.* — *Richard*, Hampton, m. *Jane*, widow of *George Bunker* of Ipswich, prior to 1660.—*Ann*, will proved 24 Sept. 1678.

SWAN. — See KILBORN, QUILTER, REMINGTON.—*Robert*, wf. *Elizabeth*, 1662; Haverhill, 1660.—*Robert*, Haverhill, 1665, wf. *Elizabeth.*—*Thomas*, æ. 22, 1665–6; *Robert*, æ. 36 in 1664.—*Swan*, *Richard*, Rowley, will 1678, wf. *Ann*, son *Robert*, son-in-la. *Joseph Baynton.*—*Richard*, wf. *Ann*, da. *Abigail Bailey*, da. *Mary Kilborne*, son *Caleb Hopkinson*, son *John Hopkinson*, son *Jonathan*, son *John Trumble.*

SWANNERTON.—*Ruth*, da. of *John Symonds.*

SYMONDS.—*Samuel*, da. —— *Baker*, 1673–4. — See BAKER, CHUTE, CHAPMAN, DUNCAN, DENISON, EPPS, HALL.—*William*, wf. *Elizabeth*, Haverhill, 1659.—*Samuel* (Simmons) — See SIMMONS. — *Harlakenden*, æ. 38 in 1666.—*John*, æ. 74 in 1669.—*Samuel*, Ipswich, will 1669; fa. *Samuel;* sists. *Elizabeth*, wf. of *Daniel Epes;* *Martha*, wf. of *John Denison;* *Ruth*, wf. of *John Emerson;* *Mary*, wf. of *Peter Duncan;* and *Priscilla* (Symonds.)—*James* (Simonds) æ. 37 in 1670.—*Samuel*, iunr, will 22 Nov. 1653; bros. *William*, *Harlakenden*, *John* in England, *Samuel;* sists. *Martha*, *Ruth*, and *Priscilla.*—*William* (Symonds) first reg. ferryman between Haverhill and Bradford.—*Samuel*, will 16 Feb. 1673, wf. *Rebecca*, da. —— *Epes*, da. *Martha Denison*, da. —— *Emerson*, da. —— *Baker*, da. —— *Duncan*, da. —— *Hale*, son —— *Chute*, son *Wm. Symonds.*—*John Hale* m. *Symonds.*

SYMONDS.—*John*, will proved 19 Sept. 1671; wf. *Elizabeth;* ch. *James*, *Samuel*, *Katharine Towne* or *Townsend;* *Ruth Swinnerton.*

TALBY.—*Robert*, inventory January, 1644–5.

TALMADGE. — *Thomas*, had land granted him at Rumney Marsh, in 1651.

TAPLEY.—*John*, æ. 25 in 1663.—*John*, 25 or 26 in 1666.

TARBOX.—*Samuel*, æ. 22 in 1670.

TATCHER ? — *Robert*, Gloucester, 1653.

TAYLOR.—*Anthony*, feltmaker, 1644. —*Walter*, shipwright, Salisbury, wf. *Alice* [no date].—*Abraham*, Haverhill, will 1673, wf. *Hannah.* —*Samuel*, æ. 40 in 1658.

TEAGRE.—*Daniel*, æ. 29 in 1678.

TED.—*John*, 1653.—*John*, 1654–5.

TENNEY.—See MIGHILL.—*Thomas*, sen. æ. 60 in 1661.

THING.—Jonathan, ae. 46 in 1667.

THISTLE.—*Richard*, æ. 22 in 1664. —*Jeffrey*, 1669.

THOMAS.—*Evan*, wf. *Alice*, inventy. June, 1661.—*Evan*, Boston, vintner, 1659.—*William*, Newbury, d. Dec. 1679.

(*To be Continued.*)

ABSTRACTS FROM THE EARLIEST WILLS ON FILE IN THE COUNTY OF SUFFOLK, MASS.

[Prepared by Mr. Wm. B. Trask, of Dorchester.]

[Continued from page 340, Vol. VII.]

[The following Abstracts are of Inventories from the second volume of the Probate Records, which volume consists entirely of Inventories. The first volume is of wills.—W. B. T.]

Peter Fitchew.—Boston 3: of ye 18. 1639. Before *Jo: Winthrop* Esq. Governor. upon vieue of the dead bodye of *Petter Fitchew* found drowned in the salt-water neere the house of Mr. *Rainsford.*

Jury. Tho: Grubb, Rich: Gridley, Tho: Wheeler, Rich Cooke, William Penye, Jo: Sparowe, Tho: Savage, Willm Netheland, Rich Truesdale, Alexander Beck, Jo Webbe, Nathanell Woodward.

Sworne and Charged to enquire how the sd *Petter Fitchew* came to his death.—Did find that he had wilfull drowned himselfe and so was felo de se, & guilty of his owne death. The reason of there verdict was—:

1. That it was not neere any path—2: it was in the day time; he had layed by his hatt & Coat & 30*s* in money: it was not his depth in Watter; he came passinger in the Champion & did Atempt to distroy himselfe in the Ship.

Inventory of his Goods preised by *Jo: Long*, *Edward Converse* and *Richard Brackett.* £4: 18: 10. Charges to *Rich. Brackett*—to those that buried him, 5*s*; to Goodm *Winge* for Atendance, 6*s*; to him that found him, 2*s*; to the Records, 2*s*; to *Richard Trigge* for his payns wth him in the ship, 10*s*.

Tho. Blainfeeld.—Inventory. [no date.] Amt £50.

Alice Jones, of Dorchester. Inventory of her goods signifyed wth her hands the 2d day of 12mo. 1642. £52. 6. 8.—to her son *Timothie*, £4: 4*s*: 8*d*. [She was widow of Richard Jones of Dorchester. See *Hist. Dorchester*, p. 61.]

Thomas Bagnley.—Inventory. 28: 8: 1643. £22: 08: 9. [See vol. ii. (1848) p. 185.]

George Barrell of Boston. Inventory. 31: 8: 1643. "2 Acres of land at Spectacle Island 2*lb*" &c. &c. Amt £133. 6d. Testifyed by *James Everill* before Mr *Nowell* the 30th of the 8mo. 1643. [See Will of Geo. Barrell, vol. ii. p. 383.]

Elisabeth Hubbard.—Inventory of Elisabeth Hubbard, widdowe of Boston, who deceased the 6: 11mo. 1643. By Robert Hull & Thomas Clarke, given in the 4 (7) 1644 before mr Increase Nowell. £239. 18. Mention is made of Mr. & Mrs. Corington.

George Phillips.—July 22. 1644. [Margin, 6 (7) 44.] Inventory

taken by Ephraim Child, Thomas Hastings, Nicholas Guye, Symon Stone. Amt. £553. 02. 09. "Itm the study of bookes, £71. 09. 09."

NATHAN HALSTED.—Inventory of the goods of *Nathan Halsted*, late of Concord, deceased, taken the 5: 12: 1643. Amt. £213. 13*s*. 02*d*.

EDWARD PARILL of Watertown. Inventory. 24 June, 1644. Mentions *John Winter*, marsh by *Eph Child* in Cambridge bounds, *Thomas Mayhew*, *Samuell Shepherd*, *Isack Stearnes*, *Robt. Lockwood*, also Mr. *Treyrice* of Charltow.

JOHN GOSSE of Watertowne. Inventory, taken 14: 3: 1644, [margin, 12: 9:] by *Rich. Beeres*, *Thomas Hastings*. Amt. £85. 05. Testifyed by *Robt. Nicholls* before *John Winthrop*, dept. *Increase Nowell*, secret.

THOMAS KING of Watertowne. 24: 10: 1644, [margin, 23 (2) 1645.] Debts at Sudbury, Pastor *Browne*, £1; *John Rutter*, £2; *B. Smith*, £2. 3*s*; Mr. *Willm Pellam*, 14*s*; Debts at Cambridge; *John Jackson*, 11*s*; mr *Way* 19*s*; Debts at Boston; mr *Coggan*, £6. 10*s*; *George Oris*, 6*s*; *Anthony Beares*, £1. Debts at Watertowne; *Thom. Winkle*, £4 5*s*; *John Stowers*, 4*s*; *John Sternes*, £1. 10*s*; *John Kemball*, 5*s*; *John Merchant*, 5*s*; *John Prescote*, 12*s*; *Joseph Bearesto*, £2; Mr *Kiers*, 9*s*; *James Cuttler*, 10*s*; of the Indyans, £18; of *James Luxford* by a verdict of Court, £32, &c. &c. Taken by *Joh: Sherman*, *John Coolidge*, *Hugh Mason*.

MR. JOHN SIMSON of Watertown. Dyed intestate. Amt. of inventory, £74. 05. 04. Taken by *Richard Browne*, *Mallachie Browning*, *Nicholas Guye*, *George Parkhurst*, *Susanna Parkhurst*. Sworne by *Geo. & Susanna Parkehurst* before the Court, 24 (2) 1645. p. Mr. *Nowell*. Mentions homested of 12 Acres; 6 Acres of land neere vnto the meeting howse sould vnto *Wm Page* for £9; sould to *Symon Heyers* 4 Acres on the plain, of plow land, for £1. 12*s*; 2 Acres of Meddowe in piggs gusset, sould to *Boyden*, £6.

JOHN GRAVE the yonger, late of Roxbury. Inventory taken 13 (4) 1646. Testifyed by *Philip Eliot*. Mentions *James Morgin*, Mr *Prichard*, *Griffin Craft*; 17 bushels of wheate measured by *John Stonehard* vnto me at 4*s* p bushel; 8 bushells of Indian and Rye vnto his mother; 5*s* received of *Thomas Reeves*. *William Aspinwall*, v Recordr.

AMY STOWER.—Inventory of *Amy Stower* wid of *Nicholas Stower* late deceased. Taken 1 (5) 1646. Amt £165. 04: 06. [See Will of Nicholas Stower, vol. iii. (1849) p. 179.]

JOHN SCARBARROW, of Roxbury. Inventory, 17: 12: 1646. Land bought of *Isaac Heath*, £50. &c. Total £91: 06: 04.

THOMAS LAMB, of Roxbury. Inventory, taken this last of the first mo. 1646, prised by *Wm Denison*, *Joshua Hues*, *Wy Parke*, Amt. £112: 08: 08.

Thomas Atkinson, of Concord.—Inventory 16 (9) 1646. *Simon Willard*, *Tho. Brookes*, *Georg Wheeler*, prizers. Indebted, £9. 10*s*. The sum wch debts pay, £59. 05*s*. : 1*d*. He had £80 in England to rec. & some little he hath rec. but it is not knowne what, vntill intelligence comes the next yeare. Administration granted to *Susan*, his wife, 25 (9) 1646.

Thomas Coytmore, of Charlestowne.—Inventory taken 21 (5) 1645. Amt. £1255. 04. 06. "Part in the new mill, £124. 6*s*. 6*d*." [See Will, vol. vii. (1853) p. 32.

Robert Starke—28 : 8 : 1846. Amt £10. 08. 04. Debts due from estate £13. 13*s* 8*d*. Capt. *Willard*, *Joseph Wheeler*, *Richard Lettin* (?) allowed Administration. 31. (8) 1646.

William Goodrich, of Watertowne.—Inventory taken by *Samuel Thatcher* & *Thomas Hastings*, Apr. 3, 1647. Due from *Henry Ambrose*, of Hampton, £1. 12*s*. *Margaret*, wife of sd *William*, testifyed, 15 (2) 1647, before *John Winthrop*, Govr.

Robert Edwards, of Concord.—Inventory 18 (10) 1646. Amt. £56. 14. 03. Witness, *Symon Willard*, *Joseph Wheeler*, *Geo. Heiward*.

Widdow Ann Gouldstone.—An Inventory of all such goods as were widdow *Gold stones*, & in her possession before she entred into a Married estate.

Anne Geor[*ge*] late wife of *Henry Gouldston* testifies that is a true Inventory of his estate. Before Court 29 (4) 1647.

Hermon Atwood.—Inventory prised 13 : 8 : 1651, by *James Johnson*, *Nathañiel Willjams*. £34. 03*s*. Proved 19. 9. 1651. Power of Administration granted to *Ann Atwood*, wife of the deceased, in behalfe of hir selfe & two children. Edward Rawson, Recordr.

Richard Jarrett.—Valluation of his goods taken by *John Bayly* & *John Peach* the 4. 8. 1651. £13. 01. 02. A true Inventory, deposed by *John. Sunderland*, excepting two Servants, wch are £8 a peece. 20. 9. 1651. Edward Rawson, Recordr.

Peeter Thornton.—Att a County Court held at Boston. 9 Feb. 1651. Inventory aprized by *John Sunderland* & *William Ludkin*, 22 : 11, 1651. £45. 17. Debts he owed £5. *Mary Thornton* deposed 9th Feb., that this was a true Inventory of hir husbands estate. *John Sunderland* & *William Ludkin* deposed, that being with *Peeter Thornton*, as he lay on his death bed, they heard sajd *Thornton* say, that the little goods & estate he had he left to his wife to bring vp his children. The Court Graunted Administration on ye Estate, to *Mary* his widdow. Edward Rawson, Recorder.

Mary Seares.—Administration on Estate granted to *John Sunderland*, on behalfe of *Daniell Seares*, hir husband, now at sea, 9 Feb. 1651. Inventory signed, *John* mark I *Sunderlands*, *John* mark ⋊ *Cuenfeild*.

Henry Sandis,—Inventory of Estate Apprised p *Richard Parker*, *Edward Ting*, *Thomas Makepeace*, *Bozoone Allin*, 17. 10. 1651. *Jeremiah Hauchin*, Admr.

Grace Browne, Wid. of James Browne.—Inventory of estate prized by *James Johnson*, *Nathaniell Williams*, 10 : 9 : 1651. £246. 17. 09. Elder *James Penne* deposed, 28 : 11 : 1651. [See Will, vol. vii. p. 335.]

John Sheppard of Braintry.—Intestate. Inventory taken by *Beniamin Albie*, *Henry Adams*, 22 : 7 : 1650. £78. 06. 01. *Margaret*, wid. to *John Shepperd*, deposed, 27 April 1652. Same day, Administration granted her, provided, if shee marry againe before her marriage, sd estate shall subiect to the distribution of the Court respecting her children. *Edward Rawson*, Record.

William Ludkin, who deceased the 27. 1mo. 1652.—Inventory taken by *Tho. Mason*, *John Odlin*. Amt. 158. 16. Administration granted to *Elizabeth* wid. of *William Ludkin* for herself & two children. Wid. to have the vse of the whole estate, till the Children come to age, or shee change hir condicon, in wch case she to haue one third pt, the sonne two parts of what remaynes, the rest to the daughter. *Elizabeth Ludkin*, deposed, 29 April, 1652.

George Bennett of Boston.—Inventory £90. 03. 08. 6 Aug. 1652, *Adey*, wid. of *George Bennett* deposed. Administration granted to sd *Andrey* 29 Aprill 1652, in behalf of herself & child now liueing, & that shee goeth withall, & the Court orders that she haue a third pt of the estate, eldest child a duble porcon, the rest to yt shee goeth wthall. In case that child dies or that it comes not to life, then the widdow to have half of ye whole estate. Debts due from *John Lowe*, *Nathl Hunne*, *Robt Woodward*. Estate indebted to Mr. *Michalson*, the marshall; Mr *Thomas Lake*, Mr *Robt Lord*, *Joseph Bastor*, *John Wilkey*, Mr *Shrimpton*, goodwife *Prior*, *Zacharie Phillips*, goodman *Vpshall*, goodwife *Burton*, *Edward Yeomans*, *Thomas Swetman*, of Cambridge; *John Beedeman*. Whole estate, debts discharged £87. 14. 7½.

Elizabeth Fisher of Dedham, Who died intested, 21 : 11mo. 1651; praised by *Henry Chickrin*, *Anthony Fisher*, *John* the mark of 11 *Luson*, 10. 12. 1651. Amt. 54. 09. 08*d*. Debts due from her to others, £4. 9*s* 3*d*.

Bazeliell Payton, Mariner.—Inventory taken by *Barnabas Fare*, *Thomas Lake* 21 (9) 51. Amt. £265, 19. 08. "To goodman *Foster* in England, £3. 10." Balance of estate, debts deducted, £186. 03. 06.

William Butler.—Inventory brought in by Mr. *Nowell* who was the Administrator. [No date.]

Abraham Mellowes.—Inventory prized by *Tho: Marshall*, *James Everill*. [No date.]

Mr. Guy.—Wee vnder written, being desired to apprize a p'cell of Goods for *Mr. Guy* estimate as followeth, &c. Amt. £62. 11. p. me *Richard Russell, John Allen.*

Capt. Howsen—County Court, Boston, 13. 10. 1652. Mr *Sam*[l] *Maverick*, Mr *Robert Knight*, Mr *Benj. Gillam* & *Joshua Scottow*, as agent for Major *Edward Gibbons;* & Capt. *Tho. Clarke*, agent for Mr *Dauid Yale*, who was admitted to Joyne wth the other three as Administrator to the estate of Capt *Howsen*, depose, estate ought to have (p. Shipp Brocke sold at £380. old iron sold by *Benj Gillam.* Bills of *Thomas Chambers, Thomas Pacy, John Turner,*) £425. 15 *Edward Rawson*, Record.

Mr. Adam Winthrop.—Inventory taken by *Edward Rawson, Thomas Lake*, 4 Sept 1652. Mrs *Elizabeth*, wid. of *Adam Winthrop* deposed, 27 Jan. 1652. Due the estate by bill of sale of a pte of ship Expectation & Cargo; more from Mr. *Turner*, from Mr *Jno Treworgy*, £25, and from Mr *Jno Paris*, a negro, w[ch] I Attest. *Edw Rawson*, Recorder.

Robert Button.—Inventory taken 21. 11. 1650. Amt £66. 17. 07. Signed by Capt Bozoone Allen, Edward Tinge 10 (1) 1652. Debts rec[d] from Mr Tho. Venner, Tho. Ford, Mr Browneing, Robt Moone, John Stowe, Mr Sands, Peter Pitford, Tho Yeew, Joseph Phippeney, John Langdon, John Lake, Henry Warwicke, Marke Hams, Docter Steuens, Robert Collins, Sampson Shoare, George Mullings, Math. Abdie, Good Carley, Geo. Dod, Joseph Hardin, Edward Hasty, Emanuell Clarke, Edward Jackson, Job Judkin, Tho. Swetman, Joseph Moore, Robert Gray, Capt. Shaplej, Rich Waite, Willm Kirbey Jun, Peter Paine, Tho. Scottowe, John Culliner, Isac Tasker, Math Coe, Ralph Parker, Nicholas Laurence, Mr Will[m] Paine, Christopher Gibson, Franc Littlefield, John Lewis, John Wilkey, Humphrey Milam, Edward Sturges, Edward Arnald, Ed. Cowell, James Dennis, Wili[m] Philpott, James Hawkins, John Hardin, Dauid Tichborne, Angell Holland, Willm Briggs, good. Collins, Math Hawke, John Prince, Joshua Stubbs, Peter Truesdell. The above debts presented to the Court 10. 1[mo]. $\frac{52}{53}$ by vs, Tho. Sauage, Hezekiah Vsher.

Debts oweing to Rich Lippencut, Capt All, Sam. Oliver, Antho: Newland, Robt Wright, Brother Sauage, Henry Messinger, Tho: Jenner, &c. £441. 09. 09.

Doubtfull debts, &c —Mr Francis Johnson, Mr Will[m] Alford, Roger Hanniwell, Mr Isac Walker, Ambrose Berry, Edward Wells, Mr Holgraue, Mr Hohnan, John Trumball, John Crabtree, Tho: Bowen, John Keagle, Peter Dier, Rich: Coman, Goody Wormod, John Ball, Tho Tilleston, Will[m] Evans for Tho. Finder, Peter Pitford, Macklin Hucstable, Erasamus James, Siluester Stovard, Math Gillit, Thos Turpin, John Harker, Mr Ed. Mittison, John Marable, Mr Spencer for Henry Warvicke, Mr Bud, Tho: Warner, Willm Gibons, Sam: Jewell, Rowland Yonge, Robt Barrett, Mr. Hust, John Milam, Lauce Baker, John Bushe, John Lorans, John Bushenell, Mannell Clarke, Edward Coleman, John Comer, Good Healy, John Swasey, Strong Furnill, Nath: Beales, John Marchant, Willm Beamesley, Peter Paine, Phill: Gurwell, Rich: Hutton, Goodman Farrey, Hugh Gullison.

Pettie Debts —Tho Gaige, Nicho: White, John Taboies, Mrs Goose, Adam Westgait, John Beckett, Phillip Swadden, Robt Field, Humphrey Horne, Robt Edmunds, John Loker, Math: Mayhew, Isac Woody, Edw:

Gilman, John Stone, Rich Harine, Willm Bassitt, John Hardin, Caleb Corwithic, Robt Henfield, Franc Smith, Nath: Greene, Sam: Lincolne, Henry Tailer, Jo: Andras, Nich: Whitmarshe, John Tode, Good Codman, Tho: Welsh, Arthur Clarke, good Pitts, Laurence Walter, Henry True, Jo: Dawes, Franc Perrie, ~~Tho: Gardner~~, Philemon Dickeson, Philip Longe, Benj: Boseworth & Ralph Smith, John Nuemarke, Mr Francis Knight, John Wilkie, Ben Waire, Edward Clarke, Jo: Bennett, Henry Singleman, John Bodman, Tho: Mercer, John Demericke, Jonathan Webb. Taken out of the bookes of Mr Robt Button by vs this 10: 1mo $\frac{52}{53}$ Tho: Savage, Hezekiah Vsher. Mrs Abigell Hutchinson formerly Wife to Mr Robert Button, deposed. *Edward Rawson*, Recod. [Will, vol. vii. p. 334.

Edward Howe.—Edward Howe who deceased at Watertowne 24: 4. 1644. Inventory taken by *John Knowles*, *Wm Jenison*, *John Sherman*. Mentions land by *John Winters*, vpland by *Gregory Taylors*, marsh by *Ephraim Child*, in Cambridge bounds. Debts owing him a bond vppon *Thomas Mahew*, £400; due from *Samuell Skepheard*, £15; from *Isaac Sterne* & *Robert Lockwood*, £21; from Mr. *Trereise*, of Charlestowne Village: £8.

John Benjamin of Watertown.—Inventory taken by *Symon Stowe*, [*Stone ?*] *John Eddye*, *Thomas Marret*, before Thomas Dudley Gover. & John Winthrop dep. Gover 3. (5) 1645. Mentions the lot bought of *John Bernard*, land of Capt *Sedg*[*wick*] &c. &c.

Henry Plimpton,—Inventory—Taken by *Rich: Waite*. Proved 3 Feb. 1652, before Mr Bellingham, Mr Nowell, Mr Hibbins & Mr Glouer. Amt. £34: 03: 03. [Will, Vol. V. (1851) p. 239.

Dorothie King, Deceased wife of *John King*, of Waymouth, Seaman—Inventory taken by *Nicholas Phillips*, 18. 8. 1652. The Magistrates approue of his Inventory so as the husband acknowledgeth ye goodes by his Consent to be so disposed of on oath of the Executor. Edwd Rawson, Recorder.

John Holman.—Inventory taken 18: 1mo: 52 or 53. Some totall £739. 16. This Inventory Accepted prouided ye executrix Appeare before the next County Court giue in securitie for the Childrens poreons. Edward Rawson Recordr. Praysers of the goods, Rich: Collicott, Willm Robenson of Dorchester. [Will, Vol. V. p. 242.]

Capt. Bozone Allen.—Inventory taken by Mr Edward Hutchinson & Mr Joseph Rocke, 22 Sept 1652. Mentions land in England purchased of Mr Josiah Stanborough.

Debts due the estate from individuals belonging to the following towns:

Boston—Mr Parker, Franc Robinson, Mr Cooke, Willm Cotton, Mr Walker, Mr Webb, John Heard, Capt Thomas Clarke, Mr Gibson, Isaack Woody, Thomas Grub, John Shawe, good Fawer, Mr Batt, good Armitage, Henry Blacke, Mr Sowther, Rich Woodowes, goodn Eddington, good Lewis, Hugh Drury, Capt Tinge, John Harrison. Mr Harwood, John Sunderland, John Baker, smyth; Mr Auberry, goodman Lowe, John Lang-

ley, John Hart, Euan Thomas, Henry Rust, Math Williams, Tho: Wilshire, Mr Martin, Mr Bushnell, Thomas Joy, Willm Lane, Mr Knight.

Hingham—Thomas Johnson, John Fearing, Mr Woodward, Stephen Gates. Edward Pitts, Willm Hearsey, Marke Hams, Thomas Mashe, Daniell Lyncolne, Tho: Lincolne, John Oates, John Sutton, Nicho: Jacob, Franc James, James Whitten, Nath: Beales, John Lasell, Willm Ripley, John Smyth, Willm Backland, Sam: Parker, John Foulsome, John Louit, Edmund Hubbard, Mathew Cushion Junr, Mathew Cushion sen, Mathew Hawke, Daniell Cushion, John Lobdon, John Balls Junr, Thomas Thaxter, Nathaniell Baker, Mr Hubbard, Henry Wade, Tho: Lewit, Isaack Wright, Robert Jones, Ralph Smyth, Moyses Colyer, Michaell Perce, Joseph Jones.

Weymouth—Left Torrey, Mr Kinge, Ensigne Whitman, Nicho: Norton, James Nashe, Goody Bridges, George Fray, Good Kingman sen^{r}, James Prest, Edward Pode.

Hull.—John Prince, Nicholas Baker, Tho: Jones, Tho: Loreing, Ralph Greene, Nathaniell Boseworth, Richard Stubbs, Mr Ward, goodma Bonson, [ ] Stevens.

Rehoboth.—Thomas Cooper, Stephen Paine, Mr Pecke, Daniell Smyth, Judeth Smyth.

Charlestown.—Capt Allen, Mr Garrett, Mr Russell, Aaron Ludkin.

Dorchester.—Mr Collecot, Mr Leads, good: Way, [John?] Grinaway, Mr Foster. *Cambridge*—Mr Swetman, Mr Michelson. *Roxbury.*—Mr Gore, Mr Alcock, goodma Chenney, Sera^{t} Craft, Willm Healey.

Rowley—Mr Joseph Jewett, Mr Rogers. *Salem*—Samuell Archer. *Misticke*—Rich: Dexter. *Lynn*—Jos: Jenkes, Capt Bridges. *Nashaway*—John Prescott. *Taunton*—Tho: Lyncolne, Jonas Awstin. *Yarmouth*—Mr Hedge. *Providence*—Mr John Sailes. *Reading*—Sam Walker. *Sudbury*—Peter Bent. *Nodles Island*—Mr Mauericke, John Gore. *Ipswich*—Edward Gilman. *Scituate*—John Palmer, Geo. Russell, *Malden*—Tho: Hett. *Weniey Symett*—Leift Walker. *Plymouth*—Mr Paddy, Mr Groomes. *Braintree*—Henry Adams. *Exeter*—Edward Gilman. *Accomenticus*—goodm Knight. *Newhaven*—Mr Pecke. *Pascataq^{a}*—Mr Gunnison. *Longe Island*—Mr Joseph Yonge. *London*—Mr Caleb Foote. *Virginia*—Michaell Williams.

Other names, places not mentioned:—Edw Arnall, butcher, Tho: Boyden, carter, John Collins, shoemaker, George Allen, bricklayer, Bartho: Barlowe, cooper, good Rawlins, brickmaker, Goodma Euins, shoemaker, John Johnson, saylemaker, Christopher Perkins, porter, Mr Baughtons, brewer, Geo: Halsall, the smyth, Robt: Nashe, butcher, Edward Jackson, shoemaker, Mr Clarke, shipma^{r}, Thomas Baker, the smythe, Nathaniell Williams, glouer, goodman Ward, shipwright, Widd Grosse, John Bersto, at Mr Hibbinses farme, Mr Atkinson, Lieut Joshua Hubbard, Mr John Hill, Mathias Briges, Mr Thomas Hawkner, Anthony Hams, Robt Bradford, Mr James Oliuer, Mr Samuell Oliuer, Mr Peacock, Angell Hallett, Thomas Noble, Mr Henbury, Franc Dewse, Capt Dauenport, Mr Willm Phillips, Capt Simpkins, Mr Richard Woody, Mr Alford, Tho: Shawe, Hugh Durdell, Daniell Church, Jeremiah Burrowes, John Porter, Josiah Keayne, John Stoddard, Widd Hourle, Goodman Gridley, Mr Edward Tinge, Willm Norman & ptners, Mr Philip Sweden, Mr Burt, Mr Dauison, Mr Cole Junr, Mr Cutting, Mr Hopkins, Mr. Lampere, Thomas Phillips, Mr John Ainger, Stronge Furnell, Ralph Hill, Left Willm Hudson, John Garnett, Mr Astwood, Thomas Gill, John Goure, Thomas Har-

mon, Mr Halgraue, Zachery Phillips, Capt Daniell Hough, Geo: Vicory, Mr Blackleach, Mr Fishe, Benj Phippen, Elder Elliots, sonne, Mr Leader, Job Hawkins, Mr Venner, Mr Samson, Samuell Norden, Mr Coles daughter, Sampson Shoare, Tho: Thorowgood, Edward Gold, Edward Kingman, Junr, Cornelius Cantlebury, Willm Woodcocke, Mr Silliocke, Roger Amydowne.

Debts to be p^{d} out of the estate, to Mr Brettle; John Chickley, John Beales, of Hingham; Robt Turner at the Ancor; Mr Makepeace; Mr Powell; Stephen Lyncolne; Mr Chickering of Dedham; Mr John Woodmansey; Mr Tinker, Mr Rucke; Willm White; Capt Breedon; Mr Glouer, of Dorchester; Mr Bradstreete; Nicholas Phillips; Mr John Vassell; Mr Maddocks; Tho: Roberts the hatter; John Bacers, of Plymouth; Mr Busby; Mr Wood; Mr Ruggles; Mr Wilson; Mr Denison; Tho: Duer; Mr Dauenport; Mr Johnson; Mr Starr; Willm Penne; goodwife Bennett; Richard Trewsdell; James Richards; Mrs Perrey; Zachey Boseworth; Mr Samuell Hutchinson; Mr Houchin; Goodman Messenger; John Lake; Goodman Stibbins; Willm Kilcup; Mr Powell; Mr Marshall; Mr Hubbard wth what was giuen by Will, £10; Debts in England to Leift Coll Cushion & others. Boston Vlt, Aprilis 1653. *Mrs Anne Allen* deposed. *Edwd Rawson*, Record^{r}. [Will, Vol. V. p. 299.]

Capt William Tinge, of Boston.—Inventory made 25: 3: 1653 by *Natha: Duncan, Antho: Stoddard, Willm Dauis.* Amt £2774. 14. 04. Mentions *Geo: Spencer's* farme. Also the names of about seventy vols ot Books in folio, quarto, &c. Mr *Edward Tinge* bro of Capt *William Tinge*, deposed, before *Mr Nowell, Mr Hibbins. Mr Glouer* & ye Record. er. *Edward Rawson*, Recor^{d}.

John Cooper.—Inventory. [No date.] *Thomas Dier* deposed, 9 June, 53.

James Astod, of Boston.—Inventory taken. 6: 8. 1653. Signed *James Euerill.* The Sum £85: 10: 20: 1653, *John Johnson, Phillip Eliot, William Potter.*

Samuell Bass, the younger, of Brantrey. Yeoman, deceased.—Inventory made by Capt *Humphrey Atherton*, Deac. *Parkes, Richard Bracket, Francis Elliot, Edmund Sheffield* ye 15. 3^{m}. 1653. Sum totall, £201. 18. 05. *Mary Bass*, widdow, deposed, 22 Dec. 53.

The Magistrates, on ye widdowes Relinquishing her Right in ye Thirds, did Judge it meete that ye whole Estate be equally deuided betweene the Mother and the Child; that Mr *Howard* in behalfe of his daughter, giue securitje to deliuer s^{d} Child of *Saml Basse* one halfe of s^{d} Estate at ye Age of 14 yeres. *Edward Rawson*, Record^{r}.

William Blanchard, of Boston. Taylor.—Inventorie of his goods taken 20 Oct. 1652, by *Edmund Jackson, James Everell, Nath^{ll} Sowther.* Sum total £236. 03. 02. Debts oweing by him £88. 14. *Hannah Everill* deposed 18 Nov 1652 that this is a true Inventory of the estate of *Willm Blanchard*, her late husband, so far as she knowes. [Will, Vol. V, p. 239.]

[*To be Continued.*]

GENEALOGICAL ITEMS RELATING TO THE EARLY SETTLERS OF DOVER, N. H.

[Communicated by Rev. Alonzo H. Quint, M. N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc.]

[Continued from page 356, of the last volume.]

Roberts, Thomas,[2] son of Thomas,[1] as above, had a wife Mary; he lived on the homestead and appears to have died there. Of his cruel treatment of the Quakers while he and his brother John were constables we have already spoken. He filled various other town offices as did his father and brother. We can find trace of but two children,

Thomas,[3] who died unmarried, and Nathaniel,[3] but there were probably others, and perhaps some of those whose connection with the family we cannot identify for want of evidence.

John,[2] son of Thomas,[1] as above, married Abigail, daughter of Elder Hatevil Nutter; she was living in 1674 and was mentioned in the will of her father; John is often called "Sargeant John;" he owned land near that upon which his father lived, and probably lived upon it; he was certainly a resident of the "Neck," and owned land also west of Back River as well as marsh near the Great Bay. He was a delegate to the N. H. Convention, which met in 1689.

Of his children were Joseph,[3] Hatevil,[3] (probably) Thomas,[3] (who had Love[4] and gave to him property, 5 April, 1707;) and Abigail,[3] (who married John[3] Hall.)

Nathaniel,[3] son of Thomas,[2] as above, lived in early life at the place called the "House Point," but afterwards lived in the house which his son Paul had built, but which the early death of the builder had left vacant. He lived there until his death. Of his children, by his wife Elizabeth Masen of Somersworth, were Paul,[4] born 18 Feb. 1706, (who died a young man and unmarried;) Miriam,[4] born 4 Jan. 1708–9; Thomas,[4] born 23 July, 1710, (married a Jones of Durham, and died without children;) Nathaniel,[4] born 22 April 1713, (who was a sailor, living at Somersworth or Berwick; he married a Thompson, and was lost at sea, leaving children, David,[5] Isaac,[5] (lost at sea,) George,[5] Nathaniel,[5] and some daughters;) Aaron,[4] born 16 April 1716, (who married Sarah, daughter of John Tebbets; he inherited the land on which Andrew Varney now lives, and had children, Aaron[5] (who left no children,) John[5] (who lived at Rochester and had children,) Silas[5] (of Alton,) Daniel[5] (now living on Dover Neck and who is father to Alonzo Roberts, Esq.,) Sarah[5] who married Elijah Varney and had children, Hannah,[5] who married Otis Tuttle, Tamsin,[5] who married Thomas Varney and had Andrew and others, Elizabeth[5] who married Isaac Varney and is living near "Little-Johns creek," and Abigail,[5] who married Jonathan Bickford and lives at Wolfboro;) Moses[4] born 22 June 1718, (who lived on the farm where the late Jerry Roberts lived; he married Elizabeth Whitehouse, daughter of Thomas and Rachel Whitehouse, and born 1 Nov. 1725; he died in April 1808; having children, Anna,[5] who married Joshua Varney, and Thomas,[5] who married Hannah Lamos, and died some twenty five years ago, having children, James,[6] Jeremiah,[6] (late deceased,) Elizabeth,[6] wife of Nicholas Roberts, and Abigail,[6] wife of Philip Tebbets;) James,[5] (who married Eunice Varney, and lived and died in Farmington, leaving Jerry[6] now living on Dover Neck and eight others;)

Hannah,[5] (who died unmarried aged about twenty ;) Moses,[5] (who lived at Rochester, married Elsa Tebbetts and had children, Anna,[6] Elizabeth,[6] Ezekiel,[6] Moses,[6] Lucy,[6] Mary,[6] Hannah,[6] and others;) Elizabeth,[5] who died unmarried at Dover Neck ; Ephraim,[5] born 27 March 1772, (lives at the Neck on the place where Thomas Canney settled in old times ; he married Hannah Roberts, daughter of David and grand daughter of Nathaniel, his children were Amasa,[6] Esq., grad. D. C. 1838 ; Emily,[6] who is married to George Leighton, and Andietta,[6] who married David L. Drew, and is now dead ;) Elizabeth born 3 Feb. 1722—3.

Joseph,[3] son of John,[2] married Elizabeth ——. He lived on the farm now owned by his great grandson Hanson Roberts ; he had children, Joseph,[4] born 27 Oct. 1695 ; John,[4] b. 6 Dec. 1694 ; Elizabeth,[4] b. 13 March 1697 ; Abigail,[4] b. 16 July 1701 ; Stephen,[4] b. 20 Aug. 1704, (who lived on the homestead and kept a public house there, near the western end of the then ferry to Kittery ; he died about 1757, and had children, of whom were Joseph,[5] who died 26 June 1813, aged 66, who was father to Hanson[6] Roberts ;) Ebenezer,[4] b. 24 Feb. 1705 ; Benjamin[4] b. 20 Sep. 1709 ; Samuel[4] and Lydia[4] b. 11 April 1712 ; Mary[4] b. 13 March 1716.

Hatevil,[3] probably son of John,[2] had wife Lydia. His will was dated 29 Aug. 1719, proved 3 March 1734—5 ; in it he mentioned his wife Lydia, and his children next mentioned : they were Samuel,[4] b. 12 Dec. 1686, (who had wife Sarah, and children, Samuel[5] b. 16 July 1717, Benjamin[5] b. 1 Sep. 1719, Lydia[5] b. 16 May 1721, and Samuel[5] b. 7 May 1723 ;) Abigail[4] b. 29 July 1689 ; Joshua[4] b. 10 Oct. 1698 ; Mary[4] b. 20 July 1701.

Love,[4] son of Thomas,[3] had wife Elizabeth and children, Hannah[5] b. 10 May 1713 ; Love[5] b. 21 April 1721.

There are records of other "Roberts" families which we cannot connect with those already mentioned nor with each other, although it is almost certain that they were thus connected. These were, William, who was a resident of Oyster River apparently as early as 1645 when he witnessed a deed given by Darby Field, of premises in that region. He was there in 1648 : he had grants of land at various times,—and was killed by the Indians in 1675 at the same time with his "son-in-law." Whether or no he had sons, we cannot ascertain.

There was a John, and Deborah, who had children, Joanna b. 20 Oct. 1705 ; Sarah b. 18 Feb. 1708—9 ; Mary b. 20 July 1711 ; Phebe b. 20 Sept. 1716 ; Ebenezer b. 5 Feb. 1721—2.

John and Francis Emery were married 17 May 1720, and had children, Deborah and Alexander b. 15 January 1725—6.

Ensign Joseph and Elizabeth had children, Ephraim b. 23 March 1727 ; Joseph b. 7 Feb. 1729 ; Betty b. 21 April 1731 ; Mary b. 8 Oct. 1733 ; Abigail b. 18 Feb, 1736 ; Lydia b. 22 Oct. 1738.

Robinson, Stephen, received an inhabitant 19, 1 mo. 1665–6 : taxed at O. R. 1666–8.

—— Timothy, a Friend, probably son of the preceding, had wife Mary, and children, Abigail b. 23, 3 mo., 1693, mar. Joseph Varney ; Mary b. 10, 2 mo., 1695, mar. Joseph Estes ; Elizabeth b. 14, 2 mo., 1700, died 11, 2 mo., 1710 ; Sarah b. 3. 8 mo., 1702, mar. John Varney ; Hannah b. 21, 9 mo., 1707, mar. Wm. Hussey ; Timothy b. 1, 6 mo., 1710 ; Elizabeth b. 30, 5 mo., 1712, mar. Henry Tebbets.

—— Timothy, son of Timothy as above, married, 24, 7 mo., 1730, Mary Allen ; ch. John ; Lydia ; Daniel b. 16, 2 mo., 1732 ; Elizabeth, who

mar. Obadiah Tebbets; Timothy b. 27, 4 mo., 1738, removed to Falmouth; John; Stephen; Lydia, who mar. Elijah Tebbetts, Jr.; Sarah; William; ——, mar. James Winslow, of Falmouth; James, removed to Falmouth; Mary, who mar. Job Winslow of Falmouth.

Roggers, Richard, had lot No. 2, west side of Back River, in 1642.

Rowe, Richard, was received an inhabitant 2, 2 mo. 1662; taxed at O. R. 1662–'72; was dead in 1705; had ch. Thomas (adm.;) Edward; Jane, who married John Dam.

Sanders, Joseph, was received an inhabitant 24, 2 mo., 1656; grant of land near Campin's rocks, near Tobias Hanson's, 16, 2 mo., 1660; taxed at Cocheco, 1662–'77; killed 28 June, 1689. The name is common in Strafford Co.

Sawyer, Jacob, m. Susanna —— 7, 9 mo., 1743; ch. Sarah b. 8 Nov. 1744; Stephen b. 2 June 1752; Patience b. 26 Sept. 1753; Susanna b. 17 Dec. 1758; Micajah b. 19 May 1760; Kezia b. 12 Jan. 1762; Lydia b. 30 Nov. 1763; Timothy b. 5 Oct. 1766. Descendants in Dover.

Scammon, or Scammond, Richard, of Dover 1662; mar. Prudence dau. of William Waldron of Dover. He and his wife Prudence were both living 24 April 1691, "nere the towne of Exeter," probably within the limits of the present town of Stratham. Both were dead 3 March 1720–1. He was probably the Mr. Scammon, who, according to the Exeter Town Records, was holder of the Shrewsbury Patent in 1668. Farmer (Gen. Reg. 256) says that he was of Portsmouth in 1642.* Ch. Richard[2]; William,[2] b. 29 Feb. 1663–4, living 3 March 1720–1, at Stratham; Jane,[2] b. 21 June 1667, d. 9 Oct. 1726, mar. Thomas Deane, of Boston, Hampton Falls, and Salisbury; Prudence,[2] b. 29 Aug. 1669; Elizabeth,[2] b. 22 April 1671; Mary,[2] b. 31 May 1673, mar. —— Sinkler.

—— Richard,[2] res. Dover; is said by Willis (His. Portland, I. 138) to have been a quaker; d. ab. 1724. He mar. Elizabeth, dau. of John Wakely, and grand-dau. of Thomas W., of Falmouth. She was b. abt. 1664, and at the age of 11, in Sept. 1675, was taken captive by the Indians, (her father and mother, grandfather and grandmother, and three of her brothers or sisters, having been killed,) and after a captivity of several months was returned, in June 1676, by Squando, the Saco Sagamore, to Major Waldron, at Dover. Robert Evans made a deposition in relation to her, 15 Feb. 1723, she being then, as per said deposition, about 60 years of age (Folsom Hist. Saco & B. 157); ch. Richard,[3] only son in 1723; Elizabeth,[3] m. —— Wellmett; Prudence,[3] m. —— Hodgdon; Sarah.[3]

—— Richard,[3] mar. (1) 8, 10, 1724, Susan Varney; (2) Hope Tuttle, dau. of Thomas and Mary. She died 30, 9, 1782, without issue.

Scriven, John, received an inhabitant 5, 4 mo., 1662; lived at Cocheco; died 2 Oct. 1675; will dated 24 Nov. 1674, proved 27 June 1675; mentions wife Mary, and children (all under age) John, Edward, Thomas, Elizabeth; Wm. Wentworth and Peter Coffin, Executors.

---

* Elizabeth wife of Peter Lidget, and afterwards of John Saffin, of Boston, and (probably) Anne, the second wife of Major Richard Waldron, were sisters of Richard Scammon. The former (Mrs. Saffin) in her will, dated 14th April 1682, makes bequests to her brothers John and Richard Scammond; her sister Anne Waldron; her cousin Elizabeth Atkins, dau. of her brother John Scammond; her cousin Jean Scammond dau. of her brother Richard Scammond, and her cousin Hannah Gerrish. (Suffolk Prob. Rec. X. 189-94.) Jane was eldest dau. of Richard Scammon, and Hannah Gerrish may have been the eldest dau. of Anne Waldron. Anna, daughter of Major Waldron, mar. Rev. Joseph Gerrish of Wenham.

Sever, Nicholas, Rev. See "Dover Enquirer."

Shackford. William Shuckford taxed at Bl. Pt. 1662–'72; took the oath 21 June 1669. Wm. Shuckford and Nicholas Harris settled a dispute in 1707.

Sharpe, John, taxed at Cocheco 1663.

Sheffield, William,[1] at Dover 1658 and 9; and taxed 1662; had land laid out in 1659; had son Joseph.[2]

—— Ichabod, taxed at Cocheco 1658.

—— Joseph,[2] land laid out in 1723; in 1735 had a grant of 1658 to his father William laid out to him.

Simmons, Michael, taxed at O. R. 1666. John Symons, a juryman 1673–4.

Sloper, Richard, taxed 1657.

Smey, (?) Barthey, owned lot No. 9, west of Back River, in 1642.

Smith, George; said "to have sprung from the family that dwelt some two hundred years at Old Haugh, in County Chester, England, which was of kin to the Hattons that lived hard by (offspring of Sir Christopher, Lord Chancellor in time of Elizabeth,) and which afterwards went to Lincolnshire; he left Plymouth, Eng., came to "Boston when there were only a few huts built there and not one cellar dug," and thence to Piscataqua; it is "claimed that he was a son or of near kindred to Capt. John Smith;" the same coat of arms is borne;—he was of Dover in 1645; was Town Clerk, Recorder of Court, Commissioner, Lieutenant, &c.; had marsh and meadow on Great Bay; he died about 1652 (?). A coat of mail, cutlass, silver tankard &c., are heirlooms. His wife mar. (2) —— Monday, (3) Nason; George had Joseph[2] b. 1640, and probably John[2] and James[2]

—— Joseph[2] lived at O. R. about half a mile above its mouth; he had a quakerish leaning; was first Clerk of "Dover Monthly Meeting," and remembered the Friends in his will; he died 15 Dec. 1727, and his wife Elizabeth 25 May 1726; had children John[3] b. 16 June 1687; Mary[3] (m. Samuel Page;) Elizabeth[3] (m. James Pinkham;) Samuel[3] b. June 1687.

—— John[2] appears to have lived at Lubberland (in Durham) until about 1674, when, an old MS. says, he "left his brethren and went to Little Compton, in Plymouth Co., married and had two daughters."

—— James,[2] kept an inn at O. R. Falls; was freeman in 1669, m. Sarah, dau. of John Davis, and "died from a surfeit which he got in running to assist Capt. Floyd at Wheelwright's Pond; he had children, John;[3] James;[3] Samuel;[3] May[3] (m. Dean;) Sarah[3] (m Freeman;) and two died young; his widow and Samuel[3] were killed by Indians.

—— John,[3] eldest son of Joseph,[2] kept the garrison at Lubberland, owned most of the North shore of Great Bay and much land about the first fall of the Lamprey river, so that it was a saying that "Capt. John Smith was sure to have all the land that Squire Mathes didn't own;" he was selectman, captain in Indian times, and stoutly held his garrison against the French and Indians at "the destruction in 1694;" he m. Susanna, dau. of Thomas Chesley, and had children, John[4] b. 18 May 1695; Elizabeth[4] b. 1 May 1697 (m. Robert Burnham;) Joseph[4] b. 7 Sept. 1701; Hannah[4] b. 30 Sept. 1703; Samuel C.[4] b. Feb. 1706; Benjamin[4] b. 22 Mar. 1709; Ebenezer[4] b. 6 June 1712; Winthrop[4] b. 30 May 1714, d. æ. 14. —— Samuel,[3] son of Joseph,[2] kept the homestead; was Town Clerk 1739–1755, Selectman 1744–1752, Representative, and Council-

lor; d. 2 May 1790. His wife was Hannah, and ch. Samuel;[4] Elizabeth;[4] Mary;[4] Hannah;[4] Temperance;[4] Sarah;[4] Patience;[4] Joseph[4] b. 12 Mar. 1724; Benjamin;[4] Jeremiah;[4] John;[4] Robert.[4] —— JOHN,[3] son of James[2] m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Buss, d. aged 41, having ch. John;[4] James;[4] Joseph;[4] Elizabeth;[4] Mary;[4] Hannah;[4] Sarah;[4] and two who d. young. [Of these children, James[4] was the only one now known to have staid at O. R.; he lived on the homestead of his grandfather, and had wife Mary; their son JOHN[5] better known as "Master Smith," b. 24 Dec. 1736, was a busy whig in the Revolution, one of Com. of Safety, Town Clerk, Selectman, Representative &c., m. (1) Deborah, dau. of Thomas Chesley, and had James[6] (d. at Dover,) Thomas[6] (burnt to death when a child;) m. (2) Sarah, dau. of Rev. Mr. Parsons of So. Hampton, and had Deborah[6] (d. unm.) William[6] (d. at Havana,) and Sarah[6] (who m. Maj. Seth S. Walker, and resided at the homestead of James.[2])]

—— Joseph,[4] son of Samuel,[3] son of Joseph,[2] was Major, Town Clerk, Selectman, &c.; had wife Deborah (who afterwards m. James Gilmore of Portsmouth) and d. 16 July 1765, leaving ch. Daniel[5] b. 17 Oct. 1760; Joseph;[5] Samuel.[5] [Daniel[5] (Maj.) mar. (1) Mary Gilmore 7 Dec. 1780, and had Joanna[6] who m. Ebenezer Meserve; m. (2) Mary Locke and had Winthrop[6] b. 13 Jan. 1789, (who m. Eleazer Locke and d. 28 Aug. 1844, leaving the homestead to Daniel[7] and Joseph[7] his sons] —— JOHN,[4] son of Capt. John,[3] son of Joseph,[2] m. Mary Jones, and lived (prob.) near Crummett's mill. —— JOSEPH,[4] brother to preceding, lived at Lamprey River, m. Sarah Glidden and had ch. John;[5] Winthrop;[5] Hannah[5] (m. Israel Gilman;) Sarah[5] m. Winthrop Hilton; Lydia;[5] Susanna[5] m. Ichabod Hilton; Andrew;[5] Elizabeth[5] m. Col. John Folsom; Mary[5] m. Capt. Hubertes Neal; Joseph.[5] —— SAMUEL[4] brother to preceding, m. Margaret Lendall. and had Sarah;[5] John;[5] Susanna;[5] Margaret.[5] —— BENJAMIN[4] (Capt.) brother to preceding, had the old place at Lubberland, was Selectman, one of Com. of Safety in his 70th year, &c.; m. (1) Jemima, dau. of Dea. Edward Hall of Newmarket, and had Edward;[5] John[5] b. 20 Sept. 1732; Mary;[5] he m. (2) Anna Veza, and had Samuel[5] b. 7 Mar. 1761; he m. (3) Sarah Clark and had Benjamin[5] b. 1769; he d. 13 Oct. 1791 in his 83 year. [His son JOHN[5] inherited the homestead, was selectman, a warm whig, a steady prop in the church, and was said to be so careful against himself in his dealings as to make it a saying that "the Lieutenant was so straight that he leaned a little backward;" he was over six feet high, and died 24 Oct. 1819; his wife died 4 Mar. 1821, in her 87 year. She was Lydia, dau. of Hon. Thomas Millet of Dover, and had ch. Benjamin;[6] Thomas;[6] Elizabeth;[6] Jemima;[6] John;[6] Love;[6] Lydia;[6] Valentine;[6] Ebenezer.[6]] —— EBENEZER,[4] brother of preceding, lived at the garrison, was a little troubled with pride of kin; m. Margaret Weeks of Greenland, and had ch. John[5] m. Mary Jewett; Comfort[5] m. Joseph Chesley; Ebenezer[5] b. 13 Mar. 1758; Margaret[5] m. John Blydenburgh; his widow mar. Hon. John Frost of New Castle. Ebenezer[5] just mentioned, was educated at Dummer School, read law with Geo. Sullivan, opened an office in 1783 at the Falls; m. Mehitable, dau. of Jacob Sheafe of Portsmouth, 5 May 1785, was at the bar over 40 years, Representative 6 years, was President of the Bar Association of Strafford County 28 years, aid to Gov. Gilman, Councillor for Strafford Co., appointed Judge of the Superior Court in 1798 (but declined,) and d. 24 Sept. 1831; his wife d. 4 Sept. 1843, ch. Jacob;[6] Ebenezer;[6] (Rev.) Henry;[6] Alfred;[6] Mehitable[6] m. Ebenezer Coe; Mary[6] m. Rev. John K. Young; Charles;[6] and five who died young.

Snell, Christopher, taxed 1671.

Stagpole, James, born 1653, had a grant 1694; died 23 Aug. 1733. "Mrs. Stagpole" died in 1782 aged 102.

Stanton, Benjamin, had wife Eleanor, and children Benjamin b. 12 Feb. 1724–5; Eleanor b. 9 July 1727.

Starbird, Starbord, (any connection of *Starbuck*?) Thomas, mar. Abigail Damon, 4 Jan. 1687, and had children, Jethro b. 28 Aug. 1689; Thomas b. 19 Oct. 1691; Agnes b. 4 Oct. 1693; Abigail b. 29 Sep. 1695; Elizabeth b. 15 Feb. 1699; John b. 16 Mar. 1701; Samuel b. 22 April 1704. —— Thomas, had wife Margaret, and had children, Thomas b. 23 March 1713–'14; Nathaniel b. 27 April 1716; Jethro b. 29 June 1718; Hannah b. 31 Jan. 1719–'20; John b. 16 Nov. 1721; Samuel b. 16 Nov. 1723; Margaret b. 31 May 1725. —— Samuel, had wife Rebekah, and children, Elizabeth b. 4 July 1725; Samuel b. 29 May 1727.

Starbuck, Edward, born in 1604, is said to have come to Dover, from Derbyshire, England. He is first mentioned as receiving, 30 6 mo, 1643, a grant of forty acres of land on each side of "Fresh River," "at Cutchechoe, next above the lot of John Baker at the little water brooke, and also 1 platt of Marsh above Cutchechoe great Marsh that the brook that runs out of the great river runs through, first discovered by" Richard Walderne, Edward Colcord, Edward Starbuck, and William Furber. He had other grants at different times; one of marsh in Great Bay in 1643, one of the mill privilege at Cutchechoe 2d falls (with Thomas Wiggins) and of timber to "accommodate" in 1650, and various others. Indeed, Edward owned considerable land, and was evidently a man of substance as to possessions, as tradition says he was in body. He was a Representative in 1643 and 46, was an Elder in the church, and enjoyed various other tokens of respect given him by his fellow citizens. In fact he might have lived very comfortably at Dover, and died in the midst of his family, respected and contented, but that he embraced Baptist sentiments: unable to agree with the people he left, though not until after after legal difficulties; so in 1659 the Elder went off on an exploring expedition. In the course of his travels he met Thomas Macy and his family, (then troubled with a somewhat similar inability to convince the people of Newbury,) James Coffin (a youth of about nineteen,) and Isaac Colman, a boy of twelve. These adventurers set sail in an open boat in the autumn of 1659, and in due time arrived at the Island of Nantucket, an eligible situation for men who liked plenty of water. They settled first at Matical, but afterwards moved to a more central place now called Cambridge.

The next spring Edward went back to Dover to get his family. His daughters Sarah and Abigail were married and remained in Dover; but his wife Katharine went with him, and Nathaniel, Dorcas, and Jethro, his remaining children. So they settled down peaceably at Nantucket, and Dover lost a good citizen. Edward became a leading man in his new place of abode, being at one time the Magistrate of the Island, and always enjoying the esteem of his fellow islanders. He died 4, 12 mo., 1690.

The children of the elder were Nathaniel,[2] born 1636; Dorcas;[2] Sarah;[2] Abigail[2] and Jethro.[2]

Of these Jethro was killed 27 May 1663 by a cart running over him; the others had families as follows:—

(*To be Continued.*)

WILL OF GREGORY STONE OF CAMBRIDGE.*

Mr. Drake,—The documents communicated by me to the last number of the Register I am glad to see so correctly printed; one of them indeed is done a little too correctly, that is, the mistake in my copy of the Indian Deed—"*pease*" for *peage*"—which you was enjoined to see set right in type, comes out an unaltered blunder. I send you for the next number the Will of Gregory Stone, and that of his brother Simon's Wife, Mrs. Sarah Stone; the latter is somewhat abridged, but the former I wish may be inserted at length, as it is one of the very few papers left by my Ancestor, which the worms and the teeth of time have not devoured, and lies at the foundation of the Genealogy of his race, by his humble descendant of the seventh generation, Wm. F. Stone.

"In the name of God,—Amen. I GREGORY STONE of Cambridge in New England, being through the Lord's favor of sound Judgement and memory, do make & ordeine my last will & testamt in manner following, vizt. my imortall soul I do freely resigne into the armes & mercyes of God my maker, Jesus christ my only redeemer, and to the holy spirit, to cary mee on & lead mee forever, my body to be decently interred at the discreion of my Xian friends. And for outwarde state I do dispose thereof as followeth, i. e. To my daughter Elizab. Potter† I do give ten pounds to be pd. within halfe a yeare after my decease. To my grand child *Lidea Fiske*‡ I do giue two acres of land lying in Westfield between ye lands of Jno. Holmes & Thomas Oakes, to injoy it as soone as it shall be free of ye corne sowne before my decease. To my grand child Jno. Stone,§ sonne of David Stone, I do giue my little cow called mode, & my little young colt, or five pounds, prooided he live with my wife one yeare after my decease, & do her faithfull service according to his best ability, during wch time my wife shall find him his meat. drink & cloathing, & at the end of the year deliver him the above named cow & colt. To my dearly beloved wife Lidea Stone,‖ I do leave my dwelling house & lands thereunto adjoyneing, & Pastures, corne lands, meadowes, & wood lands, and all the appurtenances thereof, as also all my household goods & other moveable estate not above bequeathed (excepting only my wearing cloathes to Jno. Stone & David Stone my sonnes). And it is my will that my wife shall injoy the whole during her life, provided always if shee do marry againe, then at her marriage shee shall resigne the houses & lands adjoyneing with the appurtenances to those of my children to whome I shall bequeath ye same, and while she injoys them it is my will that the houses & lands shall in all respects be kept in good repayre, by her, and so left when shee shall leave them. And to my three sonnes,¶ John Stone, Daniel Stone & David Stone I do bequeath my dwelling

* Our Correspondent sent in the copy of this article in May, 1849. It was subsequently withdrawn, and owing to the sickness of its Author it could not be earlier furnished.—Editor.

† Wife of ——— Potter of Ipswich—husband's first name unknown.

‡ Daut. of David Fiske by his 1st wife, Lydia Cooper, who was the daut. of Mrs. Stone by her 1st husband.

§ Settled with his father at the "Farms," now Lexington, including a piece of Lincoln.

‖ She was "the widow Lidea Cooper" when Mr. Stone took her for his wife, and with her, it seems, her two children by the 1st husband, both of whom are named in the Will. Mrs. Stone died June 24, 1671.

¶ Of the four sons, 1. *John* settled on the borders of Sudbury Plantation, among the Indians at the Great Falls, then a perfect wilderness, now the populous village of Saxonville in F. Of "Elder John" and his romantic situation on the banks of the

house, barne, & lands adjoyncing, being by estimation fiften acres more or less, also the wood lotts, & priviledges of the com̄ons belonging thereunto, & fifty acres of land lijng at my farme, being the halfe p^{t} of one hundred acres y^{t} I had there; the other fifty acres I dispose of to my sonnes Samuel Stone & Joseph Miriam. And some adition made mee by the Towne between it & my farme by Isaac Sternes, wch 2 parcells I do order to my sonne David Stone for ten pounds towards his share, and this he shall injoy im̄ediatly after my decease.) Also I do give to my said three sonnes the Tables, formes, bedsteads, & copper that are in the dwelling house. And it is my will y^{t} when my said sonnes shall come to possess the aboves^{d} houses & lands, whether at my wife's death or mariage wch shall first happen, my will is that it shall be in the liberty of my sonne Jno. Stone to possesse the whole, he paying to his other two brothers thirty pounds a peece, i. e. To Daniel thirty pounds. & to David Twenty pounds, the ten pounds above mentioned being by mee appoynted to make up the thirty. Or if he my sonne John like not so to do, then I do order that they Joyntly sell ye whole, & divide ye pay, to Jno. the one halfe p^{t}. & to my sonnes Daniel & David the other halfe. And the remainder of my estate in lands, cattell, chattels, moveables, debts, moneys, or w^{t} ever, after my deare wife's decease, I do give & bequeath ye same to my three youngest children, to be equally divided between them, vizt. to Elizab. Potter, Samuel Stone, & Sarah Miriam.* And I do ordeyne my Sonnes John Stone, and Samuel Stone, Excecutors of this my last will & testam^{t}, to whome I do com̄itt the care for their deare mother, my wife. And in testimony that this is my last will, (renouncing all former wills by mee made) I do hereunto put my hand & seale, this 22th of Novemb^{r} 1672.

Mem. before the divission be made as above, I do give & bequeath to Jno Cooper ten pounds, & to Lidea Fiske ten pounds, and the remainder to be divided as above is declared.

Sealed & d d.
In p^{e}sence off^{vs}.
Thomas Danforth, sen^{r}
Edward Hall
Solomon Prentess

GREGORY STONE [Seal]

Taken upon Oath by all the witnesses subscribed—14. 10. 1672.
Before me DANIEL GOOKIN, in p^{r}sence of Mr Danforth on of the witnesses being both Magistrate & Recorder.

---

river opposite the mouth of Cochitua brook, further notice may be given when we come to publish his Will. 2. *Daniel* was "*chirurgeon*," first in Cambridge, then in Boston, where I last find him in a curious suit against a patient in Charlestown, who had neglected or refused to pay the Doctor's bill for cutting off his leg—one item of the bill was "*£.30 for going over the ferry 65 times to heal the wound!*" No wonder that Ned Johnson demurred at this, thinking doubtless his butcher would have done the business quite as well for half the money. 3. *David*, settled on the west side of his father's Lexington "Farme," now in the edge of Lincoln, where his descendant Gregory Stone lives on a part of the ancestral estate. 4. *Samuel*, lived east of his brother David, in the centre of the Stone farm and village, where he and his family took an early and leading part in the settlement of Lexington, the N. Precinct of Cambridge. He was a patron and one of the first deacons of the infant church, with his nephew Dea. John Miriam. He died Sept. 1715, æ. 80½. The *Old Sam Stone House*, occupied by his posterity till the race run out, was pulled down but a few years since, and the name of Stone has become extinct in the town of Lexington.

Bapty 4 Feb 1630-31 age 84

* The husband of Sarah Stone, Dea Gregory's youngest daughter, was JOSEPH MIRIAM, of Concord, where he died in 1677, æ 47; after which his widow seems to have lived with her brother's children in Lexington. "Widow Miriam died 8: 2: 1704." *Lex. Chh. Records.*

This Will seems to be in the handwriting of Danforth the "Recorder," who was a neighbor of the testator; Mr. D. lived on the E. side of the Common, near the College; Deac. Stone on the W. side, not far, it is believed, from the Botanic Garden. He probably came to America in 1635, the year in which it is certain his brother Simon arrived in the "Increase from London." If they did not come over in the same ship they appeared together the next spring, and took the freeman's oath, May 25th, 1636. This is the first time I find my ancestor's name in the records, though Barry and Ward both speak of him as being here as early as 1634. He was a deputy to the Gen. Court, a magistrate, a deacon of Shepard & Mitchell's church, and "the last survivor" of its original members. Deac. Stone died Nov. 30, 1672, æ. 82.

MRS. SARAH STONE.

"Know all Men by these Presents, That I Sarah Stone, wife of Simon Stone of Watertown in New England, and the relict of Richard Lumkin, deceased, sometime of Boxstead in the County of Essex in Engl^d^. & last of all of Ipswich in New Engl^d^. being at the writeing hereof of sound Judgement & memory, do declare & make my last Will & Testament in manner following, vizt. my Soul which I do believe is Imortal I do comitt it into the Armes of the everlasting mercys of God the father, Son & Holy Ghost, my body I desire that it may be decently buried at the discretion of my friends. And as for my outward estate I desire that in the first place my Just debts," &c. * * * * * "& that my covent^t^. made with my husb^d^. Simon Stone on marriage may be made good to him according to the true intent thereof; and to my husband Simon Stone I do give over & above what I am engaged thirty pounds to be abated of what he owes me. It. My will is, that whereas my late husband Richard Lumkin deceas^d^. did by his last will give to his friends there Eight score pounds, my will is that the same be honestly & duly pay^d^.to them, & that in case they be willing to accept," * * * * * my excut^rs^. do then pay y^m^ two hundred in lew of their eight score, & that sixty pounds be payd in English money in case that I have so much when I dy. To my Kinsman John Warner* I do give him sixty pounds to be p^d^ in household stuffe at his choyce," &c. * * * * * when I dy. And the remainder of my estate my will is that it be equally divided between my Kinsmen John Warner, Daniel Warner & Thomas Wells, & in case of either of their deaths, to their children. And the Rev^d^. Mr. Wm. Hubbard minister of God's word at Ipswich & Thomas Bishop I do make overseers hereof, to whome I give as a toaken of my respect & love, forty shillings apiece. * * * * * * Finally I do nominate & appoynt my Kinsmen John Warner, Daniel Warner & Thomas Wells,† Executors of this my last Will and Testament.

In witness of all wch I do hereunto put my hand & seale this 25th of March, Sixteen hundred Sixty and three.

Sealed & published in presents off SARAH ⋊ (her mark) STONE [Seal]
Samuel Hosier
Nathaniel Green ‡—Thomas Danforth
Cambridge, Oct 6th, 1663. Samuel Hosier & Nathan^l^. Greene appear-

* The Warners said to be nephews of Mrs. Lumkin.
† It would seem the testator had no children by Lumkin, or they had deceased.
‡ This witness probably the son-in-law of Simon Stone. See his Will, *Reg.* Vol ii. p. 182.

ing before the Court do say & upon their oath affirme that they saw Sarah Stone dec^{d}. signe, seale & publish this instrum^{t}. as her last will & testam^{t}. & y^{t} shee was of a disposing mind when she so did, &c.

Thomas Danforth Recorder.

Entered & Recorded lib. 2. p. 228.

Oct. 6th. 1663. As attests Thomas Danforth R.

MATERIALS FOR A HISTORY OF NEWBURY.

Mr. Drake:

Dear Sir,—In the year 1678, all the citizens of Massachusetts, from 16 years old and upward, were required to take the oath of allegiance. This was done in the several towns before their respective magistrates, who sent a list of their names to the clerks of the County Courts. Many of these lists are still in existence. One of them, and the only one in the County of Essex which has the ages attached to the names, is in the Clerk's office in Salem, in the very beautiful hand writing of John Woodbridge, Esq., and contains the names of 236 persons, then resident in Newbury. A transcript of Woodbridge's record was made at that time by Robert Lord, Clerk of the writs at Ipswich. It was, I doubt not, from Lord's badly written copy that Mr. Brown transcribed the article in the last number of the Register, [vol. vii. p. 349–50,] entitled "Materials for *the* history of Newbury." As all those materials, dates as well as names, copied from the original document, have already been published in *the* history of Newbury, the title, "Materials for *a* history of Newbury," would be more appropriate.* Should any person be tempted to write another history of Newbury, and use these "materials," he must first correct many mistakes. The most obvious are Hesley, Barlet, Bayly, Petingul, Woolpoorle, Naukam, Bayer, Bautle, Rowle, Seely, Rolph, Carmack, Perse, Glesby, Huddy, Damford, Thomas Hulemir, Pease, Glesley; which should be Ilsley, Bartlet, Bayley, Pettingell, Woolsworth, Warham, Badger, Bartlet, Lowle, Kelley, Rolfe, Curmac, Pierce, Ilsley, Hardy, Danforth, Thomas Hale, jun., Pierce, Ilsley, &c., with more than 30 other mistakes of less consequence, all originating, doubtless, from attempting to transcribe a badly written copy instead of the beautifully written original.

J. Coffin.

[The Editor of the Register is grateful to Mr. Coffin for sending the above corrections, and duly warning all persons of their liability to err if they do not go to *the* History of Newbury in all matters touching the history of that ancient town; and we here again add our testimony to the great value of Mr. Coffin's work, and caution our Correspondents to step very carefully when they chance to light on any part of "Ould Newbury." It is within our knowledge, that *Robert Lord* wrote a peculiar odd and crabbed hand, but not a difficult one to read; hence it is not easy to conceive how so great a number of mistakes could have occurred. Hence we slightly incline to the opinion, that the "more than 30 others" in Mr. Coffin's communication must be taken with some trifling allowance for infringement of territory.]

---

*This Title was sometime ago adopted by the Editor of the Register, as appropriate for any Articles which elucidated or added to the History of Towns, and our Correspondents are not answerable for Titles so bestowed.—[Editor.

DANVERS INSCRIPTIONS.

[Copied and Communicated by Samuel P. Fowler, Esq., of Danvers, Ms.]

In memory of Doctor Archelaus Putnam, who died April 14th 1800 Æ 56.

Depart my friends dry up your tears
Here I must lie till Christ appears,
For death's a debt to nature due
I've paid the debt and so must you.

Here lies Intombed the remains of the Rev. Mr. Peter Clark, for almost 51 years the painfull laborious and faithfull pastor of the first Church in this town. He was a great Divine; an accomplished Christian; in whose character ye most exemplary patience, humility, and meekness, were illustriously displayed. He was born March 12 1693. Graduated at Harvard College in Cambridge 1712, ordained pastor of ye first Church in this Town June 5th 1717. He lived much esteemed & respected and after a long life spent in ye service of Religion He died much lamented June 10th 1768 Ætatis 76.

Wrapt in his arms who bled on Calvary's plain,
We murmur not Blest Shade, nor dare complain;
Fled to those seats where perfect Spirits Shine:
We mourn our lot, yet still rejoyce in thine.
Taught By thy tongue, By thy example lead,
We Blessed thee living. and revere thee Dead.
Sleep here thy Dust, till the Last Trump shall Sound,
Then shalt thou rise, and be with perfect Glory Crowne'd.

Here lies interred the Body of Mrs. Deborah Clark, consort of the Rev. Peter Clark of this town. Who departed this life Feb 28th 1765 Æ 65.

Sleep precious dust, while here confined in earth,
Till the glad Spring of Nature's second birth,
Then quit the transient Winter of the tomb,
To rise and flourish in immortal bloom.

Consecrated to the memory of Benjamin Wadsworth D. D. a tender, faithful husband and father, a valuable friend and judicious counsellor, an exemplary christian, and distinguished public servant of the Prince of Peace, who entered unto his rest Jany 18th A. D. 1826, in the 76th year of his age, and the 54th of his ministry, in this place.

Tis great to pause and think, in what a brighter world than this, his spirit shines.

Inscribed to the memory of distinguished female excellence, exemplified in the life of Mrs Mary Wadsworth, the amiable consort of the Rev Benjamin Wadsworth of this town. Her heart was a temple of piety, and rarely shines so rich a constellation of natural endowments, fine accomplishments, and christian virtues, as dignified, embellished, and endeared her character. Highly esteemed she lived, and greatly lamented dropped mortality, in full hopes of Heaven, March 16th 1798, in the 47 year of her age.

Sleep sacred dust, till the last trump shall sound
And wake to life all nations under ground,
Then burst the bands of death, and mount on high,
Enrobed in blissful immortality,
To join thy kindred soul in realms of joy.

Erected in memory of Mrs Mary Rea, Relic of Mr Bartholomew Rea, and eldest daughter of the Reverend Mr. Peter Clark, late minister of this Parish. wh^e died Feb. 25th 1792 in the 67th year of her age.

Death's the last point of many lingering years,
We live in sadness, and we part in tears,
Ye that pass by, remember that ye must,
Meet in the grave, and mingle with the dust.

Here lies Buried ye Body of Mrs Deborah Hobart, Relic of the late Deacon Peter Hobart, who departed this life Feb 23^d Aged 81 years.

O may her fate this moral give to all,
That old age *must*, and Blooming youth *may* fall.

By a Grandchild. Here lies buried the body of Mr Peter Hobart, Deacon sometimes of ye South Church in Braintree. Died at Salem Village June 14th 1751 Ætat 78.

Elizabeth Parris, Aged about 48 years. Dea'^d July 14th 1696.

Sleep precious dust, no stranger now to Rest,
Thou hast thy longed wish, within Abraham's Breast.
Farewell Best Wife, Choice Mother, Neighbor, Friend;
We'll wail the less, for hopes of thee i' the end. S. P.

Here lyes the body of William Putnam, who died May 27th 1729, In ye 30th year of his age.

Under this sod, Lie in hope of a happy resurrection, The remains of the Reverend deceased Joseph Green A. M — Of this Church for nearly the period of eighteen years. A most vigilant Pastor — A man to be had in perpetual remembrance — Both for seriousness of discourse, and agreeableness of manners, Who departed from a laborious life in this place on the 6th day of the calendar of December A. D. 1715. He had just completed his fortieth year.

Sacred to the memory of Dea. Joseph Putnam, who died March 9th, 1818 in the 79th year of his age.

If real worth demands a tear,
Stop, reader, pay the tribute here,
The man of God, beneath this stone,
Equaled by few, excelled by none.

In memory of Israel Putnam, who died Feb 23^d 1825 aged 82.

Also of his two wives, Sally Epes, who died Oct 18th 1784, aged 29.

Emma Goodale, who died July 10th 1831 aged 88.

Also of his two sons — Allen, who died at sea Nov 10th 1793 aged 21 years.

Israel, who died July 15th 1795, aged 19 years.

Sacred to the memory of Eleazer Putnam Esquire, who died May 31 1836 Æ 77.

"Our fathers, where are they,
This faithful marble does but tell,
They served their generation well."

Sacred to the memory of Doct Amos Putnam and Hannah Phillips the wife of A. P. He died July 26th 1807 aged 85. She died Oct 2nd 1758 aged about 33.

In memory of Rev Saml Walker, who was graduated at Dartmouth College A. D. 1802, and ordained over the second Church in Danvers, Aug 14th 1805. An able defender, and zealous preacher of the faith, once delivered to the saints. A laborious and faithful Pastor. He adorned

his profession by his life; was sustained in his last sufferings by the faith he had preached, and peacefully fell asleep in the bosom of his family & church, July 7th 1826, in the 48th year of his age. As a token of respect for departed worth, this monument is erected by his Bereaved flock.

In memory of Rev. Nathaniel Holt. A. M. pastor of the 2nd church in Danvers, who rested from his labors Aug 2nd 1792 in the 68th year of his age, and 34th of his ministry. Piety, benevolence, integrity & prudence were prominent features in his character, as a man and a minister. He lived beloved, and died lamented. Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright, for the end of that man is peace.

Here lyes Interr'd ye Body of Mr. Thomas Pierpont M. A. second son of ye Rev. Mr. Jonathan Pierpont late of Reading deceased, who departed this life April ye 4th. A. D. 1713, in ye 53 year of his age.

BROWNE.—The following MS. memorandum relating to the Browne family, taken from a copy of Dr. John Owen's Exposition on the "*One hundred & thirtieth Psalm*," printed in London, 1669.—"William *Browne*, 1677." Under the name of "William Browne" is this memorandum in the autograph of *Judge Lynde*: "Hon. William Browne died 20 Jany. 1687–8, & was, when he wrote his name in this book, in the year 1677, near 70 years old. My grandfather, Hon. Maj. William Browne, died 23d Feby. 1715–16. My Mother, *Mary Lynde*, alias Browne, died 12 July, 1753. [Signed] *Benja Lynde*, 1775."

Com. by M. A. Stickney, Esq. of Salem.

1579.—"This year Marke Scaliot, Blaceksmith, Citizen of London, for triall of his workemanship, made one hanging locke of Iron, steele & brasse of eleven severall peeces, & a pipe key, all cleane, which wated but one graine of gold. He also at the same time made a chaine of gold of forty three linkes, to which chaine the locke & key being fastned & put about a fleas necke, shee drew the same with ease. All which locke & key, chaine & flea, wayed but one grain and a halfe: a thing most incredible, but that I myselfe haue seen it." *The Abridgement of the English Chronicle by Mr. John Stow*, p. 228.—Edition, 1611.

Note to the Letter of Tho' & Ann Smith, Reg. Vol. VII. p. 273.—Mahaleel Munnings dismissed vnto ye New Church at Boston, dyed ye 27th of ye (12) 59 being drowned in ye mill Creek at Boston in ye night.—*Dorchester Church Records.* He was probably the individual mentioned in the Reg. Vol. I. p. 132. See also *Hist. Dorchester.* p. 68.

Essex County.—The most densely settled portions of the United States, is the County of Essex, in the State of Massachusetts. It embraces four hundred square miles, and contains 127,170 inhabitants, or 310 to a square mile. The average population of Massachusetts is 118 to a square mile; of the whole of Europe 110 to a square mile. The County of Lenawee, in Michigan, if settled as densely as the County of Essex, would contain 212,000 people. The whole State of Ohio, if as thickly settled as the State of Massachusetts, would embrace 5,000.000, and if as densely populated as Essex County, 14,000,000.—*Oct.* 1853.

INSCRIPTIONS COPIED FROM TOMBSTONES IN THE OLD BURYING GROUND AT PORTLAND, MAINE.

[Communicated by W. G. Brooks, Esq., Boston.]

Beneath this marble, by the side of his gallant Commander, rest the remains of Lieut. Kervin Waters, a native of Georgetown, District of Columbia, who received a mortal wound Sept. 5, 1813, while a Midshipman on board the U. S. brig Enterprise, in an action with his B. M. brig Boxer, which terminated in the capture of the latter. He languished in severe pain, which he endured with fortitude, until Sept. 25, 1815, when he died with Christian calmness and resignation, aged 18. The young men of Portland erect this stone, as a testimony of their respect for his valor and virtues.

Beneath this stone moulders the body of William Burrows, late Commander of the United States Brig Enterprise, who was mortally wounded on the 5th Sept. 1813, in an action which contributed to increase the fame of American valor, by capturing H. B. M. Brig Boxer, after a severe contest of forty-five minutes, ae. 48. A passing stranger* has erected this monument of respect to the manes of a patriot, who in the hour of peril obeyed the loud summons of an injured country; and who gallantly met, fought and conquered the foeman.

In Memory of Captain Samuel Blyth, late Commander of His Britannic Majesty's Brig Boxer. He nobly fell, on the 5th day of Sept., 1813, in action with the U. S Brig Enterprise. In life honored, in death glorious. His country will long deplore one of her bravest sons! His friends long lament one of the best of men. Ae 29.

An elegant marble monument erected a few years since, bears this inscription:—Edward Preble, of the United States Navy, died Aug. 25, 1807, aged 46 years.

(South side.) In memory of Henry Wadsworth, son of Peleg Wadsworth, Esq., Lieut. in U S. Navy, who fell before the walls of Tripoli, on the evening of the 4th Sept. 1804, in the 20th year of his age, by the explosion of a Fireship, which he with others gallantly conducted against the enemy; determined at once, they prefer death and the destruction of the enemy, to captivity and torturing slavery.—[Com. Preble's letter.

(West side.) Capt. Richard Somers, Lieut. Henry Wadsworth, Lieut. Joseph Israel, and ten brave seamen volunteers, were the devoted band.

(East side.) "An honor to his country, and an example to all excellent youth."—[Resolve of Congress.

(North side.)

My country calls!
This world adieu!
I have one life.
That life I give for you.

John Chipman, Esq., Barrister at Law, who was born Oct. 23, A. D. 1722, and died July 1, A. D. 1768, of an apoplexy with which he was

---

* Silas E. Burrows, Esq., of New York.

suddenly seized in the Court House at Falmouth, while he was arguing a case before the Superior Court of Judicature then sitting. To the remembrance of his great learning, uniform integrity, and humanity and benevolence, this Monument is dedicated, by a number of his brethren of the Bar.

In memory of William Tyng, Esq., formerly Sheriff of Cumberland, afterwards intrusted with repeated offices in the Province of New Brunswick, and late resident in Gorham, where, after a useful life, marked with probity, benevolence and piety, he died in the firm hope of a joyful Resurrection, Dec. 10, 1807, aged 70—greatly lamented by an affectionate widow, who pays this tribute of conjugal love, and by a family of adopted children, to whom he showed more than parental kindness.

Here lies interred the body of Deac. James Milk, who was born in Boston, January, A. D. 1710–11. He removed to Falmouth as soon as he arrived at manhood, and lived there in good reputation, being honored with several offices of trust and importance, which he executed with fidelity. He fell asleep after two days' illness, Nov. 19, A. D. 1772. His bereaved children have erected this Monument as a Testimony of their Remembrance of his parental affection, strict virtues, and exemplary piety.

THE NAMES OF SOME WHO TOOK THE OATH OF FREEMAN AT EXETER, N. H.

[Copied from the early Court Records, by Asa W. Brown.]

17 Apr. 1644.—Anthony Staniell (Stanyan) Samuell Walker Robert Reade Robert Smyth

14 July 1657.

Mr. Richard Cutt	Edward Barton	Thomas Seavie
Mr. John Cutt	John Jackson	William Luxe
William Seavie	Robert Mattoone	Francis Randt
James Johnson	Thomas Peverlie	Anthonie Brackett
Thomas Walford	Walter Abbitt	William Movis
John Sherburne	Robert Mussell	Joseph Atkeson
Alexander Batcheler		

TOPSFIELD.—BIRTHS &c. IN SALEM COURT FILES.

Sara dau. to John & Sara Cumings 28 Jan. 1661.
Beniamin Pedington son to Abraham & Margret 19th Aprel 1661
Ebenezer Bates son to Francis & Ane. 20 Jan 1661
Son to Isack & Mary Cumings 2 Nov 1661
Death of John Vorman son to Tho' & Elen 16 Jan 1661
Birth C [——?] Towne dau. to Jacob & C. 25 Feb 1661

X^th of May, 1654. I George Dell master of the Shipp called Goodfellow have sould vnto m^r Samuell Symonds two of the Irish youthes I brought over by order of the State of England: the name of one them is William Dalton the other Edward Welch—sum six & twenty pounds in corn merchantable or live cattell at or before the end of October next.

George Dell

PEDIGREE OF WALDRON.*

Compiled from Chancery Records in the Tower of London, and from the Parish Register of Alcester, in Warwickshire—by H. G. Somerby, Esq.

- Edward Walderne of Alcester. = Joan. Buried at Alcester, 13 Jan. 1590.
  - George of Alcester; buried April 12, 1583. = Joan Shallarde, or Shaylord; mar. at Alcester, July 8, 1576; buried July 27, 1627.
    - William of Alcester, bap. 25 July, 1577; bur. Dec. 25, 1636. = Catharine Raven, mar. at Alcester, 26 Nov. 1600.
      - William,† bap. 18 Oct. 1601.
      - George,‡ bap. April 26, 1603. = Bridget Rice; mar. 31 May, 1635.
        - Elizabeth, bap. 22 March, 1636.
        - Mary, bap. 1 Aug. 1637.
        - William, bap. 4 Aug. 1639.
      - John, bap. 25 Oct. 1606.
      - Thomas, bap. 29 Oct. 1608; bur. 7 Dec. 1633.
      - Foulke, bap. 3 Mar. 1610.
      - Robert,§ bap. 9 Apr. 1612.
      - Elizabeth, bap. 10 Oct. 1613.
      - Richard, bap. 6 Jan. 1615.‖
      - Katherine, bap. 7 Feb. 1618.
      - Alexander, bap. 6 Apr. 1620.
      - Humphrey, bap. 4 August, 1622; bur. 25 June, 1624.
  - Edward of Alcester; buried 11th Feb. 1619. = Mary, daughter of Rob't Hunt; mar. Oct. 3, 1574.
    - Edward, bap Feb. 13, 1576. = Mary Clough; mar. Oct. 18, 1607.
      - Eleanor, bap. 20 Sept. 1608; mar. 5 Feb. 1627, John Hemming.
      - Mary, bap. 7 April, 1610.
      - Margaret, bap. 8 Oct. 1612; mar. 16 April, 1632, Robert Eaden.
      - Johe, bap. 14 Aug. 1614.
      - William, bap. 24 May, 1616; bur. 30 Oct 1617.
    - Rose, bap. 25 June, 1577; bur. 17 June, 1585.
    - Johe.[?] bap. 13 March, 1579.
    - William, bap. 21 Jan. 1582; bur. 4 May, 1588.
  - William of Alcester, bap. 25 Oct. 1561. = Agnes Dislin; mar. 22d June, 1584; bur. 24th June, 1621.
    - Elizabeth, bap. 14 Nov. 1586; bur. 7 Feb. 1601.
    - Margery, bap. 8 Nov. 1588.
    - Eleanor, bap. 4 Apr. 1591; bur. 6 Jan. 1592.
    - Edward, bap. 15 Oct. 1592. = Alice Maunde; mar. 7 July, 1633.
      - Alice, bap. 20 July, 1634; bur. 12 Aug 1635.
      - Edward, bap. 10 April, 1636.
      - William, bap. 8 March, 1640.
    - Alice, bap. 29 June, 1595.
    - Susan, bap. 12 Feb. 1598.
    - John, bap. 28 May, 1601; bur. 26 Dec. 1626.

[* The original name of this family was *Walderne*. It was spelt *Waldern* or *Walderne* by Major Richard W., (see Reg. V, 181), and was changed to Waldron by his son Richard.

† He resided at Dover, N. H., and was Recorder of Maine, &c. He was drowned at Kennebunk, Me. 1647. His daughter Prudence m. Richard Scammon. It appears from a pedigree of this family, compiled by Wm. D. Bruce, Esq., from a bill in chancery at Tower of London, and by him furnished to J. Wingate Thornton, Esq., that in 1654, W. W. was supposed to be "living in New England, beyond the seas,"—"having issue Christopher and many other children." From this pedigree it also appears that he had a brother Edward, (younger than George), who was "of Alcester, 1650," and "of Kidderminster, Worcester, 20 April, 1656." Felt mentions an Edward Walderne at Ipswich, in 1649. If he was the same person, he must have returned to Eng.

‡ "Of Alcester, chandler, 1650."—Pedigree, above quoted.

§ "Of London, citizen and leather-seller, of St. Bride's parish."—Ibid.

‖ This date agrees with his own deposition, (aged 48 in 1663), but differs from Belknap, (Hist. N. H., I 200.) He was killed at Dover, by the Indians, 1689. By two wives, the last of whom was Anne ——, (prob. Scammon,) he had ch.—1, *Paul*, d. abt. 1669, in Algiers; 2, *Timothy*, d. a student at H. C.; 3, *Richard*, b. 1650, d. 3 Nov. 1730; m. 1st, Hannah, dau. of President Cutt—2d, Ellenor, dau. of Maj. Wm. Vaughan; 4, *Anna*, m. Rev. Joseph Gerrish of Wenham; 5, *Ebnathan*, b. 6 July, 1659, d. 10 Dec. 1659; 6, *Esther*, b. 1 Dec. 1660; m. 1st, Henry Elkins—2d, Abraham Lee—3d, Richard Jose—4th, ——; 7, *Mary*, b. 14 Sept. 1663; 8, *Eleazer*, b. 1 May, 1665; 9, *Elizabeth*, b. 18 Oct. 1666, m. John Gerrish of Dover; 10, *Marah*, b. 17 July, 1668, prob. the Maria who d. aged about 14.—J. D.]

EARLY SETTLERS OF SALISBURY, MASS., ARRANGED INTO FAMILIES.

[By Asa W. Brown, of Cleveland, late of Cincinnati, O.]

[Continued from page 314, Vol. VII.]

[Correction for page 312, vol. vii.—For "Wymond m. Marier ——" &c. read Wymond m. Mariah Cotton of Plymouth; ch. Jabez, b. 26 Jan. 1692–3; Wymond, b. 18 Aug. 1695; John, b. 9 Sept. 1697; Rowland, b. 15 Dec. 1699; Ann, b. 9 Mar. 1701–2; Josiah, b. 25 July, 1704; Theophilus, b. 8 July 1706; Mariah, Jerusha, b. 5 July 1711. Removed to York, Me. about 1718.]

CLOUGH, John, a carpenter, b. 1613, passenger on the Elizabeth, from London 1635, d. 26 July, 91; w. Jane d. 16 Jan. 79–0. Ch. Elizabeth, 16 10, 42; Mary, 30 5, 44; Sarah, 28 4, 46; John, 9 1, 48–9; Thomas, 29 3, 51; Martha, 21 1, 54; Samuel, 26 12, 56.

John m. Mercy Page 13 Nov. 74. Ch. Benoni 23 May 75; Mary 8 April 77; John 30 June 78; Cornelius 7 May 80; Caleb 26 8 82; Joseph 14 Oct. 84; Sarah 5 Apr. 86; Jonathan 11 Apr. 88; Martha 17 Mar. 91; Moses 26 Mar. 93; Aaron 16 Dec 95; Tabitha 12 12 97, d. 20 Aug. 98.

Samuel m. Elizabeth Brown 3 Aug. 79. Ch. Sarah 28 Feb. 79, d. 20 Mar. 79–0; Jemima 28 May 81;

Thomas m. Hannah Gill 10 Mar. 80; w. d. 22 Jan. 83–4; m. 2d Ruth Connor 1687. Ch. Thomas 9 Dec. 81; Jeremiah 21 June 88; Ebenezer 5 July 90; Ebenezer 27 Apr. 91; Isaac 24 Jan. 93–4; Zaccheus 17 12 91; Rebecca 3 June 96; Hannah 25 Sept. 98; Judith 1 Oct. 1700.

Benoni d. 22 Feb. 1757 at Kensington, N. H., w. Hannah. Ch. Benjamin 25 Sept. 1695; Nathan 1 Feb. 99–0; m. 25 Oct. 1722 Rachel, d. of Wm Brown of Hampton, d. 23 July 52; Ezekiel b. 24 May 1702, m. 19 May 25 Sarah Brown, sister of Rachel, d. soon after. John m. Elizabeth Long 5 Mar. 1700–1.

CODMAN, Robert, a seaman, his son James b. 15 2 1644; he went to Hartford Ct.

COBHAM, Josiah, m. Mary ——. Ch. Mary 25 6 40; Josiah 12 2 42; Martha 3 5 43; Moses 3 9 45; Sarah 25 9 46; Joshua 15 1 48; Marah 21 3 52.

COLBY, Anthony, d. 11 12 1660, m. Susanna ——. Ch. Isaac b. 5 40; Rebecca 11 1 43; Mary 19 7 47; Thomas 8 1 50; Sarah m. Orlando Bagley 6 March 1653.

John m. Frances Hoyt 14 Jan. 1655. Ch. John 19 9 56; Sarah 17 5 58; Frances 10 10 62; Anthony and Susanna 10 3 65. John the father d. 6 12 73 at Amesbury.

COLE, John d. 1682.

COLLINS, Benjamin, d. 10 Dec. 1683; m. Martha Eaton 5 9 1668. Ch. Mary 8 11 69; John 1673; Samuel (18)? Jan. 76; Ann 1 Apr. 79; Benjamin 29 May 81; Ephraim 30 Sept. 83.

John m. Elizabeth ——. Ch. Jonathan 11 Oct. 95; a daughter b. Oct. 97, d. 8 Nov. 97.

Samuel m. Sarah White 16 Mar. 98–9. Ch. Benjamin 5 Dec. 9; Joseph 27 June 1702.

(COLLYOR,)? JOSEPH, a dau. Mary b. 9 Apr. 1662.

CONNOR, CORNELIUS, w. Sarah. Ch. Sarah 23 6 59; John 8 10 60; Samuel 12 12 61; Mary 27 10 63; Elizabeth 26 12 64; Rebecca 10 2 68; Ruth 16 3 70; Jeremiah 6 9 72 (1671,)? m. 3 July 96 Ann dau. of Edward Gove of Hampton, lived at Exeter; Husly, a dau. 10 Aug. 73; Cornelius 12 Aug. 75; Dorothy 1 Nov. 76 d. 22 Dec. 83.

John m. Elizabeth ——. Ch. Joseph 1 Sept. 91; Cornelius 25 July 93; Dorothy 25 May 96; George 16 Oct. 99.

COTTLE, EDWARD, m. Judith ——. Ch. Edward 17 11 51, d. 15 4 53; Mary 1 9 53; Benjamin 2 1 55; Sarah 1 mo. 57; Judith 5 1 59; Elizabeth 19 2 63; Edward 28 7 66.

CURRIER, RICHARD, m. Ann ——. Ch. Hannah 8 5 43, m. Samuel Foot 23 June 59; Thomas 8 1 46, m. Mary Osgood 9 Dec. 68. Richard Sen. d. 17 May 89.

DAVIS, SAMUEL, m. Deborah Barnes 19 10 63; ch. Samuel 26 11 66. Joseph of Amesbury m. 14 June 98 Jemima Eastman.

DEERING, HENRY, m. Ann Benning 8 4 64.

DIBBS, JOHN, m, Hephsibah Merril 1689. Ch. Michael b. May 90.

DICKISON, JOHN; w. Mary d. 16 2 47. John Sen. m. Alice Roper 14 Apr. 81. John d. 30 Dec. 83. Ch. Mary 12 1 39; John 20 8 42. A John m. Hannah Gough 17 3 71, she d. 15 Dec. 79. A Mary Gough d. 7 8 66.

DOW, ROBERT, m. Sarah ——. Ch. Robert 23 July 76, Martha 1 Oct. 78.

Joseph jr. from Hampton w. Mary Challis. Ch. b. at Salisbury James 8 8 93; Philip 26 Apr. 95; Mary 14 May 97.

Henry m. Mary Muzzy 7 Dec. 94. Ch. Lydia 31 Dec. 97.

Jeremiah m. Elizabeth Perkins. Ch. Jeremiah b. 9 Jan. 1699–0.

DOWNER, ROBERT, m. Sarah Eaton 6 May 75. Ch. John 1 Apr. 81; Andrew 7 Sept. 83; Samuel 5 Apr. 86; Joseph 4 Mar. 87–8; Sarah 6 Oct. 90; Mary d. 1 July 95; Mary b. 22 Feb. 95. Joseph 15 May 99.

DUDLEY, SAMUEL, w. Mary d. 12 2 43. Ch. Samuel d. 17 2 43; Ann b. 16 8 41; Theophilus b. 31 8 44; Mary 21 2 46, d. 28 10 46; Bylie a son 27 7 47; Mary 6 11 49.

EASTMAN, ROGER, Sen. d. 16 Dec 94; w. Sarah d. 11 Mar. 97–8. Ch. John 9 1 40; Nathaniel 18 3 43; Philip 20 10 44; Thomas 11 9 46; Timothy 29 9 48; Joseph 8 11 50; Benjamin 12 12 52; Sarah 25 7 55; Samuel 20 9 57; Ruth 21 1 61.

John m. Hannah Hele 7 8 65; m. 2d Mary Boyington d. of Wm. of Rowley 5 9 70. Ch. Hannah 23 11 73, d. 8 12 73. John 24 Aug. 75; Zachariah 24 Oct. 79; Roger 26 Feb. 82–3; Elizabeth 26 Sept. 85; Thomas 14 Feb. 88, d. 27 Aug 91 (perhaps a second Thomas b. 1690–1) Joseph 23 June 92.

Nathaniel m. Elizabeth Haddon 30 2 72. Ch. Sarah 11 Nov. 74; Jeremiah 25 Aug. 77; Nathaniel (8)? Mar. 79; Hannah 24 Apr. 87; Mary 29 Mar. 90.

Benjamin m. widow Ann Joy 5 Apr. 1673. Ch. Benjamin 8 12 78; Edmund 20 Jan. 80; Jeremiah 18 Feb. 82; Joseph 29 Mar. 85; w. Ann d. 13 Dec. 98.

Samuel m. Elizabeth (Soreuen as I take it, probably Severance) 1686. Ch. Ruth 5 Mar. 87–8; Elizabeth 1 Dec. 89; Mary 4 Jan. 91; Sarah 3 Apr. 94; Samuel 5 Jan. 95, m. Shuah Fifield 17 Sept. 1719, she d. at

Kingston 3 Aug. 26, m. 2d Sarah, widow of Ezekiel Clough, 7 Nov. 28, he died 20 Dec. 53. Joseph b. 6 Jan. 1697; Jane Hubbard b. 10 June 1700.

John and Huldah Kingsbury pub. 31 July 97. Ch. Hannah 16 May 98.

Benjamin m. Naomi Flanders 4 Apr. 99. Ch. Joseph 17 July 1700.

Philip of Haverhill m. Mary Morse of Newbury 22 6 78.

EATON, John, b. 1619, d. 30 Oct. 1682, w. artha ——. Ch. Ester d. 1640; John d. 1 11 56; Thomas b. 17 11 46; Martha 12 6 48; Elizabeth 12 10 50; Ann 17 10 52, d. 12 4 58; Sarah 28 10 54; Mary 9 10 56; Samuel 14 12 58; Joseph 6 1 60–1; Ephraim 12 2 63.

John m. Mary ——. Ch. Mary 13 Dec. 85; James 27 Apr. 91; Samuel 25 Nov. 92; (Martha 5 Sept 95)? Jonathan 2 Oct. 98.

Thomas m. Hannah Hubbard 14 Nov. 79. Ch. Thomas 15 Sept. 80; Hannah 23 June 82, d. 8 July 83; Hannah 10 Mar. 83–4.

Joseph m. Mary French 14 Dec 83. Ch. John 23 Aug. 84; d. 12 Dec. 84; John 18 Oct. 85; Samuel 7 10 87; Joseph 14 Aug. 90; Benjamin 4 Feb. 92; Moses 18 May 95; Mary 9 Apr. 97; Nicholas 12 Sept. 99.

Ephraim m. Mary True 5 Feb. 88–9. Ch. Mary 11 Dec. 89; Ephraim 24 May 92; Jane 13 Sept. 94; Samuel 6 Aug. 97.

ELLIOT, Edmund, w. Sarah. Ch. John 25 7 60.

EVANS, Thomas, m. Hannah Brown 30 Sept. 1686. Ch. Ann 5 Nov. 87; John 24 Aug. 89; Abigail 22 Aug. 92; Tamazine 5 Apr. 96; Hannah 5 Apr. 1698.

EYER, John, Sen. Ch. Hannah b. 21 10 44, m. Stephen Webster of Haverhill 24 Mar. 1662–3.

FEAVER, (FAVOR) Philip, m. Mary Osgood 1689; Ch. Richard 31 Mar. 90; John 31 Mar. 92; Ann 12 Apr. 96.

FELLOWS, Samuel, Sen. d. 6 Mar. 97–8; w. Ann d. 5 Dec. 84. Ch. Samuel 13 11 46; Hannah 15 7 48.

Samuel m. Abigail Barnard 2 June 1681. Ch. Samuel (Aug.)? 83; Thomas 29 Jan. 85; Joseph 23 Apr. 88; Ann 28 Apr. 90; Ebenezer 10 Nov. 92; Hannah 20 July 97.

FITZ, Abraham, m. Sarah Thompson 16 May 1655.

Richard w. Sarah ——. Ch. Nathaniel 13 July 99.

FLANDERS, Stephen, Sen. d. 27 June 84; w. Jane d. 19 9 83. Ch. Stephen 8 1 46; Mary 7 3 50, d. 4 3 50; Philip 14 5 52; Sarah 5 9 54; Naómi 15 10 56; John 11 12 58.

Stephen m. Abigail Carter 28 10 70. Ch. Thomas 17 12 70, d. 12 Apr. 71; Stephen 31 11 71; Thomas 3 Dec. 73; Daniel 16 Mar 74; Joseph 28 Mar. 77; Philip 10 Jan. 78, d. 23 Feb. 78; Sarah 7 Dec. 79; Philip 8 Jan. 81; Jane 5 Mar. 83–4; Jeremiah 5 Sept. 86; Abigail 22 Oct. 88.

Philip m. —— Collins 1686 or 7 (torn)

John m. Elizabeth Sargent 1688. Ch. Jacob 5 Aug. 89; John 22 Aug. 91; Elizabeth 3 Sept. 93; Ezekiel 21 May 96; Josiah 28 July 1700; Philip 19 Oct. 1702.

John son of Naomi 21 12 83.

FLETCHER, Joseph, m. 18 June 1660 —— ——, (torn) d. 15 Mar. 1699–0; w. Israel d. 12 Mar. 99–0. Ch. Mary d. 23 Jan. 1682–3.

FOWLER, Thomas, w. Hannah. Ch. Thomas 16 Mar. 1665.

Samuel m. Hannah Worthen 5, Dec. 1684. Ch. Samuel 23 Oct. 85; Hannah 30 Apr. 87; Susanna 10 Mar. 88–9; Jacob 10 Dec. 90; Mary 10 July 92; Sarah 5 Mar. 93–4.

Mary m. Richard Goodwin of Amesbury 14 9 77.

FRENCH, (see Goodale) EDWARD d. 28 Dec. 1674; w. Ann d. 9 Mar. 82–3. Ch. Hannah m. John White of Haverill 25 Nov. 62, m. 2d Thomas Philbrook of Hampton 22 Sept. 69, and 3 sons, Joseph, John and Samuel.

Joseph m. Susanna ——. Ch. Joseph 16 1 54; Elizabeth 5 9 55, d. 6 10 55; Symond 24 8 57; Ann 10 1 59; Edward 14 3 63; d. 8 4 63; Edward 6 2 67.

John d. 4 May 1706, m. Mary Noyes 23 Mar. 59. Ch. John 12 10 60; Mary 12 4 63; Hannah 9 6 65, d. 13 7 65; Sarah 27 10 69; Edward 20 July 72, m. Jane True 16 June 1702; Abigail 6 May 75; Nicholas 28 Oct. 77, d. 3 May 99; James 15 Aug. 79; Timothy 15 6 81.

Samuel d. 26 July 92, m. 1 June 64 Abigail Brown. Ch. Abigail 17 5 66; Hannah 15 1 68–9; Samuel 24 1 71–2; Henry 1673; Nathaniel 8 Dec. 78. Abigail (the mother)? d. 11 Jan. 79-0.

Joseph m. Sarah Eastman 13 June 1678. Ch. Joseph 26 Mar. 79; Timothy 16 June 81; Simon 26 Aug. 83. Joseph the father d. 14 Dec. 1683.

Samuel w. Ester. Ch. Joanna 16 Dec. 83; John 9 June 86; Ester 22 Sept. 88.

Simon w. Joana d. 15 May 1704. Ch. Sarah 18 Mar. 85–6; Susanna 23 Mar. 87–8; Joseph 28 Feb. 89; James 6 Nov. 92; Hannah d. 27 Feb. 99–0; Mary b. 2 Sept. 96; Joana 26 June 99.

Joseph m. Abigail Brown 20 Dec. 1699. Ch. Sarah 20 Nov. 1700, d. 19 Dec. 1700.

Henry m. Elizabeth Collins 17 (or 7) Nov. 1695. Ch. Benjamin 6 Oct. 96; Abigail 27 Feb. 98–9.

Edward Sen. w. Mary Winsley. Ch. Elisha 12 Aug. 96; Mary 2 June 98; Elizabeth 5 July 1700. Edward pub. 17 Sept. 95.

Joseph w. Hannah. Ch. Abigail 16 Aug. 98; Samuel 11 Dec. 99; Nathaniel 2 Aug. 1702.

FRIESE, JAMES, w. Elizabeth. Ch. James 16 1 66–7.

GEORGE, JAMES, w. Sarah. Ch. Samuel 25 12 65.

GETCHELL, SAMUEL, w. Dorcas d. 12 Jan. 84–5. Ch. Priscilla 26 12 48; Samuel 8 12 57 m. Elizabeth Jones of Amesbury 27 9 79. Ch. Hannah 30 Jan 80–1; Moses 15 May 82; Eleanor 3 Oct. 83; Eleanor 2 Nov. 84 (should it not be died?); Dorcas 8 May 85; Mary 12 Apr. 87.

GILL, JOHN, d. 1 Dec. 1690, m. Phebe Buzwell 2 May 45. Ch. Elizabeth 8 11 45; John 15 8 47; Phebe 6 11 49; Samuel 5 11 51; Sarah 27 4 54; Moses 26 10 56; Benjamin before 1662; Isaac 24 2 65.

John; w. Martha Goodale. Ch. Richard 24 Mar. 73–4.

Samuel m. Sarah Worth 5 Nov. 78. Ch. Daniel 18 Nov. 79; John 22 Mar. 81–2; Sarah 26 Sept. 84; Samuel 16 Sept. 87; Judith 8 Apr. 90; Benjamin and Phebe 24 Aug. 93; Hannah 5 Mar. 95–6; William 26 July 97.

GOLD, NATHAN, w. Elizabeth. Ch. Mary 20 4 61; Elizabeth 4 2 64; Samuel 3 12 67.

GOLDWYER, GEORGE d. 12 Apr. 1684.

GRAVES, FRANCIS; w. Ann. Ch. Hannah 29 Aug. 90.

GOODALE, RICHARD, Sen. codicil to his will 8 Sept. 66, inv. 4 Oct. 66, w. Dorothy d. 27 11 64. Ch. Ann, w. of William Allen, a daughter m. —— Hubbard (probably deceased) and Richard of Boston, a mariner. He mentions a grand-daughter Hubbard and his brothers Edward French, Philip Challis and Richard Wells. (Dea. Richard Wells d. 12 July 1672.)

(*To be Continued.*)

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

The History of New England, from 1630 *to* 1649. By JOHN WINTHROP, ESQ., &c.

[Concluded from page 368, Vol. VII.]

One of the most marked features of the notes of Mr. Savage, is their peculiar theological bias; and yet it will probably quite as much puzzle the general reader to form an opinion as to the tenets held by their author, as it has puzzled the biographers of Samuel Gorton to define those of that singular man. One thing, however, is tolerably certain, namely, that the author is a real Ishmaelite among tenets, and it would have been quite as well for his theological reputation if he had let discussions of that nature entirely alone.

On page 5,* Volume I, Mr. Savage says of Isaac Johnson, that he was "formerly regarded as the founder of Boston, where it is not probable that he ever passed a single night." In his first edition his note read, that "this gentleman, who is usually regarded as the founder of Boston," &c. The clause, "where it is not probable that he ever passed a single night," is interpolated in his new edition, and for which he gives no reason whatever; nor does he refer to Prince's Annals, to which every reader should be referred, in which work, and in Hutchinson's Massachusetts, are to be found statements not to be discredited by a single dash of any modern pen. The matter of Johnson's burial has lately been ably presented in the Daily Evening Transcript of Nov. 4th, 1853.

At page 29 we are informed, "Here is inserted, on a whole page of the original MS., a chart of the shore of Maine, Isles of Shoals, Boone Isle, Cape Ann, etc., with remarks on the appearance of the various landmarks on the several days, depth of water, bottom, bearings, distances, etc."—We are surprised that this should have been omitted by the Editor, and in all deference to his judgment in that capacity, we think we have lost a good deal more by that omission, than if a half dozen pages of the Journal containing those details about *monsters, &c.*, had been omitted. We do not say that we should have omitted even these; but to omit the only drawing in the whole work is exercising a liberty with the original, which no one could expect to be taken.

In page 39, the Editor speaks of a work of William Aspinwall, as some writers of the present day speak of those who believe the end of the world to be near at hand. Aspinwall published a tract which he entitled "A brief Description of the Fifth Monarchy, or Kingdom that shortly is to come," &c. Mr. Savage says, "Its title-page is garnished with several texts of scripture, distorted in the usual style of that day." What he means by "texts of scripture distorted," he may know, but we confess we do not. Suiting his remarks to his extracts he says, "Proceeding through his inquiries of 'the Sovereign, (Jesus Christ,) subjects, officers, and laws of that Kingdom,' his fanatical vaticination favors us with 'some hint of the time when the Kingdom shall begin,' which he had wit enough to delay so long, that the event might not probably injure the credit of the *living* soothsayer. 'Know, therefore, that the uttermost durance of Anti-

* The paging of the 2d edition of Winthrop will be observed.

christ's dominion will be in the year 1673, as I have proved from scripture in a brief Chronology, ready to be put forth.' Cromwell, whose power was just then preparing to be established, knew well the dangerous tendency of such jargon, unless when used by himself; but though he applied the civil arm to many other dreamers of King Jesus, I believe he left the New England Seer to the safety of oblivion or contempt." Had the Editor been writing about Cotton Mather, whom he will not allow a shade of honesty or sincerity, we might have expected any kind of "jargon," but such raillery at the meek and sincere Aspinwall, is entirely out of place. He has accused him of hypocrisy, and both unnecessarily and absurdly coupled Cromwell with him in the offence. If Aspinwall were a "dreamer of King Jesus," so was the great Cotton, and so were all of Cotton's true followers.

In a note to "Capt. Mason," p. 266, he goes on to make him the same "Lieut. Mason," who, in 1632, was sent to the eastern coast after a pirate. Now he has no evidence, or if he has he does not produce it, that Capt. John Mason was in the country before 1634–5. There was a Hugh Mason at Watertown, who may have been in the country in 1632, and this was the man, in all probability, who went in pursuit of the pirate. He was denominated "Lieut. Mason," while John Mason of Pequot memory *never* was, we think, called "Lieut. Mason" in this country

Regarding the authorship of "A Short Story of the Rise, Reign, and Ruin of the Antinomians, Familists, and Libertines that infected the Churches of New England," &c., in his first edition of Winthrop the Editor charges it upon Thomas Welde, and abuses him in unmeasured terms for the virulence of its contents. Long before he published his second edition, his error in attributing it to Welde was, we have good reason to believe, pointed out to him. Indeed, how one could read the "Short Story," in connection with Winthrop's Journal, and then charge the authorship of the former to Thomas Welde, is, to say the least, most unaccountable, when the authorship of the body of that work is as clearly Winthrop's as his own Journal. And, it may safely be affirmed, that, if Welde wrote the Short Story, he also wrote Winthrop's Journal.

What then should have been the course of the Editor in his new edition of Winthrop? Should he not, in justice to the memory of Mr. Welde, have made some amends for the wrong done him in his first? He has not had the magnanimity to do anything of the kind, but has repeated all he said before, and attempted to fortify it against further attacks. Thus he vaunts in his preface:—"Exposure of the infirmity of unhappy Thomas Welde, in his Short Story of the Rise, Reign and Ruin of Antinomianism, will compensate, I think, the curious hunter in bibliography." This is one of his peculiar sentences, and by it he means, or we understand him to mean, that he has, in further exposing Welde, done something for the reader in bibliography. "Unhappy Thomas Welde." He does not mean by this that Mr. Welde was more unhappy than other men probably. The reader of Mr. Savage's notes will often find that "unhappy" adjective, quite as *happily* applied to other individuals.

Beginning at page 298, we find about two pages in small type, devoted to "unhappy Thomas Weld." We have seen at different times, all the books remarked upon relative to this subject, and we must acknowledge, after some examination of them, and the Editor's long note upon them also, that we find no reason to charge anything upon Mr. Welde, beyond what he has himself acknowledged; and it is our firm conviction, that whatever

Mr. Welde did, he did under the direction, or by the advice of the dominant party here. And, that the wholesale branding of him by the Editor, amounts only to this, namely,—a determination on his part, to "make out a case." He should remember, that writing history is one thing, and defending a bad cause before an intelligent jury is another. Unhappily he seems incapable of making the distinction. *Sæpe intereunt aliis meditantes necem.*—There is nothing clearer that one has a bad cause, or that he has undertaken on the wrong side, than the fact that he resorts to abuse to sustain his assertions. He charges that, what Mr. Welde wrote and put his name to, was "altogether a pretence on the part of the virulent pamphleteer;" that he was "over cunning" in making false title-pages, "to mystify a heedless observer;" what might have been, and no doubt was, a printer's error, he calls "a sneaking device" at deception; and in an air of triumph, closes his long note, with, "perhaps the reader may think I have derived too much gratification from disclosing the shameless infirmity or petty malice of the ecclesiastical historian. Let it go for the least skilful of all attempts at deception."

After all this, we candidly think his "much gratification" will soon be, if it be not already, at an end. The jury of the public will set the matter right in due time, and it would have been prudent for the Advocate to have withheld his exultation until a verdict was rendered; for he should remember, that he is not Judge and Jury too. In an earlier notice of Mr. Welde and his "Short Story," (page 248), he says, "The work has not, I presume, been often quoted within a century;" and yet *we* know that it has been *very* often quoted within a quarter of a century.

The following reflections do not at all harmonize with the manner in which Mr. Welde is handled:—

There is a "strange note" of above a page, beginning on page 306, in which the Annotator goes into the question of the "resurrection of the body." We can see no other object which he could have had in view, except to let the reader know that he had consulted some learned authors upon that subject; from which we may infer, that his own opinion agreed with that "profound and original philosopher," Abraham Tucker.

In 1638, a woman was executed at Boston for infanticide, and it is melancholy to consider, that she must have committed the act while in a deranged state of mind. What the following reflection of the Editor has to do with the facts, we are unable to discover. He says, "Perhaps Peter [who merely attended at the execution in his clerical capacity] regretted his treatment of Talby [that being the name of the executed woman] after his own wife was distracted." [Insane.] Why is Peter singled out in this way, as though he must have been conscious of participating in the murder of a crazy woman? Why are not Wilson and Winthrop arraigned under some misfortune, and taunted in like manner? Was Mr. Peter in fault because his wife became insane? We believe no such charge can be supported by evidence. Mr. Peter (or Peters as his name is more usually written) was an active, and energetic man. He entered into what he believed to be his duty and the will of God; of all such duties he acquitted himself manfully. But our Editor could not divest himself of the rancorous feelings which he had imbibed in reading some of the books about him, the productions of hireling vilifiers, whose name was legion, immediately after the *glorious restoration.* Mr. Peters perished by the hand of the mercenary murderer, but his memory should be safe in the hands of a faithful historian of New England. The despicable

minions of power have injured the reputation of many an honest man in his time. The cause of Peters was the cause of New England, and he perished for doing more than many others had courage to do.

Extremes often meet in the same individual. Few men have more sagacity, probably, to detect minute errors and discrepancies than Mr. Savage, and his opinions upon questionable points of such nature are more worthy to be trusted than family traditions. But this peculiar talent is not ample security that he will never commit some signal blunders himself. We cite a case in point; for the double purpose of showing how easily a very shrewd investigator may blunder; and when he has blundered, how loath he may be to acknowledge it.

In Winthrop's Journal published at Hartford, page 114, is this passage. "Board was at 9 and 10s. the C., carpenters at 3s. the day, and other work accordingly." Mr. Savage had, perhaps before consulting the printed copy, transcribed from the original manuscript—"*Bread* was at 9 and 10s. the C.; carpenters at 3s. the day," &c. In his over-anxiety continually to find errors in the Hartford copy, he seized upon this as one, but notes, "The MS. looks very much like the reading of the former edition, which was ridiculous." That is, it "was ridiculous" that *boards* should be sold at 9 and 10s. the hundred feet, while selling *bread* at those rates was a plain common-sense matter!

But the worst is to come. President Allen, in his notice of Winthrop in his American Biographical Dictionary, playfully pointed out the above blunder of Mr. Savage, and his attention was subsequently called to the correction. Did he make the correction in his new edition? No. *Bread* is left to disfigure Winthrop's text, and will probably disfigure it until another edition is called for by the Public.

Again. On page 207, under date of 28th of November, 1635, Winthrop records the arrival of "a small Norsey bark, sent out by the Lords Say, &c." To the name *Norsey* Mr. Savage makes this note. "I never saw this word before; but cannot doubt that it is the same gentilitial as Norwegian, or of the North Country. *Norse* is common with the "poets and others." Now the Author of this note often pries into Winthrop's "and so forths," and had he given but slight attention to this, he would have found it to contain Lord Brook, Sir Arthur Heslerigge, and Sir Matthew Boynton.* These last named gentlemen were all interested with Lord Say, and were not mentioned by Winthrop by name, as being well enough known in the undertaking. Mr. S. would have found that one of the undertakers of the enterprise lived at Nosely, in Leicestershire, which fact would no doubt have saved him all that tedious journey among the Norwegians to get a "small bark of twenty-five tons" to bring half a dozen emigrants to New England.

We should not omit to notice, in passing, the slur attempted to be cast upon Sir Henry Vane, on whose arrival in Boston, Winthrop thus respectfully and sincerely remarked. "Here came also [in 1635] one Mr. Henry Vane, son and heir to Sir Henry Vane, comptroller of the King's house, who, being a young gentleman [only 23 years of age] of excellent parts, and had been employed by his father, when he was ambassador, in foreign affairs; yet, being called to the obedience of the gospel, forsook honors and preferments of the Court to enjoy the ordinances of Christ in their purity here." Now there never was a man in the country, probably,

* See History and Antiquities of Boston, page 137–8.

young or old, from its first settlement to the present time, who conducted himself with more prudence, Christian forbearance, and resignation to what he believed to be his duty, than this "young gentleman" did. The majority of the people thought him more fit for their Governor than any other, and while he was Governor, no one can doubt nor even presume to say that he did not acquit himself to the general satisfaction of the people; and when he was left out of office by a manoeuvre of the minority, his conduct was that of a high-minded and good citizen. Winthrop was his rival, and did not treat him quite so well as he probably wished he had done, several years after. Mr. Vane bore all in silence, and left the country much to the regret of the people, who, on the occasion, showed him every attention in their power. Of this pious and conscientious pilgrim, Winthrop's Editor remarks:—"Few men have done less good with greater reputation than this statesman, whose fame rings in history too loudly to require my aid in its diffusion. The brief but busy exercise of his faculties here, is exhibited with sufficient minuteness by our author, in whose pages is found no deficiency of respect towards the fanatic, who was too much honored, in his early years, when exalted as the rival of the father of Massachusetts."

We will now hear what Winthrop says of Mr. Vane in the beginning of the Antinomian controversy. "The Governor, Mr. Vane, a wise and godly gentleman, held, with Mr. Cotton and many others, the indwelling of the person of the Holy Ghost in a believer," &c. Several years after Mr. Vane had left the country, and some of the Colony's agents were in trouble in England, Winthrop says, "it pleased God to stir up such friends as Sir Henry Vane, who had some time lived at Boston, and though he might have taken occasion against us for some dishonor which he apprehended to have been unjustly put upon him here, yet both now and at other times he showed himself a true friend to New England, and a man of a noble and generous mind." Now we should think that this ought to have kept his Editor quiet, at least.—See Winthrop, ii. 304.

Passing over numerous points open to criticism and animadversion, we shall in the next place dispose of a question which had its rise in a careless blunder. We refer to the question (if it can be called a question) whether or not John Endicott was the *first* Governor of Massachusetts. In the first place it is proper to state how the blunder arose, by which *first* Governor was transferred to Winthrop. It will have been seen in the early part of this notice, that Mr. Noah Webster was the Editor of the edition of Winthrop's Journal published at Hartford in 1790; and that in the title-page of that edition, "First Governor of Massachusetts," follows the name of the Author, "John Winthrop, Esq." Now that this was a mere blunder, or inadvertence, will, we think, clearly appear from the following observations:—

First, Mr. Webster was not then a critical writer of history. He had read enough of it to acquire a taste for it, especially for that of New England; that when he supervised Winthrop's Journal he did not write with that precision which he did afterwards. This is evident from the fact of his saying in his preface to the work, that *it contained every important occurrence, from Winthrop's first embarking for America to the year* 1644. It is only necessary to ask, who would make that assertion now? Mr. Webster says too, that the blanks and omissions in his edition *were few and of no considerable consequence.* We know from Mr. Webster's own frank confession, that he said this *not knowing* what the *blanks and omissions* were, they having been made because the best reader of old manuscripts he could find *could not make them out;* therefore, how should he

know? Other similar inaccuracies in Mr. Webster's short introductory matter might be produced, but these are sufficient to show, that scrupulous exactness in his statements, of certain particulars, was not thought of.

Second,—the superior growth and expansion of the settlement in and about Boston, gave a kind of general impression everywhere, that, as it was certainly the *greatest*, so it was the *first* settlement. This general impression led Mr. Webster into his error—there can be no doubt of it. It may be jeered and denied because *we* say it. That will not be of much advantage towards maintaining so palpable an error. The present Editor of Winthrop thinks, and we believe he has said, that the spot, including Boston and its immediate vicinity, is the paradise of the world. This is not mentioned with any view to dispute the point with him; but only to show how much superior he views this vicinity to all other places on the globe; that therefore, as it was the *first* place in the world (which is not disputed) the first Governor there, was the *first* Governor in the world! With such notions in his head, how could he think otherwise? With these ideas, and happening not to question the fact in his own mind, nor to converse upon the subject with anybody, and then meeting with Mr. Webster's blunder, he was in the right mood to be deceived effectually, and he was deceived, and he ought to have owned it long ago.

As a proof that Mr. Savage was deceived, or rather deceived himself with regard to the first Governor of Massachusetts, we will state one fact, which we think is perfectly conclusive. Happening to be in the library of a certain institution in Boston, one day, he was asked by a gentleman, how he came to call Winthrop *first Governor*, in his edition of the Journal? At this question he looked up, evincing a good deal of surprise. This was evidently the *first* time the question had ever entered his mind. As his surprise began to subside, he replied,—"Well—he *was* first Governor." After a few words of discussion, Mr. Savage appealed to Hutchinson, saying, "Hutchinson will settle it." He then took down from the shelves, and proceeded to examine Hutchinson. When he had satisfied himself that Hutchinson did not sustain him, he replaced that Author, said no more upon the subject, and soon after left.

The subject hardly deserves to be treated with gravity, but as there have been some long and labored arguments upon it, pro and con, something more may be expected in this examination.

It is rather singular, that in his first edition of Winthrop, in which the name of Endicott so often occurs, in which the Editor himself has frequent occasion to mention "Governor Endicott" under years before Winthrop was thought of as Governor at all, that it did not occur to him, that when there was certainly but one Governor, and that one Governor was Endicott; that he, of necessity, must be first and last, until another should be chosen.

The "idle question" that Endicott was not chosen under precisely the same circumstances that Winthrop was, deserves no consideration whatever. Circumstances are continually changing. Will such considerations make John Hancock first Governor of Massachusetts, because the Revolution had entirely changed the order of things? Will it prove that Samuel Adams was first Governor, and that Hancock was only "Captain," because a great change had taken place, and that his Government was more permanent and important than Mr. Hancock's, which had just emerged out of the Revolution? This would be nonsense indeed. But there is quite as much sense in it as there is in denying that Endicott was

first Governor, because he did not come over with the *second* company of emigrants which happened to be a little larger than the first which came with Endicott!

Everybody acquainted with the main facts in the case, thought, that when Mr. Savage issued a new edition of Winthrop, he would leave out the "first" to his Governor, and either say nothing about it in his notes, or if he said anything, would say he had incautiously followed the title-page of the Hartford edition; but the only place where he has dropped first Governor to Winthrop is on the portrait. This is one step towards bringing the matter right. While, if his weight of argument to sustain his old error, were equal to the weight of type employed in his immense note, it would remain beyond hope of refutation. And yet in his *weighty* note, the Editor says, "An idle question, as it seems to me, was raised, a short time since, whether Endicott should not, instead of Winthrop, be entitled first Governor of Massachusetts."

To raise what mist he can, Mr. Savage cites "Mr. Felt," as saying in his Annals of Salem, that "Roger Conant preceded both Endicott and Winthrop" as Governor. Roger Conant, Mr. Savage well knows, has nothing to do with this question, any more than John Oldham, or any others who were over here before the formation of the Massachusetts Company, and happened to remain until that Company sent over a Colony. In a few simple interrogatories lie the whole length and breadth of this "idle question." They may be thus put:—

First,—Did the Massachusetts Company send out its *first* Colony to make a settlement in what is now Massachusetts *without* a Governor?

Second,—If that Company did send out a Colony *with* a Governor, who was he? And did he, or did he not have all the power of governing a Colony conferred upon him in exact accordance with the Charter of the Company and the laws of England?

Third,—Did not the *first* Colony sent out by the Massachusetts Company make a permanent settlement at Salem, Charlestown, &c., in 1628?

Fourth,—Where was Mr. John Winthrop during that early period of the operations of the *first* Colony?

"But," says Winthrop's Editor, "Endicott never was Governor of the Company in England; Endicott did not bring over the Charter."—With just as much relevancy he might say, "Endicott was never Governor of the Plymouth Company, whose lands the Massachusetts Company purchased, and that he was never King of England."

By the way, there is one thing we do believe,—namely, that if Endicott had been King of England instead of Charles Stuart, the Charter would not have been brought out of that country, against the laws of the realm, as it in fact was. And this leads us to the following question:—

Did that act of the Company, in taking away the Charter out of England, give Winthrop any claim to being called *first* Governor? He certainly, so far as known to us, is the *first* Governor who took away a Charter under such circumstances. But that this fact entitles him to be considered first Governor of Massachusetts, is extremely ridiculous. He acted under the direction of the Company, and as affairs turned, that illegal act of the Massachusetts Company was a very happy circumstance for New England.

Let us go to Winthrop's own account in his Journal. *He* never even

dreamed that he was *first* Governor. He never considered himself Governor at all, saving of those who came over with him in "the fleet," till he was elected, several months after his arrival at Charlestown. Did he take the Government out of Mr. Endicott's hands on his arrival? No such thing. He considered himself only as an assistant to Mr. Endicott. Read his Journal, page 30—1, Vol. I.—Arriving at Salem on the 12th of June, 1630, and being visited on board his ship by Gov. Endicott, he says, "We that were of the Assistants, and some other gentlemen, and some of the women, and our Captain, returned with them to Nahumkeck, where we supped with a good venison pastry and good beer, and at night we returned to our ship, but some of the women stayed behind."

Now will anybody pretend that Winthrop considered himself as superding Endicott? It appears to us that if any one will attend to the facts, e plain simple facts as they stand recorded, it will inevitably *supersede* e necessity of any more long arguments to prove "a clear case."

The assertion that "Endicott could not be the Governor which the Charter required," is unworthy attention, when no pretence is set up that he was not made Governor *according* to the Charter. We have elsewhere shown where, how and when, Winthrop came in general Governor of Massachusetts.* To deny that he was elected Governor at Charlestown, on the 23d of August, 1630, cannot be done without impeaching an Authority never yet impeached. Edward Johnson attended that election, beyond question, himself, and no particular in his book is more minutely and particularly recorded.

The limits to which we are confined in this examination prevent our remarking upon many points deserving attention; but having already filled the pages allotted for it, we are "compelled" to draw to a close. We cannot however dismiss the subject without adverting to one other point; and that is respecting the Deed or Grant of New Hampshire by certain Indian Sagamores to Mr. John Wheelwright in 1629. That any such conveyance was made to Mr. Wheelwright in that year, the Editor of Winthrop denies with a confidence *almost* alarming. He was sufficiently positive in his first edition, but in his second,

> "As if the Kraken, monarch of the sea,
> Wallowing abroad in his immensity,
> By polar storms and lightning shafts assailed,
> Wedged with ice mountains, here had fought and failed;"

and, in his expiring agonies, for the want of new weapons with which to preserve himself, he has made a very unfortunate effort to show his contempt of those who differ from his opinions.

With regard to the instrument which Mr. Savage denounces as a forgery, we will only remark, that the subject is in competent hands, and in due time the result will be given to the public. *We* never promised or proposed to give our views upon it in the Register, as Mr. Savage improperly insinuates in his Winthrop, Vol. I, page 504; and, he has purposely or by mistake, misquoted a deposition of Mr. Wheelwright which we published some three years ago; which deposition—truly copied—happens to shake his theory very essentially. Notwithstanding the vast labor which Mr. Savage has performed to prove the deed a *forgery*, he has by no means settled the question. It yet remains open, and even *he* may be surprised should he live to see what *can* be said on the other side.

---

* History and Antiquities of Boston, page 94.

The Frontier Missionary; A Memoir of the Life of the Rev. JACOB BAILEY, A. M., *Missionary at Pownalborough, Maine; Cornwallis and Annapolis, N. S.; with Illustrations, Notes, and an Appendix.* By WILLIAM S. BARTLETT, A. M., Rector of St. Luke's Church, Chelsea, Mass., and Corresponding Member of the Maine Historical Society. With a Preface by Right Rev. GEORGE BURGESS, D. D., Bishop of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of Maine. Boston: Ide & Dutton. 1853. 8vo, pp. 366.

Notwithstanding the length of the title-page, extracted in full, above, one will not be very likely to receive an adequate impression of the real contents of the pages which follow it. When we hear or read of *Frontier* affairs, disconnected with dates, the mind is at once carried to the confines of the Great Lakes in one direction, or to the northern shores of Memphremagog in another. Know then, reader, that when Jacob Bailey was laboring as a missionary among the frontier lumbermen of Maine, his field was near the very sea coast, and that it extended over the period immediately preceding the Revolution, and during a considerable portion of the latter stormy era.

Titles, in many respects, are unimportant appendages, but not so to books. And we do not think Mr. Bartlett has made a fortunate choice of one for his work. It is mainly made up of the Diary or Journal of Mr. Bailey, an Episcopal minister, whom the Patriots of the Revolution obliged to leave the country, as he could not conscientiously remain neutral. Mr. Bailey was born in Rowley, Ms., in 1731, and was son of David and Mary (Hodgkins,) grandson of Nathaniel and Sarah (Clark,) gr.-gr.-son of John and Mary (Mighil,) and gr.-gr.-gr.-son of James and Lyda (——) Bailey, of that ancient town.

Mr. Bailey was a graduate of H. C. 1755. Several of his classmates were afterwards distinguished men; among them were John Adams, President of the U. States, and John Wentworth, Governor of New Hampshire. He was Rector of St. Luke's Parish, Annapolis, N. S., from 1783 to his death, which occurred 26 July, 1808, at the age of 76. His wife was Sally, fourth daughter of Dr. John Weeks, of Hampton, N. H., whom he married in Aug. 1762. She died at Annapolis Royal, 22 Mar. 1818, æ. 70. He left at his death six children. His oldest son, Charles Percy, was a Captain in the Duke of Kent's Regiment, and was killed at the battle of Chippeway, U. C., in the war of 1812.

This work is one of uncommon interest, and Mr. Bartlett has performed his office of historical and biographical Editor, with a true love of his subject, and in an able and scholar-like manner; and we venture to affirm, that no one would, from the title of the work, form the least conception of its intensely interesting character. No chapter in the history of Maine will hereafter be read with greater avidity than that which this will make in the hands of a skilful historian of that great State. The engravings with which Mr. Bartlett's book is embellished, are appropriate, and add very much to its value.

Glastonbury for Two Hundred Years; A Centennial Discourse, May 18th, A. D. 1853. *With an Appendix, containing Historical and Statistical Papers of interest.* By Rev. ALONZO B. CHAPIN, D. D., Rector of St. Luke's Church, South Glastonbury, &c. &c. Hartford: 1853. 8vo, pp. 252.

It is a source of great gratification to those engaged in the humble, and we may say thankless business of collecting the past records of our country, and treasuring them up for those who may come after them, that they may be enabled to trace truly by their light the steps by which their domain has advanced to its importance—it is a source of gratification, we repeat, to those thus engaged, to witness new laborers in this extensive field, and they are ready to hail with delight the appearance of the fruits of such labor.

On opening Dr. Chapin's book, the first thing which meets the eye of the reader, is an "Indian Map of Glastonbury." Nothing could be a higher recommendation to its merits, and we wish every Local History had a like recommendation. The Author has treated his subject under a classified arrangement; so that "The Town, Lands, its People and their Occupations," have each received a due share of attention. About one hundred pages of the work is occupied with the Appendix, conta

ing matter of the very first importance—an "*Original Survey of Naubuc, with some Genealogical Account of the Families possessing the Farms*" This latter portion of the work will never lose its importance, so long as there are inhabitants possessing intelligence in Glastonbury.

Dr. Chapin has evidently paid considerable attention to the language of the Aborigines, and has given definitions of many names of places in and about Glastonbury. All such attempts should be encouraged, and criticisms upon them should aid rather than disparage every effort of the kind.

Annals of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association. Compiled by JOSEPH T. BUCKINGHAM. Boston: 1853. 8vo, pp. 432.

When a piece of Mechanism is produced by professed Mechanics, we are led to expect something excellent in their line; somewhat above ordinary fabrics, by ordinary operatives. The *Mechanic Association* has had an existence of half a century, and among those composing its members, Printers, Book-binders, and those in some way immediately connected with the typographic art, have always held a conspicuous place. Hence, when they should publish a History of their doings, every one would very naturally be led to expect something a little above the common stamp. The work before us is from the press of Messrs. Crocker & Brewster, and it is altogether a beautiful specimen of a book of the year 1853. To say anything in respect to the manner in which Mr. Buckingham has performed his labor, would be more than superfluous, to whomsoever his works are known—and they should be, if they are not, known wherever books circulate.

The preparation of these "Annals" could not have been entrusted to better hands. Mr. Buckingham has an excellent talent for biographical writing, and well may every individual member of the Association exclaim,

> "After my death I wish no other herald,
> No other speaker of my living actions,
> To keep mine honor from corruption,
> But such an honest chronicler———"

And, perhaps it may be said, that if an institution is worth being kept in existence, it should have a history at the mature age of fifty years; at least, this is our opinion. There are in the volume good steel engravings of Paul Revere, Benjamin Russell, and the Author. We wish there had been one of Jonas Chickering; and while we are wishing, we might as well wish there had been an Index to the work. But we do not complain, for we have got much more than we had any right to expect. Some of our readers will be sorry to learn that the work is *not for sale*—that barely enough were printed (1000 copies) to supply the immediate wants of the institution. The officers for 1853 were JONAS CHICKERING, *President;* FREDERICK W. LINCOLN, Jun., *Vice President;* OSMYN BREWSTER, *Treasurer;* FREDERICK H. STIMPSON, *Secretary.*

An Address in Commemoration of the Two Hundredth Anniversary of the Incorporation of Lancaster, Massachusetts. By JOSEPH WILLARD. With an Appendix. Boston: 1853. 8vo, pp. 230.

Mr. Willard has had a good deal of experience as a writer, is a good scholar, well imbued with a love of historical and antiquarian matters; and though not aged, he has been a good while engaged in these researches. As long ago as the year 1826, he gave to the Public a History of Lancaster, which was one of the very best local histories that had appeared. In 1829 he delivered "*An Address to the Members of the Bar of Worcester County,*" which embodied a great amount of valuable information respecting the legal affairs of that County. That, like the present "Address," was quite extensive; containing 144 pages.

Few towns in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, or even in New England, afford so fruitful a field for the industrious annalist, as Lancaster; and there is no man, at least none known to us, so well qualified in every respect to do its annals justice, as the Author of the above "Address." It is true, speaking for ourself only, that we should have been glad if the Author had thought proper to have confined himself a little more to the town of Lancaster itself than he has done, instead of going so much at length into matters somewhat foreign to its history; but this very course may be the most agreeable one to the people of Lancaster, and if so, their gratification was of course to be regarded before that of foreigners, or those who have

no special connection with that town. The doings at the Celebration are pretty fully given in the Appendix. The speeches upon the occasion, are, many of them, lively, able, and of very general interest. We have not space to enumerate their Authors.

History of Candia: once known as Charmingfare; with Notices of some of the early Families. By F. B. Eaton. Manchester, N. H.: 1852. 8vo, pp. 152.

We are presented here with a very handsomely executed pamphlet, little inferior in mechanical execution to similar productions of a metropolitan press; while the literary portion of the work is equally creditable to its Author. Candia is comparatively a modern town, its settlement dating back not above one hundred and ten years, and its incorporation not above ninety years. It was "the north-westerly part of the town of Chester," in the Province of New Hampshire, and on its incorporation it received the name of Candia.

Among the families of which Mr. Eaton gives some account, are those of *Anderson, Bean, Brown, Burpee, Buswell, Carr, Cass, Clark, Colby, Dearborn, Dudley, Duncan, Dusten, Eaton, Emerson, Fitts, Foster, Hall, Hill, Hubbard, Lane, Martin, McClure, Moore, Palmer, Patten, Rowe, Robie, Sargent, Smith.*

The work is interspersed with several very handsome plates, and a neat map of the town, on which the inhabitants are located.

Secular and Ecclesiastical History of the Town of Worthington, from its first settlement to the present time. Albany, N. Y.: 1853. 8vo, pp. 72.

The town of Worthington is in the State of Massachusetts, though from the title above extracted, one would not feel quite sure that it is not in New York, or some other State.

Though there is no name as Author in the title-page, the work is believed to be by a young gentleman, an under-graduate of Yale College, Mr. James C. Rice. The ecclesiastical part (consisting of 24 pages) is by the Rev. J. H. Bisbee. Both parts are very creditable to their respective Authors.

The town was called Worthington in honor of Col. Worthington, of Springfield, a large proprietor of its lands. It was settled about 1762, chiefly by people from Connecticut. Mr. Rice gives their names, and points out the places where they settled. This will be a matter of great importance for the enquirer after localities in the year 1953 or 2000. Some account of Col. Worthington would have been an interesting addition to the history of the town that received its name from him. No doubt the Author will be called upon in a few years to publish a new edition of his work. If he should be, he will find much to add, probably; yet it is all, and even more now than any one has a right to expect.

The Early History of the Medical Profession in the County of Norfolk, Mass.—An Address delivered before the Norfolk District Medical Society, at its Annual Meeting, May 10, 1853. By Ebenezer Alden, M. D., President of the Society. Published by request of the Society. From the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal. Boston: 1853. 8vo, pp. 48.

The name of Dr. Alden is fully and sufficiently a guarantee for the performance of anything he may undertake. He does not leave things half done. The pamphlet before us is a finished work, and were we able to incorporate it entire into our pages, there is no doubt but that by such transfer our readers would be much gratified. Our field, however, is the *unpublished* records of New England, or mainly so. It is pretty well understood, we think, that the Publishing Committee of the New Eng. Hist. Gen. Register decline publishing anything already in print, except by way of illustration of manuscripts.

The Reader of Dr. Alden's tract will find a great amount of biographical matter in it, and much that is entirely new. The Author has had excellent opportunities to gain information, and no one knows better how to improve such opportunities. We can only avoid doing injustice to his work, by referring the reader to it, instead of attempting an analysis of it, or any part of it.

Address delivered at the Consecration of Rock Hill Cemetery, in Foxborough, Mass., Tuesday, October 4th, 1853. By Rev. Samuel Wolcott, of Providence, R. I. Providence: 1853. 8vo. pp. 22.

This "Address" is replete with profound reflections upon man's earthly career; glowingly embellished with the most apt and happy quotations from the sacred writings, and the works of the learned and wise of past ages.

Mr. Wolcott seems to be peculiarly fitted for a Discourse upon such an occasion. Foxboro' is probably quite wanting in printed materials for its history, but here is one which the future historian of that town, at whatever time he may appear, must not overlook. He will find in it far more than he may be led to expect, judging from similar productions.

Remarks on a "Reprint of the Original Letters from Washington to Joseph Reed, during the American Revolution, referred to in the Pamphlets of Lord Mahon and Mr. Sparks." By Jared Sparks. Boston: Little, Brown & Co. 1853. 8vo, pp. 43.

It must be annoying indeed to a gentleman of Mr. Sparks's habits and feelings, to be compelled to issue one tract after another to defend himself against attacks upon his literary integrity. We had occasion to notice one of these defences in a former volume, and what we said on that occasion is perfectly applicable to this. It is truly wonderful to see how well Mr. Sparks's labors, the object of these attacks, stand the test of the severest scrutiny. It is fortunate, in one respect, that his assailants showed themselves in Mr. Sparks's lifetime; in that he can put them at rest at once. Had they waited until he was gone, it might have been a long time before they would have been exposed—though exposed they eventually would be.

MATERIALS FOR THE HISTORY OF LYNDEBORO' AND WILTON, N. H.

[Copied from a Boston Newspaper of 1741, by Frederic Kidder.]

These are to notify the proprietors of Salem Canada Township That they assemble together at Mrs Pratts house in Salem on the 10th day of Decr next at ten o'clock in the forenoon to pass upon the accounts of Raising the Meetinghouse and other accounts that may then be laid before them.

Also to appoint a Committee to finish the Meetinghouse Also to consider and act what may be proper in regard to having the word of God preached to the Inhabitants living on the township—Also to see if the proprietors will do anything further in clearing roads, and whereas Mr John Cram was one of the first settlers in the Township and met with Great losses in his creatures, to consider of making him some allowances to him on sd accounts——And whereas as many of the proprietors have neglected to pay in their tax already Voted & published whereby the settlement of the town is greatly retarded and other proprietors much damaged, these are to give notice that on the 10th day of Decr next in the afternoon there will be a public Vendue at Mrs Pratts house in Salem the following houselots with their after divisions viz 1, 3, 4, 7, 9, 12, 14, 15, 17, 18, 20, 21, 24, 27, 28, 29, 35, 39, 40, 43, 45, 47, 48, 49, 60, 61, 62.

Danl Epes Jr Proprietors Clerk.

Salem Octo 28 1741

MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

MARRIAGES.

Jackson, Dr. John B. S. to Emily J. dau. of Wm. T. Andrews, Esq. all of Boston, at Dorchester, 6 Oct. by Rev. Mr. Huntington.

Pattee, Wm. S., M. D., to Mary Emily, youngest dau. of Wm. G. Appleton, Esq., at Quincy, 12 Oct., by Rev. Dr. Lunt.

Clark, Miss Sarah J. (Grace Greenwood) was married on Monday evening, at 8 o'clock, in the village church adjoining her parent's residence at New Brighton, Beaver Co., Pa., to Mr. Leander K Lippincott, of Philadelphia, 22 Oct. 1853.

DEATHS.

Aikin, Job, Mattapoisett, 15 Nov., ae. 88.

Alden, Rev. Seth, in Westboro', 13 Nov., ae. 60; he was officiating in the Unitarian Church, and while reading the first hymn in the afternoon service, "he fell and expired instantly." It is remarkable, that the Rev. Samuel Ripley, the minister who preceded Mr. Alden at Lincoln, died instantly also, from an affection of the heart.

Allen, Hon. Dan, in Persia, 15 Sept., ae. 73; a native of Mendon.

Andrews, Caleb, Boston, 12 Sept., ae. 66.

Anglin, Henry, Athens, Ga., 26 Oct., ae. 106; a native of Pa., entered the revolutionary army in N. Carolina, and served with Count Pulaski at the siege of Savannah.

Arago, Francis Dominique, Paris, France, 1 Oct. ae. 67 yrs. 7 mo. Thus has passed away the distinguished Astronomer. He was born at Estagel, in the south of France, and near the Spanish frontier, 26 Feb. 1786.

Armsted, Robert, Montgomery Co., Ten., 2 Sept., in his 94th year; he was in the navy in the Revolutionary war, which he entered as a sailor at the age of 16.

Aspinwall, Mrs. Mary, Unity, Me., 22 Nov., ae. 91; a native of Canton, Ms.

Atherton, Hon. Charles Gordon, at Manchester, N. H., 15 Nov., ae. 49. He was born at Amherst, July 4th, 1804, grad. H. C. 1822. He was son of Hon. Charles Humphrey Atherton, recently deceased. [See vol. vii. p. 195.] He read law with his father; admitted to the bar in 1825, opened a law office in Nassua, then Dunstable. After filling important offices in the state legislature, he was elected Rep. to Congress in 1837, '39, and '41; to the Senate 1843–'49; again in '52. He married Ann Barnard Clark, a very accomplished lady, dau. of Hugh Hamilton Clark. He left a large estate, valued, it is said, at near $300,000. His disease was paralysis.

Ayer, Hon. Samuel H., Manchester, N. H., 4 Oct., ae. about 34; son of Dr. Samuel Ayer; born in Portland, Me., and had resided in Portland and Eastport, Me., grad. B. C. 1839; read law with Gen. Pierce, begun to practise in Hillsboro', 1841; had been Speaker of the House of Representatives of N. H.; removed to Manchester in 1851, where he died.

Baker, Mrs. Anne E., Dedham, 30 Oct., ae. 84 1-2 yrs.

Baker, Mrs. Betsy H., Beverly, 6 Oct.; wife of John I. Baker, Esq.

Ballard, Maj. Bland, Shelby Co., Ky., 5 Sept., ae. 93.

Barlow, Sally, Lee, 18 Oct., ae. 82.

Barnes, Miss Experience, Southampton, 2 Oct., ae. 90.

Barrett, Mrs. Mary, New Ipswich, 16 Dec., ae. 78; widow of the late Joseph Barrett, Esq., and sister of the late Samuel Appleton, Esq., of Boston.

Barry, Mr. John, Haverhill, Oct., ae. 76.

Bartlett, Hon. Ichabod, Portsmouth, N. H., 18 Oct., ae. 67; one of the greatest lawyers in N. England. Among his great cotemporaries at the bar, were Smith, Webster, Mason, Woodbury, Bell, and Fletcher. He grad. D. C. 1808; speaker of the legislature of his native State; representative in Congress for three successive terms, at the expiration of which, he declined a reelection. He attracted great attention in that body, and from him the arrogance of Henry Clay received a rebuke which was never forgotten by the proud Kentuckian, and by which he profited in after life. Had Mr. Bartlett been ambitious of fame, he might easily have obtained it, politically, or in the field of literature. He was never married.

☞ Among the many notices we have seen of the demise of Mr. Bartlett, none of them mention that he had a father or mother!

Bates, Barnabas, Boston, Oct. —. The earnest and indefatigable laborer in behalf of the people for bringing about the present cheap rates of postage; a most remarkable instance of the immense labor required to accomplish *what everybody desired;* so true is it that government, which in some respects produces the greatest good, is in others the greatest

evil; exerting its power to keep in abeyance things which the entire community imperatively and immediately demands.

Bell, William, Preston, N. S., 5 Nov., ae. 92; a native of Boston.

Benjamin, Daniel, Washington, Warren Co., N. J., Dec., ae. 95.

Bentley, Eldred, Ellington, Chatauque Co., N. Y., 26 Oct., in his 98th year; a native of Newport, R. I.

Blaisdell, Rev. Wm., Tuftonboro', N. H., 23 Oct., ae. 71.

Blake, Capt. Increase, Wrentham, 5 Oct., in his 74th yr.

Blanchard, Capt. Beza, Cumberland, Me., 2 Nov. ae. 80.

Bliss, Deac. Solomon, Fairlee, Vt., Oct., ae. 86

Bohonon, Maj. Ananiah, Chelsea, Vt., 7 Sept., ae. 88; an own cousin to the late Daniel Webster, and a man possessing strong mental powers. He was a soldier of the Revolution; entered the army when he was only 15.

Boothby, Mrs. Anna, Saco, Me., 2 Oct., ae. 86; wife of Richard B.

Bradbury, Charles, Boston, 11 July, ae. 78.

Bradley, Ezra, W. Springfield, 11 Nov., ae. 77; a native of Connecticut; grad. of Y. C. 1800.

Brooks, Mrs. Mary, Salem, 11 Oct., ae. 81; widow of the late Mr. Luke Brooks.

Buckman, Mrs. Rachel, Stoneham, 17 Sept., ae. 91.

Bulkley, Mrs. Priscilla Lothrop, Plymouth, 30 Oct., ae. 79; relict of the late John Bulkley, Esq. of N. York.

Burges, Hon. Tristam, one of the most distinguished men of Rhode Island, died Oct. 13th, at the good old age of 84. He was a remarkable example of a self-made man. His childhood and youth were passed in the trying times of the Revolution, and he never went to school a day till he was fifteen years old, and was only twelve weeks at school up to the age of twenty-one. His sister taught him to read, and his father gave him a little instruction in writing and arithmetic. But by his own industry and energy, and under the impulse of his own high aspirations for knowledge, he eventually, self-taught, became a good scholar, a practised writer, and an eloquent orator. Though late in life, he fitted himself and entered Brown University, where he took a high rank and graduated with distinction. He was sometime afterwards elected to the Professorship of Oratory and Belles Lettres in the same University, a post which he filled with great ability and success.

Mr. Burges was finally sent to Congress, where he served with much distinction for many years. He was said to be the only man who ever made the eccentric John Randolph quail in debate. Mr. Randolph at one time in some discussion made a sarcastic and disparaging attack upon New England and her representatives, and especially upon Mr. Burges. Whereupon the "Bald Eagle," (a name by which Mr. Burges was then familiarly known,) arose, and retorted upon the proud Virginian with such withering and overwhelming power, that he not only silenced him in the debate, but fairly drove him from the House.—[Newspaper.

Butler, Benjamin, New Bedford, 12 Oct., ae. 91 y. 8 mo.

Carpenter, Miss Hannah, Attleboro', 19 Aug., ae. 103.

Chapman, Mrs. Eunice Wilder, Tuftonborough, N. H., 14 Sept., ae. 82; wife of Dr. Jedediah C.

Cheney, Mr. John, Concord, N. H., Oct., ae. 91.

Chickering, Jonas, Esq., Boston, 8 Dec., in the 57th year of his age. He was seized with an apoplectic fit at the house of a friend, about 11 o'clock in the evening, and being immediately carried to his own residence in Boylston Street, died very soon after his arrival there. In the death of Mr. Chickering the City has met with as great a loss as has happened to it in the death of any individual for many years. His kind and unassuming manners are known to every one who made his acquaintance. His funeral was probably the largest which has ever been in Boston.

Mr. Chickering descended from an ancient and highly respectable family long resident in the County of Norfolk, England. In the time of Henry VIII, Thomas Chickering, of Wymondham, in that county, deceased, leaving a widow Clare, and three children, the eldest of whom, Stephen, became of Wicklewood, a village adjoining that of Wymondham, where he died in 1576. By his wife, Anne, he had five sons and two daughters.

Henry, the eldest, removed to Ringsfield, in the Co. of Suffolk, and died in 1627, leaving five sons and two daughters.

Henry, the eldest son, was of Wrentham, and, together with his brother Francis, and his nephew Nathaniel, emigrated to this country about the year 1635, and settled at Dedham, where he held important offices, and was representative to the General Court for several years. He died in 1671, and his only son, Doct. John Chickering, of Charlestown, became heir to his large estate. From this John, descended

through six generations, the subject of our memoir. [From Researches of H. G. Somerby, Esq., in England.

Childs, Brev. Brig. Gen. Thomas, Tampa Bay, Fla., 8 Oct., of yellow fever (in the line, Maj. 1st reg. of Artillery) one of the most distinguished officers in the army of the U. States.

Clapp, Mrs. Elizabeth W. Q., Portland, 21 Nov., in her 90th year; widow of the late Hon. Asa Clapp.

Clapp, Mr. Oliver, Mansfield, 19 Sept., ae. 82 1-2 yrs.

Clarke, Mrs. Martha, Middletown, Vt., 29 Oct., ae. 51; widow of the late Horace Clarke.

Clark, Mr. Latham, Fall River, 12 Nov., ae. 78.

Clark, Mr. John, St. John, N. B., 30 Nov., in his 94th year. He was born in R. I. 31 May, 1760, and went with the loyalists to N. B. in 1783. He held the office of Clerk of Trinity Church for near 50 years, and died as he had always lived, respected and beloved; leaving a numerous posterity, chiefly of St. John.

Coffin, Capt. Barzillia, Nantucket, 28 Oct., ae. 75 3-4.

Coffin, Mrs. Mary N., Newburyport, Nov., ae. 85.

Cook, Mr. Geo. F., Cincinnati, O., ae. 44; formerly of Boston.

Crafts, Hon. Saml. Chandler, Craftsbury, Vt., 19 Nov., ae. about 83; a grad. of H. C. 1790; of whose class the venerable and respected Hon. Josiah Quincy only remains. His life was chiefly spent in public services; having been a member of both houses of Congress, Governor of Vermont, &c.

Cross, Mr. Benj., Newburyport, Sept., ae. 83.

Davenport, Mrs. Mary, Milton, 20 Nov., in her 85th yr., widow of the late Isaac Davenport, and dau. of Mr. Samuel May, of Boston.

Davis, Thomas Kemper, Esq., Boston, 13 Oct., in the 46th year of his age; grad. H. C. 1827; commenced the study of the law in the office of the late Hon. Daniel Webster; was admitted to the Bar in 1830. He died at the house of his father, Isaac P. Davis, Esq.

Dickerson, Hon. Mahlon, Morris Co., N. J., 5 Oct., ae. "over 80;" long one of the most distinguished men of New Jersey; in 1815 he was Governor of the State; in 1817, U. States Senator; Secretary of the Navy in Pres. Jackson's time. His descent is from an early New England family. [See vol. v. 332]. Mr. Dickerson was an early member of the N. E. H. Gen. Soc. He resided at a place called Sucasanny.

Dixon, Thomas Henry, of Boston; died in Paris, France, 26 Sept., aged 33. He was born in Amsterdam, Holland, Sept. 4., 1820, and was the second son of the late Thomas Dixon, of Boston, K. L., K. N. L., (vide N. E. H. G. Register for 1850, p. 100,) and Mary B. Homer, his wife.

His first christian name was that borne by his father, an Englishman by birth, and grandfather Thomas Dickson, afterwards Dixon, a Scotchman. His middle name was that of his great grandfather, Henry Dickson, a Scotchman.

Mr. Dixon was a gentleman living upon his income, and unmarried, and had been about a year in Europe on a tour of pleasure, when suddenly taken ill in Paris. He died of congestion of the brain. His remains, embalmed, were brought home and interred in the Homer Tomb, King's Chapel Burial Ground.

Drake, Mr. William, W. Dedham, 21 Oct., ae. 51.

Eaton, Mrs. Rachel, Charlestown, 11 Nov., ae. 72; widow of the late Benj. Eaton.

Emerson, Mrs. Ruth, Boston, 16 Nov., ae. 84; widow of the late Rev. Wm. Emerson of the First Church.

Emmons, Mrs. Abigail M., Auburndale, 24 Oct., ae. 91; widow of the late Dr. Nathaniel E. of Franklin.

Ewer, Charles, Esq., Portsmouth, N. H., 14 Nov., ae. 63. He was son of Capt. Silas and Mary (Armstrong) Ewer, and was born in Boston. Mr. Ewer was the first President of the N. E. H. Gen. Society, established in Boston, in the early part of the year 1845; to which office he was elected, as being one of the first who had agitated the question of the practicability of such an institution. In early life he served an apprenticeship at the dry goods business, but subsequently was in the employment of Thomas & Andrews, extensive booksellers of their time. He was next established in the book business, in Portsmouth, but being unsuccessful there, returned to Boston. Here he resided permanently until within about two years. In 1828, he was associated with Mr. Timothy Bedlington in the publishing business. This connection was not of long continuance. Among the works published by them, was Mitford's History of Greece, in eight volumes, octavo, one of the best executed works of that day. This was published by subscription. Mr. Ewer had previously issued Neal's History of the Puritans in the same way; having himself procured most of the Subscribers for the work.

Mr. Ewer thought much of being the

originator or projector of works; and the building of Avon Place was commenced by him, and the immense improvements at the South Cove were earnestly urged by him as advantageous and feasible, and he always believed that the City, and those who had so much increased their wealth by that speculation, were indebted to his foresight for their success. In 1847 he procured several written testimonials respecting his early agency in that enterprise.

Mr. Ewer was never married. He leaves two sisters and a brother to mourn their loss. And there are numerous others, who, while they lament his departure, take sincere pleasure in bearing testimony to his firm and inflexible integrity, and to his many virtues. His remains were brought here for interment, and rest in the Granary Burying-ground.

Faunce, Mr. Barnabas, Plymouth, 24 Aug., ae. 89.

Francis, Mrs. Elizabeth, Boston, 24 June, ae. about 75; wife of Ebenezer Francis, Esq., eldest dau. of the late Israel Thorndike, Esq.

Frothingham, Miss Mary, Newburyport, 30 Nov., ae. 88.

Gifford, Mrs. Roby, New Bedford, 24 Oct., in her 95th year.

Gifford, Mr. Jonathan, Westport, 17 Nov., ae. 92.

Gilbert, Jeremiah, Guildford, 15 May, ae. 96.

Goodhue, Mr. Ebenezer, Hancock, N. H., Nov., ae. 99.

Gore, Mr. Paul, Jamaica Plain, 6 Sept., ae. 86 yrs. 8 mo.

Greenleaf, Mrs. Mary, Newburyport, 23 Nov., ae. 84.

Greenleaf, Hon. Simon, Cambridge, 6 Oct., ae. 70 years, wanting one month. He was born in Newburyport, 5 Dec. 1783; read law and settled in Maine. In 1806 he married Miss Hannah Kingman, of Bridgewater, Ms. He became a resident of Cambridge in 1834. Bowdoin College gave him the honorary degree of M. A. in 1817, and Harvard that of LL. D. in 1834; and in the latter year he succeeded Prof. Ashmun as Royal Professor of Law in H. C., and on the death of Judge Story he took the chair of the Dane Professorship, which he resigned in 1848.

Haines, John A., New York, 19 Sept., in his 94th year; a Revolutionary Patriot.

Harris, William C., Esq., Portsmouth, N. H., Nov., ae 67; a distinguished schoolmaster; a capacity in which he labored between thirty and forty years. He was a native of Portsmouth, son of Abel Harris, Esq., merchant.

Hayward, Joseph, Boston, 1 May, ae. 65; son of the late Lemuel H., M. D., and formerly an Alderman of the city.

Henderson, Francis, Esq., Newport, R. I., ae. 83.

Henderson, Mrs. Mary, Salem; 25 Sept., ae. 90; widow of Capt. Benjamin H.

Henshaw, Andrew, Esq., Clark Co., Ala., 19 Nov., ae. 70; brother of the late Hon. David H., and native of Leicester, Ms.

Hogg, Mr. David E. Maine, Broome Co., N. Y., 5 Nov., ae. 85; a native of Scotland, and last surviving brother of James, the "Ettrick Shepherd." He was for many years in the employment of Sir Walter Scott.

Holden, Mr. Asa, New York, 3 Aug., ae. 92. He was born in Sudbury, 10 May, 1762; was a soldier of the Revolution; in the battle of Rhode Island, at White Plains, and at King's Bridge when Andre was captured, and was present at his execution. He was interred at Greenwood.

Holley, Mr. Horace, St. Charles Parish, La., 6 Aug., ae. 35; only son of the late Rev. Horace Holley.

Hopkins, Mr. Joseph, South Reading, 19 Sept., ae. 91 yrs. 10 mo. and 10 days; a soldier of the Revolution, and last of those in that town. He was son of Deac. Ebenezer Hopkins, (or Hopkinson, as the name appears originally to have been) who died in the same town in 1796, at the age of 75. Deac. H. was a native of Bradford, now Groveland.

Hyde, Mrs. Henrietta M., Thomaston, Me., 30 Aug., ae. 42; wife of Rev. Geo. C. Hyde, dau. of the late Judge Ebenezer Thatcher, and gr. dau. of Gen. Knox, of the Revolution.

Jones, Mrs. Sarah, Medford, 30 Oct., ae. 86; widow of the late Jonas Jones.

Joy, Capt. Reuben, Nantucket, 7 Nov., ae. 84 yrs. 10 mo.

Kendall, Mrs. Abigail, Mobile, 27 Sept., ae. 80; mother of G. W. Kendall, of the N. Orleans Picayune.

Kendall, Rev. David, Augusta, Oneida Co., N. Y., 19 Feb., ae. 85; a native of Athol, Ms., H. C. 1794; ord. Hubbardston, 1802, removed to Augusta 1809.

Kendrick, Dr. Adin, Poultney, Vt., in his 73d year; a just man, and greatly beloved in life, and deeply lamented in his death. He was for nearly 50 years a resident of Poultney.

Kendrick, Mr. Stephen, Nashua, 4 Oct., ae. 63.

Kenrick, Miss Ruth, Charlestown, 3 Nov., ae. 31 1-2, da. of Mrs. Martha S. K.

Kidder, Miss Abigail, New Ipswich, 7 Dec., ae. 87.

Kidder, Mr. Benjamin, Edgartown, 5 Nov., ae. 84 yrs. 11 mo.

Kidder, Mrs. Hepsey, Cambridge, 21 Oct., ae. 83; widow of Isaiah Kidder, Esq, formerly of New Ipswich. She was born in Shrewsbury, and was daughter of Mr. Jonas Jones, who was the 5th in descent from John Jones, who settled in Concord in 1650.

Kingsbury, Capt. James, at St. Louis, Mo., 25 June, 1853; a native of Franklin, Ct., b. Sept. 28, 1801. He was the fifth in descent from Dea. Joseph Kingsbury, b. about 1656; m. Apr. 2, 1679, Love Ayers, and emigrated from Haverhill, Mass., with his sons Joseph and Nathaniel, and daughters Mary, Elizabeth and Susanna, to Norwich, Ct., now Franklin, about 1708, where he died, 1741. He was the eldest son of the late Gen. Jacob Kingsbury, whose military service covered a period of more than forty years.

His ancestor, Dea. Joseph Kingsbury, was prob. son of Henry K., of Ipswich, Rowley and Haverhill, b. abt. 1615, d. at H. 1 Oct., 1687, whose wife Susannah d. at the same place, 21 Feb. 1678. Henry was prob. son of Henry who came to N. E. in the Talbot, (one of Winthrop's fleet) in 1630, and who, with his wife Margaret, early joined Rev. Mr. Wilson's church.

The subject of this notice grad. at West Point in 1823; and was for many years attached to the Commissary Department of the Army. At one period while in the service as a Lieut., he sustained the same relation to General, then Colonel Taylor, as he (T.) had formerly done to the father of Capt. Kingsbury.

At the capture of *Black Hawk*, in the spring of 1833, he commanded the steamer Warrior, and it was chiefly owing to his military skill and judicious management, that the enemy were made prisoners, and the war ended. Some years since he withdrew from the service, and retired to private life; and, as a citizen, was much respected. A. W.

Kilbourne, Miss Deborah, Newburyport, 20 Oct., ae. 86.

King, Hon. James G., of New York, at his residence at Highwood, N. J., 4 Oct., ae. about 62; of the well known banking house of James G. King & Son; he was son of the late Hon. Rufus King, and bro. of Charles K., Pres. of Columbia College. He was a grad. H. C.

Leland, Hon. Sherman, Roxbury, 19 Nov., ae. 70; Judge of Probate of the County of Norfolk. He was an Honorary Member of the N. Eng. H. Gen. Soc. and had recently published a genealogy of the Leland Family, in a large octavo volume.

Livermore, Hon. Arthur, Holderness, N. H., 1 July, ae. 87.

Locke, Hon. Joseph, Lowell, 10 Nov., ae. 81 yrs. and 7 months; he was many years Judge of the Police Court of that city. [See Book of the Lockes, by J. G. Locke, Esq.]

Lothrop, Mrs. Mary, W. Springfield, 22 Nov., ae. 74; widow of the late Hon. Samuel Lothrop.

Low, Seth, Esq., Brooklyn, N. Y., 19 June, ae. 71 yrs. 10 mos.; long an eminent merchant of N. York. He was born in Gloucester, Ms., 19 Mar. 1782.

Lynde, Mrs. Hannah, Melrose, 12 Oct., ae. 76.

Martin, Mr. Samuel, Orwell, P. I., 12 May, ae. 107; he came to Prince Edward's Islands from the Isle of Sky, some fifty years ago.

Mathewson, Hon. Elisha, Scituate, R. I., 14 Oct., in his 87th year. He had served much in public life; U. S. Senator in 1807, &c.

Meigs, Vincent Trowbridge, Washington, D. C., 8 Oct., son of Capt. Montgomery Meigs, U. S. Engineers.

Mercer, Col. Hugh, Fredericksburgh, Va., in the 78th year of his age; "the only survivor of the immediate descendants of the illustrious Mercer, of the Revolution." [Phila. N. American. 2 Dec.

Merrill, Hon. James C., Boston, 5 Oct., ae. 69; recently Judge of the Police Court, which office he had filled many years with ability, and satisfaction to the public. He was son of Rev. Gyles Merrill, several years minister of the North Parish Church of Haverhill; known as a learned and faithful pastor. Judge M. grad. H. C. 1807. He resigned his office of Judge in 1852, as his health had become too much impaired to allow him to discharge its duties acceptably to himself. He was an erudite scholar, especially in the Greek language, and duly appreciated antiquarian matters. He hailed the establishment of the Hist. Genealogical Society with pleasure, and became one of its early members.

Merriam, Mrs. Abigail, Charlestown, 9 Nov., ae. 85 yrs. and 1 mo.; widow of the late Lot Merriam.

Middleton, Mr. Arthur, Naples, 9 June; well and favorably known to Americans visiting that city. He grad. H. C. 1811; married the Countess Benivoglio of Rome, whom he left with two children. He was gr. son of the Signer of the Dec. of Indep. of the same name.

Morrill, Mr. Peter, Limerick, Me., 27 Aug., ae. 88.

Morris, Lewis Lee, Esq., Morris, Otsego Co., N. Y., Aug., ae. 75; son of the late Gen. Jacob M., and grandson of

Lewis Morris, a signer of the Declaration of Independence.

Morse, Mrs. Elizabeth, Sharon, Nov., ae. 74; widow of the late Mr. Luther Morse.

Munroe, Mr. Nathan, Newport, R. I., July, ae. 99 yrs. 11 mo. 21 days; member of the Society of Friends. He had 7 children, 77 gr. child., 140 gr. grandch. and 52 of the next generation.

Nason, Mrs. Lydia, Kennebunk, Me., 7 Oct., wife of Capt. Noah N.

Nazro, Mr. John, Boston, 5 Nov., ae. 75.

Norton, Prof. Andrews, at Newport, R. I., 18 Sept., ae. 67; son of Samuel N., of Hingham, who m. Jane, dau. of Joseph Andrews. He was descended from Rev. John N., of Hingham, who was nephew of Rev. John of Ipswich and Boston. A pedigree of this family is extant from "Le Signr de Norville, who came into England with William the Conqueror, and was his Constable." Professor Norton was distinguished for his great literary attainments, and had filled the place of Prof. of Sacred Literature in Harvard College for many years.

Noyes, Dr. Josiah, Clinton, N. Y., 1 Nov. He was a native of N. H., grad D. C. 1801, and was a classmate of Daniel Webster. Among his last labors he prepared reminiscences of Mr. Webster, at the request of the literary executors of the great Statesman.

Osborne, Jacob, Northampton, 10 Nov., ae. 92; a revolutionary pensioner.

Osborn, Mrs. Priscilla, Fairfield, Ct., 6 Sept., ae. 64; wife of Wm. O. of New York, and da. of the late John Jenks of Salem.

Palmer, Mrs Mary Caldwell, Boston, 26 July, ae. 61; widow of Simeon Palmer.

Pasco, Mr. Reuben, E. Windsor, Ct., Oct., ae. 94; a soldier of the Revolution.

Pease, Mr. Abner, Blandford, 16 Dec., 1849, ae. 92 yrs. 1 mo. 7 days.

Pease, Hon. Lorrain T., Hartford, Ct., 28 April, 1848, ae. 60 yrs. 11 days.

Perkins, Mrs. Elizabeth, E. Boston, 24 Sept., ae. 99 yrs. 5 mo. a pensioner of the Revolution. She had possession of her faculties to the last.

Perkins, Capt. Erastus, Norwich, 18 Oct., ae. 101 years and 10 mos. He descended from Jabez, who, with his brother Joseph, came from Ipswich, Ms., in 1695, and purchased 800 acres of land for £70, located in that part of Norwich now Lisbon, near the junction of the Quinebaug and Shetucket Rivers. He m. 30 June, 1698, Hannah Lathrop, and had 6 children. Capt. Jabez Perkins was accepted an inhabitant in 1701, and d. 15 Jan. 1741–2. His eldest son, Jabez,[2] b. 3 June, 1699, m. 11 May, 1725, Rebecca Leonard, and had 8 children. Their 2d son, Jabez,[3] b. 30 June, 1728, m. 6 Apr. 1751, Anne Lathrop, and had 6 children, the eldest of whom was Erastus,[4] the subject of this notice, who was b. 17 Feb. 1752, the year *New Style* was introduced. He entered the revolutionary army at the beginning of the war. He was a true patriot, and at every presidential election, from the time of Washington to that of Gen. Taylor, he was present and deposited his vote.

He m. 1st, 29 Apr. 1777, Anne Glover, and had ten children, only two of whom survive him. He m. 2d, in 1809, Wid. Mary Hubbard; and 3d, in 1826, Wid. Lucy Avery.

An extract from his Will, signed by him on the 17th day of Sept., A. D. 1853, when he was apparently in the perfect enjoyment of his mental faculties:—

"I give and bequeath to Erastus Perkins Pooler, great-grandson of my son Jabez Perkins deceased, fifty dollars to be paid by my executor."

Peters, Mrs. Susannah, Alstead, N. H., 14 Aug., ae. 100 yrs. 8 mo.

Phelps, Mr. Jonathan, Canandaigua, N. Y., June, 1853, ae. 72; one of the earliest settlers of that place. He went from Massachusetts.

Pierce, Mr. Ignatius, Plymouth, 24 Aug., ae. 68 yrs. 5 months.

Pierson, Abiel L., M. D., Salem, 6 May, ae. 58; one of those who perished in the Railroad disaster at Norwalk, Ct. He grad. H. C. 1812, was very eminent in his profession, a gentleman of great intelligence and profound scientific attainments. His father was Samuel P. Esq., of Biddeford, Me. Dr. Pierson settled in Salem in 1819.

Pierson, Mrs. Sarah H., Biddeford, Me., 12 Oct., ae. 78; widow of Samuel Pierson, Esq., and mother of the late Dr. Abiel L. P. of Salem.

Pike, Mrs. Dolly T. (widow) Topsfield, Dec., ae. 96.

Pillsbury, Mrs. Sarah, Winchendon, 1 Sept., ae. 77; widow of Rev. Levi Pillsbury.

Pillsbury, Mrs. Lydia, Newburyport, 7 Nov., ae. 77; widow of Capt. John Pillsbury.

Prentiss, Dr. N. S., at the residence of his son-in-law, (Rev. J. Bonvard) West Cambridge, 5 Nov., ae. 87 yrs. 3 mo.

Preston, Dr. Amariah, Lexington, 29 Oct., ae. 95 yrs. 9 mo.; a soldier of the Revolution.

Prince, Capt. John, Cumberland, Me., 16 Nov., ae. 70; many years shipmaster out of Portland.

Pulsifer, Mrs. Mary, Newburyport, ae. 44; wife of Mr. E. B. Pulsifer.

Pushee, Mrs. Jane, Antigonish, N. S., 5 May, ae. 105; relict of Nathan Pushee; trumpet Major of Gen. Washington's Staff in the Revolution. She was very skilful in medical practice among her sex, and was greatly beloved by all classes, especially the poor, some of whom she had travelled many miles to relieve in their sickness, upon snow-shoes. She was a native of Ireland. Her descendants numbered 147 at her death. Her eldest son by her first husband, is above 80 years old.

Putnam, Hon. Samuel, of Boston, Somerville, 3 July, ae. 85. He was born at Danvers, 13 April, 1786, son of Gideon P. Putnam; commenced the practice of law in Salem, about 1790; became judge of the Supreme Court in 1814, upon the death of Chief Justice Sewall.

Quincy, Mrs. Elizabeth, Boston, 12 Nov., ae. 76; widow of the late Edmund Quincy.

Reed, Mrs. Bethiah, Taunton, 23 Oct., ae. 86; widow of Mr. Oliver Reed.

Reed, Samuel, Wendell, Sept., ae. 93; a soldier of the Revolution

Rice, Mr. Henry Gardner, Boston, 26 Mar., ae. 69; son of Dr. Tilly R. of Brookfield, where he was born 18 Feb., 1784; H. C. 1802.

Rice, Mrs. Martha, Barre, 24 Aug., ae. 93; wife of Larnard Rice.

Richards, Benjamin, Esq., Randolph, 23 Nov., ae. 75; a distinguished citizen.

Richardson, Capt. Rufus, Stoneham, 6 Nov., ae. 78.

Riker, Mr. James, N. York, 19 Sept., in his 93d year; a soldier of the Revolution.

Robbins, Mrs. Ann Coffin, Boston, 18 Aug., relict of the late Dr. E. H. Robbins.

Roberson, Mrs. Mary, Boston, at the residence of her son-in-law Maj. Gilman Page, 25 Nov., 87 yrs. and 4 mo.

Robinson, Mrs. Susannah, Oakham, 20 Oct., in her 91st year.

Ryder, Mr. Thos. P., in the Insane Hospital, South Boston, 21 Nov. 1852, ae 47. H C. 1828. Son of Thos. R. of Hallowell, Me.; had been a Constable of Boston.

Saunders, Mrs. Jane, Chappequiddick, 14 Aug., 100 yrs. 3 mo.; a woman of color, and native of that island.

Saunders, Mrs. Martha, Fitzwilliam, N. H 29 Oct., ae. 90 1-2 yrs.; widow of Mr. E. S. and da. of E. Stickney of Tewksbury, Ms.

Sawyer, Nathaniel, Esq., Cincinnati, O., 3 Oct., ae. 69. He was the youngest son of Deac. Moses Sawyer, of Salisbury, N. H. Mr. S. was much interested in Antiquarian and Genealogical pursuits, and was a Corresponding Member of the N. E. H. G. Society. He grad. D. C. 1806; read law with Judge Green, of Concord, and Judge Stone, at Salem; begun practice in Newburyport; in 1809 removed to Boston, which he left for the West in 1813.

Sayles, Francis Willard, Esq., of Boston, 6 May, ae. 29; a victim of the Norwalk raiload disaster; H. C. 1844; a merchant of the firm of Sales, Merriam & Brewer.

Sharp, Rev. Daniel, Boston, 23 June, ae. 69.

Shaw, Mr. Napthali, Bradford, Vt., ae. 89.

Sholes, John Philip, Boston, 30 Oct., ae. 92.

Slade, Capt. Henry, Westport, 27 Nov., ae. 78.

Smith, Mrs. Caroline, Holmes Hole, 28 Sept., ae. 95; widow of the late Mr. John Smith.

Spokesfield, Mr. John, Rumney, N. H., 6 Nov., ae. 97 yrs. 5 mo. 4 das.; the next day, his wife Betsey died, ae. 82 yrs. and 10 days; both were buried in one grave.

Sprague, Hon. Phineas, Boston, 17 July, ae. 73; son of the late Seth Sprague, Esq., of Duxbury.

Starr, Mr. Jonah, Fredonia, N.Y., 18 Mar., ae. 90; a native of Danbury, Ct., but had resided in Chautaque Co. 30 yrs.

Stearns, Mrs. Mary, Medford, 15 June, ae. 82.

Stearns, Mr. Charles, E. Middleton, Ct., (of consumption) 15 July, ae. 22 yrs. 3 mo; son of Hon. Edwin Stearns.

Stevens, Clark, E. Montpelier, Vt., 20 Nov., in his 90th yr.; a noted preacher of the Society of Friends.

Stone, Mrs. Sophanisby, Barre, 2 Nov., ae. 85.

Stuart, Mr. Daniel, Detroit, Mich., Oct., ae. 86. He visited the mouth of the Columbia River in 1810, in the fur company of J. J. Astor.

Swain, Mrs. Rebecca, Nantucket, 27 Oct., ae. 90 yrs. 2 mo. 5 days; widow of Mr. James Swain.

Swan, Mrs. Elizabeth, Malden, 1 Sept., ae. 96.

Taber, Francis, N. Bedford, 31 Aug., ae. 81.

Tallmadge, Gen. James, N. York, suddenly at the Metropolitan Hotel, of apolexy, Oct., ae. about 75. He was a gentleman of note, and high respectability; had been a member of Congress, Chancellor of the University of N. York, President of the American Institute, &c., &c.

Tarbell, Sampson, Esq., Cambridge, Nov., ae. 73.

Tilden, Hon. Joseph, Boston, 28 July. ae. 74. He was the successor of Kirk Boott, Esq., as Superintendent of Manufactures, at Lowell; and on the death of the late Dr. Bowditch, he became Actuary of the Mass. Hospital Life Insurance Company.

Tinker, Mr. Nehemiah, Rochester, N. Y., 2 Sept., ae. 79, and his wife Martha, ae. 74. They were buried in the same grave on Sunday, the 4th. The parents of Mr. T. both died in Worthington, Ms., in the same order, their ages differing only in months, and were buried in one grave, 35 years ago, on the first Sabbath in September.

Tinkham, Mrs. J. S., Middleboro', 2 Sept., ae. 32; wife of Mr. Lorenzo Tinkham.

Towne, Jacob, Esq., Boxford, 17 Sept., ae. 73; formerly of Salem.

Trask, Mr. George, Newton U. Falls, Nov., ae. 26.

Trowbridge, Mr. Jonas, Ashby, 2 Sept., ae. 80.

Tryon, Deac. Elijah, W. Haven, Vt., 8 Sept.; a soldier of the Revolution. He lived with his wife 67 years.

Turner. Mr. Walter, South Malden, at the residence of his son, Nov., ae. 78; a native of Rochester.

Turner, Mrs., E. Bridgewater, 10 Nov., ae. 79; widow of the late Mr. Zabe T.

Tyler, John, Esq, Boston, 5 June, ae. 73 yrs. 7 mos. 28 days; a well known Auctioneer and Commission merchant. John Steele Tyler, his father, m. Sarah, dau. of William Whitwell, and was son of Royall, who m. Mary, dau. of John Steel; grandson of William, who m. Sarah, dau. of Joseph Royal; and great grandson of Thomas, who came from Budleigh, in Devonshire, and m. Miriam, dau. of Pilgrim Simpkins, of Boston.

Upton, Capt. Benjamin, Salem, 4 Nov., ae. 67.

Van Swearingen, Eleanor, Columbus, O., 26 March, in her 90th year; widow of Capt. Van S. of the Revolutionary army.

Wales, Thomas Beal, Esq., Boston, 15 June, ae. 77; son of Dr. Ephraim Wales, of Randolph, (H. C. 1768); he was a successful merchant, and highly respected.

Walker, Deac. James, Belchertown, 7 Nov., in his 96th year.

Walley, Mrs. Mehetable Sumner, Roxbury, 2 Dec.; wife of Hon. Samuel H. Walley, and dau. of Hon. I. C. Bates, of Northampton.

Ward, Mr. Jabez, Athol, 18 Sept., ae. 86; the oldest inhabitant of the town.

Ward, Miss Martha Ann, Boston, 2 Nov., ae. 42; dau. of T. W. Ward, Esq.; a lady of great benevolence.

Wellington, Mr. Benj. O., E. Lexington, 10 Nov., ae. 75.

Weston, Ezra, Esq., Duxbury, 6 Sept., 1852, ae. 43; son of Ezra W. of Duxbury; H. C. 1829; once Marshal of Boston.

Wheaton, Deac. Peter H., Seekonk, Oct., ae. 86.

Wheelock, Mr. Thomas, Winchester, N. H., Nov., ae. 91.

Whipple, Mr. Augustus Warren, 4 Sept., 1852; scalded, in the disaster of the Steamboat Reindeer, at Saugerties, N. Y.; H. C. 1849.

Whiting, Mrs. Catharine, New Bedford, Nov., ae. 85.

Whiting, Lieut. Henry M., at Fort Brown, Texas, 8 Oct.

Whitney, Mrs. Abigail, Boston, 21 Sept., ae. 75, relict of the late Capt. Silas Whitney.

Whitney, Mr. Otis, Campton, N. H., July, ae. 85.

Whitwell, Mr. John Sprague, College Hill, Cincinnati, O., 30 Jan., ae. 57; H. C. 1815; a Prof. of Languages.

Wilbur, Mr. Nathan. of Little Compton, at Fall River, from some substance in his throat, taken in while at dinner, Nov.

Wilder, Samuel Locke, Dorchester, 5 Oct., ae. 10 yrs.; son of Hon. Marshall P. Wilder.

Wilder, Miss Fanny, Leominster, June, 1853; twin sister of Miss Fanny M. Wilder, the vocalist.

Willey, Charles, Nottingham, N. H., 23 Jan., ae. 107; a soldier of the Revolution.

Willis, Benjamin, Esq., of Boston, at the house of his son-in-law, Hon. James Duncan, of Haverhill, 1 Oct., ae. 88.

Wilson, Mr. David, Dearborn Co., Ind., Aug., ae. 107 yrs. 2 mo. 10 days; a soldier of the Revolution. He had had 5 wives and 47 children.

Wood, Mrs. Mary, Pittsfield, 8 Oct., ae. 95.

Woodward, Mr. Daniel, Hubbardston, 19 Sept., ae. 93.

It may not be generally known that one of the daughters of Patrick Henry is still living in the person of Mrs. D. S. Winston, widow of G. D. Winston of Virginia, who now resides in Athens, Ga. "Old Time" has silvered the locks of this matron, and her eventful life is drawing to a close. But her faculties are unimpaired, and she has recently communicated to the press a correction of some erroneous statements which appeared in Wirt's life of her father.—*Newspaper, 4 Oct.* 1853.

To the Editor of the Register:

Sir: Your correspondent A. H., of Ipswich, asks on p. 300, for some information regarding Robert Hale, son of Rev. John of Beverly, and father of Col. Robert, of the same town.

He graduated H. C. 1686; became a minister of the Gospel; supplied his father's pulpit when he was in Canada in 1690; and preached for a short time in Preston, Connecticut, then just settled. His health was delicate, however, as appears from a letter dated Nov. 22, 1693, which is still extant, which he wrote there. Before 1697 he returned to Beverly. In 1700 he married Eliz. Clarke. He was master of the Beverly school in 1700; lived in that town as a physician; and held there a commission as magistrate, till he died in 1719.

I believe his father, and he, and his son, always spelt the name of his mother, Byley. In the Antiquarian Society's collection are many letters to and from the agent of her English property, Bennett Swayne, who spells it thus, wherever he alludes to it.

Respectfully yours,

EDWARD E. HALE.

Worcester, Mass., Nov. 18, 1853.

MAIL COMMUNICATION BETWEEN NEW YORK AND BOSTON NINETY-EIGHT YEARS AGO.

Post-Office, New York, Feb. 3, 1755.—It being found very inconvenient to persons concerned in trade, that the Post from New York to New England has heretofore set out but once a fortnight, during the winter season; the stages are now altered, by order of the Postmasters General, and the New England Post is henceforth to go once a week the year round; whereby correspondence may be carried on, and answers obained to letters between New York and Boston, in two weeks, which used in the winter, to require four weeks; and between Philadelphia and Boston, in three weeks, which used to require six weeks. But to obtain this good end, it is necessary, on account of the badness of the ways and weather, in winter, to despatch the Post some hours sooner from New York. Notice is therefore hereby given, that he begins his weekly stage on Monday next, being the 10th instant, and will be despatched precisely at 9 o'clock in the morning, on that day, and every Monday following.

Alexander Colden, Post-Master.

New York Mercury, 3 *Feb.* 1755.

Vermont.—A table of the last census shows us where the inhabitants of the different States were born. It is curious to see how migratory a people we are. Vermont shows herself a regular hive. She not only has mainly stocked her own towns, but has been constantly sending off swarms to other States. Of the 314,120 persons residing in the State when the census was taken, 280,966 were American born, and of these 232,086 were born in the State. But besides these, there were in other States nearly 146,000 persons born in Vermont, she having received from them not quite 49,000, of whom 34,668 came from New Hampshire and Massachusetts. About 29,000 born in Vermont have gone to those two States. Most of the rest have gone to New York, Ohio, Michigan and Wisconsin. Not many have gone into the Southern part of the Union.—*Boston Journal*, 1853.

Gentlemen elected members of the Society since the issue of the October Number of the Register:—Henry Clark, W. Poultney, Vt.; Timothy Bigelow, Samuel A. Green, Luther Farnham, Lloyd Glover, Charles H. Peaslee and John R. Kimball, of Boston; Henry Harrod, Norwich, England, Corresponding; the others Resident.

Donations to the Library of the Society have been received from Joseph Willard, Chas. H. Peaslee, A. B. Olcott, Francis Brinley, A. B. Chapin, L. M. Boltwood, J. L. Sibley, William Whiting, S. A. Green, Edward Everett, C. F. Adams, Ebenr. Alden, Henry Clark, W. H. Montague, Wm. S. Bartlett, T. B. Lawrence, E. Barnard, Saml. Wolcott, Luther Farnham, Jonathan Pearson, A. D. Bache, M. A. Stickney, J. B. Bright, I. P. Davis.

Payments have been received for the Register from the following individuals, since the issue of the October Number:—

Andover—S. Farrar. *Amherst, N. H.*—Perly Dodge.

Boston—J. A. Vinton, Nathl. Whiting, G. S. Hillard, E. Everett, Thomas Kelly, G. F. Guild, E. Boynton, A. Mudge, J. G. Chandler, D. Sears, L. M. Sargent, F. Brinley, Little & Brown, Stephen Child, David Barnard, J. W. Plimpton, G. Q. Thorndike, Mass. Char. Mechan. Assoc. *Belfast, Me.*—R. B. Allen. *Brighton*—F. A. Whitney.

Carlisle, Pa.—E. Wentworth. *Cleveland, O.*—P. Thacher. *Charlestown, N. H.*—Horace Hall.

Gadsden, S. C.—F. Bulkeley. *Groton*—C. Butler. *Groveland*—A. Poore. *Gloucester*—T. S. Lancaster.

Lawrence—J. R. Rollins. *Lynn*—A. Rhodes, W. Bassett, A. S. Moore, R. G. Usher, E. Brown, E. W. Mudge.

Manchester, N. H.—J. Tenney. *Middletown, Ct.*—N. Starr.

Nashua, N. H.—B. B. Whittemore. *New London, Ct.*—N. Perkins. *N. Yarmouth*—J. W. Gookin. *N. York*—J. H. Tyng, J. Dearborn, S. Brooks. *Newburyport*—C. Whipple. *Northampton*—S. Judd.

Orrington Me.—A. D. Atwood.

Philadelphia, Pa.—F. A. Packard. *Precinct, Ill.*—A. Drake. *Portland, Me.*—W. Willis, S. Fessenden, T. A. Deblois, H. K. Hinkley, Portland Athenæum.

Rutland, Vt.—C. R. Williams. *Roscoe, O.*—H. O. Sheldon.

Scarborough, Me.—J. B. Thornton.

Wareham—S. Shaw. *Worcester*—S. Jennison. *Washington, N. H*—D. H. Sanborn.

Payments for the Register for 1854:—

Bolton—R. S. Edes. *Boston*—Boston Library, B. H. Dixon, T. L. Turner, C. Lowell, J. M. Bradbury. *Boscawen*—W. Temple. *Brookline*—W. B. Towne. *Burlington, N. J.*—S. W. Butler.

Chicago, Ill.—S. C. Clarke. *Cleveland, O.*—W. A. Otis.

East Middleboro'—Z. Eddy.

Gouverneur, N. Y.—H. D. Smith. *Great Falls, N. H.*—Mark Noble. *Groveland*—J. Spafford.

Hampton, N. H.—Jos. Dow. *Hartford, Ct.*—N. Goodwin.

Lynn—Jos. Moulton. *Lower Waterford, Vt.*—A. B. Carpenter.

Middletown, Ct.—E. Stearns. *Middlebury, Vt.*—P. Battell.

Orleans, N. Y.—L. C. Paine.

Salem—M. A. Stickney. *Schenectady, N. Y.*—J. Pearson. *Sandusky, O.*—E. Lane.

Tolland, Ct.—J. R. Flynt.

Waltham—J. B. Bright. *W. Roxbury*—L. M. Harris.

ERRATA.

Page 296, 4th ¶, last *l.*, *r.* Lorenzo K. Haddock.—P. 376, Gov. Paine died 6 July.—P. 377, Art. Welch, *l.* 4, *r.* Mansfield, Ct.—Same Art. *l.* 14, *r.* Conn. Med. Soc.

Increase Sumner

NEW ENGLAND

HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

VOL. VIII. APRIL, 1854. NO. 2.

MEMOIR OF GOVERNOR INCREASE SUMNER.

[Prepared for the Register by Gen. W. H. Sumner.]

Increase Sumner, Governor of Massachusetts, was born in Roxbury in the County of Suffolk, now Norfolk, on the 27th of November, 1746. His portrait, the engraving of which precedes this sketch, was taken in the robes worn by the Justices of the S. J. Court until about 1792. In the year 1797, after he was chosen Governor, it was retouched, and the hair dressed and powdered as he then wore it.

The house of his father, in which his birth took place, stood on the site of Hall's new brick block of buildings in Washington street, Roxbury, nearly opposite to Sumner street. This house, in which his mother then resided, being exposed to the shot of the enemy during the siege, the family removed to Dorchester, and had a temporary residence on the farm left him by his father, called "Morgan's," now belonging to the Hon. Marshall P. Wilder, whose house he afterwards built. He gave an outright deed of this estate to his son a few days after he was taken sick, anticipating the fatal termination of his complaint, and declared his intention not to make a will. After the Revolution, he purchased the house and land formerly owned by Judge Auchmuty, which was a confiscated estate, and lived there until his death. This house, situated on Bartlett street, is now occupied by Mr. Charles Bradford. Opposite to it lies the estate of fourteen acres (in the centre of the city of Roxbury) which his father-in-law, Mr. Hyslop, purchased for him, and in cultivating which, after he had ploughed down the breastworks erected in the time of the war, and made it an open field, he took great pleasure. This estate was recovered of his heirs by Joseph Dudley, as tenant in tail, a few years after his death, when Mrs. Sumner removed to Boston.

His ancestor, William Sumner, it is said, came from Burcester in Oxfordshire, England, and settled in Dorchester, Mass., about the year 1635, from which time until his death he held various public offices.

The father of the subject of this sketch, whose name he bore, was a yeoman, who by his industry subdued his paternal acres, and left considerable property. Never was there a man better calculated for the sturdy labors of a yeoman. He was of colossal size, and equal strength of muscle, which was kept in tone by regularity and good habits. He shrunk from no labor, however arduous or fatiguing it might seem to others. Instances of the wonderful feats of strength performed by him were related after his death by his cotemporaries in his native place and the vicinity. He married Sarah, daughter of Robert Sharp of Brookline, on the 28th of October, 1736. He was chosen one of the Selectmen of Roxbury in 1753, and again in 1756, and was a man highly respected. He died much lamented on the 28th of November, 1774, having had eight children; four of whom, Sarah Davis, Elizabeth Cushing, Increase Sumner, and Lucy Bowman, left descendants.

The first rudiments of learning were taught the subject of this notice by the late Judge William Cushing of the Sup. Judicial Court of the U. S., who was preceptor of the public Grammar School in Roxbury, in 1752. Under such a master, and his successors in this distinguished school, (one of whom was General Joseph Warren, a native of the town,) the pupil made such progress as induced the friends of the family to solicit the father's permission that his son might continue his studies at Harvard University. To gain this point was no easy task. The hardy yeoman considered that happiness and success in life were more certainly found in agricultural, than in any other pursuits; but he yielded at length to the repeated entreaties of his son, and to those friends who indulged ardent hopes of the youth's future eminence if he could obtain a classical education. All obstacles being surmounted, he entered College in 1763, and his reputation, while there, justified the predictions of his friends; for he graduated with a distinguished part in the Commencement exercises of 1767. On leaving College, he took charge of the school at Roxbury, at which he had received his preparatory education for admission to the University, and continued in this situation for two years, during which time his name stood as a student in the office of Samuel Quincy, an eminent barrister and Solicitor General of the Province, who fled with the refugees at the evacuation of Boston, and was afterwards appointed by the Crown, Solicitor General of the island of St. Kitts.* This gentleman was the brother of Josiah Quincy, who, taking the opposite side in politics, dis-

* He applied to John Adams for admission to his office. But, says Mr. Adams afterwards, in a letter to Gov. Sumner's son, "Having at that time three clerks, and the orders of the court prohibiting any barrister to entertain more than that number at any one time, I was compelled, much against my inclination, to refuse him. It was a sensible mortification to me, not only because my mother and his mother were sisters' daughters, but because I knew the young gentleman was a promising genius, and a studious and virtuous youth."

tinguished himself as a patriot, statesman and orator, and fell a victim to his arduous exertions in the cause of freedom before the commencement of the Revolution.

In 1770 Sumner was admitted to the Bar, and opened his office in Roxbury, in the house in which his mother continued to reside until her death. The people found him intelligent and worthy of confidence, and his business in the profession soon became important and lucrative.

The following letter to Roland Cushing, Esq., shows the sentiments which Mr. Sumner, although educated in the office of a Tory, entertained at this early period of his life, upon the then existing state of affairs:

"BOSTON, November 24th, 1772.

DEAR SIR,—

We have nothing new here, but the affair of the piracy, the particulars of which the Col. will be able to inform you.

The late appointment from home has revived old disputes, and caused frequent town meetings, *the effect of which is a full and explicit declaration of our rights, natural as well as political.* Roxbury has not pursued the measures taken by the town of Boston, but has instructed its Representative to use his influence to obtain an act of the General Assembly, by which the Judges may have fixed, established salaries, adequate to those appointed from home.

I have heard *some folks* much applauded for their judicious address to a certain great man on the same subject. I could wish a little more of the time of a gentleman of your leisure, abilities and independency, was taken up in asserting and maintaining the rights of Britons and free-born Englishmen. If it was, sir, it would not be time misspent; for the man who, with his pen, his fortune and abilities, exerts himself to support that constitution which is so happily calculated for the good of society, and for the preservation of which our venerable forefathers submitted to the most rigorous hardships, must necessarily feel that divine satisfaction, which ever accompanies true, loyal, undaunted patriotism: while on the other hand the man who, regardless of public happiness, is ready to fall in with base measures, and to sacrifice conscience, honor, and his country, merely for the sake of his own advancement, must, (if not wretchedly hardened,) feel a torture, the intenseness of which nothing in this world besides can equal. But pardon me, sir, if I caution you against running into extremes, which have so much hurt some of our politicians. They, like gentlemen of our own profession, when they take up on either side, have extended their principles too far, and very often to the prejudice of the cause they mean to espouse. The Whigs haven't stuck at anything, however rash and unwarrantable, to accomplish their designs. The Tories, under a pretence of supporting order

and good government, on the other hand, have advanced the most palpable absurdities: so that the character of a high Whig, or high Tory, by the most judicious, is thought to be equally despicable. 'In medio tutissimus ibis,' is the motto I have long since adopted, and a close adherence to which appears to me to be likely to carry a man through life in peace and quietness.

I am, sir, your friend, and
Very obedient, humble servant,
INCREASE SUMNER JR.

To Mr. Roland Cushing, Attorney, at Pownalborough."

The following extract of a letter, dated Boston, 10th of June, 1773, and addressed to his brother-in-law Charles Cushing, Esq., Sheriff of the County of Lincoln, who then resided at Pownalborough, on the Kennebec River, contains a relation of some interesting historical facts, and shows the political sentiments he continued to entertain:

"The Governor's [Hutchinson] letters lately received are the chief subject of conversation, though it is said now they are not so infamous as at first was given out. The history of that matter, as I have it second-hand, is this: The Governor, after he had finished the second volume of his History of Massachusetts Bay, sent several sets to Mr. Jackson, who was then agent, to be distributed to such gentlemen as he saw fit. Among the rest he gave a set to Mr. Whately, who was then Secretary to Mr. Grenville, and a member of Parliament; upon which Mr. Whately wrote the Governor a letter informing him that he had received his History of Massachusetts Bay, and had read it. Passing many compliments upon the performance, he desired the Governor to hold a correspondence with him, and give him his opinion upon the state of the government here, of the temper and dispositions of the people, and to give him intelligence of whatever took place on this side of the water, *in the political way*, assuring the Governor that he might expect the same kind of intelligence from him on that side of the water. The Governor, finding by his writings that Mr. Whately was a gentleman of abilities and learning, though an utter stranger, wrote him several letters about the time the Liberty Sloop* was seized, in which he expressed his opinion pretty freely upon political matters, and made such observations as occurred to him. This gentleman afterwards died; and his executors sent (or at least winked at their being sent) those letters, with a number of others from the Lieut. Governor, Judge Auchmuty, and Mr. Paxton, under such restrictions that the originals cannot be kept, nor copies taken, so that the House of Representatives are at a loss how to proceed. The Governor, I hear, is desirous of having *his* printed. What will be the event

[*This sloop belonged to John Hancock.]

I cannot say; but this is certain, people's minds have been much agitated, but they can't tell very well at what, as all remains as yet a profound secret.

I shall write Mrs. Cushing, if I can find time, which I somewhat scruple about, as Mr. Quincy is at Portsmouth, and Mr. Walker in Connecticut, and the whole care of the office lies upon me."

Soon afterwards Mr. Sumner made a journey to Pownalboro'. On his return he wrote the following letter to his brother Cushing, which shows that a passage from the Kennebec to Boston was quite as hazardous, and occupied nearly as many days, as a voyage across the Atlantic to Europe does at the present time:

"Boston, Oct 4th, 1773.

Dear Sir, —

After a tedious passage of eight days, I arrived at Boston, where I found all friends well. The morning after I left you, we got out to sea with a fair wind which continued till afternoon, when it got further east and threatened a storm; to avoid which we put into Cape Porpus, and there remained until Monday morning, when we got out, but made poor progress, there being no wind. The next day we had a strong head wind, which obliged us to put into Piscataqua. The Captain determined to sell his load there, and I had determined to take land tacks and go home in the stage coach. Accordingly we prepared ourselves the next day to go up to town; but the rain and wind, of which there was an abundance, prevented. The Captain then altered his determination, and put out of the harbor three hours before day on Wednesday morning, the weather then being very uncertain. We had not got far when we found our mistake, and wished ourselves back again. Before we could see Cape Ann, a violent N. E. storm came on, and we were well nigh buried in the waves. The seas were so great as to throw the sloop nearly upon her beam ends, by which means our deck load shifted, and the water, we suppose, run in at the hatchways. We presently found between three and four feet of water in the hold, although the pumps were constantly going. You may well conceive the situation I was in. Every thing seemed to be against us; the pumps got foul, the topping lift (the support of the boom) gave way, and the wind headed us nearly three points. Soon after we got our boom to the windward, which balanced the deck load on the other side, she righted. We at length weathered the Cape and got into Marblehead much worn with fatigue and hunger.

Thus, sir, I have given you a brief though dry statement of facts, which, as they have been very interesting to me, will not, I trust be very disagreeable to you. In the beginning of the siege, I was somewhat seasick; but fear soon took the place of sick-

ness. I had feelings then which I was a stranger to before: in short, I expected little else than to fall a prey to the merciless waves; but, through the kindness of that Being to whose nod the sea and the storms are subject, I escaped, and have another opportunity of subscribing myself, Dear Sir, (with due sense of favors, and love and compliments to sister, and brother Roland,)

Your obliged friend,

And affectionate brother,

INCREASE SUMNER Jr.

Col. Cushing."

The following paragraph in a letter from Thomas Aylwin, a merchant, to his brother-in-law Col. Cushing, dated 21 Oct., 1773, shows what an *awful* consequence was apprehended in Boston from the introduction of tea into the colonies:

"The East India Company has liberty to export teas to America, which makes us uneasy, as it will not only hurt our sales, *but drain the continent of silver.*"

Mr. Sumner, in correspondence with his brother-in-law Cushing, at Pownalboro', mentions the state of public opinion on this subject. His letter, dated Boston, 8th Dec., 1773, says—

"We have been much agitated here for some time about the East India Company's tea, upon the arrival of which a vast assembly of people from this and the neighboring towns met at the Old South. For their proceedings I must refer you to the newspapers, and your brother. The consignees are now at the castle, and are obliged to keep very close. The tea, I believe, will be returned. What will be the consequence is uncertain. 'Tempus coronat opus.'"

In the year 1776, a period of great difficulties and fearful apprehensions, Mr. Sumner was chosen a member of the General Court, and continued to represent his native town the three following years, until, in 1780, he was elected a Senator for the county of Suffolk, which office he filled the two succeeding years, by the almost unanimous choice of his constituents. In the convention of 1777, for agreeing on a form of government, he held a seat; but the part which any one took in that body is now nearly forgotten, as no report of their proceedings was ever made, and the newspapers of that day mention the fact of a convention only as they did ordinary occurrences in the legislature.

On the 30th of September, 1779, he formed a connection interesting in every man's life, by his marriage to Miss Elizabeth Hyslop, the daughter of William Hyslop, Esq., then of Boston, afterwards of Brookline, a woman of great intelligence, and of a remarkably amiable character. She was afterwards distinguished by her dignified presence, and no one could more acceptably have filled the station of a Governor's Lady than she.

In the same year he was chosen a member of the convention

for forming a State constitution, the first plan not having been approved and adopted by the people.

In June, 1782, he was chosen a member of Congress by the Legislature of Massachusetts, in room of Timothy Danielson, who resigned; but Mr. Sumner never took his seat in that body.

In August of the same year, he was made an associate Justice of the Supreme Judicial Court. This appointment was made but a short time after the State Constitution had gone into operation, and everything was in an unsettled state. After the turbulence of the conflict with the mother country had subsided, the loss of blood and treasure were severely felt. The paper currencies, which had been floated along by hope and credulity, and buoyed up by a spirit of patriotism, sunk in value. All confidence fled, and the war-worn soldier reluctantly yielded to the course of law which took from him his last penny, and left his family mendicants. Heavy taxes were laid to pay the interest of the public debt, which the people could not meet, and for the payment of which their cattle were distrained, and they were otherwise reduced to extremities. Symptoms of disaffection and acts of turbulence were witnessed in every part of the Commonwealth. The government were not prompt in avenging the insults offered to the majesty of the laws, but used palliatives and acted with indecision, until rebellion was open and direct.

This shew itself in the attempt to stop the County Courts, before the S. J. Courts were interrupted, and it was most commendably met by the Justices of that Court at Springfield, and in every place in which the disaffected assembled. Judge Cobb, of Taunton, who had been a member of Washington's military staff in the army of the Revolution, and who, after the peace, was appointed Maj. General of the Militia, when he found the court-house in Taunton was surrounded by an angry multitude, made his way through the populace, and, as he took his seat on the bench of the Court of Common Pleas, proclaimed his determination "*to sit as a Judge or die as a General.*"

The Judges had a hard and painful task in discharging their duty. They however not only proceeded with discretion and humanity, but also with that fearlessness of consequences which performs its duty, and leaves the event to Heaven. To the firmness and independence of our judiciary, backed by the military power, we are much indebted for the suppression of the insurrection, and for the good government which followed those civil commotions.

The Judges who held their offices under the charter of William and Mary were removed by an act of the legislature, and five others were appointed. On the death of Jedediah Foster, one of the latter, Mr. Sumner was appointed to fill his place. This distinction was thought by all to be merited. He was then only

thirty-six years of age, but the public had confidence in his integrity and ability, and the court considered him an acquisition to the bench.

His preference, in 1782, for a judicial to a political office, both of which were presented to his acceptance, was the turning point in his pursuits in life; whether he should assume the judicial robes or enter the political arena. For the judicial office he proved himself to be eminently qualified, and it cannot be doubted, that, had he entered the field of politics at the time the choice was offered him, he would have been equally distinguished. A sufficient proof of this was the universal popularity with which he afterwards filled the office of Governor. He continued upon the bench for a long course of years, "approving himself to the public as a dispassionate, impartial, discerning, able and accomplished Judge."

The following extract from one of his charges to the grand jury will show how he felt and reasoned upon a subject of vital importance to the public, at a very early period of our existence:—

"Our venerable ancestors were early impressed with a sense of the importance of education to the rising generation. No sooner had they got footing in this inhospitable land, even while struggling with poverty and want on the one hand, and a savage foe on the other, than they laid a foundation for the proper education of their children, foreseeing that the prosperity of their then infant settlement depended upon it; and if a matter of such moment was neglected, their posterity would soon become as illiterate and uninformed as the natives they were contending with; and shall I presume that we, their posterity, will suffer an institution so wise, so important to society, to lie neglected? If such inhabitants did but consider the importance of education to the public, as well as to their children, they would exert themselves to carry the laws relating thereto into full execution; for how can a republican government be maintained but by the learning, virtue, public spirit and knowledge of its citizens?

"What remains then, gentlemen, to make us the happiest people on the globe, favored as we are with the wisest and the freest constitutions of civil government; encircled as we are with the blessings of peace, health, and plenty; but that we carry into private life those principles of reverence for the Supreme Governor of the world, and that industry, public spirit, frugality, and benevolence, which will not fail to insure the continuance of those blessings? Let every one, then, in his station, cultivate those virtues, and we should soon find that crimes would become less in number and in magnitude, and that society was rapidly advancing to its highest state of perfection. Thus we shall have the satisfaction of reflecting that we have discharged our duty, by

contributing all in our power to the general welfare, which is best promoted by the practice of that righteousness, which always did, and which always will exalt and dignify the character of a nation. We have the happiness to live in a country where our rights are fully understood, and freely enjoyed; and America furnishes one among the few instances where the blessings of civil liberty and the rights of mankind have been the *primary* objects of their political institutions; in which the rich and the poor are equally protected; where the weak are defended against the usurpations of the violent; where the rights of conscience are freely enjoyed, and where merit and abilities can be the only claim to the favor of the public. May we not, then, pronounce that man destitute of the true principles of liberty, and unworthy the blessings of society, who does not at all times lend his aid to maintain and support a government, on the preservation and due administration of which depends his own political as well as private happiness. It is in vain to think of supporting a free government, unless it be by the virtue, public spirit and affection of its members. Governments of other descriptions may be supported by the intrigues of officers and magistrates, and by the terror of arms; but that which owes its existence to the will of the people, must derive its support from the same source. Hence it becomes the duty as well as the interest of every citizen to aid the magistrate in the faithful discharge of his office, without which the laws, or in other words the *will* of the great body of the people, cannot be carried into effect."

Judge Sumner was a member of the Massachusetts Convention which was called in 1789, for the purpose of discussing the Constitution for the Federal Government which had been sent to the several States for their adoption,—a question of the highest moment, requiring for its discussion those qualities of mind with which he was eminently endowed. Profound lawyers, able politicians, and eloquent orators were sent by the people to this body, to deliberate and decide. The prosperity, the dignity and strength of the nation were involved in it. To unite, was considered by all to be necessary; but on what terms it was as difficult as it was important to settle. The rights of all must be secured, and the honor and prosperity of the nation consulted. The interests of every section of the country were to be regarded, jarring claims to be adjusted, and discordant feelings to be reconciled. It requires a powerful grasp of thought to discuss, and the learning of ages to illustrate principles arising from moral and political relations among a free and enlightened people. The confederation of independent states, which carried us through the war, when union of effort by each was produced by the equality of danger to all, was not of sufficient strength to hold us together after that danger ceased to press upon us. The States,

instead of a common enemy, began to contend with each other; and made a new form of government, with stronger obligatory powers, necessary to preserve the Federal Union. In the construction of this, some were fearful of giving too much power to the executive, while the advocates of a strong executive were afraid it would be overpowered by the unruly democracy of the house of representatives. Ames observed that "the known propensity of democracy was to licentiousness, which the ambitious call, and the ignorant believe to be, liberty." In this convention the subject of this memoir made several impressive speeches. In the debate concerning the adoption of the Constitution, the first trial of strength between the parties was upon the question of biennial or annual elections of the members of Congress. Judge Sumner took an influential part in favor of biennial elections. The democracy would not run wild, he thought, as the qualifications of the Federal electors were the same as those of the most numerous branch of the State Legislatures. We had, he hoped, sufficient restriction upon the electors in our State Constitution, as by it no person could vote, unless, besides a year's residence in the town in which he claimed to vote, "he had a freehold estate in the same town, of the annual income of three pounds, or any estate of the value of sixty pounds." If there were no pecuniary qualification, a pauper's vote would balance that of him who had everything at stake. To be sure, all men alike had their life and liberty to protect. The life of a pauper who slept in the gutter, and the liberty of such an one, was as much prized by him, as by those of his neighbors who were more prosperous; but they, besides their life and liberty, had an additional incentive to preserve the government, which with many was more operative than either or both the others, and for which they sometimes sacrificed them both, and that is property. The poor man, as he was without property, might be corrupted; but if he had some property at stake, he would feel its influence upon every vote he gave. This pecuniary qualification was low; but he hoped it would be sufficient to prevent those from voting, who had not fully estimated the value of this elective privilege. Any higher qualification would give the government an aristocratic character. The existing provision was a happy medium between the restraints of aristocracy and the licentiousness of democracy. The decision of the question of the pecuniary qualification of the voters was what gave the government the hope of stability at its starting, and yet only seven years after it went into operation, Ames, among many others, predicted its speedy downfall. In one of his letters to a friend, dated Philadelphia, March 9, 1796, he thus expresses himself:

"Whether the government will long outlive me is doubtful. I know it is sick, and many of the physicians say, of a mortal

disease. A crisis now exists, the most serious I ever witnessed, and the more dangerous, because it is not dreaded. Yet, I confess, if we should navigate the Federal ship through this strait, and get out again into the open sea, we shall have a right to consider the chance of our government as mended. We shall have a lease for years,—say four or five,—not a freehold, certainly not a fee simple."

We remember before this to have heard a conversation between the then Judge Sumner, at his own gate in Roxbury where he was dealing with a marketer, and Mr. Ames, who, on his way from Dedham, frequently stopped to give the Judge a passing word. "What's the news in Boston this morning, Judge?" said he. Just then Mr. Mears, a neighbor, and attached to the Tory party, as he walked by the cart, inquired of the Judge, what he gave a pound for butter; who answered, "Ninepence." "Ninepence a pound for butter! Ninepence a pound for butter!!" repeating the words. "It did not use to be so in King George's day. Ninepence for sixpence! This is your new Government, is it? Ninepence a pound for butter,—it won't last;" and repeating his words, "ninepence a pound," jogged on and left the Judge and Mr. Ames together. The latter observed, "I am somewhat of that man's mind. It won't last. What do you think of it, Judge? I say it won't last, at least I fear it won't." The Judge, who always took the bright side of things, answered, "I do not fear it. The machinery is complex, but it is new. Let us see how it works. Let us give it a fair trial, Mr. Ames."

Some time afterwards Mr. Ames stopped again, and the following conversation occurred: "Well, Judge, what do you think of it now?" "Why? has anything taken place?" "Have you not heard of the doings of the Roxbury town meeting yesterday? It is in the morning papers." "I have not seen the papers," said the Judge, "what did they do?" "It is your own town, and surely you don't want a Dedham man to tell you what was done in a Roxbury town meeting. You will be sorry to hear, Judge, that your Constitution has given way in the point of your greatest security. After a long debate," said Mr. Ames, "not unpremeditatedly, the town decided that a man 'has an estate of the value of sixty pounds' if he is able to earn that sum within the year." "What!" answered the Judge, "without having a freehold estate or having in possession any personal property of that value?" "No property at all, as I understand it, Judge. A carpenter, who owned his tools, but nothing else, and who was able to work for his living, they admitted to vote for a representative to the General Court, and General Heath led the majority. You see how it works. What do you think of it now, Judge?" "Why," says the Judge, "that construction never entered into any man's mind. It amounts almost to universal suffrage; it

never will prevail; but if it does, Brother Ames, I must say that my confidence in it is very much diminished."

In our reference to the portrait of Gov. Sumner, we alluded to the costume in which it was taken. The dress of the Judges before the Revolution, and which was continued by them afterwards, was a black silk gown worn over a full black suit, white bands, and a silk bag for the hair. This was worn by the judges in civil causes, and criminal trials, excepting those for capital offences. In these they wore scarlet robes with black velvet collars, and cuffs to their large sleeves, and black velvet facings to their robes. The dignified appearance of the Judges, in either dress, made an impression upon the public mind of reverence for the authority of the law. The use of the robes was discontinued soon after the appointment of Judge Dawes to the bench. The Judge was a man of small stature, of a most amiable and excellent disposition, somewhat of a poet, but had a slight impediment in his speech which made him lisp. Dana, the Chief Justice, was also of small stature, but had a very impressive and authoritative manner. The Chief Justice took umbrage at this appointment, on account of what he considered the undignified appearance and utterance of Judge Dawes, and alleged that it was not for his qualifications, but by the influence of his father, who was a member of Gov. Hancock's Council, that he was appointed. Soon after Judge Dawes took his seat upon the bench, the Chief Justice came into Court without his robes, while the side Judges had theirs on. Upon their retiring to the lobby after the adjournment of the Court, Judge Sumner remonstrated with the Chief Justice against *his* undignified appearance without his robes, and said, "If you leave yours off, Chief Justice, we shall ours also; but remember what I say, if the people get accustomed to seeing the Judges in a common dress, without their robes, the Court will never be able to resume them." The Chief Justice, with a remark of great asperity, persisted in his determination, and from that period the robes, which gave such dignity to the bench, were laid aside.

The following extracts of a letter from Judge Sumner to Judge Wm. Cushing, dated Roxbury, 14th February, 1794, and Judge Cushing's reply on the 24th of the same month, will show the state of political feeling among some orders of the people.

In his letter Judge Sumner says, "We have but little this way, either of business or pleasure, worth communicating. The public mind, for want of something more important, has been almost entirely directed towards theatrical entertainments. Such has been the rage for this new species of exhibition, that the gallery tickets, on the first night, were sold by speculators for more than twelve times their prime cost; but I believe the rage is abating, and probably in a little time the reason and good sense of the people will take the place of their unbounded curiosity. The

house is indeed superb, and, it is said, exceeds any thing of the kind in America. The performances are variously spoken of; some applaud, others condemn; I suppose they are tolerable, and nothing more. The design, at first, was to avoid party matters, but the people in the galleries the other night prevailed, after much noise and some confusion, to the no small terror of the ladies, and obliged the music to play up '*Ça Ira.*'

"I forgot to mention that Prince Edward, fourth son of George, the British King, is now in Boston from Quebec, waiting a ship from Halifax, to convey him to the West Indies to take the command of the British forces there. I have not seen him yet, but expect to dine in company with him to-morrow. Cousin Mary Cushing is now with us on a visit, and says she saw him last evening at a very crowded assembly, where he behaved with great ease and politeness, and that he danced gracefully, to the entire approbation of all the ladies. A small incident he met with on the journey from Canada, he thus relates: At a tavern, an honest New England man thus accosted him: 'Well, how do you do, sir,—and are you really the son of King George?' He answered that he was. 'Amazing!' said the man, '*and how does your daddy do?*' 'He was well,' said the Prince, 'when I heard last from him.' 'Well, now,' said the honest man, 'don't you think he was wrong in quarrelling with America as he did?' 'I don't know but he was,' said the other, 'but there's no foreseeing at all times how matters will turn out.' 'True,' said the man, 'but if it hadn't been for that plaguy quarrel, I suppose he might have been King here yet.' Although our honest citizen came to the point rather abruptly, he seemed to understand it, and I suppose was willing to let the Prince philosophize upon and dilate the principle he advanced at his leisure."

The following is a part of Judge Cushing's letter in reply to the above:—

"PHILADELPHIA, Feb. 24, 1794.

DEAR SIR, —

I thank you for your kind letter of the 14th inst., containing matters of information and amusement.

As to the theatre, I stand pretty indifferent, and would as soon read a good play as see it acted, abating the pleasure of having good company around me. * * * The theatre would be well enough if confined within the bounds of morality and decency, and not made an *engine of party.* You speak of the house at Boston as exceeding everything American. The English actors speak of this, as equalling or exceeding anything in London.

The anecdote of the Prince and the countryman is humorous and natural enough. * * *

Entre nous, some gentlemen have proposed to me to stand for the first magistracy of our State; but many weighty reasons prompted me to decline the too high and arduous task. There is

our good Lieut. Governor,* who stands in the direct line of promotion, and who has waded through a sea of political troubles and grown old in labors for the good of his country. Why not he! Were I permitted to step out of that line, and dictate for a whole people, I believe I could name one of a suitable age, situation and circumstances, who would serve their real interests, without regard to names.

We had one case of consequence in Court. A French privateer captured a vessel and brought her into Baltimore. The French Consul condemned her as British property. An American and some Swedes, claiming the whole property of vessel and cargo, applied to the Federal District Court for restitution, on plea to ye jurisdiction. The Judge refused cognizance. On appeal to ye Circuit Court, the decree of the jurisdiction was affirmed, and on appeal to ye Supreme Court here, both decrees were reversed, and ye cause remanded to ye District Court for trial. It was also determined that the French Consul had no jurisdiction in the United States over Americans or neutrals; or, rather, no jurisdiction unless it should be given by treaties; and there was none in this case."

The principal if not the only objection made to Judge Sumner's removal from the Supreme bench to the Chair of State, was the capacity, fidelity and usefulness, with which he served the community in the judicial department. But the public, rightly judging that the integrity and capacity with which he filled the office of a Judge, was the surest pledge of his fidelity and usefulness in a still higher and more important station, turned their attention to him as the most suitable person to fill the office of chief magistrate.

He received the spontaneous suffrages of a large portion of the people in 1796, without consenting to be a candidate for that office. This was owing in some degree to the declining popularity of Governor Adams, whose concealed hostility to the late Gov. Hancock was publicly alleged, and who was suspected of sympathizing with the French party, and of entertaining unfriendly feelings to the administration of the Federal Government. It was a time when the sympathies of the populace with the revolutionary party in France (exemplified by the incident at the theatre related in Judge Sumner's letter above cited) were still strong, and many of the people wore the French cockade in their hats. Mobs assembled on many occasions, to celebrate the horrid events of the early part of the French revolution, and on one of these, when a large number had collected in Liberty Square, and were becoming riotous, the High Sheriff summoned the posse comitatus, and with Attorney General Sullivan, his son William,

[* Samuel Adams, who was chosen Governor that year.]

and many others, went out and read the riot act, and attempted to quell the mob. It being dark, the Attorney General carried in his hand a lantern, which was almost immediately extinguished by a blow of a stick from one of the rioters, and the Sheriff and his assistants were themselves obliged to disperse. These facts were represented to Gov. Adams, who was requested to call out the militia, which he refused to do, remarking that it was "a mere watermelon frolic," and not worthy the notice of the government. This was one of the many incidents that tended to reduce Gov. Adams's popularity. He declined a re-nomination, in his speech to the Legislature at the January Session in 1797, and Judge Sumner, in April following, was elected Governor by the people. He had long been looked upon as the most prominent character to fill the Gubernatorial chair. Judge Wm. Cushing, in his letter before inserted, (which was written years previous to the public nomination of his late colleague on the Supreme bench for that office,) alluded to him. But Judge Sumner would not then hearken to it, and advised all his friends to give their influence for Chief Justice Dana, who was thought to be ambitious of the place.

There were no caucuses at that time for the nomination of candidates to office. Various persons were proposed in the several newspapers, and public opinion was somewhat concentrated by the discussion of their relative merits at the County Courts. Among other distinguished persons named in the newspapers for Governor, were His Honor Moses Gill, Hon. Elbridge Gerry, Hon. James Sullivan, Hon. Francis Dana, General Henry Knox, and Judge Wm. Cushing; but such was the popularity of Judge Sumner, that, out of about 25,000 votes, the whole number cast, he received nearly 15,000, being between three and four thousand more than all the others voted for. And so acceptable was his administration, that on the succeeding year he received more than 17,000 out of 21,000 votes, many towns, and some of them very large ones, giving him their unanimous vote.

In the newspapers of the day we find that on the 2d of June, 1797, the people of Boston learning the hour that the Governor elect would set out from Roxbury to take the oaths of qualification, between two and three hundred citizens on horseback and in carriages, escorting His Honor the Lieut. Governor, proceeded to Roxbury; at the boundaries of which they were met by a numerous and respectable cavalcade belonging to that and the adjacent towns, and with them marched to the residence of the Governor elect, from whence they escorted a long procession to the State House. In the carriages were the Selectmen of Roxbury, the Secretary of the Commonwealth, the Sheriffs of the two Counties, Generals Knox and Lincoln, and many other highly respectable citizens of the Capital and the neighboring towns. The whole

formed in State Street; and the Secretary of the Commonwealth, in their presence, proclaimed from the eastern balcony of the State House, as was then the custom, that His Excellency Increase Sumner, Esq., was chosen Governor, and His Honor Moses Gill, Esq., Lieutenant Governor of the Commonwealth, for the ensuing political year. The whole assembly then joined in three hearty cheers, and Capt. Bradlee's Artillery having hailed the annunciation with a Federal salute, the multitude dispersed.

At this time Governor Sumner was in the vigor of life, and in this respect formed a contrast to his immediate predecessors. Hancock was so infirm with the gout, that his servants made an arm chair and carried him from his carriage up the stairs to the Council Chamber in the Old State House, when he went to meet the Legislature; and Adams, older than he, was somewhat bent with years, and showed his infirmity when he walked in the State processions. But on the election day when his successor marched at the head of the Legislative body, on its return from hearing the Election Sermon at the Old South, as he passed in at the door of the Old State House where the apple-woman sat, she was heard to exclaim, "Thank God, we have got a Governor that can walk, at last."

This was the last session that the General Court held in that building, except that, according to adjournment, they met there on the 10th of January, 1798, and on the following day the Governor and Legislature, with the different officers of the Government, moved in procession to the Representatives' Room in the New State House, when the Rev. Dr. Thacher, as Chaplain of the Legislature, dedicated the building "to the honor of God and the People's good."

Dr. Eustis, in behalf of the Representatives of Boston, thanked the House for its politeness in permitting them to take the front range of seats opposite the Speaker.

The next day (Jan. 12) Governor Sumner addressed the Legislature. In his speech he expressed his joy, in common with his fellow-citizens, at the completion of the "stately edifice, not less honorable to the Commonwealth, at whose expense it was erected, than ornamental to the Capital which generously provided the place," and after speaking of the beauty and convenience of the plan, the advantages of its situation, &c., he proceeded to say, "We will then, under the smiles of Heaven, unite in dedicating it to the *honor, freedom, independence and security of our country.* In this House, may the true principles of the best system of civil government the world has ever seen, be uniformly supported. Here, may every practice and principle be successfully opposed, that tend to impair it. Here may every act of the Legislature be the result of cool deliberation and sound judgment. And in this House, on all necessary occasions, may the Supreme Executive,

agreeably to the laws of the land, *in mercy cause judgment to be executed.*"

In allusion to the quasi war with France, (the treaties between the two governments having been repealed by an act of Congress,) he remarked, "The citizens of America love peace, and sincerely wish to cultivate friendship with all nations. But should necessity, which Heaven forbid, compel them to the last resort, the same undaunted spirit and firmness will be discovered in the just defence of their independence, which were so conspicuous at the time it was obtained."

In his office of chief magistrate, he showed the same careful attention to the new duties he was called upon to perform, as he had done in other situations. He dressed in uniform on all military occasions, notwithstanding his brethren of the bench and the bar endeavored to dissuade him from it. He thought that the militia, whether it was regarded as the preserver of domestic peace, of the rights of the states, or as a guard against a sudden foreign invasion, and trained to fight "*pro aris et focis,*" deserved the particular countenance of the Governor, who was its constitutional commander-in-chief; especially, as the hostile measures of the French Government led to the apprehension of a rupture between the two countries. The dress became his portly and commanding figure, and his first appearance in it on the Common, a few days after his inauguration, to deliver the commissions to the officers of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, met the public approbation. Many consider this as one of our most imposing ceremonies. Certainly it is the most intimidating to those officers who take a part in it, and have to march up to the Governor in the public presence on the Common, to resign, or receive their commissions from his hands. It is such as frequently effaces the remembrance of the speeches, which the ceremonies of the day require of those who are invested with office, however well committed they may have been. On this first occasion of the Governor's appearance, his commanding air, in his military costume, added to the trepidation so commonly exhibited. It was not always, however, attended with irremediable embarrassment; for in one instance it was the cause of one of the best speeches ever uttered.

After the Ensign had marched up, quite out of breath, and stood paralyzed before the Governor, he, in his address, charged him with his duties, and spoke of the courage and good conduct expected and required of him to whom the standard of the corps was entrusted in times of peril, and delivered the color to his trembling hand. The recollection of the well-conned speech of the Ensign, in response to the charge which he knew he should receive, entirely forsook him. After an indistinct repetition several times of the words, "May it please your Excellency,"—with-

out uttering a syllable of the complimentary expressions intended for the new Governor, and still hesitating what to say,—and after again repeating the words of form, "May it please your Excellency," he made a bold effort to rid himself of his embarrassment, and suiting the action to the word, exclaimed, "*I have got this standard, and I will keep it.*" Thus blundering out, in the fewest words possible, the whole duty of a standard-bearer—"I have got this standard, and I will keep it."

Governor Sumner felt it to be his duty also to attend the reviews of the militia in various places. At Lexington, in September, 1797, Brigadier General Walker's brigade, wholly in uniform, defiled before him. In the following year, at the request of Major General Hull, the Governor reviewed the whole of the Third Division at Concord. This was the first time, since the adoption of the Federal Constitution, that so large a body of troops were assembled together in presence of the Commander-in-Chief. They numbered about 4,000 men, who evidently felt the pride of the occasion.* But their fine appearance was marred by a severe northeast storm, to which they were exposed for some hours, and which drove them from the field before the review and manœuvres were completed. At this time the Major General, who was fatigued with the labors of preparation, and had great anxiety of mind, was struck with a paralysis, as he sat on his horse, wet, and exposed to the cold storm.

It may not have occurred to others, (for the writer has never heard it remarked, although it has always impressed itself on his mind,) that the nerves of the General never were so strong after this attack as before, and that it was owing to this that he, who had shown himself so courageously in the Revolutionary Army, at the storming of Stony Point and in other battles, and who had received the compliments of General Washington for covering the retreat at White Plains, faltered in his duty at Detroit, in 1812. Although a paralytic may be restored sufficiently not to be observed on common occasions, it is seldom that the nervous system recovers itself sufficiently to be trusted when put in peril by a sudden attack of superior force. This, we apprehend, would have made a better defence of his conduct on that occasion, than was submitted to the court martial which broke him.

It was remarked that the Governor appeared in uniform on public occasions without aids. This is unusual for a commander-in-chief, but it was not out of disrespect to the militia, for when application was made to him for commissions by two distinguished members of the community,† whose aid would have

* General Brooks was the predecessor of General Hull in the command of that Division, a great number of the uniform companies of which he assembled on Cambridge Common to receive the President of the United States in 1789. General Washington after passing the line, and observing their military conduct and appearance, made the complimentary remark to General Brooks, in allusion to our final success in the Revolutionary war, "Ah! General, if we had had such troops as these, we should have made short work of it!"

† Hon. Josiah Quincy, and William Sullivan, Esqs.

been of great assistance, he declined to make the appointments, because there was no provision, made by law, for the rank of those officers. That was afterwards fixed, and Governor Strong, his successor, being zealously urged, most reluctantly (for he had not a spark of military feeling) appointed John Phillips, Esq. of Andover, and the son of Governor Sumner, as his aids-de-camp, in 1806, with the rank, given them by law, of Lieutenant Colonel.

In his exertions to increase the munitions of war, and to provide gun-houses or additional arsenals for the artillery in various parts of the Commonwealth, the Governor was eminently successful. He thus added to his popularity by his attention to the military department, which had not been cherished with any particular fondness by any of his predecessors in office.

It was by his coolness and firmness, and his confidence in the general government, that he did much to strengthen and support it, at a period when the elements of our political establishments were severely tested. With the illustrious man who was at that time President of the United States, he had long been associated; he loved him as a friend and kinsman, and respected him as a statesman.

Governor Sumner was almost unanimously re-elected in 1799,* but was unable to enter upon the duties of office. He was languishing on a bed of sickness at the time of the meeting of the General Court, at the commencement of the political year; but the Legislature having some constitutional scruples about the right of the Lieutenant Governor to act as chief magistrate after the death of the Governor, without his acceptance of the office, this ceremony took place in the bed chamber of the dying Governor, who was willing to yield his last breath in the performance of his duty. On the 7th of June, in the fifty-third year of his age, he closed his life, to the unspeakable grief of an affectionate family, and of a sympathizing community. "No death," (says Mr. Knapp, whose "Biographical sketches of eminent Lawyers, Statesmen and men of Letters," contain the groundwork of this memoir) "no death, except Washington's," (which took place six months afterwards,) "was ever more deeply deplored in Massachusetts."

His decease having been announced to the Legislature by His Honor Lieutenant Governor Gill, resolutions were passed by that body, that his remains should be interred with military honors at the public expense. A committee of both Houses was appointed to arrange and direct the order and ceremonies of the funeral, which took place on Wednesday, the 12th of June, and was the most solemn and imposing that had ever been witnessed in the Commonwealth. The military escort was commanded by Brigadier General Winslow, and a description of the procession, and

* There were, at that time, 393 towns in the State, which included the District of Maine, and out of these, 180 gave him a *unanimous vote.*

also some constitutional points which his sickness and death involved, may be found in the very interesting letter of the late Solicitor General, Daniel Davis, in the note below.* All classes of citizens mingled their sympathies on this mournful occasion. The officers of the militia dressed in uniform, with weeds on the sabbaths; and badges of respect for the memory of the deceased were generally worn for forty days.

On the 13th, the Lieutenant Governor made his speech to the Legislature. He remarked, "It is not suitable to the present interview, that I should attempt an eulogy on the character of the late Governor Sumner; but it may be proper for me to observe,

---

* "Recollections of the last days of Governor Sumner.

No Governor of Massachusetts was ever more loved and venerated than Governor Sumner. His amiable disposition, conciliating manners, and unblemished integrity, both as a Judge and a Chief Magistrate, rendered him the object of universal respect and confidence.

His last election for Governor was on the first Monday of April, 1799. He was then in declining health; and for several weeks before the last Wednesday of May following, when he was to be qualified and inaugurated as Governor for that year, it was too manifest that he would never be able to enter upon the duties of the office.

When the Legislature convened on the day of election, and it was ascertained that the Governor was then on his death-bed, it became a subject of immediate and interesting enquiry, what was to be the state of the Supreme Executive for the ensuing year. No similar case had occurred under the Constitution. Governor Sumner had been constitutionally and almost unanimously elected Governor; but it became certain from the state of his health, that the investiture of the office, according to the forms and usages of the government, could never be conferred upon him. There was a governor elect, with all the powers which the suffrages of the people could confer; but, these powers could not be exercised, until the oaths of office and other ceremonies required by the Constitution and the usages of the State were administered and pursued. Mr. Gill had been duly elected Lieutenant Governor, and the apprehensions of some judicious members of the Legislature were that there would be a sort of *interregnum*. The Lieutenant Governor could exercise the Supreme Executive power only in case of vacancy in the office of Governor. There then existed no such vacancy. Under these novel and interesting circumstances, the Legislature decided to take every step, and pursue the same course that would have been pursued if the Governor elect was able and ready to enter upon the duties of his office, so far as the same was practicable from the then state of the Governor's health. Accordingly a committee of both Houses was appointed to wait upon the Governor, and if it were possible for him to receive the message, to inform him of his election. I was one of that Committee on the part of the Senate, and was present during the whole important and affecting ceremony.

We first had an interview with his physician, the late Dr. John Warren, for the purpose of ascertaining whether it were possible for the committee to see the Governor and deliver the message. It was the Doctor's opinion that it might be possible for the committee to be admitted, but he refused our admittance until he had seen the Governor, immediately preceding the moment that we had appointed to wait upon him. When we arrived at the Governor's mansion in Roxbury, Dr. Warren [after pointing out to him the necessity of the proposed action, which he admitted.] told us we might proceed. We entered the chamber; and the scene that immediately followed can neither be described nor conceived. The Governor was raised in his bed, and received the committee in his usual kind and polite manner. The late Col. Dawes, who was the chairman of the committee, immediately delivered the message, in a very dignified and emphatic manner. I shall never forget the words of the Governor's answer. They were these: 'Gentlemen, I am extremely grateful to the people of the Commonwealth for the honor they have conferred upon me by electing me to the office of their Governor; I now declare to you my acceptance of the office, and will wait upon the Legislature to take the oaths of office, *as soon as my health will permit.*" As he pronounced the last words he was much affected, and fell back upon his pillow, from which, I presume, his venerable head was never again raised.

that the dignity of his person, the equanimity and mildness of his temper, his real unaffected piety, his natural and governmental talents, rendered him an ornament to society and a blessing in the world."

I have no doubt that he was prepared and enabled to go through this ceremony by the aid of some slight stimulant, probably a few drops of laudanum. I thought I perceived the effect of it, from the impressive manner in which he spoke in his then state of extreme weakness and in the clear view of speedy dissolution. There was not a person present who was not affected even to tears. There could be no incident in human life more awful and overwhelming to the feelings.

These facts and circumstances were made known to the Legislature in a written and circumstantial report, which was entered on the journals of the Senate; and in consequence thereof, all doubts respecting the vacancy of the office of Governor were removed.

Governor Sumner lived several days after the important and heart-rending scene above described. When his death was announced at the State House, the Legislature took immediate measures for a public funeral at the expense of the State. A Committee of arrangements for this purpose was immediately selected. I was one of them on the part of the Senate, and was present and active during the whole ceremony. A more trying scene, if possible, was yet to be passed through. A sub-Committee was selected to wait upon Mrs. Sumner and inform her of the intended arrangements for a public funeral and request her acquiescence therein. This painful and distressing duty was assigned to the present Judge Robbins (who was then Speaker of the House) and myself. On the evening of the day of the Governor's decease, Judge Robbins and myself waited upon Mrs. Sumner, and had an interview with her in her chamber. According to legislative etiquette, it belonged to me as the representative of the first branch of the Legislature to conduct the interview: but I told Judge Robbins that it was impossible for me to do it, that my feelings would not support me in it, and he kindly undertook it himself. The scene was less trying to him on account of his having frequent and friendly intercourse with the family during the whole of the Governor's last sickness If I had been summoned to the decisions of the last judgment, I could not have been more horror-struck, than at the moment I entered Mrs. Sumner's chamber. The interview was short, and I retired from it with a degree of excitement and feeling that you can more easily conceive than I can describe. Mrs. Sumner was calm and dignified throughout the whole distressing scene. She gave her consent to the arrangements contemplated by the Legislature, but with manifest reluctance, and I believe altogether from a sense of duty, and contrary to her private feelings.

I of course attended the funeral, and assisted from the commencement to the conclusion of it. The funeral service was first performed at the mansion house, and a most excellent and pathetic prayer was offered by the present Dr. Porter of Roxbury. John Adams, who was then President of the United States, attended the funeral. I saw him when he left his carriage and was announced, as he entered the house, by Sheriff Cutler, then Sheriff of Norfolk.

I cannot be certain as to the number of the military that were ordered out upon this occasion. My impression is that it consisted of four regiments. But it is a fact most vivid in my recollection, that the procession reached from the mansion of the Governor to the Old South meeting house, where a discourse was delivered, and divine service performed by the late Rev. Dr. Thacher, then Chaplain to the General Court. The coffin (but whether it contained the body or not* I have some doubt) was placed in the broad aisle of the church. Dr. Thacher was very much fatigued by the ceremonies of the day, and did not distinguish himself very much by the discourse he delivered.

The following interesting facts I had from Dr. Lloyd, who was one of his physicians, and in attendance to the close of the Governor's life. He told me that the body was opened, (I presume by the consent of the family,) the vital organs were all removed, and a proper quantity of pulverized hemlock bark was put into the cavity of the body. This was necessary to preserve it, on account of the warmth of the weather. Dr. Lloyd described to me the state of the vital organs. He observed he had never seen an instance where they had become more affected and decayed. He described the heart and the liver as being perforated in a remarkable manner and to

[* It did, and was inclosed in another.]

The answers from both Houses were full of regard for the deceased, and showed the appreciation he was held in by the Legislature. The Senate thus expressed themselves:—

"We lament—we *individually* and deeply lament—the heavy loss which the Commonwealth has sustained in the death of our late excellent Governor. He possessed an assemblage of virtues and talents, which eminently qualified him for his dignified station. The great majority of suffrages by which he was last re-elected fully evinces the approbation of his fellow-citizens, and the high sense they entertained of his merit. His candor and sincerity, the purity of his mind and invariable rectitude of his conduct will long secure him a place in their grateful remembrances. His death, therefore, is not less a public than a distressing private calamity. But unerring wisdom guides the counsels of Heaven, and it is our duty patiently to submit to this mournful dispensation."

The following is the answer of the House of Representatives, as reported by the Committee of which John Lowell, Jr., Esq. was Chairman:—

"We, the House of Representatives, sincerely sympathize with your Honor in the grief occasioned by the death of our late excellent Chief Magistrate. In adverting to this melancholy event, we cannot refrain from pausing, and dwelling for a moment on those qualities of the deceased which so remarkably endeared him to his fellow-citizens. In him were singularly united all those virtues which conciliate affection, and command respect. To an uncommon mildness of temper, and a disposition to promote the happiness of all, were joined unshaken firmness, and an unyielding sense of duty. His knowledge and discernment enabled, and his regard for the public good prompted him to make the most judicious appointments. A correct and enlightened understanding, and a long and intimate acquaintance with the

---

a most unusual degree. He attributed these effects to the suspension of the exercise which the Governor had for many years taken by travelling on the circuits while he was on the bench. And he was decidedly of opinion that these effects and the consequent loss of health was to be attributed to the change in the Governor's mode of life. He also informed me that the vital organs, after they were examined, were restored to the body and buried with it.

The sight of the Governor's portrait at your house yesterday has revived all these impressions and recollections. They are known to no person now alive but Judge Robbins and myself; and I thought a sketch of them might be interesting to you, and have devoted an hour this morning to the recital of them. They are the effusions of the moment, and therefore no apology is necessary for the rapid manner in which they have been stated.

I loved and venerated Governor Sumner as a father and friend. The recollections of his kindness and condescension to me while he was on the bench, and I a young man struggling for my bread, without money, patronage or education, will never be effaced from a grateful heart. Respectfully your friend, &c.

Summer street, March 15th, 1829. DANIEL DAVIS.

To Col. Benj. Welles." *

[* Col. W. married the Governor's eldest daughter.]

science of jurisprudence, qualified him to form just opinions of the expediency and constitutionality of such legislative acts as were submitted to his consideration. The whole tenor of his life evinced the sincerity of his piety, and his unaffected patriotism. Surely the death of such a magistrate, and at such a crisis, must be considered as a most serious public calamity; and if the ardent prayers of his fellow-citizens could have prolonged his most valuable life, long, very long, would he have continued a blessing and an ornament to his country. Nor will his death be lamented by the citizens of this State alone; the friends of the Federal Government, throughout the Union, will deeply regret the loss of a man, who, in discharging the important duties of his high office, gave, on every proper occasion, his decided support to the measures of that government."

The testimonials of respect for his character from various sources were very numerous. His name was given to a great number of infants who were baptized that year; the reverend clergy, the orators and poets of the day paid many warm tributes to his memory. On the day of his funeral, business was suspended, the shops were closed, and the expression of sorrow and mourning was everywhere visible.

His person was attractive and commanding. He was of elevated stature and well proportioned. His countenance was remarkable for composure, and was often lighted up with a smile of peculiar sweetness. Many a young practitioner at the bar has borne testimony to the pleasure and relief he felt, when he was addressing the Court in fear and trembling, in catching the kind looks of Judge Sumner—looks of encouragement and protection which never disappointed the youthful advocate. In his manners he was polite and unassuming, yet dignified and manly. He never compromised or forgot his dignity in any place or circle, even in the moments of his greatest familiarity. His mind was naturally strong, and its various powers were well balanced. He was remarkably free from every thing that had the appearance of party spirit or rancour. His candor and moderation were known to all men. He possessed an unusual degree of self-command. Divesting himself of prejudice and passion, he examined with deliberation and impartiality, and decided with rectitude and wisdom. His cool and dispassionate temper reflects more honor on his memory, inasmuch as it was less the effect of a peculiarly happy constitutional temperament, than of moral discipline and culture, and the benign influence of a religious principle.

Humility without meanness, the incontestible proof of a superior mind, was a distinguishing trait in his character. No one ever heard or saw in his conversation or deportment anything that had the appearance of pride, vanity, or affectation; or that could be construed into an ostentatious display of his own talents, virtues or services.

Though raised to the highest dignity it was in the power of the citizens of the Commonwealth to bestow, he was never accused nor suspected of employing any unworthy arts to gain the popular favor; nor of obtruding himself on the public as a candidate for places of power and trust. On the contrary, such was his modesty that when he found the eyes of the community were turned upon him, he appeared not a little surprised and "disordered at the deep regard he drew." It was owing to this, perhaps, that he declined a place in Congress when it was offered to him in 1782; and a seat on the bench of the Supreme Judicial Court, which Governor Hancock importuned his acceptance of, and which he was finally prevailed upon to take. His unwillingness to be considered a candidate for the chair of State may have been the result of the same feeling.

Having come into the possession of a considerable property by the death of his father-in-law, Mr. Hyslop, which took place the year before his election, he was enabled to maintain a hospitality and appear in a style of life in accordance with the generous and social qualities of his heart, and to support the dignity of his station as First Magistrate of a great and respectable Commonwealth. He drove a coach and four on all public occasions. He breakfasted the cavalry and other escorts who volunteered their services on Commencement day, and to the reviews. He was liberal in his receptions of all public characters and strangers of distinction, and entertained at his festive board the Councillors, Senators and prominent members of the House of Representatives, the judicial and other high officers of the government, and distinguished citizens; and devoted much larger sums to the hospitality becoming a chief magistrate, and to the maintenance of the dignity of the government, than his mere salary would have afforded.

In the more private and tender relations of life he was uncommonly amiable,—a devoted son, a loving and attentive husband, a kind and affectionate father and friend. The purity of his morals was never called in question, and the manner of his life was in a singular degree blameless and exemplary.

He was a substantial practical farmer, and attended personally to the cultivation of the soil, and set an example of good husbandry to his neighbors. He was an excellent horseman, and a great admirer of fine cattle. He was fond of agriculture and gave his attention to improvement in the methods of carrying on its various branches. During his temporary residence at Dorchester, at the time of the siege of Boston, he grafted with his own hand the whole orchard of fruit trees on his farm. He gave much practical instruction to his son in relation to horticulture as well as the other branches of a farmer's profession, and kept him at work in the garden and the field, and the information thus acquired has

proved of great value and has been a great gratification to him during his subsequent life.

In early life, and about the time he entered on the practice of the law, he made a public profession of Christianity as the rule of his religious faith and practice, and became a member of the Congregational Society and Church of the Rev. Dr. Porter in Roxbury. He was impressed with an habitual sense of the truths of religion, and of the importance of its institutions. The temptations of affluence and blandishments of polished life did not, as it too frequently happens, unsettle his principles and corrupt his morals, and thus make shipwreck of faith and a good conscience; but, he held fast his integrity to the end, and was justly esteemed an exemplary member of the Church.

The closing scene of his life was not the least interesting and instructive. His disorder *(angina pectoris)* was attended with great bodily pain and distress, which he bore with Christian patience and fortitude. He was not insensible of the alarming nature of his disease, and when under the impression that his spirit was soon to take its flight, he took a particular and affectionate leave of his family.

Dr. Porter, who visited him by his request, at a time of his sickness when he appeared to have the full exercise of his reason, and to be apprehensive that his departure was near, thus relates a part of his conversation, in his excellent funeral discourse:—

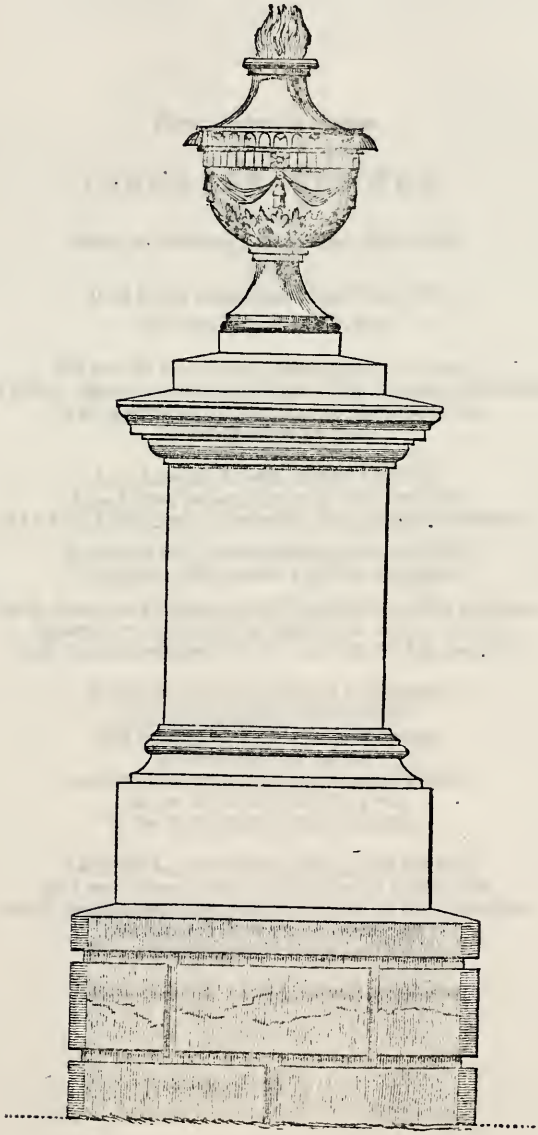
"A dying bed," he said, "is not the place for one to begin to attend to his religion and prepare for another world. I have not been unmindful of these concerns. I have thought *much* of them. The more I have reflected on the subject of religion, the more has my mind been settled and confirmed in its reality and importance. I am sensible that many infirmities and errors have attended me; but I trust I have the testimony of my conscience to the general rectitude of my views and conduct in life."

"At a subsequent period," says Dr. Porter, "on the conclusion of the office of devotion, performed at his request, he said, with a gesture and emphasis, the impression of which I shall not easily lose, 'I AM RESIGNED.'"

Thus, having scarcely passed the meridian of life, ended the mortal career of an exemplary magistrate and citizen, whose conduct and example made an indelible impression upon the community, and whom his fellow-citizens delighted to honor while living, and sincerely mourned when dead.

His remains were deposited in the northerly corner of the Granary burying ground in Boston, near the Athenæum.

The following epitaph, written by the erudite Samuel L. Knapp, Esq., is inscribed upon a monument, which was erected to his memory by his family, an engraving of which is hereto appended.



Here repose the remains
of

INCREASE SUMNER.

[He was]
Born at Roxbury, November 27th, 1746.
[and]
Died at the same place, June 7th, 1799.
[In the 53d year of his age.]

He was for some time a practitioner at the bar;
And for fifteen years an Associate Judge of the Supreme Judicial Court;
Was thrice elected Governor of Massachusetts,
In which office he died.

As a Lawyer, he was faithful and able:
As a Judge, patient, impartial and decisive:
As a Chief Magistrate, accessible, frank, and independent.

In private life, he was affectionate and mild;
In publick life, he was dignified and firm.

Party feuds were allayed by the correctness of his conduct;
Calumny was silenced by the weight of his virtues;
And rancour softened by the amenity of his manners.

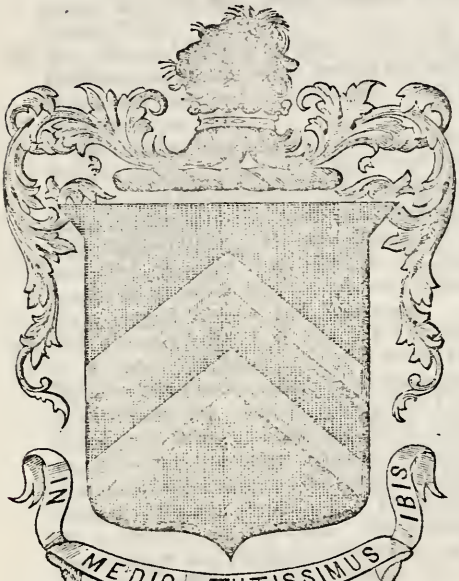
In the vigour of intellectual attainments
And in the midst of usefulness,
He was called by Divine Providence
To rest with his fathers:
And went down, to the chambers of Death,
In the full belief that the grave
Is the pathway to future existence.

As in life he secured the suffrages of the free,
And was blessed with the approbation of the wise,
So in death he was honored by the tears of the patriotick,
And is held in sweet remembrance
By a discerning and affectionate people.

Discite virtutem ex hoc, verumque laborem.

GENEALOGY OF THE SUMNER FAMILY.

[By William B. Trask.]



This coat of arms was copied from one in the Herald's College, the last year, and was certified by Sir Charles Young, of that office, to be the Somner arms of the County of Kent, recorded at the visitation of that County in 1663.

Arms.—Ermines, 2 Chevronels Or.

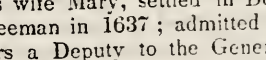
Crest.—A Lion's head erased. Ermines, langued Gules and ducally, gorged Or.

Motto.—In medio tutissimus ibis.*

William Sumner, son of William, was born in England, about the year 1605, being by his deposition, given 23d December, 1685, "eighty years old or thereabouts." It is said that he came from Burcester, in Oxfordshire, although the Archbishop of Canterbury, John Bird Sumner, and his brother Charles Richard, the Bishop of Winchester, belonged to Warwickshire, and numerous others of the Sumner family, to Kent. The name was originally Somner or Sommoner, from his office of summoning parties into the ecclesiastical and other courts.

William Sumner, the ancestor, and his wife Mary, settled in Dorchester, Massachusetts. He was made a freeman in 1637; admitted to the Church, in 1652; was for twelve years a Deputy to the General Court; a Selectman twenty-three years, nearly half the time from 1637 to 1688; was a Rater for five years, and a Commissioner "to try and Issue Small Causes" for nine years, from 1663 to 1671 inclusive. In 1645, he "was appointed one of a Committee for building a new Meeting house," and in 1663 was chosen "Clerk of ye Training band." His wife Mary died 7th June, 1676. Mr. Sumner's will was proved, 24th March, 1691–2.

The fac-simile of his autograph was taken from an original petition † to the General Court, dated 19th October, 1664.



* This motto was adopted by Governor Sumner. *See page* 108.

† See N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. V., (Oct. 1851) p. 393, for a copy of this interesting document, signed by one hundred and two inhabitants of the town of Dorchester, appended to which are brief notices of most of the signers.

Children of William[1] and Mary Sumner.

(2)* I. WILLIAM,[2] (9) b. in Eng. m. Elizabeth Clement, dau. of Augustine Clement of Dorchester. He was a mariner. Inventory of his estate taken 13 May, 1675; owned "one eighth part of ye Catch Tryall," &c.

(3) II. ROGER,[2] (19) b. in Eng. His wife was dau. of Thomas and Rebecca Joslin, who were among the early settlers of Hingham, but afterwards removed to Lancaster. The name of Thomas Joslin is there found in 1654.

Mr. Sumner was admitted into the Dorchester Church about 1656, but was dismissed 26 Aug. 1660, "that he might with other Christians at Lancaster join together for the gathering of a Church." He tarried in Lancaster until that town was destroyed by the Indians, when he removed to Milton. He was Deacon of the first Church in Milton, and died there 26 May, 1698, æ. 68, leaving a widow Mary. The names of three of his children are entered on Dorchester Records, viz., Abigail, Samuel and Ebenezer.

(4) III. GEORGE,[2] (24) b. in Eng. 14 Feb. 1634, freeman in 1637. He m. 7 Nov. 1662, Mary, dau. of Edward Baker, who was a freeman at Lynn in 1638, and removed to Northampton about 1658, where he was a selectman, &c. Mr. B. returned to Lynn and died, March, 1687. See Lewis' *Hist. of Lynn* and *N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg.* (1851) Vol. V. pp. 191–194. George[2] Sumner lived on Brush hill, Milton, and was Deacon of the church. He bought of Simon Peke, of Milton, sometime of Mendon, yeoman, and Prudence his wife, half their house lot in Mendon, 23 : 3 : 1682. Mr. S. died 11 Dec. 1715, æ. 81. His sons George and Benjamin administer on the estate. Mary, his wid., b. 1 April, 1642, d. 1 Dec. 1719, æ. 77.

(5) IV. SAMUEL,[2] (32) b. in Dorch. 18 May, 1638; wife Rebecca, m. 7 March, 1658–9.

(6) V. INCREASE,[2] (44) b. in Dorch. 23 Feb. 1642; freeman in 1678; m. Sarah Staples 26 March, 1667; was a selectman in Dorch. in 1693, and a constable in 1694. He went with Rev. Joseph Lord and others to form a settlement at Dorchester, Berkley Co., S. C. "Nov. 1, 1696, Dea. Sumner's wife and family, and his brother Samuel with his wife and family, with Peter O'Kelley's wife and six children, dismissed to the Church of Christ near Newington in South Carolina (since called Dorchester)."—Church Records, Dorchester, Mass.

(7) VI. JOAN,[2] m. [Aaron?] Way.

(8) VII. ABIGAIL,[2] d. 19 Feb. 1657.

Children of William[2] [2] and Elizabeth (Clement) Sumner.

(9) I. ELIZABETH,[3] bap. in Dorch. 27 June, 1652; m. Joshua Henshaw.

(10) II. MARY,[3] bap. in Dorch. 6 May, 1654; m. Nicholas How, 19 Jan. 1671, afterwards m. John Trow. She d. 16 Feb. 1705–6 at Newport.

* The numerals in parentheses, on the left of the name, show the descendants, individually, in regular order from the ancestor, William Sumner. The Roman numerals, on the left, indicate the succession of children in the respective families according to the date of their births. The small figures at the right, placed above the line, show the number of the generation commencing with the ancestor; and the figures in parentheses on the right, refer forward to the place where the children of that person may be found. The figures in brackets refer back to the first mention of the individual.

(11) III. WILLIAM,[3] * (53) b. 9 Feb. 1656. He was a blacksmith; had wife Hannah, and settled in Middletown, Conn., previous to 6 Oct. 1687, at which time he conveyed to William Harris of M. land in the north part of Boston.

Rev. Dr. Field in his Centennial Address, delivered at Middletown, in 1850, mentions that this William Sumner was a Deputy to the General Court from Middletown in the years 1701 and 1702. He was also Deac. of the 1st Cong. Church in M., elected 1695, d. 31 May, 1706.

(12) IV. HANNAH,[3] b. 10 June, 1659.

(13) V. SARAH,[3] b. 14 Feb. 1661, m. —— Turrell, afterwards —— Weeks.

(14) VI. EXPERIENCE,[3] b. 22 Sept, 1664, m. Eleazer Carver, of Taunton, d. 11 June, 1695.

(15) VII. EBENEZER,[3] b. 30 Oct. 1666.

(16) VIII. DELIVERANCE,[3] b. 18 March, 1668–9, m. Ebenezer Weeks of Dorch. May, 1689.

(17) IX. CLEMENT,[3] (56) b. 6 Sept, 1671, m. Margaret Harris, 18 May, 1698.

(18) X. MERCY,[3] b. Jan. 1674.

The names of all these children, excepting the first and second, are found recorded in Boston, and were, doubtless, born there. One of the daus. probably m. Thomas Gould, another John Goff, and a third it may be, Thomas Pratt, who was one of the guardians to Clement Sumner. These individuals are mentioned in the agreement made 4 May, 1687, "betwixt the children of William Sumner, deceased."

Children of Roger[2] [3] *Sumner.*

(19) I. WAITSTILL,[3] m. Manassah Tucker, before 1679.

(20) II. ABIGAIL,[3] b. 16 Nov. 1657.

(21) III. SAMUEL,[3] b. 6 Feb. 1658.

(22) IV. WILLIAM,[3] b. about 1673, d. 22 Dec. 1738, æ. 65. This may have been the William (63) Sumner, who m. Esther Puffer, of Dorch. 2 Jan. 1697.

(23) V. EBENEZER,[3] (70) b. 28 May, 1678, m. Elizabeth Clap, dau. of Nathaniel Clap, of Dorch. 14 March, 1699–700.

Roger[2] had also daus. Mary,[3] who m. Israel Nichols of Hingham, 10 June, 1688, and Rebecca, m. Aaron Hobart of Hingham, 27 Jan. 1696–7.

Children of George[2] [4] *and Mary* (*Baker*) *Sumner.*

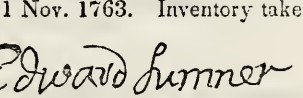
(24) I. MARY,[3] b. 11 Feb. 1663–4, m. —— Swinerton; had child Ruth[4], both mentioned in the will of Mary Sumner, 19 August, 1717.

(25) II. GEORGE,[3] (77) b. 9 Feb. 1666, d. 1733. He m. Ann Tucker of Roxbury, who d. in ye 79th year of her age.

---

* John A. Sumner, Esq., of Middletown, a descendant through this branch of the family, in a letter, dated 21 Feb. 1854, writes concerning "the old portraits of the English ancestor and his wife Mary, that came down to us *from the originals*, who brought them to this country about 1632. These have fallen to shreds under the hand of time. I endeavored to restore them about four years ago, but they fell to pieces. They bore the date 1623; were surmounted with the family coat of arms and insignia."

(26) III. SAMUEL,[3] b. 19 Oct. 1669.
(27) IV. WILLIAM,[3] b. 7 April, 1671.
These two individuals, it is supposed, were lost in the expedition to Canada.*
(28) V. EBENEZER,[3] b. 9 Dec. 1673; had probably wife Silence. Ebenezer[3] and his bro. Joseph[3] settled in Mendon, posterity in Milford. Joseph Sumner and Daniel Lovett administered on estate of Ebenezer of Mendon, 27 Dec. 1721. He left children: *Daniel*[4] b. about 1710, *Abigail*[4] b. about 1711, *Silence*[4] b. about 1715.
(29) VI. EDWARD,[3] (86) b. 29 Aug. 1675, m. Elizabeth Clap, 25 Sept. 1701. She was the daughter of Elder Samuel and Hannah Clap, of Dorch. The occupation of Edward[3] was that of a Fellmonger and glover. In addition to his several lots in Roxbury and Dorchester he owned about 436 acres of land in Sutton, also land in Woodstock and Brookfield. He died intestate. His son John, of Edgartown, appointed to administer on the estate, 11 Nov. 1763. Inventory taken 25 May, 1764. The fac simile of his autograph was taken from a deed given by Edward[3] Sumner to his son Increase[4], 7 Oct. 1736.



(30) VII. JOSEPH,[3] b. 26 Aug. 1677; had probably wife Sarah; both living in 1730.
(31) VIII. BENJAMIN,[3] (97) b. 15 Dec. 1683, m. Elizabeth Badcock, 3 May, 1706; settled in Milton. Will dated 16 May, 1771. Proved 5 July, 1771.

Children of Samuel[2] [5] *and Rebecca Sumner.*

(32) I. PRESERVED,[3] b. 14 May, 1660, d. 25 Dec. 1675.
(33) II. REBECCA,[3] b. 3 Jan. 1661.
(34) III. MARY,[3] b. 20 March, 1664, m. probably Abraham Gorton, 31 May, 1683.
(35) IV. SAMUEL,[3] b. 5 March; d, 26 May, 1666.
(36) V. MEHETABLE,[3] b. 21 June, 1668.
(37) VI. JOHN,[3] b. 1 April, 1670, d. 15 Oct. 1676.
(38) VII. THANKFULL,[3] b. 9 Dec. 1671.
(39) VIII. SAMUEL,[3] b. 8 March, 1674.
(40) IX. ELIZABETH,[3] b. 19 March, 1675–6.
(41) X. ANN,[3] b. 8 Aug. 1678.
(42) XI. NATHANIEL,[3] b. 9 Nov. 1680; was of Dorch. S. C. 1720. Roger Sumner "Planter" and Thomas Way, house carpenter, both of said place, executors to the Will of Nathaniel[3], 18 Aug. 1736.
(43) XII. INCREASE,[3] b. 21 Aug. 1684; d. 3 Sept. 1684.

Children of Increase[2] [6] *and Sarah (Staples) Sumner.*

(44) I. INCREASE,[3] b. 15 Jan. 1667; d. 30 Sept. 1683.
(45) II. SARAH,[3] b. 12 May, 1669.
(46) III. WILLIAM,[3] b. 9. July, 1670.
(47) IV. SARAH,[3] b. 15 July, 1672; d. 22 Oct. 1683.

---

* In the Canada expedition in 1690, under Capt. John Withington, from Dorchester, were Ensign Samuel Sumner; Sargt. Samuel Sumner; privates, Ebenezer Sumner, two William Sumners, and Jazaniah.

(48) V. Benjamin,[3] b. 29 Aug. 1676.
(49) VI. Thankfull,[3] b. 20 June, 1678.
(50) VII. Roger,[3] b. 24 April, 1680.
(51) VIII. Samuel,[3] b. 27 July, 1684.
(52) IX. Mehetable,[3] b. 18 June, 1686.

Children of William[3] [11] *and Hannah Sumner.*

(53) I. William[4] * b. 22 Nov. 1675.
(54) II. Hezekiah,[4] b. 21 Feb. 1683.
(55) III. Sarah[4] b. 29 Dec. 1685.

Children of Clement[3] [17] *and Margaret (Harris) Sumner.*

(56) I. William,[4] (105) b. 18 March, 1699; wife Dorcas.
(57) II. Ebenezer,[4] (108) b. 1 Sept. 1701; wife Elizabeth.
(58) III. Margaret,[4] b. 7 Dec. 1702; d. same day.
(59) IV. Margaret,[4] b. 18 July, 1705.
(60) V. Elizabeth,[4] b. 18 Oct. 1707.
(61) VI. Samuel,[4] b. 31 Aug. 1709; wife Abigail; had a son *Samuel*[5] b. 3 Nov. 1739.
(62) VII. Benjamin,[4] b. 28 May, 1711; wife Mercy. He d. 21 July, 1795. She d. 22 Feb. 1768, in her 55th year. They had *Benjamin*[5] b. in 1734; m. Hannah Bemis, 3 Feb. 1761. Their children were, *Margaret*[6] b. 29 Oct. 1761; m. David Howe. She d. at Castine, 12 Sept. 1807. *Benjamin*[6] b. 4 Oct 1763; d. at Coventry, R. I, 31 Jan. 1811. *Hannah*[6] b. 7 Dec. 1764; m. Daniel Livermore; d. in Munroe, Me., 11 March, 1848. *Samuel*[6] b. 31 July, 1766; d. 12 Oct. 1844. He m. Martha Saunders Barrett, 13 Feb. 1794. She d. 10 Dec. 1843, æ. 71.

---

* William[4] may have been the father of Hezekiah[5] of Middletown, Ct., who had sons, *Daniel*[6], b. 26 May, 1759, d. 23 Nov. 1838, *Samuel*[6], *Clement*[6], *Hezekiah*[6], and three daus.—one m. Nathan Haven, one Moses Kibbe, another Daniel Manley; neither of them living.

Hezekiah[5] was Captain of Marines in the British Navy, and afterwards Lieutenant in a company of Rangers in the French war; removed to Berkshire Co. Mass., about 1757, and d. about 1802, æ. less than 70. He had a bro. *John*[5], a Lieutenant Colonel in the war of the Revolution, who was at the battle of Monmouth in the thickest of the fight, and was also, it is supposed, at Germantown. He had a son *Joshua*[6], who is said to have been a distinguished physician and surgeon in the army under Gen. St. Clair. *Joshua*[6] settled and died at Westfield, Mass. *Hezekiah*[5] had a sister who m. —— Crittenden, of whom Hiram Crittenden, Esq., of St. Louis, is a descendant.

Daniel[6] had sons, *Daniel*[7], *William*[7], *Darius*[7], *Watson*[7], *Increase*[7], *Ethan Newton*[7], all dead except *Increase*[7], and all having issue except Ethan. The daus. of *Daniel*[6] were *Lucy*[7], *Mary*[7], *Almira*[7], *Emilia*[7], *Susan*[7], *Caroline*[7].

Increase[7] was b. at Otis, Mass., 13 May, 1801; educated a lawyer, admitted June, 1825; m. 1st, Pluma A. Barstow, (dau. of the late Hon. Samuel Barstow) 25 May, 1827. Children: *Elizabeth*[8] b. 2 April, 1828, d. March, 1837. *Samuel Barstow*[8] b. 16 Feb. 1830; grad. Williams College, Aug. 1849; admitted Attorney at Law, Sept. 1852; is a practising lawyer in Great Barrington, and Postmaster in that place. *Edward Prescott*[8] b. 7 Jan. 1833; d. 24 March, 1834. *Charles Allen*[8] b. 2 Aug. 1835. *Julia Elizabeth*[8] b. 20 Oct. 1839. *Albert Increase*[8] b. 4 Feb. 1841. *Increase*[7] m. 2d, Clara A. Wells of Boston, dau. of the late Capt. Wm. Carroll Wells. He was in the House of Representatives from Great Barrington in 1833 and 34; Senator from Berkshire in 1840 and 1842; a District Attorney for the Western District of Massachusetts in 1851 and 1852; and a Delegate from Otis, in the late Constitutional Convention. [The information in the above note was derived from Increase[7] Sumner.]

Children of William[3] [22] *and Esther* (*Puffer*) *Sumner.*

(63) I. MARY[4] b. 2. May, 1698; m. Ephraim Tucker, 22 Oct. 1719.
(64) II. ABIGAIL[4] b. 31 Jan. 1699–700; m. Robert Vose 14 Sept. 1721.
(65) III. ROGER[4] b. 25 March, 1702; m. Sarah Badcock, 20 Feb. 1724–5; had *John*,[5] b. 13 Sept. 1725, *Abigail*,[5] b. about 1727, *William*,[5] b. 10 Dec. 1729, d. 26 Nov. 1748.
(66) IV. WILLIAM,[4] b. 7 Feb. 1704–5; m. Eleanor Daniel, 25 Nov. 1727; had *John*,[5] b. 3 May, 1729, *Clement*,[5] b. 29 Aug. 1731, d. 1732, *William*,[5] b. 21 Dec. 1733. d. 7 Feb. 1733–4.
(67) V. GERSOM,[4] b. 1 July, 1707.
(68) VI. ESTHER,[4] b. 12 Aug. 1709, d. probably 27 June, 1748.
(69) VII. SETH,[4] (112) b. 15 Dec. 1710, m. Hannah Badcock, 17 Oct. 1734. She d. 13 Aug. 1739. He m. Lydia Badcock, dau. of William and Elizabeth in 1742. She was b. 9 Sept. 1722, d. 2 Sept. 1799. He d. 11 Nov. 1771.

Children of Ebenezer[3] [23] *and Elizabeth* (*Clap*) *Sumner.*

(70) I. ELIZABETH,[4] b. 20 Dec. 1700.
(71) II. REBEKAH,[4] b. 11 April, 1703.
(72) III. NATHANIEL,[4] b. 18 July, 1705.
(73) IV. EBENEZER,[4] b. 1 April, 1708.
(74) V. MEHETABEL,[4] b. 15 Feb. 1710; d. 3 March, 1792.
(75) VI. JAZANIAH,[4] b. 19 July, 1713; d. 6 May, 1778.
(76) VII. THANKFULL,[4] b. 19 Feb. 1715–16.

Children of George[3] [25] *and Ann* (*Tucker*) *Sumner.*

(77) I. SAMUEL,[4] (125) b. 13 Nov. 1695; m. Elizabeth Griffin, 20 Nov. 1723. He d. 8 Feb. 1782.
(78) II. GEORGE,[4] b. 4 or 14 Sept. 1697; m. Susanna Clap of Milton, 26 Dec. 1723. She d. Nov. 1734.
(79) III. ANN,[4] b. 13 Sept. 1699; m. Paul Deming of Pomfret, Conn., 3 March, 1726. She d. Nov. 1786.
(80) IV. MARY,[4] b. 2 Nov. 1702; m. Samuel Dana of Pomfret, 30 Dec. 1731. She d. 28 April, 1770.
(81) V. WILLIAM,[4] b. 20 Oct. 1704; d. 7 Sept. 1769.
(82) VI. SUSANNAH,[4] b. 13 April, 1707; m. Justus Soper, 4 May, 1727. She d. 26 Sept. 1783.
(83) VII. ELIZABETH,[4] b. 30 June, 1709; d. Feb. 1790 or 1797.
(84) VIII. JOSIAH,[4]* b. 13 March, 1712; m. Sarah Draper of Roxbury, 8 Dec. 1737. He d. July, 1786.
(85) IX. ABIGAIL,[4] b. 3 Nov. 1718.

Children of Edward[3] [29] *and Elizabeth* (*Clap*) *Sumner.*

(86) I. EDWARD,[4] b. 16 July, 1702.
(87) II. ELIZABETH,[4] b. 30 April, 1704; d. 19 June, 1704.

---

* Jonathan Mills, of Bellingham, and Jemima his wife, 5 Dec. 1739, sell to Josiah Sumner of Milton, land in B. being part of Cornet Thayer's second Division, laid out 10 Sept. 1716, by John Ware, John Darling and John Tompson; "also 50 Acres of land given me [Mills] by the Town of Bellingham for Encouragement of my settling with them in the Work of the Ministry, laid out 22 May, 1725, near the Publick Meeting house in Bellingham for the first Minister that should be settled there."—*Suffolk Deeds.* Bk. 59, fol. 99.

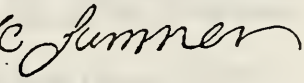
(88) III. JOHN,[4] (131) b. 1 Aug. 1705; grad. H. C. 1723; m. 20 Nov. 1729, Susannah Stevens. She was sister to the mother of General Joseph Warren. He was a preacher at Martha's Vineyard, it is said; though not, as we can learn, a regularly ordained minister. His residence was at Edgartown, where he probably married his second wife, by whom he had several children.

(89) IV. ELIZABETH,[4] b. 7 April, 1708; m. Benjamin Boylston, 30 Nov. 1727.

(90) V. SAMUEL,[4] (133) b. 21 Oct. 1710; m. 1st, Abigail Mather, May, 1740. She d. about 1766. He m. 2d, Mary Weld, 11 May, 1767.

(91) VI. INCREASE,[4] (140) b. 9 June, 1713; m. Sarah, dau. of Robert Sharp, 28 Oct. 1736. She was born 25 Aug. 1719; d. 21 June, 1796. Mr. Sumner d. 28 Nov. 1774.

The fac-simile of his autograph was taken from a deed to which he was a witness, given by Abraham Woodward to John Harris, Jr., both of Brookline, 23 August, 1749.



(92) VII. HANNAH,[4] b. 8 May, 1715; m. 1st, Rev. John Newman, who grad. H. C. 1740, ord. in Edgartown in 1747, dis. 1758; d. 1763; she m. 2d, Jonathan Metcalf, 27 Aug. 1766, and d. about 1798.

(93) VIII. MARY,[4] b. 9 Oct. 1717; m. Rev. Thomas Balch of Dedham, 11 Oct. 1737. Mr. B. grad. H. C. 1733, and was ordained in 1736 as the first minister of the second parish in D. He died in 1774.

(94) IX. NATHANIEL,[4] b. (the family records say) 1718; grad. H. C. 1739; d. 1802.

(95) X. EBENEZER,[4] b. 10 June, 1722; d. 13 Nov. 1745.

(96) XI. BENJAMIN,[4] b. 29 Dec. 1724.

Children of Benjamin[3] [31] *and Elizabeth (Badcock) Sumner.*

(97) I. ZEBIAH,[4] b. 19 Sept. 1707; m. Benjamin Neal, 25 March, 1737 She afterward m. —— Foster.

(98) II. BENJAMIN,[4] b. 26 Nov. 1709; d. 1717.

(99) III. JOSEPH,[4] b. 13 Feb. 1712; d. 22 May, 1732.

(100) IV. ABIJAH,[4] b. 6 March, 1713–14; d. 2 Feb. 1797.

(101) V. DAVID,[4] b. 6 Jan. 1716–17; d. 11 March, 1789.

(102) VI. DANIEL,[4] b. 3 May, 1719.

(103) VII. SAMUEL,[4] b. 4 May, 1722; d. 16 Feb. 1786.

(104) VIII. BENJAMIN,[4] b. 21 Feb. 1724–5.

Children of William[4] [56] *and Dorcas Sumner.*

(105) I. ELIZABETH,[5] b. 24 Dec. 1726.

(106) II. WILLIAM,[5] b. 10 Aug. 1728.

(107) III. PHILIP,[5] b. 3 April, 1731.

Children of Ebenezer[4] [57] *and Elizabeth Sumner.*

(108) I. EBENEZER,[5] b. 11 Oct. 1724.

(109) II. SUSANNA,[5] b. 13 Sept. 1726.

(110) III. SAMUEL,[5] b. 22 Dec. 1730.

(111) IV. EBENEZER,[5] b. 25 March, 1733.

Children of Seth[4] [69] *and Hannah* (*Badcock*) *Sumner.*

(112) I. SETH,[5] b. 4 July, 1735; m. Elizabeth Davis of Dorch.; afterward m. —— Gay of Dedham. Seth[5] had two sons, *Elisha*[6] and *Davis*.[6] *Elisha*[6] m. Nancy Vose, 3 Aug. 1794. Children: *Betsy*,[7] *Edwin V.*[7] (Col. of Dragoons, U. S. A.) who is married; *Nancy*,[7] *Margaret*,[7] *Eleanor*,[7] *Mary*,[7] *Nathaniel Robbins*.[7] *Davis*[6] m. 1st, Dolly Vose, 3 Nov. 1795. Children: *Matilda*,[7] *Irena*,[7] *Seth*.[7] By a 2d wife, *Eliza*,[7] *Frederic Augustus*,[7] *William Henry*,[7] d. unmarried, *Sarah*.[7]

(113) II. ROGER,[5] b. 1 Nov. 1737; m. Jerusha Billings, 10 Jan. 1765. He d. 28 Dec. 1823. She d. 4 April 1828, æ. 81. Children: *Jerusha*,[6] b. 3 Jan. 1766; d. 29 Dec. 1779. *Lewis*,[6] b. 1 Nov. 1767; d. 26 Sept. 1811, unm'd. *Roger*,[6] b. 4 April, 1770; m. Zebiah Carey, 24 April, 1801. He d. 24 April, 1850. *Seth*,[6] b. 7 Dec. 1773; m. Alice Pollard. He d. 16 July, 1827. *Hannah*,[6] b. 1 Sept. 1776; m. Micah Richmond. *Ebenezer*,[6] b. 7 Nov. 1778; m. Sally Swan. *Betsy*,[6] b. 29 March, 1781; d. March, 1827, and *Sally*,[6] b. 21 March, 1785, each m. Beza Keith.

Children of Seth[4] [69] *and his 2d wife Lydia* (*Badcock*) *Sumner.*

(114) III. LYDIA,[5] b. 6 Dec. 1743; m. George Clarke.

(115) IV. EBENEZER,[5] b. 11 May, 1745; d. about 4 hours after.

(116) V. ENOS,[5] b. 25 Sept. 1746, unmarried; was a physician in Milton, d. 3 June, 1796.

(117) VI. WILLIAM,[5] b. 6 Aug. 1748; m. 1st, Elizabeth Minot. 2d, Mary Pond. 3d, Sarah Thayer. Children: *William*,[6] b. 10 Jan. 1775; d. young. *Elizabeth*,[6] b. 17 March, 1777; m. George Fessenden, Nov. 1795. *Martha*,[6] bap. 30 May, 1779. *Lucy*,[6] bap. 1781. *Charlotte*,[6] b. Oct. 1784. *Clarissa*,[6] b. 26 Oct. 1786. *William*,[6] b. 27 Dec. 1788; m. Abigail Ford. *Abigail Minot*,[6] b. 18 May, 1792. *Mary*,[6] b. 5 July, 1795. *Charles*,[6] b. 5 Jan. 1797; m. Jane R. V. Walker. *Rufus Pond*,[6] b. 17 Jan. 1799; m. Susan Kingsbury. *Edward*,[6] b. 20 Sept. 1800. *Sally Richards*,[6] b. 6 Aug. 1802. *Elvira*,[6] b. 16 June, 1804.

(118) VII. ESTHER,[5] b. 12 Sept. 1750; m. Benjamin Vose.

(119) VIII. CLEMENT,[5] b. 2 Feb. 1752; m Elizabeth Randall. Children: *Esther*,[6] m. John Savels, went to Gardiner, Me. *Lydia*,[6] unmarried. *Elizabeth*,[6] m. John Gould of Roxbury. *Abigail*,[6] b. 29 Nov. 1778. *Nancy*,[6] b. 27 April, 1780; m. Joshua Seaver of Roxbury. *Seth*,[6] b. 10 Feb. 1782. *Clement*,[6] b. 30 Oct. 1783; m. Mary Capen 24 Oct. 1816. *Reuben*,[6] bap. 26 Oct. 1788. *Job*,[6] m. Sally Pond. *Mary*,[6] m. Thomas Fillebrown, resides at Washington. *Adeline W.*[6] m. Artemas Young, of Lowell.

(120) IX. JOB,[5] b. 23 April, 1754, grad. H. C. 1778. He was a Major in the Massachusetts line of the army of the Revolution; d. 16 Sept. 1789; had a son *Job*,[6] b. at Milton, 20 Jan. bap. 17 March, 1776, whose name was afterward changed to *Charles Pinckney*,[6] grad. H. C. 1796. He was High Sheriff of Suffolk and mar. Relief Jacobs by whom he had children: Hon *Charles*,[7] b. at Boston, 6 Jan. 1811, grad. H. C. 1830, and is now a U. S. Senator from Massachusetts. *Matilda*,[7] *Albert*,[7] *Henry*,[7] *George*,[7] b. 5 Feb. 1817, distinguished as a scholar and traveller, author of "Memoirs of the Pilgrims at Leyden;" *Jane*,[7] *Mary*,[7] *Horace*,[7] b. 25 Dec. 1824, (who perished in the wreck of the ship Elizabeth, on Fire Island, near New York city,

18 July, 1850,) *Julia.*[7] [See Loring's *Hundred Boston Orators*, pp. 325 & 617.]

(121) X. Rufus,[5] b. 19 Feb. 1756.

(122) XI. Hannah.[5] b. 15 April, 1757.

(123) XII. Abigail,[5] b. 18 Aug. 1760; m. Jazaniah Ford.

(124) XIII. Jesse,[5] b. 15 Nov. 1763; m. Harriet Coffin, had children: *Harriet*[6], m. Hon. Nathan Appleton. Children: William Sumner[7], Harriet[7], Nathan[7]. *Nathaniel Coffin.*[6]

Children of Samuel[4] [77] *and Elizabeth (Griffin) Sumner.*

(125) I. Ann,[5] b. 25 Sept. 1724; m. Edward Ruggles. They lived in Pomfret, afterward removed to Montague. He died there 25 Dec. 1797. She d. 10 July, 1808. Children: *Benjamin*,[6] b. 10 Aug. 1747; d. 10 July, 1794. *Abigail*,[6] b. 23 June, 1749; d. 1800. *Samuel*,[6] b. 25 Feb. 1751; d. 23 Oct. 1778. *Elizabeth*,[6] b. 20 April, 1753. *Ann*,[6] b. 4 Oct. 1755. *Hannah*,[6] b. 15 Aug. 1758. *Edward*,[6] b. 3 April, 1763. *Thomas*,[6] b. 11 Aug. 1765.

(126) II. Samuel,[5] b. 22 Aug. 1726; m. Dorothy Williams, April, 1754. He died 23 July, 1805. She died 29 Aug. 1800.

(127) III. Elizabeth,[5] b. 24 Oct. 1728; m. Daniel Williams. They lived at a place called the "Country Gore," since Charlton, Mass. She died 21 Aug. 1757. Children: *Hannah*,[6] b. 25 May, 1751; d. 8 October, 1778. *Elizabeth*,[6] b. 4 April, 1753. *Isaac*,[6] b. 1 June, 1755.

(128) IV. George,[5] b. 22 Nov. 1730; m. Abigail Holdridge, 1753. He d. 27 Sept. 1778. She d. 17 Dec. 1781. Their first five children were daughters, who died (four of them in the space of fourteen days) with the canker or throat distemper. Afterwards they had a dau. Lucy,[6] and son Samuel.[6] *Lucy*[6] m. in New York State, and had a family. *Samuel*[6] d. in 1802, unmarried.

(129) V. Joseph,[5] (148) b. 19 Jan. 1740, in Pomfret, Ct. In 1755 he entered Yale College, where he grad. in 1759. D. D. at H. C. in 1814, and about the same time the like honorary degree was conferred upon him by Columbia College, S.C. He was ord. in Shrewsbury, Mass., 23 June, 1762, succeeding in the pastorate, Rev. Job Cushing, who died in 1760. These first two ministers of Shrewsbury, "in their united course filled a full century."

Mr. S. m. Lucy Williams, of Pomfret, 12 May, 1763. (This branch of the Williams family removed from Roxbury, Mass.) She was born 5 Feb. 1739; d. 13 Feb. 1810. A discourse was given at her funeral by Rev. Peter Whitney of Northboro'.

Rev. Dr. Sumner deceased 9 Dec. 1824, in the 63d year of his ministry, and nearly at the close of 85 years of his life. A sermon was preached at his interment by Rev. Aaron Bancroft, of Worcester, who says of Dr. S., "During the period of sixty-two years, he was never absent from the stated communion of his church."

Dr. S. preached discourses at the interments of Rev. Messrs. Buckminster, Goodrich, and Foster, ministers of Rutland, Mass. His published discourses are, a sermon at the ordination of his son, Rev. Samuel Sumner, at Southboro', 1 June, 1791; a Thanksgiving sermon, preached 28 Nov. 1799; sermon at the ordination of Rev. Wilkes Allen, at Chelmsford, 16 Nov. 1803; Half Century Discourse, preached in Shrewsbury, 23 June, 1812.

(130) VI. Sarah,[5] b. 26 April, 1743.

Children of John[4] [88] *and Susannah (Stevens) Sumner.*

(131) I. Susannah,[5] b. 28 Aug. 1730.

(132) II. Samuel,[5] (156) b. 29 Dec. 1732; m. 1st, Susannah Boylston, 18 Aug. 1757, m. 2d, Elizabeth Bugbee, about 1781. He was Deac. of Dr. Porter's church in Roxbury.

Children of Samuel,[4] [90] *and Abigail (Mather) Sumner.*

(133) I. Amy,[5] b. Aug. 1742; d. Aug. 1743.

(134) II. Polly,[5] b. 8 or 18 May, 1744; m. John Williams of Roxbury, 5 May, 1768. He d. 16 June, 1809. She d, 12 Sept. 1824. Children, *Samuel*,[6] b. 30 March, 1770; d. 10 Oct. 1770. *Abigail*,[6] b. 9 April, 1772. *Polly*,[6] b. 10 April, 1773. *Amy*,[6] b. 16 June, 1775; d. 10 Oct. 1776. *Sally*,[6] b. 7 May, 1776. *Amy*,[6] b. 23 Jan. 1779. *John*,[6] b. 10 April, 1780. *Fanny*,[6] b. 31 Aug. 1782. A son,[6] b. and d. 7 March, 1783. *Samuel S.*[6] b. 2 Nov. 1784; d. 1810.

(135) III. Edward,[5] (135) b. 14 June, 1746; m. 1st, Rebecca Payson. She d. 13 Nov. 1804. He m. 2d, Joanna,[6] (151) dau. of Rev. Joseph Sumner of Shrewsbury, 10 June, 1806. He d. at his residence on Sumner st. Roxbury, 28 Oct. 1829.

(136) IV. *Nicholas Boylston*,[5] b. 3 May, 1749; d. Aug. 1749.

Children of Samuel[4] [90] *by his 2d wife, Mary Weld.*

(137) V. Catharine,[5] b. 10 May, 1768.

(138) VI. Hannah,[5] b. 14 Feb. 1770.

(139) VII. Samuel,[5] b. 13 Dec. 1772.

Children of Increase[4] [91] *and Sarah (Sharp) Sumner.*

(140) I. Sarah,[5] b. 3 Jan. 1737; m. Ebenezer Davis, 19 Aug. 1756. Children, *Sarah*,[6] b. 1757; m. Nathaniel Winchester; had Joseph,[7] Nathaniel,[7] Henry,[7] who m. —— McIntosh, resides in Townsend, Mass.; Ebenezer,[7] Sarah,[7] m. —— Champney, have son Erastus[8]; Ann,[7] who m. Wells Coverly. They have one son, Wells,[8] living in Boston. Lucy,[7] m. —— Snow. *Ebenezer*,[6] b. 1766. *Increase*,[6] m. —— Dana. *Ebenezer*,[6] m. 1st, —— Sharp; children, *Robert*,[7] *Sarah*[7]; m. 2d, —— Aspinwall; children, *Lucy*,[7] *Ebenezer*[7]; *Increase Sumner*,[7] b. 1797, ord. at Dorchester, N. H. 9 Oct. 1828, afterward at Wentworth, N. H.; *Thomas Aspinwall*,[7] b. 11 Dec. 1798. He was Mayor of Boston in 1845; d. 22 Nov. 1845.

(141) II. Susannah,[5] b. 24 May, 1740; d. 27 April, 1742.

(142) III. Susannah,[5] b. 22 May, 1742; d. 3 June, 1742.

(143) IV. Elizabeth,[5] (179) b. 14 June, 1743; m. Col. Charles Cushing, 25 Aug. 1768. He was b. 1734, grad. H. C. 1755; was bred to the law, and for many years Sheriff of the County of Lincoln, Me.; afterwards Clerk of the Courts in Boston. He was a gentleman worthy of his distinguished ancestors. He d. 7 Nov. 1810. She d. 31 May, 1817.

Col. Charles Cushing was son of Judge John Cushing, Jr.,* and a bro. of Judge William Cushing of the Sup. Court, U. S.

---

* See present vol. p. 41–45 .

(144) V. Susannah,[5] b. 21 May, d. 22 June, 1745.

(145) VI. Increase,[5] "the Gov." (185) b. 27 Nov. 1746; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Wm. and Mehetable Hyslop, 30 Sept. 1779. She was born 5 Aug. 1757. He d. 7 June, 1799, in the 53d year of his age. She d. 28 Dec. 1810, aged 53.

(146) VII. Edward,[5] b. 25 May, 1749; d. Aug. 1749.

(147) VIII. Lucy,[5] b. 29 June, 1751; m. William Bowman, 5 June, 1777. She d. at Roxbury, 12 March, 1813. They had *Jonathan*,[6] who d. unm. *William*,[6] b. 31 Aug. 1782. He was Capt. in Col. Miller's Reg. which distinguished itself so much in the war of 1812, and in which he individually displayed many acts of valor, particularly at Fort Erie and Bridgewater.

Children of Joseph[5] [129] *and Lucy* (*Williams*) *Sumner.*

(148) I. Sarah,[6] b. 6 May, 1764; m. William Jennison of Worcester, 30 Oct. 1788. Children, *Elizabeth*,[7] b. 24 July, 1789. *Joseph Sumner*,[7] b. 15 March, 1791. *Nahum Eager*,[7] b. 25 April, 1793. *Charles Horace*,[7] b. 2 March, 1796. *William Danielson*,[7] b. 10 Sept. 1798.

(149) II. Samuel,[6] b. 24 Sept. 1765; grad. D. C. 1786; ord. in Southboro', 1 June, 1791; dis. 1 Dec. 1797. He m. a wid. Williams, formerly Taylor of Southboro', and removed to Bakersfield, Vt., where he settled in the ministry, and died in 1836, aged 71 years.

(150) III. Joseph,[6] b. 31 July, 1767; m. Rebecca Jeffrey of Salem in 1797, and d. 4 Oct. 1825. His wife d. 31 March, 1824, æ. 56. Children, *Ann Jeffrey*, b. 20 May, 1799; m. Juba! Howe, of Boston, 17 Nov. 1830. *James Jeffery*, b. 10 Oct. 1801, d. unm. 1 Jan. 1827.

(151) IV. Joanna,[6] (175) b. 5 Sept. 1769; m. Edward Sumner, 10 June, 1806. She is now living in Roxbury.

(152) V. Lucy,[6] b. 24 Dec. 1771; m. Joseph Wheeler, Jr. of Worcester, 13 Jan. 1793.

(153) VI. Elizabeth,[6] b. 15 Dec. 1773.

(154) VII. Dorothy,[6] b. 31 Dec. 1777; m. George Merriam of Worcester, 22 Dec. 1796, and d. there his wid. March, 1841. He d. in W. in 1802. Their son *George M.*[7] m. Caroline Pamelia, dau. of Samuel Haven, Jr.

(155) VIII. Erastus,[6] b. 10 Feb. 1783; m. Lavina Boyd of Marlboro', 12 Jan. 1805. Children: *Caroline Maria*,[7] b. 7 Jan. 1807; m. Arnold L. Allen in 1833. *Lucy Williams*,[7] b. 14 Aug. 1809; d. 1 Jan. 1827. *Lydia Morse*,[7] b. 18 June, 1812. *Sarah Ann*,[7] b. 8 Nov. 1814. *Jane Augusta*[7] b. 18 Nov. 1817. *George*,[7] b. 12 March, 1819, d. 19 Sept. 1821. *Catharine Whipple*,[7] b. 8 July, 1822. *George*,[7] b. 25 July, 1824.

Children of Samuel[5] [132] *and Susannah* (*Boylston*) *Sumner.*

(156) I. Susannah,[6] b. 21 Jan. 1759.

(157) II. Elizabeth,[6] b, 22 June, 1770, m. Jesse Doggett, 1 Dec. 1790. He was b. 12 Jan. 1761, and died 10 Aug. 1813. She is living. Children: *Elizabeth Sumner*,[7] b. 12 Sept. 1791, see (165.) *Samuel Sumner*,[7] b. 26 Oct. 1795, d. 25 April 1802. *Jesse*,[7] b. 11 Dec. 1797, d. 4 Oct. 1815. *Increase Sumner*,[7] b. 22 Nov. 1799, d. 8 Nov. 1820.

Susannah,[7] b. 25 May, 1802, d. 1 July, 1805. *Abigail Whiting,*[7] b. 8 March, 1804, d. 5 Oct. 1822. *Samuel Sumner Boylston,*[7] b. 9 May, 1808, d. 2 Jan. 1854.

(158) III. Mary,[6] b. 10 Oct. 1772.

(159) IV. Susannah,[6] b. 5 Feb. 1776.

Children of Samuel[5] [132] *and Elizabeth (Bugbee) Sumner.*

(160) V. Sally,[6] b. 14 May, 1782, m. Lemuel Churchill, about 1802; had 7 children. She d. 11 Feb. 1832.

(161) VI. Abigail,[6] b. Sept. 1784, d. unm'd, Aug. 1838.

(162) VII. Mary,[6] b. 1 Aug. 1786, m. Gerry Fairbanks in May 1807; had 5 children, two living.

(163) VIII. Deborah Williams,[6] b. 24 July 1788, unm'd.

(164) IX. Nancy,[6] b. 13 Aug. 1790, m. Samuel Williams Weld, 27 April, 1818; had 3 children.

Children of Edward[5] [135] *and Rebecca (Payson) Sumner.*

(165) I. Fanny,[6] b. 22 Dec. 1783, m. in 1803, Elijah Lewis, of Canton, now Roxbury. She d. 16 May, 1810. He m. 2d, Elizabeth Sumner Doggett,[7] 5 Aug. 1819, (dau. of Elizabeth,[6] [157.]) They have one child only, *George,*[8] b. 25 May, 1820, m. Susannah Minnes; they have 2 children.

(166) II. Martha,[6] b. 9 Aug. 1785, d. 27 April, 1807.

(167) III. Henry Payson,[6] b. 30 Aug. 1787; went to Baltimore, Md., in Sept. 1807, to reside with his maternal uncle Henry Payson, a merchant of that city. He m. 29 June, 1818, Frances Allanby Steele, b. in Baltimore, 20 June, 1800; a dau. of John Steele, a native of Allanby, in Cumberland, Eng., who d. in Baltimore, Aug. 1806. Children: *John Steele,*[7] b. 31 July, 1819; *Edward Steele,*[7] b. 28 Jan. 1822, d. 13 July 1822; *Valeria,*[7] b. 9 Oct. 1823; *Frances Steele,*[7] b. 2 March, 1825; *Anne Rebecca,*[7] b. 1 Sept. 1826; *Henry Payson,*[7] b. 23 June, 1828, d. 6 Aug. 1828; *William Henry,*[7] b. 7 Jan. 1834; *Helen Payson,*[7] b. 5 Feb. 1836.

(168) IV. Maria,[6] b. 11 Aug. 1789, m. Timothy D. Brown; Children, *Frances,*[7] and *George.*[7]

(169) V. Samuel,[6] b. 10 July, 1791.

(170) VI. Moses Davis,[6] b. 11 Oct. 1792, d. 25 Dec. 1811.

(171) VII. Nancy,[6] b. 22 Nov. 1794, d. 30 March, 1811.

(172) VIII. Rebecca,[6] b. 28 Sept. 1796, m. Samuel P. Williams, M. D., of Pomfret, Ct. Children: *Emeline,*[7] *Ann Rebecca,*[7] and several others who died in infancy.

(173) IX. Emeline,[6] b. 26 Nov. 1798; m. Charles R. Pearce in Baltimore, 20 Nov. 1825. Children: *Isaac Winslow,*[7] b. in 1826. *Henry Sumner,*[7] *Rebecca,*[7] *Emily,*[7] and *Catharine Russell.*[7]

(174) X. Susan,[6] b. 8 Sept. 1800; m. Timothy Hunt in 1823; d. April, 1831. Children: *Edward,*[7] who d. in infancy. *Edward,*[7] and *Henry.*[7]

(175) XI. Jane,[6] b. 28 July, 1802.

Children of Edward[5] [135] *by his 2d wife Joanna* [151] *Sumner.*

(176) XII. Martha Elizabeth,[6] b. 21 March, 1808.

(177) XIII. Edward,[6] b. 3 Aug. 1810.

(178) XIV. Abigail Mather,[6] b. 23 Aug. 1813.

Children of Elizabeth[5] [143] *and Charles Cushing.*

(179) I. A dau.[6] b. 6 April, 1770; d. in infancy.

(180) II. A dau.[6] b. 6 March, 1771; d. in infancy.

(181) III. Elizabeth,[6] b. 9 March, 1772; m. Elisha Doane, of Cohasset. He was the father of Gen. W. H. Sumner's 2d wife; no issue.

(182) IV. Mary,[6] b. 16 Jan. 1774; m. 1st, Hon. Eli P. Ashmun, U. S. Senator: 2d, Stephen Codman, being his 2d wife. She d. 13 Aug. 1846; no issue.

(183) V. Charles,[6] b. 22 Dec. 1775; m. Ann Huske Sheafe, dau. of Jacob S. of Portsm., 12 March, 1805. She was born 14 Jan. 1781. He d. 6 Aug. 1849. Children: *Ann Elizabeth,*[7] b. 2 Feb. 1806; m. Thomas Sheafe Coffin of Portsmouth, N. H. 27 Feb. 1846; no children. *Charles,*[7] b. 31 July, 1807, d. 21 Sept. 1809. *Jacob Sheafe,*[7] b. 15 May, 1809; d. 24 March, 1814. *Charles William,*[7] b. 24 May, 1811; d. Oct. 1834. *Mary Sheafe,*[7] b. in Roxbury, m. Robert Waln Israel of Philadelphia, 24 Dec. 1834. Children: *Mary Lewis,*[8] b. 8 Oct. 1835. *Charles Cushing,*[8] b. 1 Oct. 1836. *William Pusey,*[8] b. 25 Oct. 1838. *Josephine,*[8] b. 28 June, 1840. *Kate,*[8] b. 26 May, 1844

Theodore Sheafe,[7] b. at Little Harbor, N.H., 24 Aug. 1817; m. his cousin, Mrs. Lucy Cushing Sheafe[7], (widow of Augustus, son of William of Portsmouth, N. H.,) 25 June, 1846. He died 27 Aug. 1850. Children: *Lucy,*[8] *Augustina,*[8] b. 4 Feb. 1836. *Anna Cushing,*[8] b. 18 March, 1847. *Edward Cutts,*[8] b. 1 July, 1820; d. 5 Dec. 1825. *Harriet Augusta Paine,*[8] b. 10 Oct. 1822.

(184) VI. Sarah,[6] b. 21 Nov. 1777; m. Charles Paine, 21 May, 1797. Children: *Helen,*[7] m. George B. Carey, 30 Sept. 1823. They had children: George Blankern, William Aylwin, Edward Montague, Sarah Paine, Fanny Helen, Charles Paine, Anne Montagu. *Sarah,*[7] m. Wm. C. Aylwin; no children. She died Aug. 1848. He is dead. *Charles C.,*[7] m. Fanny C. Jackson, 29 Oct. 1832; have children: Charles Jackson,[8] b. 26 Aug. 1833. William Cushing,[8] b. 26 Aug. 1834. Robert Treat,[8] b. 28 Oct. 1835. Fanny J.,[8] b. 19 Sept. 1837. Sarah C.,[8] b. 15 Dec. 1838. Mary Anne,[8] b. 5 Nov. 1843. Increase Sumner,[8] b. 10 May, 1845. Helen,[8] b. 6 Feb. 1851.

(185) VII. Lucy,[6] b. 3 Feb. 1780; m. Henry Sheafe, 23 Nov. 1805. Children: *William Henry,*[7] b. 11 March, 1809; m. 1st, Rhoda Richardson; had two children, one named *Albert.* 2d, m. Frances Waldron, 1852; have one boy. *Harriet Cushing,*[7] b. 15 Sept. 1811; m. Augustus Addison Gould, M.D., 25 Nov. 1833. Children: *Harriet Duren,*[8] b. 13 Oct. 1834. *Lucy Cushing,*[8] b. 18 Oct. 1835. *Sarah Elizabeth,*[8] b. 12 Dec. 1836; d. 9 April, 1842. *Charles Augustus,*[8] b. 30 Dec. 1837. *George Ticknor,*[8] b. 15 Jan. 1840; d. 25 April, 1841. *William Aylwin,*[8] b. 25 June, 1841. *Julia Nicolina,*[8] b. 23 April, 1844. *Alice Eliza,*[8] b. 19 April, 1848; d. 9 March, 1849. *Edward,*[8] b. 10 Sept. 1850.

Lucy,[7] b. 19 July, 1814; m. 1st, 4 Feb. 1835, Augustus Sheafe, who d. same year. They had *Lucy Augustina,*[8] b. 4 Feb. 1836. *Lucy,*[7] m. 2d, Theodore S. Cushing, 25 June, 1846. He was b. 24 Aug. 1817; d. 27 Aug. 1850; had *Anna,*[8] b. 18 March, 1847.

Charles Cushing,[7] 4th child of Lucy[6] and Henry Sheafe.

Children of Increase [145] *and Elizabeth (Hyslop) Sumner.*

(186) I. William Hyslop,[6] b. on the night of the 4th of July, 1780; grad. H. C. 1799; aid de camp to Governors Strong and Brooks

to the former in 1806 and from 1813 to 1816, and to the latter from 1816 to 1818, when he was appointed Adjutant General by Governor Brooks. He held that and the Quarter Master General's office under Governors Brooks, Eustis, Lincoln and Davis, till in 1834, when upon his resignation General Dearborn was appointed his successor. In 1808 and the eleven following years he was one of the Representatives of the town of Boston. On the 10 Sept. 1814, he was appointed by Governor Strong Executive Agent to repair "to the District of Maine (which was then invaded by the enemy) and promptly to provide every practicable mean for the defence of that part of the State." On the same day the Commissioners for sea coast defence (Hon. David Cobb, Timothy Pickering, and John Brooks) also confided to him their full power. In Dec. 1814, he was appointed by the Board of War to borrow money of the banks and pay off the troops which had been called out in Maine, and when it was afterwards proposed to send three Commissioners (two from Massachusetts and one from Maine) to the General Government to confer with it upon measures of defence of the State in future, the members of the Legislature from Maine agreed upon him as their Commissioner to represent the interest of that part of the State. In 1816 he was Agent with Hon. James Lloyd to present the Massachusetts claim to the General Government for Militia services; in Nov. 1826 was appointed by the Secretary of War a member of a Board of Army and Militia officers of which Major General Scott was President, to report a plan for the organization of the Militia and a system of cavalry tactics. In Dec. 1831, Mr. Sumner contracted for the purchase of Greenough's half of Noddles Island (his sister and uncle owning the other half) and projected the settlement of it as a part of the City of Boston. He m. 1st, Mary Ann Perry, 4 Oct. 1826, dau. of Hon. James DeWolf of Bristol, R. I., and wid. of Raymond H. J. Perry, brother of Commodore O. H. Perry. Mrs. Sumner d. 14 July, 1834.

Children of Raymond H. J. and Mary Ann (De Wolf) Perry.

James De Wolf,[7] b. 2 Sept. 1818; m. Julia Sophia Jones,* 3 March, 1836. She was born 22 March, 1816. They had children: *Raymond H. J.*[8] b. 2 Oct. 1836. *James De Wolf*,[8] b. 22 Dec. 1838. *Calbraith Bourne*,[8] b. 23 Sept. 1846. *Julia Bourne*,[8] b. 6 July, 1850. *Charles Varnum*,[8] b. 18 July, 1853.

Nancy,[7] m. Robert Lay.

Alexander,[7] b. 4 May, 1822; m. Lavinia C. Howe, 6 May, 1847. Children: *William Hyslop Sumner*,[8] b. 26 March, 1848. *Mary Ann De Wolf*,[8] b. 2 Aug. 1850. *Josephine De Wolf*,[8] b. 14 June, 1852.

William Hyslop Sumner,[6] m. 2d, Maria Foster Greenough, 13 Dec. 1836 (dau. of Elisha Doane, of Cohasset, and wid. of David S. Greenough. See children of David S. and Maria F. Greenough, on p. 128s). She d. 14 Nov. 1843.

William H. Sumner,[6] m. 3d, Mary Dickinson Kemble, of New York, 18 April, 1848. Mrs. S. is a dau. of Peter Kemble and grand dau. of Gen. John Cadwallader, also a niece of Gov. Thomas Gage.

(186) II. Mehetable Stoddard,[6] b. 1 Aug. 1784; m. Benjamin Welles, 1 Aug. 1815. She d. 31 Jan. 1826. Children: *Elizabeth*,[7] b. 13 Aug.

* Her grandfather, Hon. Benj. Bourne, was District Judge of Rhode Island.

1816; m. Stephen H. Perkins, 9 Nov. 1847. They had one child, *Elizabeth Welles.*[8] Mrs. P. d. 10 Feb. 1849. *Georgiana,*[7] b. 22 Sept. 1818; m. John O. Sargent 17 Jan. 1854. *Benjamin Samuel,*[7] b. 27 Dec. 1823; m. Catherine Schemerhorn, 6 June, 1850; have child *Helen,*[8] b. 22 May, 1851.

(187) III. Eliza,[6] m. James W. Gerard of New York, 3 Oct. 1820. Children: *William Sumner,*[7] b. 12 Nov. 1821; d. 22 March, 1831. *James Watson,*[7] b. 20 June, 1823. *Elizabeth Sumner,*[7] b. 15 January, 1826; m. Frederic Wiggin. They have one child, *Frederic Holme*[8], b. in London, 26 Dec. 1853. *Juliette Ann.*[7]

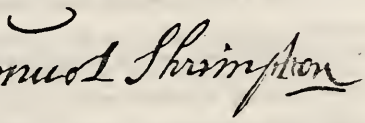
NOTES ON THE SHRIMPTON, YEAMANS, AND HYSLOP FAMILIES.

Col. Samuel Shrimpton was the son of Henry Shrimpton, who was a member of the church in Boston in 1639. Henry had a brother Edward, who left five children, four of these were daughters. The inventory of Henry's estate, taken 24 July, 1666, amounted to £11,979, and occupies twelve folio pages on the Probate Records. In his will dated 17 July, 1666, he gave "£10 to the society of Christians in Noddles Island of which Gold and Osborn were members." The whole of this "island or continent of land" was estimated, in Sir Thomas Temple's deed to Samuel Shrimpton, in 1670, to contain 1,000 acres besides the flats; as, on the 6th of May, 1640, "it was declared that all the flats round about Noddles Island do belong to Noddles Island to low water mark." From Sam'l Shrimpton, as their ancestor, it descended to the Greenough, Hyslop, and Sumner families, one of whom projected its settlement as a part of the city and formed a company for that purpose.

Col. S. went to England and there married Mrs. Elizabeth Breeden. They came to America where their son and only child Samuel was born. Upon an after visit to England, the Colonel and his wife persuaded her niece Elizabeth Richardson to come with them to this country, whom their son Samuel m. 7 May, 1696. They had one child only, a dau. Elizabeth, who m. John Yeamans, of St. James' parish, Westminster, Eng. He was a nephew of Lord Barrington. She died 4 Dec. 1721, æ. 19 years. Mr. Yeamans died at Richmond, Surrey, Eng., in 1767, leaving a plantation in the island of Antigua, (which Gen. Sumner sold on his visit to that island in 1818,) and large estates in America.

It appears, by the family papers, that Col. Shrimpton owned 1-20 of a tract of land lying on the Merrimack river, containing in the whole 60 miles in length, and 12 miles in breadth, on each side of the said river, which he empowered his wife to convey to their dau. Elizabeth Shrimpton, then wife of their son Samuel, afterward wife of David Stoddard. This was confirmed by John Yeamans, in 1720.

Col. Samuel Shrimpton d. of apoplexy, 9 Feb. 1697-8. This fac-simile of his autograph was taken from his will dated 5 June 1697.



His widow* on the 31 May, 1709, m. Simeon Stoddard, the son of

---

* Elizabeth Shrimpton let her dwelling houses, 3 water Mills, negroes, &c. at

Anthony,* who came to Boston in 1639, and died 16 March 1686–7. The wid. of Samuel Shrimpton, Jr., m. David[3] Stoddard, son of Simeon,[2] 23 Dec. 1713, and had children: *Mary*,[4] b. 11 Nov. 1715, who m. Rev. Charles Chauncy, D. D., no issue; *Sarah*,[4] b. 10 Aug. 1718, m. Deacon Thomas Greenough, 24 May, 1750. He was b. May, 1710, and d. 16 Aug. 1785. She d. March 1778. They had children:—

David Stoddard,[5] Esq., b. 31 July 1752, m. wid. Ann Doane, 11 May, 1784. (She having then a son John Doane who m. Persis Crafts. He d. 9 April, 1795, æ 22 years, without issue. His wid. m. —— Homes, and d. in 1849.) The maiden name of wid. Doane was Ann Hough. She d. 9 July 1802. *David Stoddard*,[5] and Ann Greenough had an only child, *David Stoddard*,[6] b. 27 March, 1787, grad. H. C. 1805. He was Lt. Col. of the Independent Cadets, and m. Maria Foster Doane, dau. of Elisha Doane of Cohasset, 14 June 1813. She was b. 2 Jan. 1793. They had children: *David Stoddard*,[7] b. 10 July, 1814; H. C. 1833; and commanded the same company his father did. He m. Anna A. Parkman, 10 Oct. 1843 and had 3 children: *David Stoddard*,[8] b. 16 July, 1844; *John*,[8] b. 25 March, 1846; *George Russell*,[8] b. 28 June, 1849.

John,[7] (2d son of David S.[6] and Maria F. Greenough,) b. 19 Oct. 1815, d. 8 March, 1842. *Anna*,[7] b. 13 Oct. 1817, m. Henry K. Burgwyn, 29 Nov. 1838; had 8 children: Maria, Henry King, Anna Greenough, Wm. H. Sumner, John Collinson, George Pollock, Alveston,—Pierpont.

Maria,[7] (3d child of David S.[6]) b. 11 Jan. 1820; d. 22 Aug. 1820. *James*,[7] b. 8 Oct. 1821; H. C. 1842; now living. *George*,[7] b. 17 July, 1824; d. 22 Aug. 1824. *Maria*,[7] b. 29 Sept. 1828; d. 13 Aug. 1830. *Jane Doane*,[7] b. 26 Dec. 1830; d. 29 March, 1847.

Col. David Stoddard Greenough,[6] d. 6 Aug. 1830. His wid. m. Gen. Wm. H. Sumner, 13 Dec. 1836, (his 2d marriage.) She d. 14 Nov. 1843.

William,[5] (2d son of Deac. Thomas and Sarah Greenough) was born 29 June, 1756; grad. Y. C. 1774. He was a minister at Newton; m. 1st, Abigail, dau. of Rev. Stephen Badger of Natick, 1 June, 1785. Children: *Sarah C.*[6] b. at Newton 24 Aug. 1787; m. Josiah Fuller, Jr. 27 April, 1789; d. 20 Dec. 1815. *Abigail*,[6] b. 24 April, 1790; m. Robert H. Thayer, 11 June, 1816. *William*,[6] b. 14 Sept. 1792; m. Sarah Gardner, 23 Aug. 1817. Children: *William Whitwell*,[7] b. 25 June,

---

Notles Island to Nich. Roberts and Ben. Jackson of Boston, Merch^ts, for 7 y^rs, at £200, p. ann., lease dated April 15, 1709.—*State Archives, Bk.* 40, *p.* 786.

Inventory of the Estate of Madam Eliz^h Stoddard, taken 15 July, 1713:—"The Brick dwelling house in King s^t £2000—Lead Cistern in the yard £20—Brick House & land in Shrimptons Lane £250—Land at South End of Boston [where the Winthrop house stands] bo^t of Wm Gree £90—Land bo^t of William Wright £60—The Pastures Joyning Beacon Hill [where the State House stands] £150—House & Land at North End of Boston £120—2016 oz^s plate at 8s. £806 6."—24 oz. gold £144.

"Noddles Island & stock viz., Land, Houses, &c. £12,000.—House in the tenure of Christopher Caprill £20—Farm at Rumney Marsh [Chelsea] £1000." &c.

Total Amount, £18,044 11s. 9d.

* See N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. V. (1851) pp. 21–42 for an interesting account of the Stoddard family, to which is annexed the Journal of Hon. John Stoddard (son of the Rev. Solomon and grandson of Anthony,[1]) who, in 1713, was sent by Governor Dudley "as a Commissary to Quebec to negotiate the redemption of prisoners taken from New England."

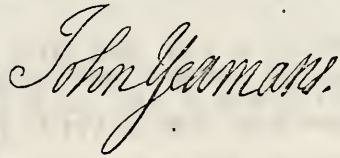
On p. 25 of that article, line 13 from top, it is stated that David Stoddard m. Elizabeth, *grand-dau.* of Col. Samuel Shrimpton. She was his *dau.-in-law*, the widow of his son Samuel.

1818; H. C. 1837; m. Catharine Scollay, dau. of Charles P. Curtis, 15 June, 1841. Children: *William*,[8] b. 29 June, 1843. *Charles Pelham*,[8] b. 29 July, 1844. *Anna Scollay*,[8] b. 14 May, 1847; d. 21 Aug. 1847. *Malcom Scollay*,[8] b. 31 Aug. 1848. *Catharine Margaret*,[8] b. 12 Jan. 1852. *Ann*,[6] (dau. of Wm.[5]) b. 23 Sept. 1794; d. 1 March, 1816.

Rev. Wm.[5] Greenough m. 2d, Lydia Haskins of Boston, 22 May, 1798. Children: *Hannah*,[6] b. 6 April, 1799. *Martha Stevens*,[6] b. 22 Aug. 1801; m. Joseph H. Thayer, 7 Dec. 1819. *Thomas*,[6] b. 11 June, 1803; m. Mary J. Caruthers, 11 Sept. 1826; had 7 children. *Fanny*,[6] b. 17 Dec. 1805; d. at Amherst, 15 Dec. 1837. *Elizabeth*,[6] b. 13 Sept. 1807; m. Isaac R. Barbour, 7 Feb. 1838.

David Stoddard Greenough,[5] Esq. died 24 Aug. 1826, æ. 74. Rev. *William*[5] died in 1831, æ. 75. *Yeamans*[5] *and Newman*[5] (gemini children of Deac. Thomas[4] and Sarah Greenough) b. 4 May, 1758; d. young; and *Chauncey*,[5] b. 25 July, 1760; d. 7 Oct. 1778.

John[2] Yeamans, Lieut. Gov. of the Island of Antigua, m. —— Nichols; children, *John*,[3] d. young. *Henry*,[3] m. —— Shute, who had John,[4] who m. Elizabeth Shrimpton. They had a son, *Shute Shrimpton*,[5] who m. Matilda Gunthorp. *Shute Shrimpton*,[5] and Matilda, had two daughters and a son John,[6] all d. young; also a son Shute,[6] who died of consumption on his passage to America, 9 June, 1774, æ. about 20. Shute Shrimpton Yeamans[5] died 10 Sept. 1769.*



A dau. of Henry[3] Yeamans d. unm.; another dau. *Elizabeth*, m. —— Smith of St. Thomas; no issue. She m. —— Flock of St. Eustatius, and had two daus. one of whom it is supposed m. John Duvind. They had a son Daniel,[6] who had a son John,[7] both father and son b. in St. Thomas, consequently aliens, and incapable of inheriting in Antigua.

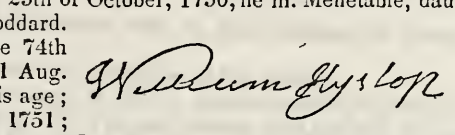
William[3] and wife Mary had *John*,[4] who m. —— Kerr. They had two sons, who d. in infancy, and a dau. Elizabeth,[5] who m. 1st, William Archbold; 2d, Sir James Laroch. She d. without issue. *Sarah*,[4] m. 1st, William Thomas; children, *William*,[5] who d. unm. *Elizabeth*,[5] m. Francis Farley, no issue. *Sarah*,[4] m. 2d, William Archbold, and had Sarah,[5] who m. Ernest Udney. *Charity*,[4] m. Wm. McKennen. *Mary*,[4] m. Joseph Martin. *Frances*,[4] m. Nicholas Collins, and had a dau. Mary,[5] who m. Nicholas Lynch. They had a dau. Mary,[6] who m. Samuel Athill. *Elizabeth*,[4] m. Samuel Elliot; they had a son *Samuel*.[5] *Rachel*,[4] m. 1st, James Emery; 2d, Wm. Woodly Parsons; 3d, Lockhart Russell.

---

* By the will of Shute Shrimpton Yeamans, (his son Shute having died under age, and without issue,) Noddle's Island was given to his three aunts, Mary Chauncy, Sarah Greenough and Mehetable Hyslop, in fee tail. They all suffered a common recovery, and became tenants in common in fee simple. Mrs. Greenough's 2-6 descended to her two sons, David and William, in equal moieties. Mrs. Hyslop's 2-6 descended to her two children, David Hyslop and Elizabeth Sumner, 1-6 to each. Mrs. Chauncy's 2-6 were divided between her two sister's children, viz.: 1-6 to David S. Greenough, who bought out his brother William. The fee of Mrs. Chauncy's other half, or 1-6, came to Mrs. Elizabeth Sumner, she giving a moiety of the income thereof to her brother David, during his life. Mrs Chauncy's 2-6 of the Antigua Estate descended to the heirs at law. By all which David S. Greenough became the owner in fee of 3-6, Mrs. Elizabeth Sumner, 2-6, and David Hyslop, 1-6.

A dau. of John,[2] (the Lt. Gov.) m. John Sawcutt; another m. John Ash; *Rachel*,[3] d. unm. *Henrietta*,[3] m. Col. Martin. A dau. of John,[2] m. —— Byam, another dau. m. —— Freeman.

William Hyslop, Esq., son of James Hyslop, was bap. 26 Sept. 1714. He came from Humly Parish, near Haddington, Co. East Lowden, in Scotland; was a merchant in Boston in 1746, and was burnt out by the great fire in 1760. On the 25th of October, 1750, he m. Mehetable, dau. of David and Elizabeth Stoddard. She d. 19 Nov. 1792, in the 74th year of her age. He d. 11 Aug. 1796, in the 83d year of his age; children, *James*, b. 17 Sept. 1751; d. 9 May, 1752. *William*, b. 6 Nov. 1753; m. Betsy Williams of Salem, 11 June, 1787. He d. 9 July, 1792, no children. *David*, b. 28 Dec. 1755; m. Eliza Stone of Concord, Sept. 1793. She d. at York, Me. 6 June, 1808. He m. 2d, Jane, dau. of Joseph and Jane Woodward of Boston, 19 Oct. 1809. She was b. 9 Sept. 1783; d. 13 Oct. 1848. He d. 16 Aug. 1822, æ. 67. Their children, David, b. 27 Oct. 1810; d. 29 Sept. 1831, leaving his mother sole heir. Jane, b. 4 Jan. 1814; d. 13 Sept. 1823. *Mehetable Stoddard*, b. 11 Feb. 1817; d. 15 June, 1818. Mary Ann, b. 30 July, 1818; d. 15 Feb. 1819.



Jane, the wid. of *David*, m. John Hayden, 22 May, 1825. He was b. 11 July, 1768; d. 15 July, 1844. Mrs. Hayden had no child by her second husband. Mr. Hayden had several children by his first wife, all of whom died in infancy, excepting two who survived him, viz.: *John C.* a physician in Boston, b. 23 Sept. 1801, and *Wm. Augustus*, b. 29 March, 1805.

The 4th child of William and Mehetable Hyslop was *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Aug. 1757, who m. Gov. Increase Sumner, 30 Sept. 1779.

Their 5th child was *Mehetable*, b. 15 Sept. 1763; d. same day.

Portraits of various Members of the Family, are in possession of the following individuals:—

Portrait of Simeon Stoddard and his 2d wife, Elizabeth (Shrimpton), in possession of W. H. Sumner.

Portrait of Anthony[2] Stoddard and his wife, Martha (Belcher), in possession of Mrs. Gerard, N. Y.

Portrait of David Stoddard, in possession of D. S. Greenough.

Portrait of Deac. Thomas Greenough and wife, of David Stoddard[5] Greenough and Ann (Doane) his wife, and of Col. David S.[6] Greenough, in possession of D. S. Greenough.

Portrait of the widow of Col. David S.[6] Greenough, in possession of W. H. Sumner, her 2d husband.

John Yeamans' miniature, in possession of W. H. Sumner.

Portrait, half length, of Shute Shrimpton Yeamans,* in possession of Mrs. Gerard.

---

* A full length portrait of Shute Shrimpton Yeamans was taken from the hall of the Maverick House, East Boston, to which it was loaned.

A small picture, whole length portrait of John Yeamans and Shute Shrimpton Yeamans, in possession of D. S. Greenough.

Portrait of Col. Samuel Shrimpton, in possession of W. H. Sumner.

William and David Hyslop, father and son, (miniatures,) in possession of W. H. Sumner.

Gov. Increase Sumner and wife, in possession of W. H. Sumner.

Two female portraits of the Yeamans family, in possession of Benj. Welles, Boston.

A portrait of Elizabeth Shrimpton, who m. John Yeamans, in possession of Mrs. Gerard.

Portrait of Wm. H. Sumner, in possession of Mr. Gerard.

Besides the portraits mentioned, there are several paintings by the old masters, which came through the Yeamans family, and are now in possession of the Sumner and Greenough families.

There are several pieces of plate with the Shrimpton and Yeamans' arms, and a pair of embroidered high heeled shoes, in possession of William H. Summer, the latter of which have the maker's stamp on the inside, in a circle, containing the masonic square and compass, and the words, "Made by Winth^p^ Gray, near the Cornfield, Boston —" He has also the parchment commission of Governor Samuel Shute of Massachusetts, under the great seal of Great Britain, dated 15th June, in the 2d year of the reign of George I, (1716.)

A John Sumner was admitted an inhabitant of Boston 29 Jan. 1655. See *Hist. & Antiqs.* of Boston, 341.

A Thomas Sumner was among the settlers of Rowley, Ms., 1643. *Farmer.*

A William Sumner married Rachel, dau. of Dr. William Avery, of Dedham, 22 May, 1676. He was living 15 Oct. 1683. W. R. D. *in King's Chapel Epitaphs*, p. 303.

Of these three Sumners we are now unable to add anything farther.

ABSTRACTS FROM THE EARLIEST WILLS ON FILE IN THE COUNTY OF SUFFOLK, MASS.

[Prepared by Mr. Wm. B. Trask, of Dorchester.

[Continued from page 62.]

Mr. John Cotton.—Deceased 23d Dec. 1652. Inventory of the estate taken 17 Jan. 1652, by *Jo. Leveret, Willm. Colburn, Ja: Penn.* Amt £1038.04. Proved 27 Jan. 1652, by *Mrs. Sarah Cotton.* Mentions, the dwelling house at Boston, ye ground before & backside & other side of ye hill, besides ye fourth pt built by Sr *Henry Vaine.* The farme at Muddy River, 260 acres. [Will, vol. v. p. 240.]

John Low, of Boston.—Inventory, 28 (11) 1653. Amt. £500: 11^s^. Taken by *Josh: Scottew, Jno Barrell.* Estate indebted to goodman *Cuke*, Mr *Padishall*, Mr *Scotaway*, Mr *Worke^r^*, Goodman *Packer*, Goodman *Tomas*, good wife *Benitt*, *Richard Benit*, Mr *Stoder*, goodman *Holsey*, good wife *Vane*, goodman *Gridley*, and others. Amt. £214. 01. Power

of Administration granted to *Anthony Lowe*, his sone, so as he duely prouides for his Mother Comfortable Maintaineance dureing her life. *Anthony Lowe* deposed.

Samuell Oliuer.—Inventory taken 5 (11) 1653, by *James Johnson*, *Jn° Floyd*, *Thomas Clarke*. Amt. £450. Accepted 12 (11) 1653.

Robt Woodward.—Inventory taken, 3 March, 1653. Amt £119. 09. 06. Deceased oweth to *Thomas Sauage*, £7. 5s. 7d. 7 March, 1653. Power of Administration granted *Rachell Woodward*, his wife, in behalfe of her selfe & Children. *Rachell Woodward* deposed.

Thomas Thaxter, of Hingham.—Inventory taken 20 Feb 1653, by *Joshua Hubbard*, *Matt. Hawke*. Amt. £213. 18. 04. *Elizabeth Thaxter*, his wid. deposed March 9, 1653–4. Signed, by *Joseph Hubbard*, *Matt. Hawke*, *Jn° Leavitt*. Recorded ye 7th of May, 1654.

In Book 2. Suffolk Records, p. 15, is a petition to the Court, for a Division of the Estate of *Tho: Thaxter* of Hingham, who died intestate, leaving an Estate to the value of about £230. Wid. to have a 3d pte.—eldest son a double porcon, the other 3 children equall shares, *Elizabeth*, *Sarah*, *Samuell;* eldest Sonne out of his share to pay his bro. *Samll* £14; his sister *Sarah*, £2; and his wid. to have 40s by yeare payd to hir during the time of hir widdowhood. Hingham 20 Aprill 1654.

John Thaxter, *Abraham Harden*	Guardians to *Samll* & *Sarah Thaxter*.	*Elizabeth* × *Thaxter* hir marke
		Mathew Hauke
Capt Joshua Hubbard deposed.		*Wy Pitts*

Since the giueing in of the Inventory there is found a debt of £2. 17s. Approved by the Court, who desire that *John Thaxter*, ye sonne out of his porcon pay the last sume of 40s. mentioned as a debt the estate oweth.

Elias Maineyerd, of Sidmoth, County of Deuon in England.—Debts dew him from Mr *Tho. Brawton* for his wages, *Raphe Mason*, Mr. *Robt Scotte*, *Wll Foy*, *Robt Walker*, Mr *James Oliuer*, *Henery Lamper*. Debts owing by him to *Ric. Norton*, ye Coop; *William Tolbut*, Mr *Hogsfleshe*. Mentions *Jn° Shawe*, Fisherman; & *Gamaliell Waight*. Due by bound from *Elias Parkemane* to be paid in England, £30. Last year pd £18; due for ought I know, £12. *Edward Rainsford* deposed, 16 March, 53.

James Ivey, of Brantrey.—*Thomas Thaxter*, *Gregory Belcher*, *Edmond Quencser* depose that *James Ivey*, late of Brantrey, who deceased theire the 3d of March last, did declare his last will and testament to this purpose. He gaue to the Elders of Brayntree, namely, Mr. *Thompson* & Mr *Flynt*, £5 to be divided equally; debts being pd, rest of his estate to *Jn° Ivey*, his brothers sonne. *Tho. Thaxter* & *Gregory Belcher* to be his overseers. *Thomas Thaxter* deposed 26 Aprill, 1654. In the Inventory is mentioned *Jno Mills* of Brantry, *Saml Dearing*, *Tho. Thaxter*, junr, *Saml Stables*.

Michaell Metcalfe, of Dedham.—Inventory taken 31, 1 : 1654, by *Eleazer Lusher*, *Francis Chickering*, *Jno* × *Dwight*, *Petter* × *Woodward*. his marke. his marke.
Amt. £164. 09. 10. Power of Administration granted 26 Aprill 1654 to

Mary Metcalfe, widow, in behalfe of her selfe & 5 children. The Court Judge it meete y^t the widdow haue £50 out of the estate; ye 4 youngest children £20 apeece. The debts discharged, the Eldest to haue the Rest of ye Estate wch the Court Conceiues but just bec ye Eldest after ye grandfathers Metcalfe decease is to have another portion by virtue of both Grandfathers agreem^t. *Mary Metcalfe* deposed. Edward Rawson, Record^r. [See Metcalf Genealogy, vol. vi. (1852) p. 171, &c.]

Isacke Adington.—Inventory prised 10. 10. 1652, by *John Clarke, Anthony Stoddard, Robt Scott.* Amt £998. 09. 01. Ann, wid. of Isaac Addington deposed 22 Dec· 1653. The magistrates agreed that the wid. relinquishing her interest in the thirds of the land should have a third pt. of the estate, the rest to be divided between ye children; the eldest to have a duble portion. Agreed to by *Ann Addington*, 29 Dec. 1653. Witness, *Edward Rawson, Anthony Stoddard.*

Thomas Dudley, Esquire.—Inventory, taken 8. 6. 1653, by *Isaac Heath, Wm. Denison, Daniel Weld.* Amt. £1560. 10. 01. Mr. *Jno Johnson* deposed 27 Aprill 1654. Mentions a servant of Mr Dudley, *John Rankins*; about 40 volumes of books, severall pamphlets, & new books.

Widdow Grosse.—Inventory, taken 29. 10mo. 1653, by *Richard Parker, Edward Hutchinson, Jeremy Houchin.* Amt. £360. 13. 02. Mr *Edward Ting* & Deac. *Thos Marshall* affirmed that this was a true Inventory of the Estate, wch was accepted, 6 Jan 1653.

William Humpheryes.—Inventory taken by *John Clarke & Comfort Starr.* Amt. £45. 5. 8. Due vnto *Jeremy Houchin* p money delive^red him when he went vnto England, £9. 10.; vnto *Henery Shrimpton*, for fraight & passage for himselfe and goods &c; vnto Mr *Dickery Carwithe.* Mr. *Jeremiah Houchin* deposed, 3 Feb. 53.

Simon Eire, Jr.—Inventory of *Simon Eire*, Junr & *Lydia* his wife deceased 10. 6. 1653. Taken by *Bartholmew Cheever, Wm. Wenborne*, 19. 6. 1653. Amt. £120. 08. Power of Administration granted to Mr *Comfort Starre* in behalfe of his grandchild, *Simon Eire*, till it come to the age of 14 years. Mr. *Starre* to give security that the principall be ready for the Child, being 12 Jan. 1653. Mr. Comfort Starre deposed y^t this was a true Inventory of ye Estate of his dau. *Lydia Eire*, to ye best of his knowledge.

Ezra Kane.—Inventory, taken by *Richard Wayte*, Robert *Raynold.* Amt. £25. 17. 02. Layd out in debts payd by *Robt Hull & James Johnson*, to *Martine Stebbins, John Tilly & Tho. Trumbull*, a lad, £9. 19. 06. Rests in our hands, £15. 17. 08. Accepted by the Magist^s 12 Jan. 1653.

William Denning, of Boston.—Inventory apprised by *Richard Gridley & Gamaliell Wayte*, of Boston, 18. 11mo. 1653. *Edward Fletcher & John Hull* deposed, 31 Jan. 1653. [Will, vol. v. p. 302.]

(*To be Continued.*)

GENEALOGICAL ITEMS RELATING TO THE EARLY SETTLERS OF DOVER, N. H.

[Communicated by Rev. Alonzo H. Quint, M. N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc.]

[Continued from page 68.]

Starbuck, Nathaniel[2], married Mary, daughter of Tristram Coffin, senr., and born 20 Feb., 1645.

Nathaniel was a wealthy man; he is also said to have been a man of no mean abilities, but was outshone by the superior capacity of his wife, a woman of uncommon powers of mind. She had been baptized by Peter Folger, in Waiputequat Pond, but years after became "convinced of Friends' principles," and became a preacher among them, as did his son Nathaniel, and his daughter Priscilla. A "Public Friend," who was acquainted with her, calls her "the great woman." On account of her superior judgment, she was often consulted in town affairs as well as in religious matters. She died 13, 9 mo., 1717. Nathaniel[2] died 6, 6 mo., 1719.

They had children—Mary[3], born 1663, (the first white child born in Nantucket; she married James Gardiner, son of Richard;) Elizabeth,[3] b. 9 Sept. 1665, (she married (1) her cousin Peter Coffin, Jr., (2) Nathaniel Barkard, Jr.,) Nathaniel,[3] b. 9 Aug. 1668, (he married his cousin Dinah Coffin, daughter of James, and died in 1752;) Jethro,[3] b. 14 Dec. 1671, (he married his cousin Dorcas Gayer, and died 12, 8 mo., 1770;) Barnabas,[3] b. 1673, died 1733; Eunice,[3] b. 11 April 1674, (who married George Gardner, son of John;) Hepizbah,[3] (who married Thomas Hathaway, of Dartmouth, Mass.;) Ann[3] died single, and Paul[3] also.

Dorcas[2] married William Gayer; she died about 1696; he died, after a second and childless marriage, 23, 7 mo. 1710. Their children were—Damaris,[3] b. 24 Oct. 1673, (married, 17 Aug. 1692, Nathaniel Coffin, son of James; from them was descended Admiral Sir Isaac Coffin, famous in the annals of the isle;) Dorcas,[3] b. 29 Aug. 1675, (married, 6 Dec. 1694, her cousin Jethro Starbuck as above;) William,[3] b. 3 June 1677, (he married in England his cousin Elizabeth Gayer, daughter of John, and died in England, a wealthy man, in 1712 or '13.)

Sarah[3] married (1) William Story about 1658; (2) Joseph Austin, about the year 1659–60, who was dead in 1663; (3) Humphrey Varney. "Widow Sarah Storie" is represented to have married Joseph Austin when Wm. Story's inventory was entered; and Joseph Austin in his will speaks of "my brother Peter Coffin;" after Joseph Austin's death Elder Starbuck confirms to his "son-in-law Humphrey Varney" husband of "Sarah," land formerly given by him to his "son-in-law Joseph Austin"; we are inclined to think that Sarah had children in her third marriage, by which she became ancestress to a race of indefinite numbers.

Abigail[3] married Peter Coffin, of Dover, son of Tristram, and lived in Dover. Peter was a noted man in his day, "a gentleman very serviceable in church and state," as the writer of his obituary said, after the death of Peter, 21 March 1715. He was councillor, judge, &c.; had a garrison house at Dover which was captured 1689, when Peter lost considerable hard money, which grieved him sorely. They had children—Abigail,[4] b. 1657, (who married Daniel Davidson;) Eliphalet[4] died single; Peter,[4] b. 20 Aug. 1660, (married his cousin Elizabeth Starbuck;) Jethro,[4] b. 16,

Sept. 1663, (married Mary Gardner, daughter of John ;) Tristram,[4] b. 1665, (married Deborah Colcord ;) Elizabeth[4] (married John Gilman ;) Edward,[4] b. 20 Feb. 1669, (married Ann Gardner, daughter of John, and died childless ;) Robert[4] (married Joanna Gilman ;) Judith,[4] b. 1672.

Stevens, Nathaniel,[1] taxed at Cochecho 1666, and at D. N. 1675 ; married Mehitable Colcord, of Hampton, 20, 10 mo., 1677 ; had sons Samuel[2] and Edward,[2] daughter Mary,[2] b. 4 Oct. 1672, and probably others.

—— Thomas, had wife Martha, and children, Olive b. 14 March 1718–19 ; Elizabeth b. 26 May 1719 ; Elijah b. 29 Aug. 1721 ; Martha b. 18 June 1724 ; Mary b. 1 May 1726.

—— James, had wife Dorcas, and children, Samuel b. 30 Nov. 1723 ; James b. 1 Feb. 1724–5 ; Susanna b. 9 Aug. 1726.

Stevenson, Thomas,[1] was in Dover before 1641 ; owned land, which he sold to Jonas Binns, " being next to the point at the Enterance into Oyster River, Compassed wth the Riuer eurie way only the south side, and that Joynes uppon the Land of Mr. Francis Matthewes ;" was at O. R. in 1661 ; his wife Margaret died 26 Nov. 1663 ; he died 7 Dec. 1663 ; " Tho: Steuenson his estat " taxed in 1661. Children, Margaret,[2] married William Williams, Jr., before 1663 ; Thomas[2] b. 1654 , Joseph,[2] Bartholomew.[2]

Thomas[2] and Joseph,[2] were taxed at O. R. 1670–2 ; were dead in 1694, when their brother Bartholomew[2] entered the inventory of their property, probably S. P.

—— Bartholomew[2] was married, 10 Oct. 1680, to Mary Clark, by Major Waldron. Children, Mary[3] b. 21 Sept. 1681 ; Bartholomew[3] b. 30 June 1683 ; Joseph[3] b. 13 Sept. 1686 ; Elizabeth[3] b. 8 Dec. 1688 ; Thomas[3] b. 28 Dec. 1691 ; Sarah[3] b. 21 May 1695 ; Abraham[3] b. 8 Nov. 1700 ; also Barthol. had Deborah b. 11 April 1709 ; was killed at O. R. 8 May 1709.

Stiles, William, had wife Deborah, and children, Elizabeth b. 6 Mar. 1702 ; Abigail b. 1 July 1703 ; Deborah b. 10 March 1706 ; Mary b. 1 March 1708 ; William b. 1 March 1709 ; Samuel b. 10 Aug. 1710.

Stimpson, Joseph, taxed at O. R. 1666–1675. Thomas taxed 1675 at O. R. Bartholomew, Jr., killed at O. R. 30 June 1709. ☞ We think these are members of the Stevenson family as above.

Stokes, Isaac, received an inhabitant 13, 4 mo., 1660 ; had a grant in 1661, east side of D. N. ; taxed in 1675.

Stone, Daniel, taxed 1671.

Story, William, had lot No. 8, west of B. R., in 1642; was probably in Dover in 1637 ; settled a dispute with Mrs. Matthews 8 Sept. 1651 ; died about 1658 ; inventory 8, 9 mo., 1660 ; " Widoe Sarah Storey," taxed 1659, married Joseph Austin in 1659 or '60.

Tarr, John, taxed 1648.

Benedictus Tarr, " late of England," and Sarah Knight, both of Dover, mar. 17 July 1704.

Tasker, Tasket, William, taxed at Cocheco 1675.

Samuel, killed at O. R. 1 June 1704.

Taylor, Tailler, Antony, taxed at Coch. 1671.

Tebbets, (Tebut, Tebuts, Tibit, Tibits, Tippit, Tibbit, Tibbets, &c.,) Henry,[1] had a grant in 1643 of a house lot on D. N., bounded E. by Wm. Furbur's, N. by John Heard's, S. by Geo. Walton's, W. by the Common ; had a large grant in 1656 of land " between St. Alban's

and Quamphegar;" taxed in 1675; in 1679 "widow Tibbet and her son Jerimi," were taxed instead; 12 Nov. 1677 "it is agreed by Mary Tippit & Jeremy Tippit her son that her youngest son shall serve his uncle Matthew Austin." Children—Jeremy[2] b. before 1636; Thomas,[2] daughter,[2] (who married Thomas Nock,) and probably others.

Jeremy,[2] lived on Dover Neck; mar. Mary, daughter of Thomas[1] Canney by his first wife; made his will 5 May 1677; mentions his wife Mary, son Jeremy, daughter Mary (Rawlins,) and "younger children" Hannah, Joseph, Samuel, Benjamin, Ephraim, Martha, Elizabeth, Nathaniel, Henry; "my brother Joseph Cany" and John Roberts executors. His widow is called "Mary Loome" in 1706. Children—(Fam. 2,) Jeremiah[3] b. 5 June 1656, (deeds land to Samuel,[4] son of brother Thomas,[3] 14 June 1717, and to son Timothy[4] taxed on Dover Neck, 20 June 1717;) Mary[3] b. 15 April 1658; Thomas[3] b. 24 Feb. 1659; Hannah[3] b. 25 Feb. 1661, (mar. Nathaniel Perkins;) Joseph[3] b. 7 Aug. 1663; Samuel,[3] Benjamin,[3] Ephraim,[3] Martha,[3] Elizabeth,[3] (mar. John Bickford;) Nathaniel,[3] Henry.[3] Of these children, Hannah, Joseph, Samuel, Benjamin, Nathaniel, and Henry convey land to Ephraim 17 Dec. 1706.

Capt. Thomas,[2] married Judith, daughter of John Dam, 6 July 1684; she was bap. 25 March 1725, died 22 Oct. 1728. Children—(Fam. 3,) John[3] b. 29 Aug. 1685, (rec. land of father near Salmon Falls 12 Dec. 1717;) Thomas[3] b. 4 Nov. 1687, (rec. land near S. F. of father 16 Dec. 1717;) Ephraim[3] b. 4 March 1690; Elizabeth[3] b. 8 Sept. 1692, d. 12 Oct. 1692; Samuel b. 8 Oct. 1693; Elizabeth b. 25 July 1696; Moses[3] b. 27 Jany. 1701; Abigail[3] b. 2 Sept. 1705.

Joseph,[3] (of Fam. 2,) mar. (1) Elizabeth ——; she born 25 Dec. 1672, died 24 Feb. 1706–7; he mar. (2) Catherine Mason in 1711. Children—(Fam. 4) by first wife, Elizabeth[4] b. 10 March 1697, (mar. Pomfret Dam;) Margery[4] b. 18 Jany. 1700–1, (mar. Job Hussey;) Judith[4] b. 3 Feb. 1702, (mar. John Bickford;) Lydia[4] b. 4 Aug. 1704, (mar. Mark Giles;) Joseph[4] b. 2 Feb. 1706–7. By second wife he had Catherine, b. 24 Aug. 1713; Mary b. 11 Oct. 1716; Hannah b. 23 June 1721.

Capt. Samuel,[3] (of Fam. 2,) had grant of half saw mill privilege in 1701; mar. Dorothy Tuttle, 1 Sept. 1686, and had son Samuel,[4] whose daughter Mary[5] mar. William Chamberlain, and had Mary,[6] bap. 12 Feb. 1721; Rebekah,[6] bap. 10 Feb. 1723; Ebenezer,[6] b. 25 May 1729.

Ephraim,[3] (of Fam. 2,) mar. Rose Austin, daughter of Thomas and Anne Austin, born 3, 2 mo., 1678; he was a blacksmith. Children—(Fam. 6,) Ephraim,[4] b. 31 Dec. 1694, (mar. Anne Allen, 6, 9 mo., 1722; Anne,[4] b 8, 5 mo., 1698; Henry,[4] b. 29, 5 mo., 1700, (mar. Elizabeth Robinson;) Abigail,[4] b. 12, 6 mo., 1701, (mar. Otis Pinkham;) Joseph,[4] b. 14 Oct. 1702; Elisha,[4] b. 16 Feb. 1704; Aaron,[4] b. 26 Feb. 1705; Mary,[4] b. 16 Nov. 1709; Elijah,[4] b. 23 March 1711; Rose,[4] b. 4 Feb. 1713; Elizabeth,[4] b. 30 Oct. 1716.

Nathaniel,[3] (of Fam. 2,) had wife Elizabeth; had a grant of land in 1693–4; his capture by the Indians, 2 Aug. 1706, is spoken of by Belknap. He had a daughter, (Fam. 7,) Bridget,[4] born 26 Sept. 1700, and probably others.

Henry,[3] (of Fam. 2,) married Joyce ——. Children—(Fam. 8,) Benjamin,[4] born 31 Oct. 1700; Edward,[4] b. 2 Feb. 1702, (removed to Rochester, and had eight children, one of whom, Henry,[5] had nine children, one of whom, James,[6] was father to Noah,[7] late Circuit Justice of C. C. P. of N. H.;) Paul,[4] b. 26 June 1705; Susanna,[4] b. 31 Oct. 1707.

Henry,[4] (of Fam. 6,) married, 13, 3, 1730, Elizabeth, daughter of Timothy Robinson. Children—(Fam. 9,) Peter,[5] born 7, 3 mo., 1734; Hipzebah,[5] 28, 1 mo., 1736.

The following families we have not been able to connect together:

John and Sarah had children, (Fam. 10,) John, born 14 Novr. 1711; Jeremiah, b. 4 May 1713; Nathaniel, 28 Feby. 1720.

John and Mary had children, (Fam. 11,) John, born 27 March 1711; Thomas, b. 8 Feby. 1712; Timothy, b. 10 Jany. 1714; Hannah, b. 25 March 1719; Abigail, b. 10 Jany. 1720–21; William, b. 20 Aug. 1722; Moses, b. 28 Feby. 1723; Mary, b. 3 April 1725. John and Mary, and their children Timothy, William, Moses, Joshua, Hannah, Abigail and Mary were baptized 7 April 1728.

John and Tamson had children, (Fam. 12,) Sarah, born 18 Aug. 17—.

Thomas and Sarah had Thomas, b. 7 Jan. 1716, (Fam. 13.) Thomas, his wife Sarah, and their son Thomas, were baptized 9 May, 1724.

Samuel married Judith; he died 24 Dec 1724. Children, (Fam. 14,) Mary, born 18 Nov. 1718; Judith, b. 10 Dec. 1720; Samuel, b. 31 Jan. 1722–3; died 2 March 1724–5; Ichabod. Judith, widow of Samuel, and her four children, were baptized 9 May 1725.

Ichabod and Abigail had children, (Fam. 15,) Judith, born 15 May 1722; Abigail, b. 23 April 1723; Ichabod, b. 25 July 1726; died 25 Sept. 1726; Nathaniel, b. 30 Aug. 1727. Abigail, wife of Ichabod Tebbets, and their three children, Judith, Abigail and Nathaniel, were baptized 26 Dec. 1728.

Ephraim, Jr., married Esther Tebbets, 16 Novr. 1721; their children —(Fam. 16,) Ephraim, born 21 Aug. 1722; died 5 Sept. 1722; Ephraim, b. 1 Nov. 1723; Esther, b. 10 March 1724–5.

Samuel, married Mary L ——, 2 March 1821; their children—(Fam. 17,) Samuel, born 4 Dec. 1721; died, aged about three months; Mary, b. 7 Feb. 1722–3; Samuel, b. 9 March 1724–5; Sarah, b. 29 May 1727.

Moses and Mary had, (Fam. 18,) Kezia, born 22 Sept. 1725.

Titcomb, Daniel, married Mrs. Anne Drew, 1 Jan. 1718–9. Children, Ann, b. 15 Oct. 1719; William, b. 30 Dec. 1721; Sarah and Mary, b. 27 Jan. 1724; John, b. 20 March 1726–7; Elizabeth, b. 21 April 1728; Daniel, b. 31 April 1731; David, b. 25 July 1733.

Tomson, William, grant in 1656, which was laid out in 1659 beyond Cochecho log swamp; taxed 1657.

Tozer. Reserved for additional information.

Trickey, Thomas,[1] (Trickett,) taxed 1648, at Bloody Point, in 1662, where he lived; inventory 3 Dec. 1675; had sons Zachary[2] and Joseph,[2] and probably Isaac and Ephraim.

Zachary[2] received land of an old grant in 1701; lived on Bloody Point; exchanged land with Wm. Williams, of Portsmouth; was *senior* in 1709. Isaac, taxed 1670. Ephraim had son Joseph who received land 23 June 1701. Joseph was dead 2 Feb. 1708–9, when Zachary, Sen., gave land to Rebecca, widow of Zachary's brother Joseph. The name is found in Dover and vicinity.

Tucker, John, captured by the Indians 26 July 1696.

Tuttle, Tuttell, Tutell, &c., John,[1] said to be of Welsh origin, had lot No. 7, west of Back River, in 1642, and was probably here some years earlier; lived on Dover Neck; died intestate in 1662; inventory entered 30 June 1663, widow Dorothy being administratrix; his son John was then under age, and a younger daughter was under 18; eldest

daughter was married and had had her portion. "Wedoew Tuttell" was taxed 1663–4. Children, (Fam. 1,) Thomas,[2] (killed by the fall of a tree in 1664;) daughter,[2] John,[2] daughter.[2]

John,[2] son of John,[1] and, so far as we can learn, the only son who left children, owned a large property, consisting of lands on Dover Neck, lands at Salmon Falls, with part of mill privilege there, &c. Selectman in 1686, 7, 8, and probably other years; Rep. 1689 to the Convention; Rep. to Assembly in 1698; Town Clerk 1686–1717; Judge C. C. P. 1695 to ——; wife's name was Mary; he died in 1720. In his will he names wife Mary, son Ebenezer, daughter Mary, (Wallingford,) grand-children Thomas and John, John and Nicholas, Elijah and Phebe *Tuttle*, and grand-children John and Peter Hayes. Of his children were, (Fam. 2,) John,[3] b. about 1671; Thomas,[3] b. 4 April, 1674, died 26 April 1699, "in the Bay of Campeacha;" daug.,[3] (m. Hayes;) Mary,[3] (m. Wallingford;) James,[3] b. 7 April 1683; Ebenezer,[3] (who received part of the S. F. property 20 Jan. 1717–18.) It appears probable that the daughter who married a Hayes and Mary who married a Wallingford were the same person.

John,[3] (of Fam 2,) was called "Ensign," and "John, Jr.;" he "was murdered by ye Indians," 17 May 1712; wife was Judith, daughter of Richard[1] Otis. Children, (Fam. 3,) Mary,[4] b. 7 Jan. 1697–8; Thomas,[4] b. 15 March 1699–1700; Judith,[4] b. 10 May 1702; John,[4] b. 8 May 1704; Dorothy,[4] b. 21 March 1706; Nicholas,[4] b. 27 July 1708; James,[4] b. 9 Feb. 1710–11.

James,[3] (of Fam. 2,) was a "Friend;" lived on D. N., where "Friend Joseph" lives; married Rose Pinkham, daughter of John; he died between 1708 and 1711, of bleeding at the nose. Children, (Fam. 4,) Phebe,[4] b. 26 Sept. 1706, (married Moses Varney;) Elijah,[4] b. 14 May 1708.

Thomas,[4] (of Fam. 3,) was a Friend; m. Mary Brackett; made his will 1 April 1772, proved 12 Mar. 1772; gave to Ebenezer the "great Bible" and homestead. Children, (Fam. 5,) Mary,[5] b. 29, 12 mo., 1723, (m. Daniel Twombly;) Hope,[5] b. 25, 8, 1725, (mar. Robert Scammon;) Sarah,[5] b. 16, 4, 1727, (mar. John Hanson;) Elisha,[5] b. 14, 2, 1729, (died unmarried;) Samuel,[5] b. 3, 1, 1731; Thomas,[5] b. 21, 4, 1733; Abigail,[5] b. 25, 2, 1735, (mar. Nathan Varney;) Ebenezer,[5] b. 5, 2, 1737; Reuben,[5] b. 26, 3, 1739; Bathsheba,[5] b. 28, 7, 1741, (m. Joseph Varney;) Tabitha,[5] b. 10, 7, 1744, (died unmarried.)

John,[4] (apparently son of John[3] as in Fam. 3,) will made 15 July 1773, proved 9 March 1774; he was then "advanced in years and infirm;" gave to his sons Paul and Silas lands left him by his "honored grandfather John;" gave property to son John, to daughters below mentioned, and to grand-children Isaac Tuttle, Lydia Meserve, Lucy Tuttle and Daniel Tuttle; the latter being under age, the three sons were executors; inventory £671 4. Children, (Fam. 6,) Paul,[5] Silas,[5] Job,[5] Dorothy[5] (Jacobs,) Prudence[5] (Bunker,) Hannah[5] (Langly,) Anne[5] (Leighton,) Martha[5] (Jacobs.)

James,[4] (apparently son of John[3] as in Fam. 3,) will made 13 Aug. 1784, proved 7 Aug. 1790, he being far "advanced in years;" gave to wife Mary half of all live stock and one-sixth of income; gave to sons Stephen, Daniel, Andrew, Elijah, James, to six daughters unmarried, and to children of Patience, deceased; Stephen, David and Andrew were

executors; inventory £1000. Children, (Fam. 7,) Stephen,[5] David,[5] Andrew,[5] Elijah,[5] James,[5] Patience,[5] and six other daughters.[5]

Elijah,[4] son of James,[3] (of Fam. 4,) a "Friend," mar. Esther Varney; died 23, 10, 1787; she died 8, 2, 1802; his will dated 2 Nov. 1786, proved 21 Nov. 1787; he was then "something aged and infirm;" legacies to sons Benjamin and William, bulk of property to James and William. Children, (Fam. 8,) James,[5] (mar. 6, 1, 1763, Rose Pinkham; he died 1 mo., 1816; she died 29, 10, 1790;) Benjamin,[5] (mar. Mary Hussey, and lived in Lebanon, Me.;) Samuel,[5] (mar. Martha Varney;) William,[5] (mar. Anne Hanson.)

Thomas,[5] son of Thomas,[4] (of Fam. 5,) mar. 2, 1, 1760, Sarah, dau. of John and Phebe (Austin) Hanson, born 27, 5, 1737, as in p. 331, Vol. VI.; he died 7 July 1803, she died 22 April 1812. Children, (Fam. 9,) Phebe,[6] b. 27 Sept. 1762; Catherine,[6] b. 6 Feb. 1765; Samuel,[6] b. 10 June 1767; Abigail,[6] b. 25 June 1770; Sarah,[6] b. 22 July 1772; Patience,[6] b. 15 March 1775; Thomas,[6] b. 15 June 1779.

Ebenezer,[5] (of Fam. 5,) lived at Back River, where Samuel Tuttle lives, married 30, 11, 1768, Deborah Layton; he died 12 mo., 1797; will dated 29, 4, 1796, proved 13 Jan. 1797; gave to wife Deborah his household furniture, with her "thirds," to son Thomas the hereditary "great Bible" and the homestead; legacies to Tobias, Ebenezer, Abigail, and Hope; Tobias and Ebenezer executors. Children, (Fam, 10,) Tobias,[6] b. 25, 8, 1769, (mar. 24, 8, 1796, Phebe Austin, daughter of Elijah and Hannah (Roberts) Austin—no children;) Thomas,[6] b. 17, 5, 1772, (died unmarried 22, 8, 1817;) Abigail,[6] b. 13, 5, 1775, (married Samuel Nason;) Mary,[6] b. 14, 5, 1778, (died 6, 4, 1787;) Hope,[6] b. 5, 10, 1786; Ebenezer,[6] b. —, died 12, 7, 1811.

Reuben,[5] (of Fam. 5,) mar. 26, 5, 1762, Elizabeth, daughter of Tobias and Judith (Varney) Hanson, as in page 331, Vol. VI.; they removed to Falmouth with their children, who were born in Barrington. Children, (Fam. 11,) Judith,[6] b. 16, 9, 1762; Mary,[6] b. 24, 3, 1765; Elisha,[6] b. 27, 9, 1767, (died unmarried;) Reuben,[6] b. 28, 4, 1770; Lydia,[6] b. 30, 3, 1773; Mehitable,[6] b. 2, 5, 1775; Anne,[6] b. 17, 5, 1778.

William,[5] son of Elijah,[4] (of Fam. 8,) married, 27, 3, 1782, Anna Hanson; he died 2, 2, 1834; she died 26, 11, 1832. Children, (Fam. 11,) Phebe,[6] b. 16, 6, 1783; Joseph,[6] b. 15, 10, 1786, (married 30, 11, 1814, Sarah Pinkham, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Green) Pinkham, 30, 11, 1814, and had Eliza P.,[7] b. 6, 9, 1815; Asa C.,[7] b 11, 12, 1816; Stephen,[7] b. 3, 3, 1819, died 21, 11, 1845; William Penn,[7] b. 26, 6, 1823; Joseph E.,[7] b. 6, 3, 1835;) Rose,[6] b. 29, 4, 1791; Sarah,[6] b. 1, 7, 1793; Ira,[7] b. 18, 8, 1798, died 3, 12, 1839.

Others. Silas Tuttle made his will 4, 8, 1797, which was proved 28 Nov. 1797; was "advanced in years;" mentions wife Elizabeth, children John, William, Levi, Silas (executor,) Rose (Caswell,) Elizabeth.

John Tuttle, by will, dated 22 May 1793, proved 13 Jan. 1796, gave all property to wife Judith, who, with Ebenezer Tuttle, was executor.

[*To be Continued.*]

NEW ENGLAND.

Orders in Council from 1630 *to* 1641, *when the troubles of Charles* 1*st commenced with his Parliament. Transcribed from the Original Books of the Privy Council, by Geo. Adlard, Esq. Feb.* 1852.

[Communicated by J. Wingate Thornton, Esq.]

Massachusetts Bay.

1630. "At Hampton Court, the 29th of September, 1630."

"Samuell Aldersey, Mathew Cradock, and divers others on the behalfe of the Governor and Companie of the Massachusetts Bay, in New England, in America, did by their humble peticion to the Board, this day remonstrate, that by reason of the increase of the nomber of the Planters lately come thether, who tooke no provision with them, And for that divers of their Cattle miscarryed, by meanes whereof, and for other reasons more at large sett downe in their peticion, they are in great danger to perish this winter, if they be not supplied with some necessarie provisions; The Board did upon their humble suite, thinke fitt, that they should be permitted to transport the provisions of Corne, Victuall, and other things hereunder following, and doe pray the Lord Tresurer to give order to the Officers of the ports accordingly.

Wheat Meale	100 Tonns	Cheese -	12 weigh
Pease - -	040 Tonns	Butter -	50 Kilderkinns
Mault - -	015 Tonns	Biskett -	20 thousand waight
Oatemeale -	015	Vinagre -	04 Tonns
Beefe - -	008	Oyle, Ollive	01 Tonn
Porke - -	605	besides provisions for apparell."	

"Whereas a Peticion was this day presented to the Board, on the behalfe of the Gouernor and Companie of the Massachusetts Bay in New England in America, whereby they desired (amongst other things) leave to transport certaine Corne and other necessarie prouisions for the releife of the Plantacion there, which the Board thought fitt to graunt unto them, as also for the preventing of disorderly Trade of Fishermen, and other interlopers, that a Proclamacion sett out by King James of blessed memorie, beareing date the 6th of November, in the 20th yeare of his rayne should be renewed, with some other needfull and beneficiall additions, which may tend to the safety and prosperitie of the said Plantacion. The Board being alwayes ready to give their best assistance to works of this kinde, which ayme at the propagation of the Christian Religion, the honor of his Majestie, and increase of Trade, thought fitt and ordered that his Majestie's Atturney generall shall be prayed and required to call unto him the Governor or such assistants of the said Companie, as are here in England, and upon conference with them, to insert them into a draught of a Proclamacion, and prepare a bill fitt for his Majestie's royall signature accordingly."—(*Co. Regr. Chas.* 1. *vol.* 6.)

1630–1. "Sixth of March, 1630."

"An order for ye Licencing Capne Keyes to transporte into New Engld. 30 q'ters of meale, &c."

"Whereas Captaine Henry Keyes hath made humble sute to this Boarde for permission to transporte thirtie quarters of meale, and twenty quarters of Pease, from the Porte of Portsmouth to Pascatoway in New

Englande, for the reliefe of his Majestie's subjects, the *Planters there*, who through want of such supply are not able to proceede to a farther discovery of those partes. For asmuch as it is meet that a service of that nature should have all convenient furtherance and encouragement; We doe therefore hereby pray and require our very good Lorde, the Lord high Tresurer of Englande to give presente and effectuall order to the Officers of his Majestie's Customes, within the saide Porte of Portesmouth, to permit and suffer the saide Capt^ne Henry Keys to transport the aforesaid quantities of Meale and Pease according to his humble sute in that behalfe."—(*Co. Regr. Chas.* 1. *vol.* 6. 382.)

1632–3. "At Whitehall the 19th of January, 1632."

"Whereas his Matie hath lately bin informed of great *distraction* and much *disorder* in that Plantacion upon the partes of America, called New England, which if they should be true, and suffered to run on, would tend to the great dishonor of this Kingdome, and utter ruine of that Plantacion. For prevencion whereof and for the orderly settling of Governm^t according to the intencion of those Patents wch have bin graunted by his Matie and from his late royal father King James. It hath pleased his Matie that the Lords and others of his most hon^ble privie Councell should take the same into consideracon̄. Their Lop^s in the first place thought fitt to make a Comittee of this Board to take examinacions of the matters informed, which Comittee having called divers of the principal Adventure's in that Plantacion, and heard those that complained against them, most of the things informed being denyed, and rested to be proved by parties that must be called from that place, which required a long expence of tyme; And at the present their Lordshipps finding that the Adventurers were upon the dispatch of men, victualls and marchandizes for that place, All which would be at a stand, if the Adventurers should have discouragment, or take suspition that the State here, had no good opinion of that Plantacion. Their Lordshipps, not the faults or fancies (if anie be) of some particular men upon the generall Government, or principall Adventurers (which in due tyme is further to be enquired into) haue thought fitt, in the meane tyme, to declare, that the appearances were so faire, and the hopes so great, that the Countrie would prove, both beneficiall to this Kingdome, and profitable to the particular Adventurers, as that the Adventures had good cause to goe on cheerfully with their undertakings, and rest assured, that if things were carried as was pretended when the Patents were granted, and accordingly as by the Patents is appointed; his Matie would not onely mayntaine the liberties, and priviledges heretofore graunted, but supplie anie thing further that might tend to the good Goverment of the place, and prosperitie and comfort to his people there.—(*Co. Regr. Chas.* 1. *vol.* 8. 384.)

1633–4. At Whytehall, the 21 of February, 1633.

"Whereas the Board being given to understand of the frequent transportation of greate numbers of his Ma^te subjects out of this Kingdome to the Plantacion called New England, (whom divers persons Knowe to be ill affected and discontented as well with the Civill as Ecclesiasticall Government,) are observed to resort thither, whereby such confucion and disorder is alreadie growne there especially in poynt of religion, as besides the ruine of the said Plantacion cannot but highly tend to the scandall both of the Church and State here. And wheras it was informed in particular that there were at this present divers shipps now in the River

of Thames, readie to sett sayle thither fraighted with Passengers and provision. It was thought fitt and ordered that stay should be forthwith made of the said shipps untill further order from the Board. And that the severall masters and Fraighters of the same should attend the Board on Wednesday next in the afternoon with a list of the Passengers and Provisions in each shipp. And that M. Cradock, a cheefe Adventurer in that Plantacion now present before the Board, should be required to cause the Letters Patents for that Plantacion to be brought to the Board."—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 9. 503–4.)

1633–4. 28th Feby 1633.

"Order for discharge of shipps bound for New England."

"Whereas by a warrant bearing date the vjth of this present the Severall Shipps following, bound for New England and now lying in the River of Thames were made stay of untill further order from this Board, vizt. The Clement & Job, the Reformation, The True Love, The Elizabeth Bonadventure, The Sea Flower, The Mary and John, The Planter, The Elizabeth & Dorcas, The Hercules, & the Neptune. Forasmuch as the Masters of the said Shipps were this day called before the Board, and severall particulars given them in charge to be performed in theire said Voyage, amongst which the said Masters were to enter into severall Bonds of one hundreth pounde a peece to his Mats use, before the Clarke of the Councell attendant, to observe and cause to be duely observed and put in execucion theise Articles following, vizt.

1. Thatt all and everie person aboard theise Shipps now bound for New England as aforesaid that shall blaspheme or profane the holly name of God, be severely punished.

2. That they cause the Prayers contayned in the Booke of Common Prayers established in the Church of England, to be sayde dayly at the usuall howers for morning & Evening Prayers and that they cause all persons aboard theise said Shippes to be present at the same.

3. That they do not receave aboard or transporte any person that hath not Certificate from the Officers of the Port where he is imbarqued that he hath taken both the Oathes of Allegiance and Supremacie.

4. That upon theire retourne into this Kingdome they certefie to the Board the names of all such persons as they shall transport, together with theire proceedings in the execucion of the aforesaid Articles.

It was therefore and for divers other reasons best Knowne to their Loppes thought fitt, that for this tyme they should be permitted to proceed on theire voyage. And it was thereupon ordered that Gabriell Marsh Esq. Marshall of the Admiraltie and all other his Mats Officers to whom the said Warrant was directed, should be required upon sight hereof, to discharge all and everie the said Shipps and suffer them to depart on theire intended voyage to New England.

A lyke order, mutatis mutandis, Requiring the Bailiffs and Officers of the Customes of the Port of Ipswich to discharge the Francis and the Elizabeth, bound likewise for New England and stayde by like Warrant within that Port."—(*Co. Regr. Chas.* 1. *vol.* 9. 519.)

1634–5. "At Whitehall the 21th of January, 1634.

"An order for the delivring up of Bonds to John Cuttings and William Andrewes of Ipswich."

"Whereas a Peticion was presented to the Boord in the names of John Cuttings, Mr. of the Shipp called the Francis, and Will. Andrewes, Mr. of

the Elizabeth, both of Ipswich, shewing that according to theire Lordships order of the last of February 1633, they had brought a List of the names of all the Passengers, that went in the said Shipps, for New England, in Aprill following, which Lists were annexed to the said peticion, and certefied under the hands of the Customer, Compt^r^, &c. of Ipswich, that all the passengers tooke the oath of Supremacy and Allegeance, at their imbarqueing, wherein haveing performed their Lordships' order, they humbly besought that they might have their bonds restored, which they entred into before the Clarke of the Councell attending, for his majestie's use. Their Lordships hereupon thought fitt and Ordered, that Mr Meautys, in whose hands the said bonds are remayning shall deliver them up to the Peticioner, for doeing whereof, this shal be his warrant.—(*Co. Regr. Chas.* 1 *vol.* 10. 336–7.)

At Whytehall, the 18th February, 1634.

A similar petition presented by *Thomas Graves*, master of the Ship "Reformation," and *Nicho^s^ Trarice*, master of the Ship "Planter," "on behalf of themselves and the rest of the Ships that went to New England in Feby 1633." Certified that the Oaths of Supremacy & Allegiance had been taken by *all* the passengers previous to embarkation. Order for Bonds to be deliverd up.—(*Co. Regr. Chas.* 1. *vol.* 10. 401–2.)

1637. "At the Inner Starchamber, the third of May, 1637.

"Mr Atturney to call in ye Patent for *New England.*"

"Their Lordshipps taking into consideration the Pattent graunted to the Governour of New England, Did this day order, That Mr Atturney Generall bee hereby prayed and required to call in for the said Pattent, and present the same to the Board, or the Committee for Forraigne Plantacions."—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 13. 372.)

1638. "At Whytehall, the 30th of March, 1638.

"*A stay of* 8 *Shipps bound for New England.*

"It was this day ordered, for reasons importing the State, best Knowne unto theire Lordshipps, that the Lord Treasurer of England shall take speedy and effectuall order for the stay of eight Shipps now in the River of Thames, prepared to goe for New England. And shall lykewise give order for the putting on land of all the Passengers and provisions therin, intended for that voyage."—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 15. 46.)

1638. "At Whitehall, the first of Aprill, 1638.

"*Shipps bound for New England to be stayed untill further order.*"

"Present, The Kings most excellent Majestie.

"Whereas by order of the 30th of March last, the Lord Treasurer was prayed and required to give order for the stay of 8 Shipps prepared for New England. Forasmuch as the Board was this day informed that there are diverse other shipps bound or prepareing to goe for New England aforesaid, of which some being allready stayed, It was further ordered, by his Majestie, with the unanimous consent of the whole Board, That the Lord Treasurer shall bee hereby prayed and required to take effectuall order for the stay of all Shipps now discovered to bee bound for New England, or that shall hereafter bee discovered to bee prepared, or to intend to go thither, until further order from the Board. And that his Lordshipp cause the Passengers and Provisions to be put on shoare, as was directed touching the said Shipps.—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 15. 62–3.)

"At Whitehall, the 6th of Aprill, 1638.

"Present the King's Most Excellent Majestie.

"*No Passengers to be transported for New England, without Licence.*"

"His Majestie and the Board, takeing this day into consideration the frequent resort to New England of diverse persons, ill affected to the Religion established in the Church of England, and to the good and peaceable government of this State; However upon the humble Peticion of the Marchants, Passengers, and owners of Shipps, now bound for New England, and upon the reasons by them represented to the Board, his Majestie was gratiously pleased at this time to free them from a late restraint, and to sett them at libertie to proceed on, in their intended voyage,—Nevertheless his Majestie well knowing the factious disposition of the People (for a great parte of them) in that Plantacion, and how unfitt and unworthie they are of any support or countenance from hence, in respect of the great disorders and want of Government amongst them, Whereof sundry and great Complaints have beene presented to the Board, and made appeare to bee true by those that being well affected both for religion and Goverment, have suffered much losse in their Estates, by the unruly and factious partie, Did thinke fitt and order, That Mr. Atturney Generall shall forthwith draw upp a Proclamacion, expresseing his Majestie's royal pleasure to prohibite all Marchants, Masters and Owners of Shipps, from henceforth to sett forth any Shipp or Ships with Passengers for New England, till they have first obtayned speciall Lycence on that behalfe, from such of the Lords of his Majestie's most honorable Privy Councell, as are appointed for the businesses of Forraigne Plantacions by special commission."—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 15. 79.)

1638. 10th Aprill [ordered on the 6th.]

"A Passe for Nehemiah Bourne, of the parish of White Chappell, White Baker, to travayle into the parts of America, with a clause to the Searchers, touching prohibited Goods." Signed &c.—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 15. 81.)

1638. [Same day, probably evening or *afternoon* session.]

Touching the freeing of Shipps for their Voyage to New England.

"Whereas by severall late orders of the Board, the Lord Treasurer of England was prayed and required to give effectuall order for the staying of all such Shipps as should bee found at present to bee bound for New England, and to cause the Passengers and Provisions therein to be put on shoare: This day his Majestie being present in Councell, upon severall Peticions presented to the Board, in the names of the Marchants, Passengers, Masters and Owners of Shipps bound for New England aforesaid, aswell for the reasons therein expressed, touching the Peticioners undertakings and covenants for their voyage into those parts, as also for other good causes falling within their Lordshipps grave and wise consideracions; It was by his Majesty, with the advice of the Board, thought fitt and ordered that the said Restraint should bee taken off, and that the Lord Treasurer shalbee hereby authorized to sett at Liberty the said Shipps, togeither with their Passengers, Lading, and Provisions, formerly stayed by order of the Board as aforesaid; And that for this one Voyage, aswell the Shipps and Provisions, as also the Passengers thereon depending, should bee cleared and suffered to proceed in their intended Journey, on such Termes and Condicions only as they were formerly subject with, before the time of their late restraint, and noe other."—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 15. 86.)

1638. "At Whitehall, the 15th of April, 1638.

"Present, the King's most excellent Majestie.

"A letter to the High Sherriffs and Justices of Dorsettshire and Hampshire.

"Whereas we are informed of the great and secrett abuses committed in that countie and other the westerne parts, by the Company of New England, and such as send Commodities thither, who underhand provyde and secrettly transport extraordinary quantities of Wheate, Beanes, Butter, Beere, Cheese, Bacon, and like Provisions to the great prejudice of the Poore thereabouts, and the inhaunceing of the Prices of those commodities, Whereof wee haveing taken consideracion, haue thought good hereby, to recommend it to your especiall care to take notice of the same, and to cause dilligent search to bee made for all such provisions as aforesaid, and that you take view and make stay of all such commodities of victuall as shalbee found prepared to bee transported, in manner aforesaid; And to make Certificate to the Board, of what quantity and value they are, and to whom they doe belong, and in the meane time to stay them in safe hands till you receive further direccions from us. And soe, &c." Signed &c.—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 15. 99.)

1638. 8th May.

"A Passe for Thomas Hawkins of White Chappell, Carpenter, to goe into the parte of America called New England, and to take with him his Trunck of Apparell and other necessaries, with the ordinary Clause for searching. Dated the 10th May, 1638." Signed &c—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 15. 184.)

1638. "Ordered the twentieth" [of April, 1638.]

"*Order for the Desire to passe to New England, with passengers & provisions, upon certificate &c.*"

"Upon the humble Peticion of *William Piers*, Master of the Shippe called the Desire, that the Peticioner, with diverse others inhabiting in New England, did lately arryve in the Port of London, in the said Shippe, *being wholy built in New England*, whither the said Master doth nowe desire to retorne in the same, and did therefore desire the leaue of the Board, according to his Majesties late Proclamacion, and to transport such Passengers and their necessary provisions of Howshold, as by true Certificate shalbe qualified according to the Tenor of his Majesties former Proclamacion. Theyr Lordships did this day give leave that the said Master and Shippe should retorne to New England, together with such passengers and theyr necessary provisions as is desyred, and their Goods to passe as formerly. Provided that the said Certificats of the Passingers be first brought to the Clarke of the Councell attendant, to be by him allowed, and that they doe transport noe other Passingers or Provisions but such as shalbe soe allowed."—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 15. 341.)

1638–9. 4 January, At Whitehall.

Petition of the Owners of the Ship *Elizabeth* of London, for license for said Ship to pass to New England with Goods, Cattle, and Passengers. Referred by their Lordships to the Sub-committee.—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 16. 9.)

(Same day.) Petition of Walter *Barret* and Walter *Landy* and Comp' of the City of Bristol that "they have by themselves and their friends disbursed great charges for many years in setling of a Plantation in New England, which Plantation was by them begun *long before such multitudes*

of people were sent as now are planted there, That those whom the said Petitioners have there already and all such as they intend now to send are regular people, and neither factious or various in Religion, but conformable to his Majesty and the Laws of the Church of England. That their Plantation is *apart from* all others and hath no relation to them, That they desire now to send 180 persons to provide and gather up in that country a sufficient quantity of Victualls for furnishing of such Shipps and men as the Petitioners intend to keep and employ in a Fishing trade upon that Coast all the year, for which Works it hath ever been permitted to export provisions from hence. That the Petitioners have built and prepared two Ships for that purpose only, And unless they may have leave to proceed, not only their Estates and livelihood, but that trade of Fishing will come to ruin."

Praying for leave to proceed.

"And that the Mayor and some Aldermen of the City of Bristol might be appointed to view the Passengers to be imbarked, and to dismiss such of them as shall be found unfit."

Referred by their Lordships to the Sub-Committee for foreign Plantations—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 16. 10.)

1638–9. "At Whitehall, the 11th of January, 1638.

"*Ships Licenced to goe to Newfoundland &c.*"

"Whereas the Merchants trading to Spaine, Portugall, the Straights, &c. did this day humbly represent that the prohibiting of Ships by proclamacion to goe for New England, without speciall Warrant, was a foundacion to deprive the Kingdome of much Trade, the importacion of much money, his Majestie of much custome, and many Ships and Seamen of imployment, And therefore humbly besought the Boord to graunt them liberty to send their shipping intended for Newfoundland and other places, and that by the way they may take in such helpe of fraight by Passengers and Goods for New England, as shalbee presented to them, that soe his Majesties Customes, Navigacion and Merchants may bee cherished and increased. Their Lordshippes upon debate and consideracion of the premises did declare, That for all those Ships that are ready to take Fraight for the imployment aswell for Newfoundland, Spaine, Portugall, the Straightes, &c. as for New England, their Lordshippes are content to give way, And doe order that all the said Shipps now in such readinesse bee permitted to depart and take their passengers with them without any Let or hinderance, but as concerning the Goodes and provisions they are to carry, that is wholly referred to the Lord Tresurer, who is prayed to give such direccion therein as his Lordshipp shall conceave to bee best for his Majesties service. And their Lordshipes did further declare that when there shalbee other Shipps ready for the like imployment to those parts, upon the peticion of the owners of them, their Lordshipes wilbee ready to give the like Sufferance for their proceeding in the like wayes, if there shalbee good cause shewen to the Board for it."—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 16. 22.)

1638–9. "At Whitehall, 22d February, 1638.

"*Sr Ferd. Gorges*"

"This day Sr Ferdinando Gorge being called before the Board, to shewe Cause why hee opposed the order of the 11th of October last,*

* Not Entered in the Council Book of that date.

affirmed by Mr. Meautys, Clerke of the Counsell, before the Sub-Committee for Forraigne Plantations to bee the order of the Board. And why hee exhibited a different order of his owne drawing, Confidently affirming the same and denying the other to bee the order of the Board. Thire Lordshipps disliking and reproving the peremtory cariage of the said Sr Ferdinando Gorge therein, Did nowe againe ratifye and confirme their foresaid Order, and did require the said Subcomittee to proceede in the Execucion of the buisines accordingly, which order followeth in hæc verba. . . . .

Whereas it was objected by Sr Ferdinando Gorge, that his *promise*, whereby hee is charged with the Arreare complained of to bee due from him, did only looke forward to such Shipps as should bee sett out, and voyags made *after* his said promise, bearing date in June 1632, and not to the Shipps sett out and voyags mencioned in the Certifficate of Sr John Wolstenholme and Abraham Dawes, which were *before* the date of the said promise. Their Lordshipps doe therefore referr it againe to the Subcomittee, to examine and Certiffy whether his said promise did relate to the Shipps and Voyages sett out, *before* or *after*, or to both.—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 16. 108.)

1638–9. "Att Whitehall, the 20th of March, 1638.

"*Concerning Sr Ferdinando Gorge and some poore people.*"

"This day was read at the Boord, a certificatt from the Subcommittee for foraine Plantations which followeth in hac verba.—According to your Lordshipps Order of reference of the 22d of February, 1638, directing as to examine and certifie whether the *promise of Sr Ferdinando Gorges* to bee an Adventurer in equall proportion *with Capt. John Mason*, (whereby he is charged with the Arreare complayned of to bee due from him) did only relate to such Shipps as should bee sett out, and Voyages made after his said promise, bearing date in June 1632, or to the Shipps sett out and voyages mencioned in the Certificatt of Sr John Wolstenholme and Sr Abraham Dawes, which were before the date of the said Promise, or to both, Wee have examined the same and fully heard the said Sr Ferd. Gorges, in whatsoever he could alleadge for himselfe, and doe find that his said promise made in June 1632 as aforesaid, had relation to the Shipps sett out and Voyages mentioned in the said Certificatt of Sr John Wolstenholme and Sr Abraham Dawes, which were *before* the date of his said promise. And it appeared clearely unto us that the objection made by the said Sr Ferd. Gorges, that his said Promise related only and was to be applyed to such Shipps as were sett out and voyages made *after* his said promise, was a meere Subterfuge and altogether groundless, for that *after* his said promise made, hee paid in 100li which must necessarily bee in relation to the voyages and Shipps sett out *before* his said promise in reguard that since the date of his said Promise there hath not been any Shipp sett out nor voyage att all made by the said Adventurers. Besides it appeared unto us aswell by the Register Booke of Mr Eyres, Clarke and accountant for the said Company as by the testimonyes upon oath aswell of the said Mr Eyres, as of *George Griffith* and *Thomas Wannerton*, Merchants, that the said Sr Ferd. Gorges did promise as aforesaid, to bee an Adventurer in all the voyages sett forth by the said Adventurers, in equall proportion with the said Capt. Mason. As concerning the some of 254lbs charged to bee owing and in Arreare by the said Sr Ferdinando Gorges (which was ordered to goe towards the satisfaccion of the Wages

and Salaries due to the poore peticioners. The proofe thereof is the said Register Booke of Accompts Kept by the said Eyres, attested by him upon oath to bee a true Accompt. Upon all which Wee are of opinion that the said Sr Ferd. Gorges was in Arreare the said Sume of 254li. whereof 10li. only hath been by him paid, since the first complainte of the Peticioners to this Board. Nevertheless in reguard Sr Ferd. Gorges did object one particular, whereby he endeavoured to disable the testimony of the said Eyres, and the creditt of his register Booke, Wee have at his instance, thought fitt to represent the same to your Lordshipps, viz. That in a cause lately depending in the Court of Requests, betweene one *Cotton*, Plaintiffe and Sr Ferd. Gorges and *Henry Gardiner*, defendants, concerning the Somme adventured by Sr Ferd. Gorges in a Fishing Voyage to New England, The Question being whether his adventure were 110li. or 50li. It was notwithstanding the answere of the said Eyres upon oath to an Interrogatory ministred on that behalfe, wherein he affirmed that the Adventure of the said Sr Ferd. Gorges was 110li., Resolved by the said Court that the said Adventure was only 50li. and soe ordered accordingly, a coppie of which deposition and order he now produced before us, Which, whether it may touch to the impeachment of the testimony of the said Eyres, or the creditte of his Register Booke of Accompts, in the matters referred by your Lordshipps to us, Wee presume not to judge, but humbly submitt the same to your Lordshipps, only wee conceaue it fitt to acquainte your Lordshipps, likewise with Mr. Eyres his Answere thereunto, which was That the Court of Requests did not reject his testimony there in such a sense as Sr Ferd. Gorges now urges and would make use of to disable his testimony in other thinges. But that although the said order of Court determined it otherwise than as he had deposed, yet the same was but according to the course of all courts, in reguard there was but *Singularis Testis*. And therefore humbly desiered that in case the said objection of Sr Ferd. Gorges made any impression with your Lordshipps, that he might be heard to give further answere thereunto." Signed Will Becher,—Francis Wyatt,—Abraham Williams, —Tho. Meautys,—Laur. Whitaker.

Upon reading whereof theyr Lordshipps being satified that there was no cause for their Lordshipps to retract their former order of the 27th of June last, doe in all thinges ratifie and confirme the same, and doe order that the sayd Sr Ferdinando Gorges shall pay forthwith upon sight hereof into the hands of the Clarke of the Counsell acting, of 244li. to bee distributed to the peticioners and paid proportionably according to the severall Summes dew unto every of them respectively, as by the sayd former order is appointed."—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 16. 179–80.)

1639. "At the Inner Starchamber, 28th May, 1639.

"*Touching Sr Ferdinando Gorges.*"

"Whereas Sr Ferdinando Gorges, by an order of the Boord of the 20th of March last, was required to pay the Sum of 244li. to be distributed and paid to divers poore people for Wages and Salaries, The said Sr Ferdinando by his Peticion acquainting their Lordshipes that hee was now ready to make payment thereof, It was this day ordered that the said Sr Ferdinando should pay the same to Sr William Becher, Knt. Clerke of the Councell, who hath formerly been acquainted with that businesse, and hee is prayed and required to see the said Money distributed and paid respectively to the said poore people, expressed in a Register kept by Mr.

Eyres proportionably according to the severall sums justly due and owing unto every of them for Wages. And if there shalbee any overplus It was further Ordered that the same should bee restored to the said Sr Ferdinando."—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 16. 393.)

1639. "Att Whitehall, the 21st of July, 1639.

"Libertie given to Elbridge to export 80 Passengers and other provisions for New England, they taking the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy."

"Upon the humble peticion of *Gyles Elbridge*, of the Citty of Bristoll Merchant, praying Licence for the exportacion of about Eighty passengers and some provisions, formerly accumstomed for the encreace and Support of his fishing plantacion in New England, Their Lordshipps did this day give leave unto the said Elbridge to exporte for New England the said 80 Passengers. together with such provisions as hath bene formerly accustomed, Provided that hee doe give Bond here by himselfe, or some other Sufficient man to the Clarke of the Counsell, to his Majestie's use, that none of the said persons shalbee shipped untill publickely before the Maior of Bristoll they haue taken the Oathes of Allegiance and Supremacie And the Lord Treasurer is hereby prayed and required to give order to the Officers of the Port of Bristoll accordingly, any former order of the Boord, or other restrainte to the contrary in anywise notwithstanding."—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 16. 530–1.)

1639. *Oct.* "At the Inner Starrchamber, the 30th of October, 1639.

"Sir Ferdinando Gorge was this day ordered by the Board to pay "upon sight hereof" the Sum of 11li. 19s. 5d. to *Adrian Tucker*, due to him by Sr Ferdinando Gorge and others, Adventurers for New England," for Wages due on the 17th of June, 1633."—(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 16. 697.)

Soon after this, there were numerous applications made to the Council for permission to ship Passengers & Provisions to New England, in which the *number* of Passengers and the various *quantities* of Provisions are stated, an abstract of which follows:—

Date.	*Name of Ship.*	*Where from.*	*Master.*	*Owners.*	*No. of Pass.*
1639, Nov 22.	The Mary Rose, 180 tons,	Bristol	——	Richard Long, John Taylor, John Gouning, of Bristol, merchants	120
1639–40, Jan 17.	The Neptune	Bristol	——	——	125
"	The Fellowship	do	——	——	250
"	The Desire of New England	London	——	George Foxcroft and others	50
"	The William & George	do	——	——	130
Jan 19.	The Sparrow of New England, 50 *tons*	do	——	Thomas Hawkins, Nehemiah Bourne merchants.	50
"	The Merchant Adventurer of London, 300 *tons*	do	——	——	130
"	The Schipie, 300 *tons*	do	——	——	180
" 26.	The St. John, 320 *tons*	do	Richd Russell & *partner*	Stephen Goodyere mercht.	250
Feby 29.	The Susan & Helen	[not stated]	Robert Clay	Edward Payne	[not stated]
April 10.	The Hopewell of Barnstable*	Barnstable	——	——	120
"	*The Hopewell of London	Bristol	——	Mathew Abrey	120
"	The Charles	Bristol	——	——	250
"	The William & John	do	——	——	60

With statements of the provisions sent in each ship. (*Co. Reg. Chas.* 1. *vol.* 17.)

* This is probably an error, as the freight list in both is exactly the same, as well as the number of passengers, and was probably one and the same ships sent from Barnstable to Bristol.

"At Whitehall, ultimo Martij, 1641.

"*For a free Trade to New England.*"

"A Letter directed to the Lord High Tresurer of England."

"Whereas the Merchants Planters of New England have by their Peticion complained that they have not been nor yet are permitted to freight their ships and to transport to the said Plantacion necessary commodities for the safeguard and defence thereof, as also for the support and reliefe of the Inhabitants there. Wee, having taken the same into consideracion, doe think fit hereby to pray and require your Lordship to give present order to the Officers of all his Majesty's ports to permit and suffer the said Merchants Planters not onely to transport passengers, but also to freight their said ships with all such commodities, as by their Charter they are permitted and allowed to doe for those parts, and to proceed on in their voyage thither, as other Merchants use to doe, (notwithstanding any former restraint to the contrary,) without the Let, hinderance, or molestacion of any of them the said Officers. For which this shalbee your Lordship's sufficient warrant. And so, etc. Dated ultimo Martij, 1641. Signed by

Lo. Privy Seale,	Ea. of Bristoll,	Lo. Savile,
Ea. Marshall,	Ea. of Holland,	Lo. Newburgh,
Lo. Chamblain,	Lo. V. Say & Seale,	Mr. Treser."

(*Chas.* 1. *vol.* 18. 111.)

WILL OF ELDER JOHN STONE. 1683.

In obedyence to God's comand, I John Stone of Cambr: aged about 64 years, and now sick & weak, but of sound Judgmt & memory, do make & ordeyn this my last will & testamt in manner & form following. My imortall soul I leave it in the armes, & comitt it to ye everlasting mercyes of God, father sonn & holy ghost,—my body to a decent buryall.—My outward estate I dispose as followeth.

Impr. To my deare wife Ann Stone,* I do giue & bequeath the house wherein I now dwell, & all my lands belonging thereunto, or within the bounds of Cambr. as also all my moveables of all sorts, also six cows, and my best young mare, swine & poultry; as also the rent & benefit of all my houses & lands at Sudbury, now occupied by my sonn Daniel Stone, To have & to hold ye same dureing her naturall life. And after her decease, I do give unto my daughters Hannah Bent, Mary Fox, Elizab. Stow, Margarett Brown, Tabitha Rice & Sarah Hill, my dwelling house in Cambr. & all ye lands that I have in Cambr. [passage omitted] and ye remainder yt shall be left at her death I will yt it be equally divided among all my children. [Omission.] And my will is yt my dautr Sarah Hill shall have liberty to purchase my house & lands above bequeathed to my daughters, shee paying ye rest their portions out thereof as my Executt shall advise & order.

Itm. All my out lands in Sudbury that are undisposed of, & not improved, I do giue & bequeath to my sonnes Daniell Stone, David Stone,

---

* Daughter of Elder Edward How, of Watertown. It is unknown how long Mrs. Stone survived her husband.

& Nathaniel Stone, to be equally divided among y^em^ And I do will that they pay to my daught^s^ above named One hundred pounds in country pay, within one yeare after my desease,—Only unto Nathaniel his portion thereof in two years after my desease.

It^m^. My dwelling houses at Sudbury, barnes, & all my lands & meadows thereunto belonging I do give & bequeath to my sonn John Stone,* to have & to hold ye same dureing his naturall life, to be improved by my sonn Daniel for his good, comfort & support; and in case of ye decease of my [son] Daniel before my sonn John, I do then comitt the Governm^t^ of my s^d^ sonn John & his estate to my surviving sonnes, as my Execut^rs^ shall advise. [Large omission.] And in case of any disagreem^t^ as to the true intent of this my Will, I do order that my Execut^rs^ hereafter named shall have full power to determine ye same, & I do will & hereby require all my child^n^ that they rest fully satisfied in such advice & determination as they shall from time to time give in any matter of controversie between ym. referring to this my will.

Finally, I do nominate, constitute & ordeyn my deare & loving wife Ann Stone sole Executrix of this my will & testam^t^, and my loveing Brethren John Cooper sen^r^ † & Samuel Stone sen^r^ I do intreat to accept the care & trust of Overseers, & to assist my wife therein. And after my wife's desease I do constitute & ordeyne my said Overseers to be Exect^rs^ to fulfill w^t^ shall remaine to be done & accomplished after her decease.

In testimony hereof I do hereunto put my hand & seale

this 16. 2. 1683.

JOHN STONE [Seal]

Sealed & deliver^d^
In p^r^sence off^vs^.
Tho: Danforth
Richard Robins
Abraham Holman

Before { Tho: Danforth, Dept. Govr.
Dan^ll^ Gooking, Esqr.

Ri: Robins & Abram Holman, being sworn, do say that Elder John Stone being of sound Judgm^t^ & memory, sealed & published this Instrum^t^ as his last will and testam^t^, and that they put their names as witnesses thereto. As attests Tho: Danforth, R

Ent. lib. 6. p. 31, 2, 3. by T. D. R.——12. 4. 1683.

I had intended to give a sketch of my ancestor's romantic and beautiful situation upon the banks of Sudbury river where it receives the waters of Cochitua brook, but it would take more space in the Register than I feel willing to occupy. I will therefore only observe, that on the site of his house now stands the station house of Saxonville B. R. Road—where dwelt Elder John Stone, probably the first white man among the red men of Cochitua Dale.

W. F. STONE.

---

* John was *non comp.*, and, though undoubtedly the oldest son, there is no record of his birth or death.

† Half brother of Testator. x half bro

step

JOHN DANE'S NARRATIVE, 1682.

A small volume in the handwriting of John Dane, of Ipswich, (great-great-grandfather of Hon. Nathan Dane, founder of the Dane Law Professorship at Harvard University,) has lately been presented to the N. E. H. G. Society by John J. Babson, Esq., of Gloucester. The book contains 132 leaves, is 3½ inches wide, and 6 inches long, and is bound in parchment, with a lappet. On the inside of the cover is written in a large hand:—"*Philemon Warner, Junr, his Book, given him by his grandmother Warner, Janry 20th, 1741: 2.*"—On the first leaf is the following memorandum: "*This John Dane was from England, Doct. Phillemon Dane's father, of Ipswich. I remember ye Doct. 60 or 70 years agoe, pr* PHILE. WARNER, 1770."—On the next page Mr. Dane's writing commences with the following,—probably intended as a title page:

"By John Dane, senner, of Ipshwitch,
And Chiriergen, in the yer of our Lord,
1682;
Containing sum poems in waie of
preparation for death, besides the obsaruaton
of seauarall pronedensis in the Cose of
his lyfe, and aded seauerall meditations.

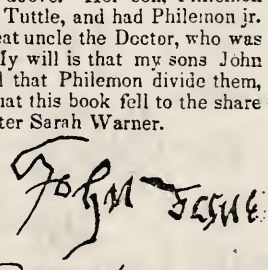
He that liues out full seauenty years,
and has fullfild that number,
his after time that doth apere
is of grefe and great wonder. (psalme the 90: 10."

Mr. Warner has added under this:—"Ipswich, 1682."

The volume contains two narratives,—one in rhyme and the other in prose,—and some religious meditations and advice to the author's children, in rhyme. It also contains minutes of sermons by Mr. Dennison, Mr. Hubbard, and Mr. Gerrish, in the handwriting of one who signs himself John Dane,—probably the son of the first owner. There is also some short hand. The prose narrative—which is here printed—contains all the facts found in the rhymed one, with additional particulars. It will be seen that it is deficient in dates. But it gives the places of residence of the family in England, besides other important facts and interesting descriptions. It is otherwise valuable in giving us an insight into the character and sentiments of persons in Mr. Dane's condition in life, in his day. The writer of the narrative, it seems, came to New England before his parents. He appears to have arrived here in the spring or early part of the summer,—but in what year is not known,—and after a short stay at Roxbury, to have settled in Ipswich. Mr. Felt finds him at Ipswich in 1638.* His father had a house lot granted to him there, "entered 9th 2mo. 1639."†

Sarah Dane, dau. of the narrator, m. 23 Sept. 1668, Daniel Warner, and was probably the "grandmother Warner" mentioned above. Her son, Philemon Warner, b. 2 Feb., 1675, m. 27 April, 1696, Abigail Tuttle, and had Philemon jr. b. 17 Jan., 1697, who "might well remember his great uncle the Doctor, who was living in 1716."‡ Mr. Dane in his will says:—"My will is that my sons John and Philemon have my books and manuscripts, and that Philemon divide them, and John chuse."§ I suppose, from appearances, that this book fell to the share of John, who may afterwards have given it to his sister Sarah Warner.

Below are fac similes of three autographs. The first is that of the narrator's father, written in 1658, the second is his own, 1683, and the last is that of his brother, Rev. Francis Dane of Andover, ab. 1660. I have prefixed a pedigree of the Dane family; in preparing which I am indebted for materials to Mr. Thomas B. Wyman, Jr., and to William R. Deane, Esq. The latter gentleman has allowed me to make use of several valuable letters on this subject which he has received from A. Hammatt, Esq., of Ipswich. J. D.



* Hist. of Ipswich, p. 11. † Hammatt. ‡ Ibid. § Ibid.

PEDIGREE OF DANE.

Annis [Agnes] Chandler, 2d w. wid. of William C. of Roxbury; m. 1643. She m. 3d, in 1661, John Parminter. = JOHN DANE, of Berkhampstead and Bishop's Stortford, Herts, Eng., and of Ipswich and Roxbury, N.E.; probably freeman of Mass. 1641; d. at Roxbury, 1658. = 1st w. ——— came to N. E.

- Alice ——, 2d w. She afterwards mar. —— Meacham. = John, author of the Narrative, b. prob. in Berkhampstead ab. 1612, d. at Ipswich, 29 Sept. 1684. = 1st w. Eleanor [Clark?]
  - John of Ipswich was a juror in the witchcraft cases; d before 21 Jan. 1707-8. = Abigail Warner, m. 27 Dec. 1671.
    - John.
    - Daniel d. 22 Jan. 1730. = 1st w. Lydia Day; m. 16 March, 1714. = 2d w. Mary, dau. of Robert and Susannah Annable.
      - Daniel, of Ipswich, b. ab. 1716, d. 1768; mar. 1739, Abigail Burnham. (They were parents of Hon. Nathan Dane, of Beverly, b. Dec. 1752; H. C. 1778; d. 15 Feb. 1835.
      - John, b. ab. 1719.
      - Mary, b. ab. 1721.
      - Lydia, b. ab. 1725.
      - Nathan, b. ab. 1727.
    - Susannah, b. 6 Mar. 1685-6.
    - Nathaniel, b. 27 June, 1691, d 1760; m. 1st, 1712, Elizabeth Potter; 2d, in 1732, Esther Kimball.
    - Abigail.
    - Rebecca.
    - Elizabeth.
  - 2d wife, Ruth Converse, dau. of James, of Woburn; m. 25 Decem. 1690. = Philemon, physician, b. ab. 1646; d. 18 Oct. 1716. = 1st wife, Mary Thompson; m. 7 Oct. 1685.
    - Mary.
    - Philemon, b. 1693, d 1694.
    - Philemon, b. 17 July, 1695, d 1748; mar. Anstice Manning.
    - Edward, b. 17 July, 1695, d. 1716; m. Lydia Emery.
    - Ruth, b. 24 Aug. 1698.
  - Issue.
  - Elizabeth = Reginald Foster.
  - Mary = Wm. Chandler.
  - Rebecca = James Hovey.
  - Sarah = Daniel Warner.
- Elizabeth, d. at Ipswich 21 Jan. 1693. = James How, b. about 1605, d. at Ipswich, 17 May, 1702; was a commoner of Ipsw'h, 1641.
- Hannah Abbot, 3d w. wid. of George A. and dau. of William and Agnes Chandler. She d. 2 June, 1711, aged about 82. = Mary Thomas, 2d w. m. 21 Sept. 1677; d. 18 Feb. 1688-9. = Francis, minister at Andover, b. ab. 1616, d. at Andover, 17 Feb. 1696-7, having been an officer of that ch. 48 years. = 1st w. Elizabeth, dau. of Edmund Ingalls; she d. at Andover, 9 June, 1676.
  - Nathaniel, b. about 1745; d. 14 Apr. 1725, in 81st yr. = Deliverance Hasseltine; m 12 Dec. 1692; d. 15 June, 1735, æ. 81. She was accused of witch-c'ft in 1692.
    - Nathaniel, b. 18 June, 1674, d. 16 Oct. 1674.
    - Nathaniel, b. 1 Dec. 1675.
    - Francis, b. 1 Oct. 1678, d. 3 Nov. 1679.
    - Hannah, b. 1680; m. 1702, Samuel Osgood.
    - Francis.
    - Daniel, b. 26 March, 1684.
    - Mary, b. 1688; m. 1711, Andrew Allen.
    - Deliverance, b. 1694; m. 1714, Joseph Foster.
    - Abigail, b. 27 Dec. 1698.
  - Elizabeth m. 5 Nov. 1661, Stephen Johnson.
  - Hannah m Capt. William Goodhue.
  - Phebe, m. 30 May, 1671, Joseph Robinson.
  - Abigail, b. 13 Oct. 1652; m. 12 Oc. 1675, Francis Faulkner.
  - Francis, b. 8 Dec. 1656; d. 8 Nov. 1738. = Hannah Poor; m. 16 Nov. 1681.
    - Francis, b. 22 April, 1683, d. 27 Oct. 1683.
    - Abiel, b. 17 Sept. 1686, d. 22 Sept. 1686.
    - Hannah, b. 1687; m. 1708, Samuel Phelps.
    - Francis, d. 8 Dec. 1687.
    - Francis, b. 19 Aug. 1690.
    - John, b. 18 Sept. 1692; m. Sarah Chandler.
    - Joseph, b. 5 April, 1696, d. 27 Dec. 1721; m. 1st, Lydia Johnson; 2d, Mary Harnden.
    - Daniel, b. 24 April, 1698.
    - Mary, b. 1699; m. 1721, Jeremiah Ballard.

A DECLARATION OF REMARKABELL PROUEDENSES IN THE CORSE OF MY LYFE.

And first of a famely prouedens. In my infansy, and yet I ueary well Remember it, my fatther Remoud his habetation from barcumstid [Berkhampstead] to Starford [Stortford]. Thare he bout a house, and brout his famely tl.eather; and he went back againe to finesh matters with him he had sould his two, and my mother and hur children ware at Storford. Not being among anie aquaintans, and my fatther staying longer then she thout he would, or himself other, my mother met with sum wants and was trobeled and weapt. I doubt not but she layd open her wants to god, for she was a serious woman. And my Sister How, she was but a lettell gurle, she went into the yard and sot doune in the sun under the window; and laying hur hand on the ground to Rise up, thare lae a shilling under hur hand. She brout it in. I, being a lettell boy, askt hur where she found it. She shewed me. I went and scrabled with my fingers in the place and found a notther. It being in the nick of time in hur wants, she toke great notis of it and I doubt not but made good improuement thareof, with great acknouledgment of gods marsie at that time.

I shall menshon one more consurning my Mother. When she liued in starford, one nyte, in her slepe, she fell into a dream, and waking she was mutch taken with it. She tould my father, and could not cepe it out of hur mind. And it was, that sutch a minester, I haue forget his name, should preach sutch a weke and sutch a day at elsuam, [Elsenham,] on sutch a text. The thouts of it did so take with hur that she inquiered, and as she dreamed, so it was; the same man, the same day, the same text. She and my brother How herd him. I, then being so young, cannot Remember euery thing; but I doubt not but that she made good improuement of that sarmon.

Consarning my self; when I was but a lettell boy, being edicated under godly parents, my Conshans was ueary apt to tell me of euells that I should not doe. Being now about aight yers ould, I was giuen mutch to play and to run out without my fathers Consent and againe his comand. One a time, I haueing gone out most parte of the day, when my father saw me cum home, he toke me and basted me. I then cept home, and folowed my busenes two or thre dase. My father and mother Comended me, and tould me that god would bles me if I obeyed my parents, and what the contrary would ishew in. I then thout in my harte, o that my fatther would beat me more when I did amis. I fard, if he did not, I should not be good.

Not longe after, I being alone on the shopbord Repping open a payer of bretches of a Gintilmans who had had a hole in his pocut and sewed up againe, thorow which hole he had lost or dropt into his knes of his linings a pese of gould, which, when I saw, I thought I myt haue it, for I thout nobody knew of it, nor could know of it. I toke the Gould and hed it, and sat upon the shopboard to worke; but, thinking of it, I thout it is none of myne. I fetcht it againe, but upone more pondring I went and hed it againe. When I had dun so, I could not be quiet in my mynd, but fetcht it againe, and thout thow nobody could know of it, yet god, he knew of it. So I gaue it to my fatther, hoe gaue it to the gintelman. I cant but take notes of gods goodness in then giving me Restrayning grace to presarue from sutch a temptation, though then I slytly passed ouer many sutch prouedenses.

I did think myself in a good condishon. I was conuinsed that I should pray and durst doe no other, and Red and here sarmons and durst doe no other; yet I was giuen to pastime and to dansing, and that I thout lawfull. Now uppone a time, when I was groune 18* yers of age or thare abouts, I went to a dansing scoll to larne to dans. My father hering of it, when I cam home tould me, if I went agayne, he would bast me. I tould him, if he did he should neuer bast me againe. With that, my father toke a stick and basted me. I toke it patiently, and said nothing for a day or [two], but on morning betimes I Res and toke 2 shurts on my back and the best sute I had, and a bybell in my pocet, and set the dores open and went to my fathers chamber dore and said, god by father, god by mother. Why, whether are you going? To seke my fortin, I answared. Then said my mother, *goe whare you will, god he will find you out.* This word, the point of it, stuck in my brest, and afterwards god struck it home to its head.

Allthough I thout my fatther was twc Strict, I thout Soloman said, be not holy ouer mutch, and daued was a man after gods oun harte, and he was a danser: but yet I went my Journey, and was from him half a yere before he hard whare I was. I first settled in barcumsted, and thare Rought on a shobord that had bene improud that waie. On a nyte, when most folke was a bead, a mayd cam into the shopbord and sat with me, and we Jested togetther; but at the last she cared it so, and put huself in sutch a poster, as that I made as If I had sum speshall ocashon abrod and went out; for I fared, If I had not, I should haue cumitted foley with hur. But I ofen thout that it was the prayers of my parents that preuaild with god to kepe me. I then gaue my self mutch to dansing and staying out and heatting myself and lying in haymowes, the pepell being a bed whare I abod that I lost my culler and neuer Recuferd it a gaine.

I then went and wrought at harford, [Hertford,] and went to an in for my lodging. The next day I went and got worke in the toune. It was nere the time of the sises at harford, and my m'† had manie sargants Cotes to make; and I sat up thre nights to work, and then I went to my In to lodg. The dore was lockt, and I knockt hard. I hard one of the mayds sa, thare is one at the dore. I hard one sa, tis no matter, it is none but the tayler. So they opend the dore, and the ostis sat in a chare by the fyer, in hur naked shift, houlding hur brests open. She said to me, a chare being by hur, she houlding out hur hand, Cum let us drink a pot, and seuerall times Reetrated hur words. I said I was so slepey that I could not stay with her now, but I would drink a cup with hur in the morning; and so I hastend awaie to my Chamber. Here I toke no notes of the goodnes of god in Restrayning me, but Ratther ascribd it to my self; all though I had as Retched a natter, as I haue bene sens more sensable on then before.

Awhile after thare was a Cockpit bult, to fite Cockes in, and many Knits and Lords meat thare; and thare folowed to the toune a manie braue Lases. And upone a day, as I Remember, thare came on from Starford that I was wonderfull glad to see, that I myt inquier of my frinds thare I inuited him to this in to drink; and thare was one of theas braue

* In the rhymed narrative he says that when he left his parents he was "sixtene yeres of age."

† The inverted comma is used for a sign of contraction for which we have not the proper character. M' here stands for Master. Twice, at least, in the following pages, it is used for Mistress.

lases thare which dind at the table I dind at, and it is lykly that I myt drink to hur and she to me; but this I know, I neuer toucht hur. The nite after, I came to goe to bead and askt for a lite. My ostes sayd, we are busey, you may goe up without, the mone shines. And so I did. And when I cam in the chamber, I went to my bed side and puld of all my Clothes and went in, and thare was this fine lase in the bead. I slipt on my Clothes agayne, and went doune and askt my ost, why she would sarue me so. O, sayd she, thars nobody would hurt you. I tould hur, if I hired a Rome, I would haue it to myself; and shoud my self mutch angrey. So she gaue me a lite into another Chamber, and thare I lae; but, in the morning, I went to that chamber I used to ly in, for I had left a lettell bundell of things on the beds tester. I cam to the dore and gaue the dore a shuf, and this fine Mistres Reacht out hur hand out of the bead and opend the dore. So I went in. I doubt mis I am troblsom to you. No, sayd she, you are welcum to me. I tould hur, I had left a small trifell on the tester of the bead, and I toke it and went my waie. For all theas, and manie other of the lyke, I thank god I neuer yet knew any but thos two wifes that god gaue me. But when I conseder my Retched hart, and what I myt with shame and blushing speke that waie, I cannot but sa, O, wonderfull, unspekable, unsarchabl marseys of a god that taketh care of us when we take no Care of ourseluese.

I now being at harford, M' Goodin preacht thare, and he preacht consarning prayer. But on saboth day, not being in that trim that i would haue bene in, (I had a great band that cam ouer my shoulders that was not clene, and sum other things that I would haue had,) I would not goe to metting but walkt in the filds close by a meadow sid. Thare was, whether fly, wasp or hornet, I cannot tell, but it struck my finger, and watter and blod cam out of it and paind me mutch. I went up to a hous and shoud it, but thay knew not what a sting I had at my harte. Now I thout of my mothers words, that god would find me out. I hastend home to the Chamber I lay in, at my masters house; and when i cam thare I toke my bybell and lokt ouer sum instructions my father had Ret, and I weapt sorly. The payne and swelling increast & sweld up to my shoulder. I prayd ernistly to god that he would pardon my sinn and heall my arme. I went to a surgin and askt him what it was. He said it was *the take.* I askt him what he meant. He said it was taken by the prouedens of god. This knoct home on my hart what my mother said, *god will find you out.* Now I made great promises that if god would here me this time I would Reforme.

It pleased god in a short time to ease me and I did Reforme, and stod in aw of gods Judgments, though I had a linkring mind after my former pastime. I then Rout with m' Tead, that liues at Charlstoune. He was a young man then. He and I was going to a dansing on nite, and it began to thunder, and I tould him I doubted we ware not in our waie; and he and I went back againe. But about a munth or six wekes after, I had a mynd to uisit a frind of a saboth day foure myle of of harford; but I tok a good whyle pondring whether I myt or no. I knew m' gooding was a good man, and that the other was naught; but, to quiet my mynd, I thought that Christ said consarning the phareses, thay set in moises chare, here them. I thought he myt preach good matter. And thus I blynded my eyse, and went. And when I cam thare, thay ware gone to metting; and I flattred myself, it may be I shall mete them cuming home. And so I went in to an orched, and sat

doune in an arbore; and, as before, one the same finger and on the same place, I was strucken as before, And as it struck my hand so it struck my harte, for I sudingly Rose up and went into a wood; and thare I cryd bitterly, and now concluded that god, god had found me out. I was now utterly forlorn in my spirct, and knew not what to du, thinking that god now had utterly forsaken me, and that he would here me no more. And when I had cryd so long that I could cry no longer, I Rose up in a forlorne condishon, and went home to harford. I then, in a Restles condishon knew not what to du. I was thinking what to do to throw of this troble; and at this time, awhile after, thare was on master scurfeld, [Scofield?] who was a minester and my godfather, that had a sonn that was bound to saint Christifars, and he was at me to goe with him. I Readily agred. And when the time was cum that we should goe, thare came nuse that saint Christifars was taken by the spanyard *

Then was I at a sore lose, and considred what I should du. I drew up this conclushon, that I would goe and work Jurney work thorow all the Counties in ingland, and so walk as a pilgrim up and doune on the earth. But, at last, I had sum thouts to goe first home to my fathers house; but I thout he would not entertaine me. But I went; and when I came home, my fatther and mother entertained me ueary louingly, and all the naighbors. Yet my mynd was still trubled, though I had sum secret thouts that god myt still doe me good. M' hares [Harris?] preaching at storford on that text, *Am I my brothers Cepper?* declard that we out to be one anothers keppers. Upon which I spake to one that I was aquainted with, that if he saw me eyther du or say that that was not mete, that he would tel me of it. At that time when I herd anie Red a chapter that thare was anie of the promises in, my tares would Run doune my Chekes. I saw a young man Cuming in the streat, and I fard that he would call me out. I left the shopbord and went into a backhouse, and prayed to god to kepe me that I myt not be ouercum.

After awhile that I had abod with my father, m' Norten† cuming to my fathers wisht him to put me to m' Barentons That was a ueary Religious famely as euer I came in. And I went theatther and was Buttler; thare I cept companie with the choises Christions. I went to here m' farecloth, thre or fowr myle, I haue forgot the tounes name. The words of m' fare Clothes text was thease: Ye that ware alents and strangers from the comanwelth of isrell hath he Reconsild to himself In this sarmon he did so set forth the loue of Christ, his Redenes and willingnes to entertaine pore sinners, as that I Beleue thare ware uearey feaw dry eyse in the metting house, nor without dores for manie could not cum in. It was great incuregment to me.

Sone after this I mared, and went and dwelt at a place called wood Roe, in hatfeld. Sone after I had the palsie taking me, which did mutch weaking my brayne and spoyle my memory. And just it was with god that it should be so, for I cannot but acknowledg of what god had then bestowed on me. I went to a phisishon, and he tould me that it was too

* St. Christophers was captured by a Spanish fleet under Don Frederick de Toledo, in October 1629. 600 of the English settlers were condemned to work in the mines of Mexico, which outrage was one of the reasons that induced Cromwell, in 1655, to send the fleet under Penn and Venables against Jamaica. See Southey's West Indies I, 264, and Martin's Br. Col. II, 145 & 367.

† This I suppose was Rev. John Norton, afterwards minister at Ipswich and Boston, N. E. He had been curate at Bishop's Stortford, where the author's father then resided.

latte to doe me annie good. I was so as that I could scarce goe to bed or from bed without helpe. And my mother hauing bene saruant to the Ladie denney,* she speaking of it to the Ladie, she tould hur of a meadson, that had cuered an ould woman of thre score yeres ould. My mother, diligently atending to the meathod of the besenes, cam to me and aplyed the same to me, and it ceuerd me; though I have the marks of it on my face to this day. Then I liued on wood Ro grene, on hatfild forrist. No soner on trobell was at an end, but a nother insude. There was on muschen liued under the same Rofe that I liued in, only he liued at one end and I at the other. Thare was farmers and yemans sonnes meat thare and I was among them, thinking no harme. But thay ware a contrifing to haue a mearey metting at that muschins hous, and inuitted me to be one of them. And being among them, thay would contrif thare busenes with me, and tould me that thay would haue four bushills of barly out of a barne, (the ouner of which, one of these was his son,) and this muschin was to turne it into malt, and brew it, and drink it thare. I durst not Cros them, thay ware sutch blustring lades; but I was in a sad tune, and knew not what to doe. But I went to my Brother Howest† father and aduised with him. He was a uery onest man, and he tould me I should, by no meanes, be among them when thay did act that busenes, but make sum Journey sum waie or other, and he would du the busenes for me. So I did. And he acquainted the woman of the house, a prudent woman. And at the time apointed thay went to the barn. The woman, hauing had fore knowledg of it, stud after supper at hur hall window lesening, the barne not being fare distant from the house, and she hard a noise at the barne, and sent suddinly to the barne, and toke them with fowr bushils of barly, cared out of the barne in a sacke. The thing being discouered, the men ware in a bad tose, but thay suspected me; and the yemons sonn came flattring to me, to know if I did not tell of it; and said it is well that it was found out, but neds he would know if I did not tell sum of the famely. I toud him I had not spoke with anie of the famely sens we ware togetther. Many words past, but notthing did apere, but suspishon. But on of the Company (as afterwards I was informed, and I myself suspected him and escaped his hands) came with a sord to my shop to kill me.

This was no sooner ouer but cumes a new trouble.

I then went to liue in the chef place in hatfild toune, and toke a prentis and kept a gurniman. And the taylers ware so disgust at it that thay made arnestly to the ould lady barenton, S^r^ fransis barenton's ‡ widdow, and to m^t^ Sr Thomus barenton to git me out of the toune; for sayd thay

* There is a monument at Bishop's Stortford to Lady Margaret Denny, a descendant of the Edgecumbes, of Mount Edgecumbe, in Cornwall, Maid of Honor to Queen Elizabeth, and wife to Sir Edward Denny, knt., Groom of the Queen's Privy Chamber. She died April 1648, aged 88. The Lady Denny mentioned in the text may have been this person. See Beauties of England and Wales, VII, 214.

† It appears from this that the father of James How, who emigrated to New England and settled at Ipswich, resided at this time at Hatfield, co. Essex, Eng., or in its vicinity. This fact may assist his decendants in tracing their English ancestry.

‡ Sir Francis Barrington (created a Baronet 29 June 1611, d. 1628) m. Joan, dau. of Sir Henry Cromwell, and aunt to Oliver Cromwell, the Protector. He had ch.: Sir Thomas, Robert, (these two are mentioned above;) Francis, John, Elizabeth, m. 1st Sir James Altham, knt., 2dly Sir William Masham, knt.; Mary, m. Sir Gilbert Gerard; Winifred, m. Sir William Mewes, or Meux; Ruth, m. Sir George Lamplugh, knt.; Joane, m. Sir Richard Everarde, knt. See Burke's Extinct & Dorm. Baronetage, (ed. 1844,) p. 43. Rev. Ezekiel Rogers, of Rowley, was at one time chaplain in the family of Sir Francis. See Reg. V. 119.

he takes up all our worke, and we know not how to liue. This was so eagirly prosecuted as that m^t^ Roburd barenton tould me y^t^ he would giue me his eres, if he did not send me out of toune. And after thre times sent for before Sr Thomus barenton, by warrant, and pleaded against, and could not preuaile, Thay sumansd me to the quarter seshons; but god of his goodnes stod by me, and afterwords I found great frenship from thos that was my profest aduersareys.

When theas stormes ware a lettle ouer, thare was a great cuming to nu ingland; and I thout that the temptations thare ware two great for me. I then bent myself to cum to nu ingland, thinking that I should be more fre here then thare from temptations; but I find here a deuell to tempt, and a corupt hart to deseue. But to Return to the way and manner of my cuming. When I was mutch bent to cum, I went to starford to my fatther to tell him. My brotther how was thare then. My fatther and motther showd themselfs unwilling. I sat close by a tabell whare thare lay a bibell. I hastily toke up the bybell, and tould my fatther if whare I opend the bybell thare i met with anie thing eyther to incuredg or discouredg that should settell me. I oping of it, not knowing no more then the child in the womb, the first I cast my eys on was: Cum out from among them, touch no unclene thing, and I will be your god and you shall be my pepell. My fatther and motther neuer more aposd me, but furdered me in the thing; and hasted after me as sone as thay could. My first cuming was to Roxburey. Thare I toke a pese of ground to plant of a frind. And I went to plant, and hauing cept long in the shep, the weatther being hot, I spent my self, and was ueary wearey and thurstey. I cam by a spring in Roxbuery streat, and went to it, and drunk, and drunk againe and againe manie times; and I neuer drounk wine in my lyfe that more Refresht me, nor was more pleasant to me in my lyfe, as then I absolutly thout. But m^t^ Norton being at ipshwitch, I had a mynd to liue under him. And, on a time, I came to ipshwitch alone when thare was no path but what the ingens had made; sumtimes I was in it, sumtimes out of it, but god directed my waie. By the waie I meat in on place with forty or fiftie indiens, all of a Roe. The formost of them had a long stafe that he held on his forhed lyke a unicorns horne. Many of them ware powwous; and, as I past by them, I said, What chere. Thay all with a loud uoise, laughing, cryd out, What chere, What chere, that thay made the woods Ring with the noyse. After I parted with them about a myle, I meat with two indines, one of them a uery lusty sannup. I had a packet under my arme, and he toke hould of it, and pekt into it. I snatcht it away, with an angrey countinans, and he made no more of it. So I came to ipshwich, and agred with goodman medcafes uesell to bring me from boston, whare I had brout my Goods. I brout a yeres prouidyon with me, but I sone parted with it. My meall I parted wth for indin the next yere. I thout if on had it another should not want. Thare came a naibor to me and said he had no corne. He made great complaints. I tould him I had on bushill and I had no more, but he should haue half of it. And he had; and after I herd of sartain that at the same time he had a bushill in his house. It trubled me to se his dealings, and the dealings of other men. Manie trobles I past thorow and I found in my hart that I could not sarue god as I should. What thay ware, ware two teadus to menshon. But uppon a time walking, with my Gun on my shoulder charged, in the myle brok path, beyond Decon goodhewes, I had seaueralt thouts cam flocking into my mynd, that I had beatter make away myself then to liue longer. I walkt discosing with sutch

thouts the best part of an ouer, as I Judged it, at length I thout, I oute of two euells to chuse the least; and that it was a greatter euell to liue, and to sin against god then to cill myself, with manie other satanecall thouts. I cock my Gun, and set it one the ground, and put the musell under my throte, and toke up my fote to let it of. And then thare cam manie thing into my head; one that I should not doe euell that good myt cum of it. And at that time I no more scrupld to cill myself then to goe home to my oune house. Though this place is now a Rode, then it was a place that was not mutch walkt in. I was then mutch lost in my spiret, and as I Remember the next day m' Rogers preacht, and exkpressing himself that those ware blesed that fard god and hopt in his marsie. I thout that I fard god and hopt in his marsie. Then I thout that that blesednes myt belong to me, and it mutch supported my spiret.

Upone a time we ware in sum preasant want in the famely, & my wife tould me she had nothing for the children. She desierd me to take my gun and se if I could git nothing. And I did goe; and I had one pigg and then that was hily estemd on, and that folowd me a great waie into the marshis. I thout the prouedens of god semd to tell me that I should not goe out to day. So I Returnd back againe with my pigg, and when I cam within les then forty Rod of my house, a cumpany of great gray gese cam ouer me, and I shot and brout doun a galant gose in the uery nick of time.

In sixty one, my house was burnt, as nere as I can Remember; and it was a most uialant fier. At that time I could not but take notes of seuarall prouedensis concuring with. I doe not know that I did murmer at it, but was silent lcking up to god to santifie it to me. It pleased god to stur up the harts of my louing frinds to help me to the careyng on of another. I had bene ill before, and not well fitting to goe abrod, and could not indewer weat on my fete. When the carts went into the woods, I went with them, and manie times in the swamps broke in up to the knese, in could watter, in the winter. And it pleasd god I grew beatter then before, which I lookt on as a speshall hand of god. A second prouedens was this that, though my prouidyons was all burnt, I had a stock of fine swine, and the corne that was burnt, when the flowrs fell downe and the fier out, thease swine fell to eatting the burnd corne, and fatted to admiration, and that in a small time, so that I had good porke for the workmen to carey on the work.

Thus god hath all along presarud and cept me, all my daies. Allthough I haue manie times lost his speshall presanc, yet he hath Returnd to me in marsi againe. Ons in ingland at M' Barentons house, in Christmas time, the cumpanie in the hall was shewing trickes in the nite, and m' Barenton came and stoud by. I being thare I toke notes that my m' changed hur countinans, and the tares Ran doune hur chekes and she turnd awaie. I preasantly thout that hur thouts was better improud then myne. It put me apone a serious medetation of the Joys of heauen and of the uanetys of this world. It toke sutch an imppreshon of my harte as that, though it was a time of Jolety, I could scarse here musick nor se wantonnes, [dancing?] that i was able to show my face without sheding of tares.

The lyke impreshon had my thouts brout to me upone a question in our priuet mettings, upon a question of that text: Gods loue constraynes us to loue him that has loued us first. Beatting my thouts on gods infinet loue

toke sutch an impreshon of my harte as that I thout I could doe anie thing for god or safer anie thing for god. O louing Relations haue a Care of quenshing sutch motions of gods spiret, lest you bring sorow and aflicton on to your heads and harts, as manie others haue done, to thare great gref and sorrow; and I can speake it to the grefe of my soule, by wofull exkperans.

MR. BISHOP, THE TAUNTON SCHOOLMASTER.

Lechford, in his "Plain Dealing," (p. 40,) in giving an account of the gathering of the church at "*Cohannet* alias *Taunton*," informs us that: —"Master Hooke received ordination from the hands of one master Bishop, a School-Master, and one Parker, an Husbandman." Hon. Francis Baylies, in his researches while composing his "Historical Memoir of the Colony of New Plymouth," was unable to ascertain the christian name of Mr. Bishop, but he met with some fact or facts which led him to think that Mr. B. afterwards removed to New Haven, (Baylies's Plym. Part II, pp. 265, 282.) Rev. S. H. Emery (Ministry of Taunton, Vol. I, p. 41) does not appear to have learned anything further respecting him; but Mr. Winsor (History of Duxbury, p. 228) has somewhere found "an ancient freeman of Taunton" mentioned, who bore the name of "Mr. *John* Bushop." As no other "Bishop" has been met with early at Taunton, and as this person has the "honorable prefix of Mr.," there is great probability that he was the schoolmaster mentioned by Lechford; who, I presume, was also the "Mr. Boshop" interested in the first purchase of Taunton, whose "rights," in 1675, were owned by Lt. George Macey. (Baylies's Plym., Part II, p. 277.)

In view of these facts, I have queried whether the person who assisted at the Taunton ordination might not have been Rev. John Bishop, who afterwards (about 1644) was settled at Stamford, in New Haven colony, as the successor of Rev. Richard Denton. Trumbull, in his History of Connecticut, (Vol. I, p. 299,) gives the following account of the Stamford minister and his settlement. "The church sent two of their members to seek them a minister. They travelled on foot to the eastward of Boston, where they found Mr. John Bishop, who left England before he had finished his academical studies, and had completed his education in this country. They engaged him to go with them to Stamford. He travelled with them on foot so great a distance. The people were united to him, and he labored with them in the ministry nearly fifty years." Rev. J. W. Alvord, in his Historical Address at Stamford, (p. 19,) gives a similar account, and further informs us that the names of the brethren sent were George Slason and Francis Bell, and that Mr. Bishop carried his bible under his arm, through the wilderness, to Stamford, which bible was then (1841) in the possession of Noah Bishop, one of his descendants.

The fact that Mr. Bishop was found to the *eastward* of Boston, does not, I think, render the above supposition improbable, as it is likely that he had left Taunton sometime before this.

J. D.

EARLY SETTLERS OF SALISBURY, MASS., ARRANGED INTO FAMILIES.

[By Asa W. Brown, of Cleveland, late of Cincinnati, O.]

[Continued from page 82]

GOODALE, Richard, (d. 1674) ? widow Mary d. 31 May 1683. Ch. Richard b. 29 6 55.

GREELEY, Andrew, b. 1620 d. 30 June 97; w. Mary d. 24 Nov. 1703. Ch. Philip 21 7 44; Andrew 10 10 46; Mary 16 5 49; Joseph 5 12 51; Benj. 9 10 54, m. Elizabeth Smith 24 Jan. 1680–1.

Philip m. Hannah Illsley 17 12 69. Ch. John 16 11 70; Jona. 15 Feb. 72; Sarah 21 Mar. 75–6; Mary 5 June 79; Philip 25 Dec. 81; Joseph 24 Nov. 83; Ruth 3 Oct. 84.

Andrew m. Sarah Brown 12 June 73, d. 26 Nov. 1736 Ch. Andrew 8 8 74; Henry 28 Sept. 76, d. 16 Jan. 93–4; Mary 5 Dec. 78; Abigail 24 June 81; Sarah 21 Oct. 85; Rachel 19 May 88; Hannah 29 July 92; Judith 13 June 96.

Jona. m. Jane Walker 21 Mar. 97–8. Ch. Patience 7 Sept. 98; David 1 Dec. 1700; Sarah 3 April 1703.

GRIFFIN, Philip, was killed by lightning. His widow Ann m. —— Budesant and died 24 March 1682–3, County records; (a widow Agnes (Boudesart) ? d. 24 Nov. 82,) Town records. [Query may they not be the same.] Philip's ch. Hannah 12 1 53; Mary 24 2 55; John 4 9 56.

Nathaniel w. Elizabeth. Ch. Hannah 11 Mar. 75–6; Elizabeth 30 8 82; Maria 24 June 86; Judith 5 June 89.

Rachel d. of Ruth b. 30 June 1683.

John was pub. 17 Sept. 95 to Susanna Brown, m. 2nd Hannah Davis 28 Mar. 1706. Ch. Philip b. 16 Aug. 1696 m. Sarah Brown of Hampton 21 Dec. 1721, d. in Chester, N. H., about 1780; Mary b. 16 Oct. 97; Isaac 21 Dec. 99. Joseph son of Nathaniel m. Sarah d. of Wm. Basset of Lynn 13 June 1696.

GROTH, Dr. John, m. Elizabeth Eaton 7 Jan. 73–4. Ch. Elizabeth (29) ? July 1674.

HACKETT, William, m. Sarah Barnet 31 11 66; ch. Sarah 8 12 67; Ephraim 7 March 79–0; Wm. 10 1 82–3; Judah 2 Jan. 84; Ebenezer 17 Oct. 87 and perhaps Rebecca m. Jonathan Whiting of Portsmouth Aug. 1695; Mary d. of a Wm. b. 2. Dec. 1665 at Exeter probably the same by a former wife.

HAWKINS, Susanna, d. 17 9 1655.

HADDON, Jarret, w. Margaret. Ch. Sarah 15 11 1639. Goody Haddon d. 20 1 72–3 at Amesbury.

HAUXWORTH, Thomas, d. 8 9 1642, w. Mary. Ch. Mary b. 22 2 41 m. Onesiphorus Page. [See Willix.]

HALL, John, m. Rebecca Bailey (widow of Henry ?) 3 April 1641. Ch. John 18 1 41–2. The father died before 1647.

James; w. Mary. Ch. John July 93; Joseph 12 Dec. 95; Edward 2 June 98.

HARRISON, John, w. Grace. Ch. John 26 4 1642.

HEARD, Luke, w. Sarah. Ch. John 4 12 43 d. 25 12 43; John 6 1 44. Wid. Sarah m. Joseph Bigsby 1647.

Benjamin, of Dover, m. Ruth Eastman 23 May 90. Ch. Elizabeth 25 May 91; Samuel 28 Feb. 91; Benj. 16 Dec. 1702.

HELE, SAMUEL, m. Hannah Smith 26 May 85. Ch. Samuel 22 Oct. 85; William and Mary 29 Jan. 89–90, d. 15 Feb. 89–0.

HEWS, GEORGE, w. Mary. Ch. William 27 June 72; Solomon 2 Jan. 74.

HOLDRED or HOLDRIDGE, WILLIAM, a tanner aged 25, was a fellow passenger with John *Cluff* from London 1635 on the Elizabeth. He moved to Haverhill; w. Isabella. Ch. Sarah 1640 d. 1641; Mary 22 2 41 d. 31 11 41; Rebecca 20 4 43; William 15 1 47, m. Lydia Quinby 10 2 74, resided at Exeter; Sarah b. 26 Dec. 50, d. 4th or 18th June 51; Mehitable b. 14 2 52 m. 25 Jan. 69 Jona. son of Robert Smith of Hampton, resided at Exeter; Abigail b. 12 Nov. 54, d. 13 4 57; Samuel b. 6 9 59; and Mary b. 24 Dec. 56 m. at Exeter 29 Sept. 81 Roger Kelly who was of Newcastle in 1799.

[NOTE. William Holdred's wife Isabella was the maternal ancestor of the compiler of this article, tracing the mother's descent each time instead of the father's, according to the custom of some nations. The following will show the succession from mother to daughter:—

Abigail Smith, d. of Mehitable (Holdred) b. 22 June 1678 m. 25 Dec. 1701 Moses Blake of Kensington; their d. Hannah Blake b. 18 Dec. 1704, m. 17 Dec. 24 Edward Locke, d. 27 Nov. 1789; dautr. Hannah Locke b. 22 April 1747, m. 30 Oct. 65 Jeremiah Dearborn, d. 18 Oct. 1820; dau. Hannah Dearborn b. 23 July 1768, m. 28 July 95 Enoch Gove, d. 2 June 1842; dau. Hannah Locke Gove b. 29 July 1804, m. 31 Oct. 26 Emery Brown.]

HOOK, WILLIAM, w. Eleanor. Ch. Jacob b. 15 7 1640.

William w. Elizabeth. Ch. Ellen 20 Feb. 73; Humphrey 28 Jan 75; Jacob 7. Jan. 77; Martha 18 June 81; Josiah 26 Aug. 83, d. 1683.

William, Jr., w. Mary. Ch. Elizabeth 14 12 92; Mary 31 11 93, d. 24 Nov. 97; Ann (a twin) 16 March 96–7, d. 7 Dec. 97; Jacob Nov. 98.

HORNE, WILLIAM, w. Elizabeth. Ch. Elizabeth 1 12 1661.

HUBBARD, RICHARD, w. Martha. Ch. Comfort 17 Jan. 81; Jemima and Keziah 11 Nov. 84; Richard 9 March 86–7, d. 1687; Eleazer 27 Oct. 89; (Mary 1691)? [torn] a ch. d. 1672.

John m. Jane Coll —— [torn] 1688. Ch. Richard 17 1 90; Jeremiah 17 Aug. 92; Mary 29 Nov. 94; Richard 27 Dec. 96; Martha 8 Oct. 98. Wid. Hannah m. Ephraim Roberts of Haverhill 10 Jan. 1701–2.

HOYT, JOHN, w. Frances. Ch. Thos. and Gregorie 1 11 49. Gregorie d. 1 11 41; Elizabeth 23 12 42; Sarah 16 11 44, d. 26 12 44; Mary 20 12 45; Joseph 13 3 48, d. 19 2 48; Joseph 27 9 49, d. 24 11 49; Mary 24 9 53, a Mary d. 1 10 53; Naomi 23 11 54; Dorothy 13 2 56; Mary 25 8 64. A Mary m. Christopher Bartlett 19 Dec. 1663.

John m. Mary Barnes 23 June 59. Ch. William 5 7 60; Elizabeth 8 12 61; John 28 1 63; Mary 11 8 64; Joseph 14 5 66; Hannah 28 8 66.

Thomas w. Mary. Ch. William 19 8 70, d. 29 8 70; Ephraim 16 8 71 m. 25 April 95 Hannah Godfrey of Hampton; John 5 April 74; Wm. 8 April 78 (76)? Israel 16 July 78; Benj. 20 Sept. 80.

Hannah d. of Samuel (Hoyt)? 9 5 60.

(HULT)? perhaps Holt or Hulton, Richard w. Martha. Ch. Dorothy 19 April (1673)? See Hubbard.

HUNTINGTON, John, m. Elizabeth Hunt 25 Dec. 1665. Ch. Hannah 16 6 66, d. 17 6 66; Mary 15 9 67.

William w. Joana. Ch. John b. Aug. 1643; James d. 5 12 46; Mary b. 8 5 48, m. Joshua Goldsmith 14 6 67.

ILSLY, John, d. 10 Dec. 83, w. Sarah d. 3 Aug. 73. Ch. John 1 mo. 1642; Ruth 6 1 47, d. 2 3 50; Jonathan b. 2 9 52.

JONES, Robert, m. Jone Osgood. Ch. William 12 2 59; Robert 17 7 60; Joseph 7 8 64; Elizabeth 24 10 66; Mary 15 3 67.

KIMBALL, Benjamin, m. Mary Hazleton 16 April 1661. Ch. Ann b. 22 10 61.

JOY, Samuel, m. Ann Currier 22 Oct. 96. Ch. Jeremiah 27 Jan. 96–7; Edmund 24 Feb. 98–9.

LADD, Daniel, w. Ann. Ch. Elizabeth 11 10 40; Daniel 26 7 42; Lydia 8 4 45.

LANCASTER, Joseph, w. Mary. Ch. Joseph 25 12 65; Mary 8 7 67; Thos. 15 1 68; Hannah d. 2 6 88.

Joseph m. Elizabeth Hoyt 31 March 87. Ch. Mary 5 April 88 d. 20 April 88; Hannah 22 Aug. 91.

LIGHT, John, w. Dorothy. Ch. Joseph 21 April 76.

LONG, Richard, m. Ann French 21 5 80. Ch. Elizabeth 30 Oct. 80; William 25 June 82; Richard 3 Jan. 83; Susanna 30 Nov. 85; Joseph 6 Jan. 87; Sarah 13 Oct. 89, d. March 91; Eleanor 16 Jan. 90; Sarah 13 Jan. 92–3.

LORD, widow —— d. 12 3 1650.

MACK, John, m. Sarah Bagley 5 April 81. Ch. John 29 April 82.

MACKREST, Benoni, d. 7 Aug. 90; w. Lydia. Ch. Samuel 3. Sept. 82, d. 9 Nov. 82; Joseph 28 Aug. 83; Benj. 16 Nov. 85; Lydia 27 Mar. 88; Mary 15 April 90.

MACY, Thomas, w. Sarah. Ch. Sarah 9 5 44, d. 1645 or 6; Sarah 1 6 46; Mary 4 10 48; Thomas 22 7 53. Thomas *Mercer* d. 5 Feb. 88.

MARCH, James, w. Mary. Ch. Judith 13 May 98.

MARTIN, George, a blacksmith, w. Hannah. Ch. Hannah 1 12 43.

George m. Susannah North 11 Aug. 1646. Ch. Richard 29 4 47; George 21 8 48; John 26 11 50; Hesther 7 2 53, m. John Jemison 15 March. 69–0; John 2 9 56; Abigail 10 7 59; William 11 10 62, d. 11 10 62; Samuel 29 7 67. [Richard North d. 1 March 67; Wid. North d. 1 March 70.]

MAXFIELD, John, d. suddenly 10 Dec. 1703, w. Elizabeth. Ch. John 23 Oct. 80; Timothy Oct. 82; Mary 10 Jan. 84; Margery 5 Nov. 86; Nathaniel b. 1 March 88–9; Joseph 4 March 91–2; Elizabeth 18 Jan. 94–5; William 4 Sept. 99.

MOODY, Caleb, m. Judith Bradbury 9 8 65. Ch. Judith d. 28 Jan. 78–9.

Daniel w. Elizabeth. Ch. Daniel 16 Feb. 83; Joshua 20 Oct. 86; Sarah 8 May 89; Abigail 10 Dec. 91; Mary 1 July 94; Elizabeth 11 Feb. 96, d. 28 July 99; Hannah 2 Jan. 99–0.

MORRILL, Abraham, d. 1662, will proved 14 Oct. 1662; m. Sarah Clement 10 June 45. Ch. Isaac 10 5 46; Jacob 24 6 48; Sarah 14 8 50; Abraham 14 9 52; Moses 28 10 55; Aaron 9 6 58, d. 31 11 58; Richard 6 12 59, d. 17 12 59; Lydia 8 1 60; Hepsibah (posthumous) 11 mo. 62.

Isaac w. Phebe. Ch. Abraham 22 6 71; Isaac 24 July 73.

Isaac w. Susanna. Ch. Maria 1 Feb. 73; Sarah 29 May 75; Jacob 25

May 77; Rachel 18 Feb. 81–2, d. 29 Feb. 81–2; Daniel 18 Feb. 82; Jemima 9 Oct. 85; Mary 10 Sept. 89; Rachel 24 Aug. 92.

Jacob w. Susanna. Ch. Ezekiel 29 Sept. 75; Ruth 9 Oct. 86; Jacob 2 May 89; Susanna 14 June 96; Israel 1 March 98–9.

Abraham m. Sarah Bradbury 1688. Ch. Bradbury 22 March 93, d. 16 Aug. 96; Sarah 18 Dec. 96.

Abraham, Jr., m. Elizabeth Sargent 2 Jan. 95–6. Ch. Judith 24 Nov. 96; Mary 7 March 98–9.

Jacob m. Elizabeth Stevens 4 Dec. 1701. Ch. Jonathan 15 Feb. 1702–3, d. 26 Feb. 02–3; Joanna 15 Feb. 02–3, d. 25 Feb.

Isaac, Jr., w. Abigail. Ch. Benjamin 27 Jan. 96–7; Abigail 6 May 99; Isaac m. Abigail Brown 30 May 96.

MOSS, John, m. Sarah. Ch. Joseph 11 Jan. 93–4; Abiah 19 Aug. 95; Mary 4 March 97; Benjamin 24 Oct. 98.

MOYSE, Hannah, w. of Joseph d. 1655.

MUDGET, —— [torn] d. 1663.

Thomas m. Sarah Morrell 8 8 65. Ch. Mary 30 2 67; Temperance 16 8 70.

Thomas w. Ann. Ch. Wm. 16 Oct. 96; Thomas 3 Jan. 98–9; Thos. 17 Dec. 1700.

MUNDY, wife of Henry d. 22 5 1654.

MUSEY, Benjamin s. of wid. —— d. 28 Nov. 1696.

NORTH, (see Martin.)

NICHOLLS, Thomas, w. Mary. Ch. Ebenezer 3 6 1664.

NORTON, Joseph, m. Susanna Getchill 10 1 62. Ch. a son 1662; Samuel 11 8 63; Joseph 14 Aug. 65; Priscilla 16 10 67; Solomon 31 11 69; Benj. 24 1 71–2, d. 9 Oct. 73; Caleb, (25) ? June 75; a d. Flower 21 Nov. 77; Joshua 13 Oct. 80, d. 22 Jan. 92–3.

Solomon w. Sarah. Ch. Myriam 4 Dec. 95.

Caleb w. Susanna. Ch. Rowlin 14 Oct. 1702.

Joseph w. Elizabeth. Ch. Joshua 18 Feb. 1700–1; Mary d. 7 May 1703. Joseph pub. 19 Aug. 99 to Elizabeth [torn] —— one.

ORMSBY, Richard, w. Sarah. Ch. Thomas 11 9 45; Jacob 6 1 47.

OSGOOD, William, w. Elizabeth. Ch. John and William 8 8 48; Mary 3 1 49; Joseph 18 1 51, d. 22 2 64; Sarah 2 12 52;

John m. Mary Stevens 5 9 68. Ch. Mary 7 3 69; Joseph 12 2 71; William 30 July 73; John 1 July 77; Timothy 2 May 80, d. 2 Sept. 81; Hannah 19 Oct. 82. John the father d. 7 Nov. 83.

William m. Abigail Ambrose Oct. 1672. Ch. Nathaniel 17 10 74; John 27 Oct. 76; Jonathan 2 April 78; Abigail 13 Feb. 80; Sarah 24 April 84; Richard 13 Jan. 86; Elizabeth 9 Sept. 88; Joseph 9 Aug. 91.

William, Jr., w. Hannah. Ch. Timothy 17 Nov. 94; Judith 7 March 95–6; Joseph 28 June 98.

Joseph s. of Mary b. 2 Dec. 86.

Joanna, reputed dau. of Joanna Osgood and Flower Norton, b. 3 April 1699.

PAGE, Onesiphorus, m. Mary Hauxworth 22 9 64. Ch. Mary 29 8 66, d. 5 8 66; Joseph 3 2 70; Abigail 23 June 72; Mary 18 9 74; Sarah 7 July 77; Onesiphorus 10 Feb. 78; Cornelius d. 1683; Mary 29 Sept. 86, w. Mary d. 8 May 95. Onesiphorus m. Sarah Rowell 31 July 95; he d. 28 June 1706, a son John b. 21 Feb. 1696–7.

Amos w. Husly. Ch. Deliverance b. 4 Feby. 97–8; a son 4 Oct. 99.

Onesiphorus m. 21 Nov. 1711 Mehitable (widow of Simon Dow) d. of Isaac Green of Hampton.

Joseph m. Sarah Smith 12 March 90–1. Ch. Sarah 12 Oct. 91; Judith 22 Oct. 92; John 17 June 96; Joseph 3 Sept. 98; Joshua 15 Nov. 1700; Judith d. 16 1 95–6.

PARTRIDGE, William, (son of John of Olney, Buckinghamshire, England,) d. 5 5 1654; his w. Ann married Anthony Stanyan 1 Jan. 55, she d. 10 July 89 at Hampton. Ch. John a seaman at Boston 1660; Hannah living 1660; Rachel d. 19 2 50; Elizabeth b 14 12 42, m. Joseph Shaw of Hampton 26 June 61; Nehemiah 5 3 45; Sarah 24 6 47, m. 14 Nov. 66 John Heath of Haverhill d. (July)? 1718 at Hampton; Rachel b. 1651, m. Joseph Chase of Hampton 31 Jan. 1671–2, d. 27 Oct. 1718; a William m. 8 Dec. 80 Mary Brown at Newbury. John, Nehemiah and William lived at Portsmouth.

PAYNE, Mungo, son of Mary b. 7 April 1684.

PEASLEY, Joseph, d. 3 10 1660, w. Mary. Ch. Sarah, Joseph, Elizabeth, Mary, and a grand-daughter Sarah (Laier)?

PIKE, Robert, m. Sarah Sanders 3 April 1641; she d. 1 Nov. 79. Ch. Sarah 24 12 41; Mary 22 12 43, d. 3 2 47; Dorothy 11 9 45, m. Joshua Pierce 7 3 68; Mary 5 6 47; Elizabeth 24 4 50; John 13 3 53; Robert 26 4 55; Moses 15 1 58. John Pike (father of Robert)? d. 26 May 1654.

Robert m. Martha Goldwyer 30 Oct. 84, d. 1690–1. Ch. Robert 3 Sept. 87; Sarah 3 Feb. 89.

Moses w. Susanna. Ch. Moses 16 Aug. 88; Elias 10 July 92; Mary 27 April 95; Sarah 27 Oct. 98, d. 30 Oct. 1701.

John w. Sarah. Ch. b. at Hampton, Hannah and Mary 18 May 1691; probably the minister of Dover who d. March 1709–10, will 6 March, proved 10 March.. Ch. Nathaniel, Robert, Joshua, Solomon, Hannah and Mercy.

PRESSIE, John, m. Mary Gouge 4 10 63. Ch. John 1 8 64; Mary 30 9 65; William 2 June 71.

PROUSE, John, w. Hannah. Ch. Abagail 18 10 66.

PURINTON, John, 43 yrs. and Robert 40 yrs. in 1678, sons of Robert of (Portsmouth)? [Exeter Records.]

John w. Sarah. Ch. Sarah 26 Jan. 90.

James w. Lydia. Ch. James 8 July 93; Elizabeth 8 Dec. 95.

QUINBY, Robert, m. Elizabeth Osgood. Ch. Lydia 22 11 57; Wm. 11 4 60; John 7 7 65; Thos. 8 12 67.

RING, Robert, d. 1690; w. Elizabeth. Ch. Martha 12 10 54; John 17 12 61; Joseph 3 6 64; Jarvice 12 mo. 57, m. Hannah Fowler 24 Dec. 85. Ch. Jarvice 2 Oct. 86; Hannah 3 March 88–9; Elizabeth 3 Sept. 92; Oliver 17 June 98.

John w. Priscilla. Ch. Moses 30 April 92.

ROLENSON, Thomas, d. 4th (or 9th)? July 1682, m. Dorothy Portland, 17 May 1654. Ch. Elizabeth 7 4 54, d. 29 5 55; Thomas 5 5 56; Sarah 5 6 58; Elizabeth 26 12 60; Joseph 18 12 63; Mary 24 6 65; Martha 24 6 66; John 20 1 67; Ann 16 1 68–9.

Charity d. of Elizabeth b. 18 12 83.

Samuel s. of Martha 12 Jan. 86–7, d. 20 Jan. 86–7; Thos. will 1682. Ch. Joseph and four daughters.

ROLPH or ROLFE, Esther, w. of John d. 3 4 1647.

SANDERS, John, m. Ester Rolfe dau. of John, lived at Salisbury and

Newbury and returned to England. Ch. Esther 5 7 39; John 1 5 41, d. 3 7 41; Ruth 16 10 42; John 10 10 44, [compare Coffin's Newbury.] A John of Hampton the second summer [1639]? moved to Wells in 1644; he was probably another man.

SADLER, Anthony, a shoemaker, drowned 23 12 1650; wid. Martha d. of John Cheney of Newbury. Ch. a son Abiel b. 1650. The wid. m. —— Burbie about 1652.

SARGENT, William, of Hampton, the first summer [1638]? a seaman, w. Elizabeth. Ch. [Lydia d. 1661]? Elizabeth d. 14 7 41 at Salisbury; Thos. b. 11 4 43; Wm. 2 11 45 m. Mary Colby 23 Sept. 68; Elizabeth 22 9 48; Sarah 29 12 51; Thos. m. Rachel Barnes 2 1 67–8.

SEVERENCE, John, d. 9 April 1682; first w. Abigail d. 17 4 58; second w. Susanna wid. of Henry Ambrose. Ch. Samuel 19 7 37; Eben 7 1 39 d. 1667 unmd. Abigail 7 11 41, d. 7 1 41; Abigail 25 3 43, m. John Church 29 9 64; Mary 5 6 45 m. James Coffin 3 Dec. 63; John 24 9 47; Joseph 14 12 49; Elizabeth 8 2 52; Benj. 11 mo. 54; Ephraim 8 2 56; Elizabeth 17 4 58; daugh. d. 22 4 58; Elizabeth d. 5 12 62. Samuel d. young; six ch. living 1667.

John w. Mary. Ch. Ebenezer 19 Sept. 73; Abigail b. 6 May 75; John 22 Sept. 76; Daniel 3 June 78.

Ephraim m. Lydia Morrell 9 Nov. 82. Ch. Abigail 29 Aug. 83; Mary 2 July 85; Lydia 15 Jan. 87; Ephraim 2 Dec. 89; Dinah 3 Sept 92; Ebenezer 9 Nov. 94; Sarah 7 Feb. 97–8; Jonathan 21 April 1700.

SHEPHERD, Solomon, m. Widow Sarah French 4 Aug. 1684. Ch. Sarah 25 June 86; Bethiah 13 March 86–7; Solomon 18 April 91; Israel 7 March 93–4; Jeremiah 10 August 98.

SINGLETARY, Richard, w. Susanna. Ch. Jona. 17 11 39; Eunice 7 11 41; Nathaniel 28 8 44; Lydia 30 2 48; Amos 2 mo 51. A John m. Mary Greely 17 Dec. 1700.

SIMPSON, Thomas. Ch. Mary 2 4 64.

SMITH, Richard, [from Ipswich]? m. Sarah Chandler 17 8 66. Ch. Lucy 17 7 67; Richard 30 8 69; Wm. 10 March 72–3 m. Abigail Page 21 April 93; Mary 13 March 75–6. W. Sarah d. 6 July 82.

Richard w. Elizabeth. Ch. Joana 22 May 86; James 26 Jan. 91–2.

STEVENS, John, Sen., d. Feb. 1683; w. Catharine d. last of July 1682. Ch. John 2 9 39; Elizabeth 7 1 41 d. 1641; Elizabeth b. 4 12 42; Nathaniel 11 9 45, [moved to Dover, m. Mehitable Colcord of Hampton 20 10 77]? Mary b. 1647; Benjamin b. 2 12 50.

John m. Joana Thorn 17 12 69, d. 26 9 91. Ch. John 28 10 70; Elizabeth 8 April 73, d. 19 June 74; Jeremiah 6 8 75; Elizabeth 4 12 77; Judith 18 Jan. 86, perhaps by a second w. Hannah.

Benjamin m. 28 8 73 Hannah Barnard. Ch. Eleanor 2 Jan. 74; Catharine 2 Jan. 74; Benjamin 7 Oct. 77; Mary 7 Nov. 79 m. 23 Sept. 1703 John Morrell; Hannah 30 April 82; Ebenezer 29 June 84; John 29 Jan. 88–9; Benjamin, the father, d. 13 March 90–1.

John w. Dorothy. Ch. Joana 25 Oct. 92 m. 1713 Wm. Bayington of Newbury; Hubbard 20 Oct. 98.

Jeremiah w. Elizabeth. Ch. Ann 10 July 99; Tabitha 22 Feb. 1701; Jonathan 17 Oct. 1702; Jeremiah m. Elizabeth Stanyan 6 Jan. 97–8.

STEWART, Joseph, w. Mary. Ch. Joseph 19 10 67.

STOCKMAN, John, d. 10 Dec. 86 m. Sarah Bradbury 10 3 71. Ch. Joseph 29 12 71; William 2 Nov. 75; Dorothy 20 April 78, d. 19 Mar. 95–6; John 5 Feb. 81; Robert 8 Aug. 83.

(*To be Continued.*)

EARLY SETTLERS OF ESSEX AND OLD NORFOLK.

[Continued from page 54.]

THOMPSON.—See FITT.—*William*, 1664.—*Miles* (Thomson), 1657. —*Symon*, æ. 60 in 1666.—*Symon*, (Tompson) Ipswich, will 25 Mar. 1676; wf. Rachel; sons-in-law, *Abraham Felt* and *Isaiah Wood* and his ch. *Mary*, *Simon*, *Samuel*, *William*, *Thomas*, *Tompson* and *Sarah*.

THORNE.—*Edward*, æ. 24 in 1658. *John*, Salem, 1646.

THORNDIKE.—LOW.—*Elizabeth*, æ. 40 in 1661.—*John*, will, ch. *Paul*, *Mary*, *Anne*, *Alice*, *Martha*; sons-in-la. *John Proctor*, and *John Law*. [n. d.]

THURTON.—*Thomas*.—See FULLER.

TIBBETS.—*Walter*, father-in-law of *Edward Clark*, 1651.—See HASKELL.—*Jeremiah*, (Tebbets) jail keeper in Dover, æ. 39 in 1670 —*Walter*, of Gloucester, d. 1651.

TIBBON.—*William*, æ. 20 in 1666.

TILLOTSON.—*John*, Newbury, 1650.

TILTON. — See SHAW. — *William*, Lynn, d. 1653 or 4.—*William*, Lynn, 1664; wf. *Susanna*; oldest son, *Samuel*, son *Daniel*; *Susanna* m. *Roger Shaw* for her 2d husband.—*Daniel* m. *Mehetabel Weare*, 23 Dec. 1669.—*Abraham*, Kittery, 1669.—*John*, iun^r, Lynn, 1642.

TINKER.—*John*, Hartford, Ct., 1650.

TITCOMB.—See BARTLETT. — *William*, will 18 Sept. 1676, d. 24 Sept. 1676; ch. *Sarah*, *Mary*, *Elizabeth*, *Benaiah*, *William*, *Thomas*, *John*, *Penuel*, *Lydia*, *Tirzah*, *Anne*.

TODD.—*John*, æ. 50.

TOLEMAN.—See JOHNSON.—*Elizabeth*, 1666.

TOMPKINS. — *Alexander* and wf. 1667.—*Ralph*, Salem, inventory, 12 Nov. 1666.—*Id.* Salem, 1659. —*Elizabeth*, da. of *John* and *Margaret*, b. 29 Nov. 1646.

TOMPSON.—*Simon*, æ. 50 in 1660.—*Alexander*, æ. 40 in 1667.

TOWER.—See GOODALE.—*Jeremiah*, m. *Elizabeth*, da. of *Richard Goodale* [n. d]

TOWLE.—*Philip*, Hampton, 1676.

TOWNE.—*Jacob*, æ. 38 in 1666.—*Thomas*, gr. son of *Thomas Browning*; *Thomas* had an uncle, *Jacob T.*—Browning had a da. *Towne*. —*William*, d. 1672, leaving three sons; *Edmund*, *Jacob*, and *Joseph*; da. *Rebecca* m. *Francis Nourse*, *Mary* m. [Isaac] *Esty*, *Sarah* m. [Edmund] *Bridges*. [m. 2d Peter Cloyes.] (These females in 1692 were accused of witchcraft.)—*Mary*, æ. 33, da. *Mary* 16, *Sarah* 15, in 1672.—*Wm.* æ. 60, *Joseph* 21, *Edmund* 31; bro. *Jacob* —*Katharine*, da. of *John Symonds*, 1658.

TRASK. — See SOUTHWICK. — *Wm. sen.* æ. 77 in 1664.—*Osmond*, æ. 38 in 1665.—*Wm. sen.*, will 15 May, 1666; wf. *Sarah*; ch. *William*, *Sarah*, *Susan*, *Mary*, *John*. —*Edward*, æ. 19 in 1671.—*Osmond*, Beverly, wf. *Elizabeth*, sons *Samuel*, *Benjamin*, *Joseph*.—*John*, æ. 57 in 1695.—*Osmond*, æ. 35 in 1660.

TRAVERS.—*Henry*, Newbury, 1648; ch. *James*, *Sarah*. — *James*, (Travis) 1668.

TREADWELL.—*Thomas*, ch. *Mary*, b. 29 Sept. 1636; *Nathaniel*. b. 15 Mar. 1639–40; *Hester*, 21 Mar. 1640–1; *Martha*, 16 March, 1643–4.

TRESTER.—See PHELPS.—*Thomas*, (Truster) Salem, 5 Mar, 1653–4.

THING.—*Jonathan*. æ. 46 in 1667.

TREVETT. — *Henry*, Marblehead, 1646.

TREVEY.—*John*, æ. 45 in 1672.

TREWORGY.—*John*, 1649.

TRUE.—*Henry*, son of *Henry* and *Israel*, b. 8 Mar. 1644–5.—*Israel*, formerly of Salem, now [1659 ?] of Salisbury, widow of *Henry*, and

da. of Maj. *Robert Pike* of Salisbury.

TRUMBLE.—See JACKSON.—Capt. *John*, Charlestown, 1662.—*Judah* and *Deborah*, and *John* of Charlestown, 1665.—*Joseph*, æ. 24 in 1671.—*Joseph*, Rowley, 1674.—*John*, son-in-la. to *Richard Swan*.—*John*, inventory, 1657, wf. *Anne*.—*John*, d. in Rowley, 1657.

TUCK.—*Thomas*, 1652—*Robert*, Hampton, 1647.—*Id.* 1661, vintner; wf. *Joanna*.—*Id.* estate valued 17 Nov. 1664.—*Thomas*, æ. 55 in 1667.—*William*, of Gorlston near Yarmouth in England, son of *Robert* deceased, gave a deed 1674-5; *Robert* of Gorlston, son and heir of *Robert* of Salem, tailor, deceased.—*William*, æ. 24 in 1670.—*John*, Hampton, carpenter, uncle *John Sanborn*.—*Thomas*, Salem, 1659.[?]

TUCKER.—*Morris*, 1663.—*Robert*, 1654.—*Roger*, Salem, inventory, 1661.—*Richard*, 1654.—*Nicholas*, inventory, 1664, taken by *Andrew*, *John*, Salem, 1646.—*Robert*, 1651.

TURNER.—*Lawrence*, wf. *Sarah*, 1650.—*Thomas*, Exeter, 1652.—See BILLINGTON.

TUTTLE.—See GIDDINGE.—*John* had a nephew *John*, æ. 33 in 1659; *Joanna* had a son *George Giddinge*, son *John Lawrence*, and cousin *John Tuttle*; her husband d. in Carrickfurgus, Ireland, 30 Dec. 1656; *John* and *Simon*, sons of *Joanna*.—*Mary*, m. *Thos. Burnham*.—Mrs. *Joanna*, attorney to her husband, Mr. *John Tuttle*, 1653-4, now living in Ireland.—*Simon*, æ. 29 in 1664.

TYLER.—*Job*, Andover, æ. 40 in 1661.—Moses, æ. 19 in 1661.—*Roger*, 1650.

UNDERWOOD.—*James*, baker, Salem, 1655.

URAN.—*John*, Newbury, 1669.

USSELTON.—See BARNES.—*Francis*, servant to *Henry Jaques* of N.

VARNEY.—*William*, Ipswich, inventory, 1654.—*Bridget*, Gloucester, son *Humphrey*, son *Jeffrey Parsons*; da. *Rachel*, wf. of *Wm. Vinson*, and son *Thomas*.

VARNUM.—*George*, son *Samuel*, da. *Hannah*, Ipswich; *Thomas*, æ. 25 in 1657.—*Thomas*, æ. 20 in 1658.—*Samuel*, æ. 64 in 1683.

VAUGHAN.—*George*, æ. 23 in 1650.

VENIS.—*William*, Salem, 1649.

VEREN.—*Hillyard*, æ. 37 in 1658.—*Philip* (Verin) 1663.

VERNEY.—See VARNEY.

VERY.—See WOOD.—*Samuel*, 1682.—*Samuel*, son-in-la. to *John Woodden* [?]

VIALL.—*Jahn*, æ. 42 in 1660.

VICKERY.—*George*, once of Marblehead, now of Hull, 1669.

VINCENT.—*Humphrey*, Ipswich, 1663.

VINNING.—*John*, came from Unionton in Mr. Stratton's ship, 1652.

VINSON.—*William*, 1649.—See VARNEY.—*William* (Vensen) æ. 53 in 1663.—*Elizabeth*, æ. 33 in 1670.—*Nicholas*, æ. 46 in 1670.

VINTON.—*John*, 1660.

WADE.—*Jonathan*, 1670.—*Thomas*, æ. 21 in 1672.

WADLEIGH.—*Robert*, Exeter, 1667.

WAINWRIGHT.—See SILVER.—Mr. *Francis*, Ipswich, merchant, had three sons, *John*, *Simon*, and *Francis*.

WAITE.—*Richard*, Boston, 1653.—*Richard*, æ. 55 in 1655.—*Id.* æ. 61 in 1661.

WAKE.—*William*, will 1654; no ch.

WAKELEY.—*John*, 1645.

WALDO.—See COGSWELL.

WALDRON.—*Richard*, Dover, æ. 48 in 1663.—*John*, æ. 40, wf. *Dorothy*, 1665.—*John*, æ. 42 in 1666.

WALES.—*James*, 1649.

WALKER.—*Richard*, æ. 41 in 1658, servant to *Francis Peabody*.—*Henry*, Gloucester, 1653.—*Shubael*, Bradford, m. *Patience* da. of *Joseph Jewett*.—*Richard*, Manchester, son *Richard* in Ipswich, in 1700.

WALL.—See DEW.—*James*, Hamp-

ton, millwright and carpenter, das. *Elizabeth* and *Sarah*, 1654, their mother being dead.—*Elizabeth*, da. of *James*, m. *Thomas Harvey*; *Sarah*, her sister, m. *Thomas Dow*. —*James*, Hampton, carpenter, 1654.

WALLCUTT.—*Jonathan*, 1663.—*John* (Wilcot) ae. 30 in 1664.—*Alice*, da. of *Richard Ingerson* of Salem, probably wf. of *Jonathan Walcot*.

WALLER.—*Christopher*, ae. 41 in 1660.—*Nathaniel*, ae. 34 in 1671. —*Christopher*, 1665; ae. 44 in 1668.

WALLIS.—*Nicholas*, 1666.—*Robert*, Ipswich, 1654.—*Nicholas*, 1668 —*Nicholas*, m. —— *Bradstreet*. —*Nathaniel*, ae. 58 in 1692.

WALTON.—Mr. ——, Lynn, 1642. —*William*, Marblehead, wf. *Elizabeth*, ch: 1. *John*, b. 6: 2: 1627, at Seaton in Devonshire; 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 27: 8: 1629, at Seaton in Devonshire, m. *Andrew Mansfield*; 3. *Martha*, b. 26: 2: 1632, at Seaton in Devonshire, m. —— *Munjoy*; 4. *Nathaniel*, b. 3: 1: 1636, in Hingham in N. Eng.; 5. *Samuel*, b. 5: 4: 1639, in Marblehead; 6 *Josiah*, b. 20: 10: 1640, in Marblehead; 7. *Marie*, b. 14: 3: 1644, m. *Robert Bartlett*.—*Nathaniel*, 1658.—*George*, Portsmouth, vintner, 1662.—Rev. *William*, Marblehead, inventory, Nov. 1668.—*Nathaniel*, ae. 32 in 1670.—*Samuel*, ae. 30 in 1670.—*Nathaniel*, ae. 35 in 1672.

WARD.—*Prudence*, m. Mr. *Anthony Crosby*, 29 Dec. 1659.—See FOGG. —*Alice*, wid. estate settled 1654; da. *Sarah*.—Mr. *John*, Haverhill, wf. *Alice*, 1653.—*Thomas*, 1662; *John*, 1660.—*Samuel*, ae. 28 in 1666.—*John*, Ipswich, chirurgeon, 11 Dec. 1648.

WARDWELL.—*Uzal*, Ipswich, 1670 —*Elizabeth*, ae. 26 in 1670.—*Matthew* (Woodwell) 1670.—*John* (Woodwell) m. *Elizabeth Stacy*, da. of *Thomas* and *Susannah S.*—*Eliakim*, Hampton, m. *Lidea Perkins*.

WARNER.—See HEARD.—*John*, wf. *Priscilla*, Ipswich, 1655.—*Nathaniel*, Ipswich, 1671.—*Samuel*, ae. 38 in 1678.—*John*, Exeter, 1665.

WARR. — *Abraham*, Ipswich, will 1654; da. *Sarah*.

WARREN.—See BROWN.—*Thomas*, who d. with *Prince Rupert*, and was cousin to *Wm. Sargent* of Gloucester, 1651. — *Abraham*, 1658.—*John*, Exeter, 1659.—*Id.* 1664.—*John*, Ipswich, 1670.—*Thomas*, a wit. 1640.

WATERS.—*Richard*, 1646.

WATHENS.—Widow ——, estate settled, 1644.—(Wathen) *Thomas*, d. 1653, in Gloucester.

WATTLES.—*Richard*. [n. d.]

WATSON.—See BARKER.—*William*, da. *Mary*, wf. of *Joseph Hale*, son of *Thomas H.* of Boxford. *Mary Hale* of Boxford was relict of *Thomas H.*

WAY.—Lieut. *Richard*, ae. 42 in 1666.—*Id.* Dorchester, 1659.

WEARE.—See SWAIN.

WEBB.—*George*, Oyster River, d. 1650,—Mr. *Henry*, 1655.

WEBSTER. — *Thomas*. — See COLE, GODFREY, SHATSWELL. — *Israel*, ae. 18, *Nathan*, ae. 16 in 1662.—*Stephen*, had a serv't *Zachariah White*, 1665.—*John*, ae. 35 in 1668.—*Israel*, ae. 25 in 1677.—*John*, ae. 38, *Steven*, ae. 31 in 1670.—*John*, ae. 47 in 1678.—*John*, ae. 63 in 1695, lived in Ipswich with his father 50 years since. *Israel* 18, *Nathan* 16, in 1662.

WEDGEWOOD. — *John*, Hampton, planter, 1646, will 1654; wf. *Mary*, ch. *John*, *Jonathan*, *David*, *Mary*, *Abigail*.

WEED.—*Samuel* and *John*. [n. d.]—*John*, ae. 35 in 1662.—See WINSLEY.—*John*, Salisbury, 1664.—*John*, Salisbury, 1665.

WEEKS.—*Thomas*, Salem, will 1656. — See BATCHILOR. — *Thomas*,

Salem, will 9 Sept. 1625; wife *Alice*, das. *Bethia* and *Hannah* — *William*, Salem, 1646.

WELLMAN.—*Abraham*, Lynn, 1674. —*Id.* æ. 24 in 1667.—*Robert* (Wilman) Ipswich, 1653.

WELLS.—See EATON.—*Richard*, wf. *Elizabeth*, 1657–8.—*Thomas*, [no date]. — *Richard*, 64 in 1671.—*Thomas*, æ. 42 in 1668; *Naomi*, æ. 31, s. y. — *John*, Newbury, carpenter, 1674, wf. *Mary*. — *Nathaniel*, inventory, 18 Mar. 1682; ch. *Nathaniel*, æ. 12, *Abigail* 20, *Lydia* 14, *Sarah* 11, *Thomas* 9, *Hannah* and *Elizabeth* 5.—*Elizabeth*, wid. will 26 Aug. 1677; bros *Thomas* and Mr. *Joseph Robinson*, and sister *Martha Eaton*. — Deac. *Richard*, d. in 1672, wf. *Elizabeth*.

WENBOURNE. — *William*, wits. at Hampton 1642.

WENMAN.— *Thomas*, æ. 28 in 1667.

WENSLEY —See JONES.

WEST.—*Thomas*, æ. 30 in 1665.—*Thomas*, æ. 30 in 1669.—*Thomas*, Newbury, 1671. — Haverhill, 1675.

WHARTON.—*Richard*, m. *Sarah*, da. Rev. *John Higginson*, 1672.—*Edward*. [no date]

WHEELER.—See BUTTON.—*David*, Hampton, 1645.—*Thomas*, Lynn, 1652.—*Thomas*, Lynn, æ. 50 in 1653.—*John*, Newbury, will 1668; sons *David*, *Edward* and *Adam* in Salisbury in England; son *William*; das. *Mercy*, *Elizabeth Bulton*, *Ann Chase*; da.-in-la. *Susanna Wheeler*, sons *George* and *Joseph*, and son *Roger's* da. *Mary*, son *George's* sons *Ephraim* and *Samuel*.—*Thomas*, æ. 57 or 58 in 1663.—*David* and *George*, bros. Newbury, 1664. [?] — *George*, Newbury, inventory, 1668. — *Thomas*, Lynn, 1649.

WHELEWRIGHT.—*John*, sells land in Hampton, 1650.—*Samuel*, [n. d.] —*Thomas*, late of Wells, bro.-in-la. *Edw'd Rishworth*.—Rev. *John* will 25 May, 1679; gr.-ch. *Edward Lyde* to pay his mother *Mary Atkinson* (da. of Mr. W.) and now wf. of Rev. *Theodore Atkinson*; son *Samuel*, gr.-da. *Mary Maverick*; son-in-la. *Edward Rishworth*; gr.-ch. *Thomas* and *Jacob Bradbury*, sons of *Thomas B.*—Rev. *John*, had granted him in Hampton ye farm yt was Mr. *Bachiler's*, 1648.—See BACHILER, ATKINSON, CRISPE.

WHIPPLE.—See GOODHUE, KENT.—*Matthew*, late of Ipswich, deceased, 1647–8.—*John*, sen. æ. 60 in 1665.—*John*, iunr. æ. 38 in 1663. —*John*, iunr. æ. 38 in 1670.—*Matthew*, Ipswich, bro. *John*, eldest son *John*, *Matthew*, *Joseph*, das. *Mary*, *Anna*, *Elizabeth*. His 2 wf. *Rose*, perhaps *Rose Chute*. —*John*, says "my uncle *Richard Kent*," 1672.—*John*, jr. æ. 38 in 1666.—*John*, jr. æ. 36 in 1670.

WHITAKER.—*Abraham*, æ. 20, *William*, æ. 18 in 1677.—*Abraham*, Haverhill, 1659.—*Abraham*, æ. 60 in 1664.

WHITE.—See PHILBRICK.—*William*, early settler in Haverhill, and son *John*.—*William*, an early settler in Ipswich, and son *James*.—*John*, Haverhill, son of *William* of same place, m. *Hannah French*, d. in 1669; his wid. m. *Thos Philbrick*. —*William*, æ. 50 in 1662.—*Elias*, 1665. — *Zachariah*, servant to *Stephen Webster*, 1665.—*James*, son of *William*, æ. 28 in 1663.—*Ruth*, Ipswich, æ. 30 in 1663.—*William*, Ipswich, æ. 60 in 1670. — *William*, Ipswich, 1653–4, conveys to *Thos. Wells* of same place.—*Thomas*, Wenham, 1668, wf. *Ruth*. — *William*, Ipswich, 1671.—*Resolved*, Salem, 1679.—*John*, Lancaster, son *Thomas* of Wenham, and wf. *Ruth*.—*Thomas*, son of *Thomas*, b. 10 Mar. 1664–5; *Martha*, b. 26 Dec. 1668; *Martha*, b. 5 April, 1670; *Thomas*, d. 1 Oct. 1672.—*Ruth* m. *John Dennis*, 12 June, 1679.—*Mary*, wf. of

William of Ipswich, d. 22 Feb. 1681–2.—*William*, m. wid. *Sarah Foster* of Ipswich, 21 Sept 1682. —*John*, son of *William* of Haverhill, wf. *Hannah*, son *John*, will proved 13 April 1669.

WHITEYEAR.—*Abraham*, 1658; *Id.* æ. 60 in 1669.

WHITING.—*John*. æ. 25 in 1669.—Rev. *Samuel*, Lynn, will 1679, d. 11 Dec. 1679; sons *Samuel*, Billerica, *Joseph*, Lynn.

WHITMAN.—*Robert*, Ipswich, wf. *Susan*.

WHITON.—*James*, 28 in 1661.

WHITRED.—*William*, m wid. *Susanna Colby*, 1663.—*Thomas*, wf. *Florence*, 1668.—*William* (Whittredge) Ipswich, d. intestate, son *Thomas*.—*William*, m. *Susanna Colby*, wid.—*Id.* æ. 65 in 1663.

WHITTIER.—*Thomas*, æ. 53 in 1675 —*Thomas*, æ. 53 in 1675.—See WITTER.

WHITTINGHAM.—*John*, [no date.]—*Edward*, æ. 21 in 1664.—*John*, will proved 27 Mar. 1649; wf. *Martha*, fa.-in-la. *Wm. Hubbard*, bro. *Samuel Haugh*; two youngest sons *Richard* and *William*; das. *Martha*, *Elizabeth*, *Judith*.

WICKHAM.—*Daniel*, æ. 49 in 1667. —*Daniel* (Wicom) æ. 30 in 1671.

WIGGIN.—*Andrew*, son of *Thomas*, m. *Hannah*, da. of *Symon Bradstreet*, 1666.—*John* (Wiggins) æ. 27 in 1658.—*Thomas*, 1659.—*Andrew* (Wiggin) son of *Thomas*, m. *Hannah*, da. of *Simon Bradstreet*.

WIGHT.—*Israel*, Boston, 3 Nov. 1664.

WILCUT.—See WALCUTT.

WILDES.—*John*, æ. 40 in 1660.—*William* (Wilde) 1663, wf. *Elizabeth*.—*John*, æ. 46 in 1665.—*John*, æ. 50 in 1669.—*William* (Wilse) Ipswich, 1650.—*John*, will Oct. 1676, gr.-fa. *Gould*; bros. *Jonathan*, *Ephraim*; sists. *Sarah*, *Elizabeth*, *Phebe*, *Priscilla* and *Martha*.

WILFORD.—*Gilbert*, perhaps of Ipswich, inventory, July, 1676.—*Id.* Ipswich, 1668.

WILKS.—*Thomas*, inventory 1662. —*Robert* (Wilkes) æ. 24 in 1669. — *Thomas*, Salem, shipwright, 1656.

WILKINS.—*Bray*, Lynn, 1660, house burnt, 1664.—*John*, inventory of estate, 1672.

WILLI,—*William*, servant to *Thos. King*, 1667.

WILLIAMS.—See BISHOP.—*George*, Salem, a witness, æ. 23, Sept. 1654; wf. *Mary*, ch. *John*, *Samuel Joseph*, *George*, *Maria* or *Mary Bishop*, *Sarah*, *Bethia*.—*John*, sen. wf. *Jane*; *John*, iunr. and wf. *Rebekah*, all of Haverhill, 1668.—*Isaac*, æ. 36 in 1666.—*Ebenezer*, æ. 24 in 1670.—*John*, sen. will 9 Dec. 1670, prov. 18 Mar. 1673–4; ch. *John*, *Joseph*, *Mary*, *Lydia*, *Sarah* wf. of *Eyer* or *Ayer*.

WILLIS.—*Nicholas*, æ. 24 in 1672.

WILLISTON.— ——, lived in Ipswich, 1668.

WILLIX.—*Beltshazzar*, d. 23 Jan. 1650–1, in Salisbury.

WILSON.—See KENNEY, LAMBERT, LEGATT, GAGE.—*Jane*, da. of *Richard Swan* and *Mary Warner* do.—*Edward*, Salem, son-in-la. of *Michael Sallowes*.—*Humphrey*, Exeter, 1651.—*Shoreborn*, æ. 29 in 1663.—*William*, æ. 30 in 1667. —*Thomas*, Exeter, will 1642; wf. *Ann*, who afterwards m. *John Legat* of Exeter, ch. *Humphrey*, *Samuel*, *Joshua*, *Deborah*, *Lydia*. —*John*, Elizabethtown, N. J. m. *Esther*, relict of *Jonathan Gage*. —*Elizabeth*, wf. of *Shoreborn W.* 1665.—*Shoreborn*, æ. 29 in 1666.

WILT.—*John*.—See BARNETT, DINAN.—*John*, Lynn, will 1675, d. 2 Dec. 1675; wf. *Sarah*, das. *Ann Barnett*, *Elizabeth*, *Sarah*, *Mary*, *Martha*; sons, *John*, *Thomas*, *Jonathan*.—*Jonathan*, Lynn, inventory Jan. 1664–5; wf. *Mary*, fa.-in-la. *Dinan* or *Danan*. —*John*, 1667.

WINDOW.—*Richard*, will 2 May

1665; wf. *Bridget*, da. *Ann*, son-in-la. *Anthony Bennet*, da.-in-la. *Elizabeth Bennet.* — *Richard*, Gloucester, m. *Bridget*, widow of *Henry Travers*, prior to 1659.

WINSHIP.—Ensign *Edward*, Cambridge, 1654.

WINSLEY.—*Abraham*, 1666.—*Samuel*, Commissioner of Salisbury, 1652.—*Samuel*, agrees to marry Mrs. *Anne Bood* of Wells, 1657. —*Daniel*, will 17 Aug. 1665; bros. *Nathaniel* and *Elisha*, cousin *Samuel Fowler*, and sist. *Weed.*—*Samuel*, Salisbury, will 1665.—*Nathaniel*, Block Island 1685, late of Salisbury.

WINSLOW.— ——, da. of *Thomas Jones* of Gloucester. She was of Salisbury.

WINSOR. — *Thomas*, Marblehead, 1668. [?]

WINTER.—*William*, Lynn, 1642.—*William*, æ. 73 in 1657.—*William*, and sister *Hannah*, 1640; *Josiah*, son of *William* not 21.

WIRSLEY.—See BOAD.

WISE.—*Joseph*, æ. 22 in 1665.—*Humphrey*, d. in Ipswich; his wid. *Susan*, m. *Samuel Greenfield.* His ch. *Benjamin*, *Joseph*, *Emma*, *Sarah* and *Ann.*

WISEMAN.—*William*, 1661.

WITTER.—*William*, Lynn, will 1659, proved 1661; wf. *Annis*, ch. *Josias*, *Hannah*, m. to *Robert Burdin.*

WOLLIDGE. — *Philip*, Salisbury, nephew to *Joseph Merrie* of Hampton.

WOOD. — See NORTON. — *John* (Woods) 1659, will; son-in-la. *Samuel Very.*—*William*, Marblehead, 1666.—*Isaiah*, æ. 41 in 1668 —*Thomas*, Rowley, 1671.

WOODBRIDGE.—See COKER.

WOODBURY. —See PATCH.— *John*, wf. *Ann*, 1642·—*Elizabeth*, complains of *Peter Woolf's* wife.—*Nicholas*, æ. 40 in 1660.—*Humphrey*, æ. 61 in 1668.—*Mary*, æ. 30 in 1670.

WOODCOCK.—Dr. *William*, Salem, d. 1669; wf. *Hannah.*

WOODIN.—*John*, 1652.

WOODMAN.—*Richard*, d. in Lynn, inventory Dec. 1647, no ch.—*Edward*, sen. wf. *Joanna*, 9 Nov. 1653.—*Edward*, wf. *Mary*, 1 Mar. 1656–7.—*John*, 1679.—*Jonathan* says, "in consideration that my uncle *Stephen Greenleaf*, 1681."—*John* (Wadman?) æ. 56 in 1673.

WOODMANSEY. — *Robert*, schoolmaster at Boston, 1655–7, d. 13 Aug. 1667; his wid. *Margaret* d. 1670.—*Robert*, late deceas'd, 1670.

WOODRUFF.—*Benjamin*, 1660.

WOODWELL.—See WARDWELL.

WOOLER.—*Edward*, æ. 34 in 1658.

WOOLCOT.—*John*, Salem, owned the house in which *Roger Williams* lived, which he sold in 1635.—*John*, sen. Newbury, 4 July, 1687.

WOODWARD.—*Ezekiel*, 1668.

WOOSTER.—See STACY.

WORCESTER. — See CHENEY. — *Samuel*, Rowley, *Rebecca W.* beloved mother-in-law, 1662.—Mr. *William* and wf. *Rebecca*, in 1662.—*Thomas*, Boston, cordwainer, 1668.—Mr. *Samuel*, wf. *Elizabeth*, son *Timothy*, b. 4 June, 1669.—*Timothy*, Salisbury, seaman, 1671.—Rev. *William*, son *William*, Boston, shoemaker; he (Wm. Jr.) had a wife *Constant.*—*Samuel*, Rowley, 1662,' beloved mother-in-law Mrs. *Rebecca Worcester.*—*Moses*, Kittery, 1670.—*Timothy*, d. 1672.

WORMWOOD.—*Henry*, 1666.

WORTH.—*Lionel*, Salisbury, 1655.

WORTHEN.—See MARTYN.—*Ezekiel* m. *Hannah*, da. of *George Martin.*

WRIGHT.—*John*, Newbury, d. 1658. —*Walter*, æ. 30 in 1672.—*Alexander*, æ. 30 in 1667.

WYATT.— ——, grand-father to *Luke Heard's* ch.

YABSLEY.—*William*, 1672.

YEOMANS.—*Edward*, Haverhill, 1666.

YORKE.—*Benjamin*, æ. 23 in 1678.

YOUNG.—See ELVIN, HAYNES, NORTON.—*Elias*, d. intestate, 1672.—*Christopher* and wf. *Priscilla* had ch. 1. *Sarah*, b. 28 Dec. 1639; 2. *Mary*, b. 8 Feb. 1640-1; 3. *Judith*, b. — Sept. 1642, d. 1644; 4. *Christopher*, b. 2 Feb. 1643-4.—*Christopher*, Wenham, will 1647, came from Great Yarmouth, Norfolk Co., Eng., das. *Sarah* and *Mary* and son *Christopher*, who are to be sent to England; two sisters, viz: wf. of *Joseph Young*, and wf. of *Thomas Moore*.

YOUNGLOVE.—*Simon*, sen. æ. 62 in 1668.

MICHAEL BARSTOW'S WILL.

The 23 of june 1674.

I Michael Barstow (of Watertowne in the County of Middlesex within the Colleny of the Massachusetts in New England) beinge at present, though weake in body, yett of sound mind and memory praised be God for itt; renouncinge and makinge void all former wills; doe make and declare this my last will and testament; my Soule I freely and willingly comit into the hand of God my Creator; my body vnto the earth; at the charge of my Exicutor; hear after named; by Christian buriall in assured hope of A joyfull resurrection through the purchase of Christ my redeemer; and for my outward estate that God haue lent mee, I will and dispose of itt in manner as ffolloweth

I will and beqveath to my Dear pastor mr John Sherman pastor of the Church in watertowne: my ffearm lyinge and beinge in watertowne: and granted vnto mee by the inhabitants of the sayd towne: to him and his heyeres forever: and is accounted the 40 lott in the land known by the name of ffarme land

Item I giue to Hannah Barstow alias prince, one great bible, and ye debt due to mee in my booke, which her first husband William Barstow was indebted to mee in my booke

Item I give to ye Church of Christ in Watertowne sixteene pounds to be paid in cash within one year after my decease

Item I give to Elizabeth Randall the wife of William Randall (of Situate in plymoth Colony) fiue pound to be payd in cash within one year after my decease

Item I give to Susan perry the wife of William perry (in marshfeild colleny) fiue pound to be paid in cash within one year after my decease

Item I giue to michaell Barstow (the sonn of John Barstow deceased, to him and his heires forever,) my lott of vpland and meddow, lyinge and being in watertowne near the dwellinge house of John Traine, bounded South and west with the high way north and east with lands of Joseph Tainter, and Edmand Bloyse, and also I give him my lott att bare-hill, lyinge in Watertowne, and known by the name of land in the leiue of township.

Item I giue to John and Jerimiah Barstow, the children of the aforesaid John Barstow Deceased, to each of them fiueteene pounds apeice to be payd in cash within one year after my decease

Item I give to Deacon Thomas Hastings of Watertowne, tenn pound to be paid in cash within one yeare after my decease

Item I give to Deacon Henry Bright of Watertowne, fforty shillings to be payd in cash within one year after my decease

Item my will is that the rest of my estate, houseinge, lands, household

goods, bills, bonds, chattills and debts, the whole and singular reall and parsonall of what kind soever (debts and ffunerall charges beinge first discharged) be eqvally divided into tenn parts or shares, two of which parts or shares, I giue unto the children of my Brother George Barstow deceased, and eight of the said shares, I giue to the children of my Brother William Barstow deseased, that is to each child a single share of the tenn shares or parts

Item I doe nominate, apoint and ffully awthorize the aforesaid Deacon Thomas Hastings, my sole exicutor desiring him to performe this my last Will according to the true intent and purpose of itt

Item my Will is that, Deacon Henry Bright aforesaid be overseer of this my last will and testament. In confirmation of this aforesaid to be my last last Will, I Michaell Barstow, haue herevnto put my hand and seal the day above written

Mich: Barstow

In the presence of
Henrie Bright
The marke of ⌒ John Traine senior
John Bright

PORTLAND, ME., Jan. 10, 1854.

SHUBAEL HINKLEY, of "Old York" (Me.), moved to the neighborhood of Kennebec, had four wives, twenty children, and lived to the age of 92. Died at Hallowell. He was the ancestor of nearly all the Hinkleys in the State of Maine. His son James, my grandfather, married Mary McKenney, of Georgetown (Me.), and had children (born in the town of Topsham), as follows:

James, b. August 14, 1769; Thomas, b. April 3, 1772, now living; Mercy, b. Dec. 17, 1775, now living; Nicholas, b. April 2, 1778; Ebenezer, b. Oct. 20, 1780; Clark, b. May 10, 1783; Levi, b. May 29, 1785; Oliver Osgood, b. Aug. 24, 1787; Mehitable, b. May 18, 1790, now living; Mary, b. March 18, 1793, now living.

Second James (my father) married Joanna Norcross, of Hallowell. He was a farmer, Deacon of the Baptist church about 40 years; died in Hallowell, March, 1840, aged 70.

Children—Owen, b. March 27, 1794; Mary McKenney, b. July 7, 1796; Smith, b. April 1, 1798; Nicholas, b. Oct. 25, 1799; Amelia, b. May 25, 1805; Henry Kendall, b. May 20, 1807; Martha Ann, b. Aug. 11, 1815. H. K. HINKLEY.

I, *Anne Avery*, of Wapping, Co. of Midd., Widdowe, appoint *Mr* Haddock* of Wapping, mariner, (mr of the good shipp or vessell called the Salutation, of London, now bound out to sea vppon a voyage to New England) my lawfull Attorney to receiue from Captaine *Gibbons* of New England, of Boston, or any other p'son whatsoeuer, whom it may concerne (in N. E.) all such debts, summes of money, Cattle or merchandises as shalbe due or belonging to me from sd Capt *Gibbon*, or any other p'son or p'sons whatsoever in New England. 12 May, 1642.

In presence of *William Bundock*, *Owen Dowrish*, *John Goodlord*.—*An Abstract from Suff. Reg. Deed. Vol. I. p.* 48.

---

* Probably the "Mr. Haddock, Master of Ship America," mentioned in Stoughton's inventory.—Reg. (1853) Vol. vii., p. 333.

BRIEF MEMOIRS AND NOTICES OF PRINCE'S SUBSCRIBERS.

[Continued from page 48.]

FOXCROFT, FRANCIS, of Cambridge, (for two copies,) was the son of Francis, who was the son of Daniel, who died in England, Aug. 6th, 1694. He was the Mayor of the City of Leeds, 1666. Francis (Prince's subscriber) was born 26 Jan. 1694, grad. H. C. 1712, m. Mehitable Coney 5 Nov. 1722. They had ten sons and five daughters, viz., Mehitable, b. 19 Aug. 1723, m. Rev. James Merriam, of Newton, 1759; Francis, b. 11 Aug. 1725, d. 1732; Daniel, b. 11 April, 1726, H. C. 1746, d. 1756; Elizabeth, b. 27 Mar. 1729, m. Benj. Brandson 1749, d. 1757; Thomas, b. 18 Jan. 1730, d. 1732; Martha, b. 29 Jan. 1733, d. 1736; Francis, b. 15 June, 1735, d. 1736; George, b. 31 May, 1736, d. 1739; Catharine, b. 20 April, 1737, d. 1738; William, b. 10 April, 1738, d. 1740; Layton, b. 10 Mar. 1739, d. 1755; John, b. 26 Mar. 1740, H. C. 1758, d. 1803; George, b. 4 July, 1741, d. 1749; Phebe, b. 12 Aug. 1743, m. Lt. Gov. Samuel Phillips of Andover, d. Nov. 1812; Francis, b 15 Nov. 1744, H. C. 1764, m. Sarah Upham of Brookfield, d. Feb. 1814, at Brookfield, where he was settled as a physician.

Prefixed to the Funeral Sermon preached on the death of Francis Foxcroft, Esq., of Cambridge, by Nathaniel Appleton, we find a Preface, written by Henry Flynt, (also a subscriber to Prince,) in which is the following character of Col. Foxcroft:—"Such was that honorable and worthy gentleman, Col. Foxcroft, upon occasion of whose death the following sermon was preached; for he was a truly just and righteous man, take the word in a large or more restrained sense. He was an upright man, one that feared God and eschewed evil. It is known that he was a gentleman by birth, of a worthy family in the North of England, where he had a good school education. He was bred a merchant, and was very expert and skilful, as well as very just and upright, in all his business. His natural powers were extraordinary; his acquired knowledge, of various kinds, was so too; his virtues were great and eminent. His generosity, prudence, sincerity, justice towards men, and piety towards God, were conspicuous to those that knew him. His temper, indeed, was sudden, and made almost uncontrollable by the violence of the gout and pain he was such an uncommon instance of; but this was his burden and lamentation. He was a person of a grave and austere countenance and conversation, mixed with much of the gentleman and christian. He was a man of faith and prayer; true to his God, his king, and his friend, and just to all. He discharged the office of Judge of Probate, and other honorable offices he for many years sustained, with much ability and fidelity. He was of a public spirit, a lover of this country and its best interests, and particularly of the College. He lived and died in firm adherence to the Constitution of England, in Church as well as State; and yet attended with satisfaction and devotion on all the public administrations of divine worship in Cambridge, where he spent the latter part of his life, and was far from the unchristian opinion, which confines the true ministry and ordinances of Christ to one particular denomination or persuasion of Christians."

Rev. Thomas Foxcroft, also a subscriber, was brother to Francis, b. 26 Feb. 1697, grad. H. C. 1714, m. Mrs. Anna Coney, 1718. He was Pastor of the First Church in Boston, where he was settled as colleague with Mr. Wadsworth. Mr. F. was settled 20 Nov. 1717, d. 18 June, 1769, aged

73, of which years 52 were spent in the ministry. He preached a sermon on the death of his mother (Elizabeth Danforth, daughter of Rev. Thos. Danforth, of Cambridge) in 1721. In 1736 he had a paralytic shock, which obscured his intellect. His printed publications amounted in number to 32, a list of which is given in Emerson's History of the First Church. His son, Rev. Samuel Foxcroft, b. 1735, grad. H. C. 1754, settled at New Gloucester (Maine) in 1765, where he died March 2, 1807. W. G. B.

[" On the 31 Dec. 1727, died at Cambridge, the Hon. Francis Foxcroft, Esq., late Judge of the Probate of Wills, for the county of Middlesex." *Boston Gazette.*

" London, May 9. On Sunday last (7 May, 1738) died at Plaistow, in Essex, Mr. Daniel Foxcroft, where he had lived about nine years. He had a handsome fortune in Yorkshire, but was a native of New England, where he has left many worthy relatives and friends."—*New England Weekly Journal*, 18 July, 1738.

" Monday, March the 28th ult. (March, 1768) died at Cambridge, in the 74th year of his age, the Hon. Francis Foxcroft, Esq."—*Boston Chron.* p. 144.—Editor.]

HARRIS, PETER, of New London, early Harries, descended from Walter,[1] who came to America in the ship William & Francis, in 1632.* He at first settled in Weymouth where he remained about 20 years. A house lot, on application, having been granted to him in Pequot,† now New London, he removed thither in 1652, and was soon after chosen to keep an ordinary. He died Nov. 6, 1654, leaving a wife Mary, and sons Gabriel[2] and Thomas.[2] His wid. survived him but a short time, and his son Thomas probably died at sea still earlier than the father. Gabriel mar. March 3, 1653–4, Elizabeth Abbot, at Guildford.‡ They had 7 children, the youngest of whom, Lieut. Joseph,[3] b. Jan. 18, 1673, m. 1696 Mary Stevens of Killingworth. In 1695 he built a house in the southern part of the town, which was the Harris quarter, that is now standing. Peter,[3] the third child of Gabriel, b. Oct. 8, 1660, m July 7, 1686, Elizabeth, daughter of Oliver Manwarring. In 1692 they both united to the Church under the care of Rev. Gurdon Saltonstall.

Their son Peter,[4] b. April 6, 1700, was the subject of this notice. We discover nothing particularly marked in his character or history. In 1740 he was a grand juror. In 1742, with several other prominent members of Mr. Adams's Church, he associated in forming a Society of Separatists, a sect at that day somewhat common in some parts of Connecticut. He died Feb. 24, 1775, and on his monument is to be found the prefix of Captain. He m. July 3, 1726, Mary Truman, and had Elizabeth,[5] b. Mar. 27, 1727; *Peter*,[5] May 11, 1729; *Mary*,[5] Sept. 8, 1732; and *Benj.*[5] Feb. 3, 1775. [?]

Peter[5] m. Mary Prentice, and had son Peter,[6] Benjamin[6] b. 1761. This last m. Elizabeth Durfey, and their youngest daughter Nauly[7] now owns the paternal mansion on Main Street.

ROBINSON, Rev. JOHN, of Duxbury, has been supposed to be a descendant of the Rev. John, of Leyden.§ But some fifteen or more years

---

* Savage, as referred to by Miss Caulkins.

† This town was named Nameaug in 1646, Pequot in 1649, and N. London 1658.

‡ For an account of this marriage, quite romantic in its incidents, see History of N London, page 86.

§ See Allen's *Biog. Dict. Art. Trumbull.*

since, Col. Trumbull, a grandson of the former, being anxious to deduce descent from the distinguished pastor of the exiles, his friends, the Hon. James Savage, Judge Davis, and I. P. Davis, Esq., sifted all accesssible sources of information, and by the result were enabled to unsettle any and all such pretensions, and to blow them up as idle traditions.*

He was the son of *James*, of Dorchester, who m. Sept. 27, 1664, Mary, daughter of Thomas Alcock, of Dedham, had *James*, b Nov. 8, 1665; *Thomas*, April 15, 1668; *Samuel*, Sept. 4, 1670, died March 30, 1734; *Mary*, March 17, 1673, died soon after; *John*, (Revd.,) April 17, 1675; and *Ebenezer*, July 5, 1682, who was killed at Port Royal, May 27, 1707.

The subject of this memoir grad. H. C. 1695. In 1698 he went on a mission to *Pennsylvania* where he labored about two years. Preparatory to this he received an Apostolic letter, commission, or recommendation, pledging all possible encouragement, and certifying that the character of his piety, learning and prudence was such as to render him worthy of countenance in the undertaking, and finally commending him and his pious labors to the acceptance of the people of God, wherever His Holy providence may dispose of him. This bears date Aug. 25, 1698, and is signed by *Increase Mather*, *Peter Thacher*, *Cotton Mather*, *James Allen*, *John Danforth*, *Benjamin Wadsworth*, *Samuel Willard*. The place where he preached was *Newcastle*, *Penn.*†

In the year 1702 he was ordained minister in Duxborough, where he continued till Nov. 1738, when, by reason of bodily infirmity, and some difficulty growing out of a civil contract between him and his people, he was dismissed.‡ From an examination of some sermons in manuscript, written in a plain hand, we should say that he was a faithful preacher. Among them is an exposition on Matt. 16, 24 to 27 inclusive, containing 129 pages. We do not know that he ever published any of his writings.

He m. Jan. 31, 1705, Hannah Wiswall, b. Feb. 22, 1682, she being the daughter of his predecessor in the ministry. His children were—Mary, b. Feb. 23, 1706, baptized April 13, 1707; Hannah, b. Nov. 2, 1708, bap. Jan. 9, 1709; Althea, b. May 26, 1710, bap. July 2; Betty, b. Sept. 28, 1712, bap. 6 weeks after; John, b. April 16, 1715, and bap. 6 weeks after; Samuel, b. July 10, 1717, bap. Sept. 1, and died Dec. 10 following; Faith, b. Dec. 13, 1718, bap. April 5, 1719; Ichabod, b. Dec. 12, 1720, bap. 14 of the May following. He notices the death of his wife and that of his eldest daughter as follows:—

"Sept. 22, 1722.—My dear, pious, virtuous, loving wife Hannah, & my dear and lovely daughter Mary were both of them drowned in the sea near Nantasket Beach. A most astonishing blow to me and mine. The Lord sanctify it to us and support us under it. The corpse of my daughtr. was brought home & interred Sept. 27. Oct. 30 the corpse of my dear wife was found ashore at Cape Cod, near a place called the Herring

---

* Savage's MS. Letter.

† The original paper is now before me in a good state of preservation.

‡ The council consisted of the elders and delegates of five churches, viz., the South and North Churches of Scituate, the Church of Pembroke, the Church of Kingston, and the Second Church of Plympton. Nath. Eells, Moderator; Nicholas Lever, David Clap, Barnabas Shurtliff, Wrestling Brewster, Jacob Mitchell, Daniel Lewis, Joseph Stacy, Theng[l] [Shearjashub?] Bourn, Othniel Campbell. A true copy, D. Lewis, Clerk.

Cove, and was decently interred the next day, Oct. 31, 1722. Help Lord."

He died at Lebanon, Nov. 14, 1745, and his funeral sermon was preached two days afterwards by Rev. Solomon Williams, from Gen. 47, 9.

By his will, bearing date May 18, 1739, it appears that he was possessed of a large estate. After giving very liberally to his son John, in lands and money, he gave to his son Ichabod, besides considerable in lands, £2000 in money. He also gave to his son last named his *Negro* man named Jack, and his silver tankard marked S. M. R., a silver porringer, horse, gun, &c. As a specimen to his daughters he gave to Althea, besides 400 pounds in money, his best tankard marked J. H. R., two silver porringers, a silver salt seller, two new silver spoons, and a guinea of gold. He gave his library to his two sons. By a will of later date the legacies were somewhat reduced.

His son *Ichabod* was a merchant, and m. first May 25, 1749, Mary Hide, who d. July 1, 1750; m. second, Jan. 16, 1752, Lydia Brown, and had six children. His third son John was a grad. of Y. C. 1780. *Betty* became the wife of Rev. Jacob Eliot. (See Reg. p. 9.) Faith m. Dec. 9, 1735, Jonathan Trumble, (now Trumbull,) a grad. of H. C. 1727. He was Governor of Conn. from 1769 till 1783. Of their children, *Joseph*, b. March 11, 1737, became the first Commissary General of the United States; to the duties and anxieties of the office he fell a sacrifice in 1778. *Jonathan*, b. March 26, 1740, grad. H. C. 1759; was successively Paymaster in the Army, First Aid to Gen. Washington, Member of Congress, Speaker of the House, U. S. Senator, and finally Gov. of Conn. 11 years to the time of his death. *Faith*, b. Jan. 25, 1742–3, became the wife of Gen. Jedediah Huntington. *Mary*, b. July 16, 1745, became the wife of Gen. Wm. Williams, the signer of the Dec. In. John, b. June, 1756, was aid to Gen. Lee. He subsequently became distinguished as a historical painter. He died in New York, Nov. 10, 1843.

WILLIAMS, Rev. JOHN, of Deerfield, for six copies. There is extant, as the pages of the Register show, an account of the Williams family. No name among the subscribers to the great and important work of Prince, stands pledged to support the author by so large a subscription. The Williamses alone subscribed for *forty-one* copies. Of these, the subscription of the Rev. John, of Deerfield, was for *six*. This gentleman is extensively known in New England history. The following particulars of him and his family are the more valuable because they were published immediately after his death. They are from the *New England Weekly Journal*, of June 23d, 1729, and are as follows:—

"We are informed that on Wednesday the 11th inst. [June, 1729] Died the Rev. Mr. *John Williams*, Pastor at Deerfield, of a fit of the Apoplexy, in the 65th year of his Age. The Lord's Day preceding, he preached both parts of the Day to his People, though he felt himself something heavy and indisposed, being but a few days before returned from his journey to Boston; on Monday morning he was Speechless, and so continued, (except a word or two he spoke to his son the next day,) until Wednesday about midnight, when, notwithstanding all endeavors for his relief, (several Physicians being there,) He expired, to the great surprize and distress of his people, as well as his relations, to whom he was, on the best accounts, greatly endeared.

"He was the first Pastor settled in that town (*circa* Anno 1686,) and

continued laboring with them in all seasons, and the difficulties and troubles that attended such a frontier town, by the Indian Wars, till Feb. 29, 1703–4; When by an Army of (about 300) French and Indians, that Town was mostly Destroy'd and captivated. His wife was then kill'd; and 2 child^{n} and 2 servants, He himself, and the rest of his Family (except his eldest Son) carried to Canada. God wonderfully preserved both him and them, thro' the cold and hardships of the dreadful march of 300 miles thro' the Desert to Mont-royal. And afterwards he was sent to Quebeck. From whence thro' the good hand of God and the care of this Government, he was returned to Boston on Nov. 21, 1706, with 57 captives. As may be more largely seen in his book published after his ret^{n} home.

"Not long after he Resettled with those few people who return'd from Canada, and those who yet remain'd at Deerfield. Since which God hath remarkably protected them, smiled upon them and built them up. Mr. *Williams* would sometimes say, 'It was a dangerous thing to be set in the Front of New England's Sins.'

"All the strong Temptations he met with (and sometimes Threatenings of Death, from the Salvage Indian by whom he was taken) had no influence upon him to make Shipwreck of Faith or of good Conscience.

"His Captivity, tho' it was a very distressing and sore Calamity, and attended with many difficulties, yet it was observable, That thro' the Natural Vivacity, Calmness and evenness of his Temper, and a gracious submission and resignation, his spirit was kept unbroken, thro' all his sore Trials. And thro' the gracious Presence of Christ, he came forth of the Furnace as Gold refined, and more fitted for his Master's use: Remembering and Imitating his Glorious Lord; and having learn'd Obedience by the things w^{h} he suffered.

"He was heartily concerned for the Interest of Relig^{n} and the best good of this Land, and a constant Intercessor at the Throne of Grace for the same.

"So that a very grievous breach is hereby made not only upon the Flock of Christ (and especially at this juncture when they were entering upon the great charge of erecting a new Meeting House) but also upon that Country and Neighborhood, so soon after the Death of the Rev. Mr. Stoddard of Northampton. Yea, it o't to be resented as a great and public Loss. As a fall of one of the Pillars of the Land.

"On the Friday Following, he was decently interr'd. The Rev. Mr. *Chancey* of Hadley, preach'd a Funeral Ser. on the occasion.

"It pleased God to bless him with 8 child^{n}, 4 sons and as many Daughters (yet living, tho' one of them in a doleful Captivitie*—for whom may the Prayers of God's People be yet offer'd up to him)—Three of his sons are settled in the Ministry at Mansfield, Springfield (Long Meadow) and Watertown, in good repute. One at the College, who, it is to be desired, may meet with the kindness of Survivors for his Father's sake."

It is believed that there is in existence a portrait of Mr. Williams, which should long ere this have been engraved to accompany the excellent memoir of him by his accomplished descendant, Stephen W. Williams, M. D., of Deerfield.

In 1735, three of the sons (Eleazer, Stephen and Warham) of the

---

* This was Eunice, who never returned to reside in New England. She married an Indian, and left descendants, some of whom have frequently visited their relatives at Deerfield, up to the present time.—Editor.

Rev. John Williams (also Prince's subscribers) petitioned the General Court "for themselves and the rest of the children and heirs of their father, the late Rev. John Williams, of Deerfield, deceased, for a tract of land," &c., "in consideration of their sufferings occasioned by their captivity among the Indians," &c. The following year a tract of 700 acres was confirmed to them, "lying south and west of, and adjoining Northampton." *Journal General Court.*

ORIGINAL MEMBERS OF THE FIRST CHURCH IN MILFORD, Ct..

[I send you from my note book a list of the original members of the First Church in New Milford, Conn., which I copied at N. M. last summer. It may be interesting to some of your readers to see the same in print. L. M. B.]

"New Milford, Nov. 21, 1716.

An account of ye Breatheren of ye Church at ye first Settlement of ye Ministrey In New Milford.

Recomended ye Planters.

Danl Bordman	John Bostwick	Samuel Brownson
Zachariah Ferris	Sam^ll^ Beebe	Sam^ll^ Hitchcock
John Wellar	Roger Brownson.	

Female Members.

Mary Noble widdow

Sarah Hitchcock Recommended from Springfield: ye wife of Sam^ll^ Hitchcock.

Hannah Beebe ye wife of Sam^ll^ Beebe Recomended from Danbury.

Lydia Brownson ye wife of Sam^ll^ Brownson.

Dorcas Brownson ye wife of Roger Brownson.

Quickly after was added to ye Chh by admission and Recomendation to Chh Communion

Jonathan Buck

Jeames Prime."

Mr. Drake,—The Boston town records show that *John Brookin* and *Elizabeth* his wife had children—*John*, born 11 May, 1659; *Elizabeth*, 26 May, 1660; *John*, 17 Feb. 1661–2; *Hannah*, 16 June, 1664; *Mary*, 20 Jan. 1669; *Abigail*, 8 Oct. 1671; *Mercy*, 15 Dec. 1676. John Brooking's will, made Oct. 27, 1682, in the presence of Timothy Thornton and his wife Experience, was proved in Suffolk, April 25, 1683. In it Brooking mentions his wife *Elizabeth*, his children, and requests his "*loving brother Timothy Thornton, and cousin John Ballantine*," to be "overseers."

Can some one of your readers give information about the parentage of *John Brookin*? His marriage to his wife *Elizabeth*? Her parentage? *His* and *her* brothers and sisters, and their marriages? How was *Timothy Thornton* his brother, and *John Ballantine* his "cousin" or nephew? *Timothy Thornton* and his wife *Experience* had children born in Boston from 1674 to 1690. T.

LETTER OF THOMAS THACHER.

Pawtucket, 20*th Feb.*, 1854.

Mr. S. G. Drake,—

Dear Sir,—I enclose a copy of a letter from Rev. Thomas Thacher to his son Peter, in London, afterwards minister of Milton. It was found with the Thachers of Attleboro', in possession of Deacon Peter Thatcher, now living in the house erected by his grandfather Rev. Peter, and then occupied by Dea. Peter his son, the father of the present Dea. Peter, whose son Peter, of Cleaveland, Ohio, has the letter in a state of decay, which he conserves with great care in a case. He brought it to Boston last summer and I copied the same as read to me by him. A small part, you will observe by blanks in my copy, were obliterated, but nothing of essential importance is lost.

Very respectfully yours,

William Tyler.

Boston, 16. 8. 1676.

My dear Son Peter,—

I have received four letters from you, whereby I have joyfully and I hope thankfully taken notice of the kindness of God, in your comfortable voyage to, and kind reception in England, by our friends; which has enlarged my desires to hear farther from you. I hope also you have long ere this received mine to you. At present you may understand that God hath utterly scattered, delivered up and subdued the heathen that first rose up against us, delivered up Phillip to death, cleared the coasts of Plymouth, Narragansett, Connecticut, Quaboag, &c., from those bloody and blasphemous heathen; but behold a new enemy is broken out to the east and northward who have laid waste the country, &c., slain my good friend Capt Lake, and many others, and this very day past woeful tidings is come of the taking in by surrender Mr. Scott's * garrison at Stony Point, he being but the last week come from the same to Boston, and leaving Esq. Joslin, as they call him, chief commander; what the particular circumstances are, is not yet certain amongst us: but this is certain, that the place is taken, the garrison strong; two great pieces there, and many small arms, and good store of provisions. Such a spirit of fear and cowardice is poured out on the inhabitants of those parts, that it is exceeding ominous. The Indians carry all before them, by sea and land, on the main and on the islands in Casco, have taken several vessels, one with two great guns in it, &c. This part of the war is like to be the more difficult, because so far off from us; because so near the French, who are reported to be amongst the Indians. This day it was said that there were twenty in the exploit; but we have no certainty of it, and foolish jealousies may feign that fear makes scarecrows to affright the fearful; and a sluggard may say a lion is in the way. So, many of those fearful persons may think to hide their shame by such suggestions. As for myself I at present enjoy a comfortable measure of health and strength, though laboring under some weakness gotten in my sickness. If you have not more than ordinary en-

* Capt. Joshua Scottow, probably.—Editor.

couragement, and a most evident call to stay in England, I hope I shall see you here, if the Lord lengthens our lives to the next summer. The Lord guide your whole way, and bless you with all the blessings of his everlasting covenant, and make you a blessing wherever you come, that he may be your portion. I had almost forgot to tell you that I received a letter from my brother Paul Thacher, that lives in Salisbury, certifying that my brother John died three years ago, very poor. That my mother in law's sister, one Mrs. Elizabeth Coombs, widow to Mr. Coombs, the great Anabaptist, is alive; she was a lively hearty christian when I lived at Salisbury, and I am confident would rejoice greatly to see you: being an old friend of my father's. If you go thither I presume that you will find many old friends, that will rejoice much to see you. But I fear such [*obliterated*] ne coming on in England that I wish you here. To the [*obliterated*] Dear Jesus I on resting

Your dear father
THOMAS THACHER.

Your sister Betty has nearly recovered, blessed be God, from a sore dysentery flux, which is malignant and has taken away many.

To B. D. your salutations were very acceptable. Your brother Thomas has not yet returned from New York, but is expected daily. The Lord bring him in safety. Your brother Ralph and his family, as also your brother Thomas's, for aught I know are all in health. If you can get Ames Medulla and cases in English for your brother Ralph do it and forget it not [*here follows a line of shorthand.*] Once again I commend you to the grace and benediction of God according to his everlasting covenant.

18. 8. 1676.

This day came news to hand that Mr. Joslin was deserted by those in the garrison whilst he was treating with the Indians, so that he with four more with three women were forced to flee in the night; one of the women died by the way; they fled in old canoes to a place not far from Piscataqua, so that Mr. Joslin was innocent in that matter.

Present my service to my brother and sister Barker and to my son and daughter Sheaf; her mother received great comfort in the letter she sent and doth vehemently long for their return.

These for his son Mr. Peter Thacher at Mr. Matthew Barker's, Turner's Hall on Philpot Lane, London.

[*Arms* impressed on the seal of wax are: Gules a Cross moline argent, on a chief or, three grasshoppers proper. *Crest:* A Grasshopper proper.]

GEORGE FRY, of Weymouth, in his will on record speaks of his daughter *Bethiah Read.* She was without much question the wife of *John Reed*, who came to Taunton about 1680, and died at Dighton, Jany. 13, 1720–1, aged 72 years. Bethiah ye wife of John Reed died Oct. 20, 1730, aged 77 years.

In the New Hampshire Gazette, of Sept. 7, 1786, the record is given of the death of Matthew Bayley, at the patriarchal age of 136, and the extraordinary fact is added, that "He was baptized in the winter, when 134, at Jones' Creek, Pee-dee River."

RESEARCHES AMONG FUNERAL SERMONS, AND OTHER TRACTS, FOR THE RECOVERY OF BIOGRAPHICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MATERIALS.

[Continued from page 36.]

BLOWERS.—WILLIAMS.—"Eli the Priest dying suddenly. A Sermon preached at the Thursday Lecture in Boston, June 19th, 1729, upon the occasion of the sudden death of the Reverend Mr. John Williams, who died June 12th, in the 65th year of his age,—And of the Reverend Mr. Thomas Blowers, who died June 17th in the 52d year of his age: By Rev. Thomas Foxcroft, M. A., Pastor of the Old Church, Boston."—Boston, 1729; 12mo., pp. 36.

Mr. Williams died at Deerfield on the 12th June, 1729. The Lord's Day preceding, he preached on both parts of the day; though he felt himself something heavy and indisposed, being for a few days before returned from a journey to Boston. On Monday morning he was seized with a fit of apoplexy, from which he did not recover. He was settled in Deerfield in May, 1686. Of his Indian troubles and Captivity the "Redeemed Captive" gives a full account, and also the "Account of the Williams Family."

Rev. Thomas Blowers was Pastor of the First Church in Beverly, where he died June 17th, 1729, in the 52d year of his age, and 28th of his Pastorate. He was the son of Capt. Pyam Blowers, of Cambridge, and Elizabeth, his wife, sister to the late Hon. Andrew Belcher, Esq. He was born Aug. 1st, 1677, grad. H. C. 1698. He left behind him a good name, better than precious ointment, and preferable to great riches; the character of a very valuable man, a good scholar, and excellent minister; a most tender and kind husband and father; a vigilant, prudent pastor, and close pathetical preacher. He has left a very mournful widow, with four sons and two daughters; for whom we wish, they may long live to bear up their father's name and inherit his virtues."

W. G. B.

[Capt. Pyam Blowers was one of Prince's subscribers. In 1734, had a warehouse on "Gov. Belcher's wharf," Boston, where he advertised for sale, "good Barbadoes Rum." John Blowers at the same time offers for sale "choice Eastward Lime," by the hogshead or smaller quantities. He lived in School street, where he said customers might enquire, or they might call at "his Wharf near Dr. Rand's Still House."—EDITOR.]

HOLDEN.—"The Faithful Servant in the joy of his Lord. A Funeral Sermon on the death of the Honorable Samuel Holden, Esq., of London. Preached at the Public Lecture in Boston, New England, Sept. 4, 1740. In the audience of His Excellency the Governor, the Honorable Council and Representatives of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay. By Benjamin Colman, D. D." Boston, 1741, 4to, pp. 21. Dedicated to Mrs. Holden and printed by order of the General Court.

The following extract is the only one relating personally to the subject of the discourse:

"But give me leave to rejoice in the distinguishing Honors of Providence and Grace to the deceased Mr. Holden, that he seemed to be one of the servants with five talents; inasmuch as it pleased God in his early youth to fix him (as he once wrote to me) in those principles and inclinations which ruled in him through his life, and then being raised to great

riches, and endued with uncommon powers of mind, and his integrity with his capacity being manifest to all about him, and so he came to shine not only at the head of the Dissenters, that great and good Body both in the British Church and State, but also at the head of the Bank of England, and on these accounts (as I have heard) was even courted and constrained by the Ministry into a seat in Parliament." In a note Dr. C. mentions he had received from him, in Books and Bills of Exchange, 4847 pounds New England currency for distribution to the Churches and the Poor. W. G. B.

[The Town of Holden in this Commonwealth was named in honor of Mr. Holden, one of its principal benefactors. See Damon's History of that town, pages 30 and 31, where there is a notice of him. Also Turell's Life of Dr. Colman, pp. 113 to 115.—EDITOR.]

MOORHEAD.—An Israelite indeed. A Sermon occasioned by the death of the Rev. Mr. John Moorhead. Preached at the Presbyterian Church in Boston, to the bereaved flock, the first Sabbath after his funeral. By David McGregor, A. M., Pastor of a Church in Londonderry. This sermon does not contain any biographical notice of the deceased, but, from Mr. Parker's History of Londonderry we learn he was from Ireland. He was a man of distinguished talents and eminent piety, but subject to a natural temperament so excitable as frequently to lead to rash and imprudent acts and expressions, which called forth on one occasion, from Mr. McGregor, his particular friend, this reproof, "Mr. Moorhead, you have double the grace of common Christians, but not not half enough for yourself." He was succeeded by Robert Annin, also from Ireland. On his removal to Philadelphia Dr. Belknap of Greenland, N. H., became Pastor of the Church, and its government changed from Presbyterian to Congregational. This is the Church, in Federal street, where Rev. Dr. Channing was subsequently settled.

It is singular that this sermon does not give the date of his death; it was printed in Boston, 1774. W. G. B.

PEPPERELL.—A Sermon occasioned by the death of Andrew Pepperell, Esq., only son of the Honorable Sir William Pepperell, Bart., who died March 1, 1751, in the 26th year of his age. Preached at the Lower Parish in Kittery, the Lord's Day after his funeral. By Benjamin Stevens, M. A. Boston, 1752, 8vo, pp. 31. W. G. B.

STRONG.—["For the gratification of the immediate connexions of the late Governor Strong, the following genealogical sketches, some of which are probably not familiar even to them and none of which can be interesting to the public, are annexed to a small number of the copies of the Sermon delivered at his funeral. To his intimate friends they will be the more valuable, as they are principally taken from a statement made in his own hand writing as early as the year 1777; and as most of the families by the name of Strong, in New York and New England, are supposed to be descended from Elder *John Strong*, it is not impossible that even some remote connexions may be gratified by this mode of preserving the *family record*."]

"ELDER JOHN STRONG was born and lived in England, at or near Taunton, in Somersetshire. His father, whose name was *Richard*, died when his son was young.

He sailed from Plymouth in England on the 30th of March, 1630, in the ship Mary and John, in company with Messrs. Warham, Maverick, Mason, Clap, and others, and arrived at Nantasket on the 30th of May

following, and first settled at Dorchester. He married his first wife in England. She died on the passage or soon after landing, and two months after her infant child died. His second wife was *Abigail Ford*, whom he married at Dorchester in 1630.

In 1635 or 1636 he removed to Windsor, in Connecticut, and with four others, Messrs. Mason, Ludlow, Stoughton, and Woolcot, was appointed to superintend and bring forward the settlement at that place.

In the year 1659 he removed from Windsor to Northampton, where he died April 4, 1699, aged 94 years. He was the first Ruling Elder of the church in Northampton. A sister of his, who came with him from England, afterwards married a person by the name of *Dean*. [See Reg. vol. iii., p. 383.]

He had sixteen children beside that which died in infancy as before mentioned. By his first wife he had

1. John, who lived at Windsor, and had issue *John*, *Jacob*, *Josiah*, &c. By his second wife *Abigail Ford*, who died July 6, 1688, he had issue,
2. Return, who lived at Windsor. His sons were *Return*, *John*, *Samuel*, &c.
3. Thomas, who by his first wife *Mary*—who died Feb. 20, 1670—had the following children:
   1. *Thomas*, who was born Nov. 16, 1661, and married *Mary Stebbins*, Nov. 17, 1683.
   2. *Mary*, who was born Aug. 31, 1663, and died Aug. 1684.
   3. *John*, who was born March 9, 1665.
   4. *Hewet*, who was born Dec. 2, 1666.
   5. *Asahel*, who was born Nov. 14, 1668. He removed to Farmington, Con., and left two sons, *Asahel* and *John*.
   6. *Joseph*, who removed to Coventry about the year 1717, where he died upwards of 90 years old, leaving two sons, *Joseph* and Phineas, who both lived to old age. By his second wife, *Rachel Holton*, whom he married Oct. 10, 1671, he had
   7. *Benjamin*, who lived a bachelor at East Guilford, and died at an advanced age.
   8. *Adino*, who lived at Woodbury, and left a numerous family.
   9. *Waitstill*, who lived at Northampton, and left many descendants.
   10. *Rachel*, who was born July 15, 1679, and married *Nathan Dudley*, of Guilford, May 6, 1698.
   11. *Selah*, born Dec. 22, 1680, who lived at Setocket on Long Island, and had five sons, *Thomas*, *Selah*, *Benajah*, *Joseph*, and *Benjamin*, and five daughters.
   12. *Benajah*, who was born Sept. 24, 1682.
   13. *Ephraim*, born Jan. 1, 1685, who lived at Milford, and left one son *Ephraim*.
   14. *Elnathan*, born Aug. 20, 1686, who lived at Woodbury and died leaving a young family.
   15. *Ruth*, who was born Feb. 4, 1688, and married *Wm. Dudley*, of Guilford.
4. Jedediah, who by his first wife *Freedom Woodward*, whom he married Nov. 18, 1662, had issue

1. *Elizabeth*, who was born June 9, 1664, and married *Ebenezer Wright*, Sept. 16, 1684.
2. *Abigail*, who was born July 9, 1666, and married *Thomas King*, Nov. 17, 1683.
3. *Jedediah*, who was born Aug. 7, 1667, and married *Mary Lee*, Jan. 5, 1691.
4. *Hannah*, who married *Benj. Carpenter*, March 4, 1691.
5. *Thankful*, who married *Thomas Root*, March 4, 1691.
6. *Preserved*, who was born March 29, 1630, and married *Tabitha Lee*, Oct. 23, 1701. His [Jedediah Strong's] first wife dying May 17, 1681, he married *Abigail Stebbins* the next Dec., and had issue
7. *John.*
8. *Mary*, who married *Ebenezer Pixley*, April 18, 1711.

5. Ebenezer, who married *Hannah Clap*, of Dorchester, and died Jan. 11, 1729, aged 86 years. He had issue
1. *Hannah*, who was born Oct. 7, 1669, and married *Ebenezer Pomroy*, March 4, 1691.
2. *Ebenezer*, who married *Mary Holton*, Oct. 25, 1695, and after her death *Elizabeth Parsons.*
3. *Nathaniel*, who married *Rebecca Stebbins* in 1697.
4. *Sarah*, who was born Sept. 29, 1681, and married *Thomas Stebbins*, Dec. 17, 1701.
5. *Jonathan*, who was born May 1, 1683, and married *Mehetable Stebbins*, by whom he had 17 children, viz:
   1. *Mehetable*, who married *Samuel Sheldon*, of New Marlborough.
   2. *Jonathan*, who lived at Northampton.
   3. *Caleb*, who also lived at Northampton, and was the father of the late Gov. Strong. He was born March 27, 1710, and died Feb. 13, 1776.
   4. *Ichabod*, who lived at Southampton.
   5. *Experience*, who married *Nehe'h. Lewis* of Goshen.
   6. *Elias*, who died unmarried.
   7. *Joseph*, who was also unmarried.
   8. *Lois*, who married *Seth Strong*, of New Marlborough.
   9. *Thomas*, who lived at New Marlborough.
   10. *Elisha*, who lived at Farmington.
   11. *Sarah*, who married *Caleb Wright*, of New Marlborough.
   12. *Lucy*, who married *Isaac Parsons*, of Northampton.
   13. *Hannah*, who married *John Lyman*, of Northampton—and *four* other children, who died young.

   He died himself Dec. 10, 1776, aged 84 years.
6. *Noah*, born Oct. 18, 1684, and died about 12 years old.

6. Samuel, who married *Esther Clap* June 19, 1684, and had children,
1. *Esther*, who was born April 30, 1685, and married *Nathaniel White*, May 12, 1709.
2. *Ezra.*
3. *Nehemiah*, who lived at Amherst, and was the father of the late *Judge Strong.*
4. *Josiah*, who lived in Connecticut, and was the father of the late Col. *David Strong*, of the U. S. Army.
5. *Samuel*, who lived at Woodbury in Connecticut.

6. *Susanna*, who married a *Lane*.
7. *Abigail*, who married a *Church* and afterwards a *Chapin*.
8. *Mary*, who married *Nathaniel Edwards* of Northampton.

7. Josiah, who died young and unmarried.
8. Jerijah, who was born Dec. 12, 1665, and married *Thankful Stebbins*, July 10, 1700, and had issue
   1. *Jerijah*, who married *Mary Clark* of Northampton.
   2. *Thankful*, who married *Jonathan Hunt* of Northampton.
   3. *Eunice*, who married *Deacon Brewer* of Springfield.
   4. *Seth*, who married *Lois Strong* of Northampton.
   5. *Belah*, who married *Eunice Alvord* of Northampton.
9. Abigail, who married the *Rev. Mr. Chauncey* of Hatfield.
10. Elizabeth, who married *Joseph Parsons* March 17, 1669.
11. Experience, who married a *Fyler* of Windsor.
12. Mary, who married *John Clark* March 20, 1679.
13. Sarah, who married *Joseph Barnard* July 13, 1675.
14. Hannah, who married *William Clark* July 15, 1680.
15. Esther, who married a *Bissel* of Windsor.
16. Thankful, born in 1663, and married a *Baldwin* of Milford.

In the foregoing statement all the sons of Elder Strong are named before any of his daughters, as no information could be obtained of the order of their birth except what was gained respecting the sons and daughters separately. All of them were born before the family came to Northampton, except the youngest son and the youngest daughter."

THACHER.—A Sermon on the Decease of the Rev. Peter Thacher, D.D. pronounced Dec. 31, 1802, in Brattle street Church, Boston. By William Emerson, Pastor of the First Church. Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him to the ship.—Acts 30, 38. Boston, 1803, 8vo, p. 40.

Rev. Dr. Thacher was the son of Oxenbridge Thacher, Jun., who grad. H. C. 1738, and died July 9th, 1765, aged 45. He was an eminent lawyer. The son of Oxenbridge Thacher, who was born 1680, grad. H. C. 1698, died at Milton, his native place, Oct. 19th, 1772, aged 92. He was a merchant, and for several years was a selectman of Boston, and one of the representatives to the Gen. Court. This gentleman and his son were both preachers of the gospel before they entered the other professions.

Peter Thacher, father of Oxenbridge, was born in Salem 1651, grad. H. C. 1671, was ordained in Sept. 1681, and died Dec. 23d, 1727, in his 77th year, pastor of the Church in Milton, in which office he had continued more than 46 years. He married a daughter of John Oxenbridge, who was one of the ejected ministers of England, 1662, and afterwards pastor of the First Church in Boston. He died suddenly, 1674.

Peter was the son of Thomas, who arrived at Boston from England, June 4, 1635. He was ordained at Weymouth, Jan. 2d, 1664, and married a daughter [Elizabeth] of Ralph Partridge, the first minister of Hingham. Afterwards he removed to Boston, and was the minister of the Old South Church, over which he was installed Feb. 16th, 1670, and died October, 1678.

The father of Thomas was the Rev. Peter Thacher of Old Sarum. [Salisbury] in England. [See a Letter of this Thomas T. in the present Register.]

Rev. Dr. Peter Thacher was born at Milton, March 21st, 1752, entered master Lovell's school July, 1759; left in 1766, and grad. H. C. 1769; taught school in Chelsea the same year, for a salary of six pounds per quarter and board. Preached his first sermon at Malden, Jan. 28th, 1770. For this day's preaching he charged £1 8s. He was ordained at Malden, Sept. 19th, 1770. The degree of D. D. was conferred upon him by the University at Edinburgh in 1791. He was one of the founders of the Historical Society—was a member of the Constitutional Convention of 1780,—was Chaplain of the Gen. Court from 1785 till his death,—was dismissed at his own request from the Church in Malden, Dec. 8th, 1784. —installed Jan. 12th, 1785, to the care of the Church in Brattle street, Boston.

Dr. Thacher married Mrs. Elizabeth Pool, Oct. 8th, 1770, by whom he had ten children; six of them survived him, viz: Thomas Cushing, Joseph Warren, Peter, Mary Harvey, Samuel Cooper, and Charles.

He left Boston for the restoration of his health, Nov. 15th, 1802, for Savannah, where he arrived on the 3d December. His disease was pulmonary consumption, and of this he died on the 16th of December, at the house of Mr. S. Howard, merchant of that city. His death being announced, the vessels in the harbor exhibited from their masts their usual signal of grief, united with the city in expressing respect and sorrow for departed worth. On Sunday evening, Jan. 2d, 1803, the body was brought up to town, and deposited in the sepulchre of his fathers.* W. G. B.

TOWNSEND.—A brief display of Mordecai's excellent character in a Sermon preached on the Lord's Day after the funeral of the Honorable Penn Townsend, Esq., one of his Majesty's Council for the Province of Massachusetts Bay, &c., who departed this life Aug. 21st, 1727, in the 76th year of his age. By Thomas Foxcroft, M. A., Pastor of the Old Church in Boston. Boston, 1727, 12mo. p. 42.

The appendix to this Sermon from the News Letter of Aug. 25, 1727, says, "On Monday the 21st instant, about 6 o'clock in the morning, died at his House here, after a short Illness, in the 76th Year of his Age, and yesterday was decently Inter'd, the Honorable Penn Townsend, Esq.—A truly memorable Gentleman, whose Death is a general Loss to the Province, the Court, and to the Church of God, as well as to his worthy Family, and near Vicinity. He was the son of worthy religious Parents; born in Boston, Dec. 20th, 1651. He first marry'd Mrs. Sarah Addington, sister of the late Secretary Addington, after whose death he marry'd Mrs. Mary Dudley, Daughter of Governor Leverett, and Relict of Mr. Paul Dudley, the late Governor Dudley's Brother. Last of all he marry'd Mrs. Hannah Jaffrey, Relict to George Jaffrey, Esq. late One of his Majesty's Council for the Province of New Hampshire; who now survives, a desolate widow, but trusting in God her Maker, as her husband. Col. Townsend has left two Daughters only, and them by his first wife. The Elder of whom is marry'd to a very valuable Minister in the Neighborhood, the Rev. Mr. Ebenezer Thayer. He was early admitted a member of the old Church in Boston, in the Communion whereof he was continued to the end, a Pillar and an Ornament. He was an Encourager of Learning, having not only bestowed a liberal Education on a son of his own, (deceased) but bountifully assisted in educating the sons of others; besides a

* For other particulars of the Thacher Family, see Prince's *Christian History*.—Ed.

chearful compliance with the last Will and Testament of the memorable Elder Penn, his worthy Uncle (whose Name and Estate descended to him) in an annual Exhibition of Ten Pounds for the use of some poor scholar or scholars at Harvard College." He was early appointed one of the Commissioners of the Society for Propagating the Gospel among the Indians. W. G. B.

[At the time of his death Mr. Townsend was "Chief Judge of the Superior Court for Suffolk." His widow died in the end of October and was buried November 1st, 1736.—*Boston Gaz.* 28 Aug. 1727, and 15 Nov. 1736.

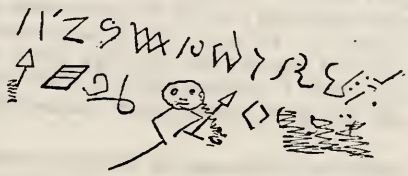
In 1739, John Sale and Anne his wife, the only surviving executors of the will of Judge Townsend, petitioned the General Court for authority to sell the house and land on "Treamont street" in Boston, belonging to the estate of the deceased.—*Jour. H. Reps.*

He was often a Commissioner to make treaties and hold conferences with the eastern Indians, as may be seen both in the published and unpublished records of his times.—Editor.]

AN ANTIQUITY DISCOVERED IN THE VALLEY OF THE MERRIMACK.

Newburyport, Feb. 20th, 1854.

Mr. Drake,—Dear Sir,—At different periods discoveries have been made in our country, which indicate plainly the existence, at some past time, of a race of people considerably advanced in many arts, and evidently very much superior to the Indian tribes. Knowing the interest you take in these matters, I have taken the liberty (though personally unknown to you) to address you on this subject. During the past summer I was visiting the town of West Newbury, Massachusetts, and while on a shooting expedition, in company with Mr. Silas Pillsbury, a worthy and veracious farmer of that place, he informed me that a rock situated in a pasture belonging to Mr. Farmer had an inscription upon it supposed to have been written by the Indians. I desired him to lead me to it, which he did. Guiding me to the foot of a small precipice about twelve or fifteen feet in height, formed by the cropping out of a granite ledge, of the common coarse hard granite; the precipice overhanging considerably has protected the inscription in a measure. This inscription, which is on the east side of the rock, is deeply graven with some instrument as it appears of a triangular shape, as the grooves are all of that form. The inscription comprises two lines, although part of the lower line has been effaced by the action of the elements. In the centre of the lower line there is the figure of a man, which appears to be armed with a spear. I send you a hasty copy of a sketch I made upon the spot, a profile of the rock,* and a copy as perfect as I could make of the inscription. I have examined Coffin's History of Newbury, and as I see no mention made of it I suppose it was unknown to him. I have a poor copy of the Dighton rock inscription, and by comparing them I think I discover a similarity in some of the figures. Pressure of business has prevented my laying this before you till now, and I must necessarily make this communication short. The rock is situated about two miles from the river Merrimack, and about a quarter of a mile from the road between West Newbury and Georgetown.



Most respectfully, Yours, George I. Pool.

---

* This is omitted as unnecessary to accompany the inscription; there being nothing peculiar in the appearance of the rock.—Editor.

HUNTINGTON.

Thomas was the name of that son of Simon Huntington who removed to New Jersey, not Samuel, as is stated in the January number of the Register, p. 46. It appears from the printed colonial records of Connecticut, that Thomas Huntington was made a freeman of Con. in May, 1657, Cris. Huntington, in May, 1658, and Simon Huntington in Oct. 1663. Thomas Huntington married Hannah, daugh. of Jasper Crane, and, with Robert Treat, Sam Swaine, and their associates, the first settlers of Newark, N. J., signed the agreements, "none shall be admitted freemen or free Burgesses within our Town upon Passaic river, in the province of New Jersey, but such Planters as are members of some or other of the Congregational churches," and "we will with care and diligence provide for the maintenance of the purity of Religion professed in the Congregational churches." Thomas Huntington was of the Brandford company, which consisted of the Rev. Abraham Pierson and a very large part of his church. His name is found often on the records of the town. In 1675, the General Assembly "being invited hereunto by the Insolence and outrages of the Heathens in our neighboring colonies, not knowing how soon we may be surprised," enacted "that there shall be a place of Fortification or Fortifications made in every Town of the province, and a House therein for the securing of women and children, provision and ammunition, in case of eminent danger by the Indians." Capt. Swain, Sarg. Johnson, and Sarg. Huntington were "chosen by vote to join with the commissioned Military officers to consider about and contrive for the fortifications belonging to our Town," it having been previously agreed "that two Flanckers shall be made at two corners of the meeting house with Palisadoes or Stockades." In 1675 Thomas Huntington was one of seven "Townsmen" chosen "to carry all Town business according to the best of their judgment for the good of the Town, except disposing of land, admitting inhabitants, and the way of levying rates." He appears as one of the Townsmen until Jan. 1, 1684–5, when he was chosen a Deputy to the General Assembly. We have no record of his death, or notice of him after that year. In 1702, "Samuel Huntington, (son and heir in law of Thomas Huntington, dec.,) inhabitant of Newark, planter," sold lands "formerly belonging to Thomas Huntington aforesaid," and "for fifteen pound current silver money," six acres, &c. The will of this Samuel is dated Nov. 11, 1704, and it was proved Nov. 19, 1712. His children were Thomas, Simon, and a dau. Hannah. The two sons, in 1724, were inhabitants of the district west of Newark mountains, now called Morris County. There Simon died in 1770, aged 74. A Samuel Huntington died in Newark in 1784, aged 74, who, though not mentioned in his father's will, seems to have been the brother of Simon the son of Samuel, to whom he bequeathed "my sermon book the Ten Virgins."

The above facts may be of some interest to the numerous descendants of Simon Huntington. The error, with respect to the name of the brother who settled in Newark, though trivial, is important enough to demand a short notice from one having access to documentary evidence sufficient for its correction.

S. H. C.

REMINISCENCES BY GEN. WM. H. SUMNER.

[Communicated for the Register by himself.]

Memorandum. To day, Thursday Nov. 21, 1822, I dined, at an informal dinner, with my respected friend, Stephen Codman, Esq. Madam Scott, the widow of the late Governor Hancock, (having married for her second husband Capt. Scott, since deceased,) Mrs. Hooker, the wife of Judge Hooker, of Springfield, Mrs. Paine, and the members of Mr. Codman's family were present. Having often before had opportunities of hearing of the eventful periods of our Revolution, from those who took part in them, and found afterwards the treachery of memory, when I came to relate them, I now determined not to rest on my pillow till I had recorded the points of her most memorable conversation.

The attention of Mrs. Scott was called to the period of the Lexington battle, and she observed that Mr. Hancock used to come down from Concord, where the Congress sat, to the Rev. Mr. Clark's in Lexington, to lodge, and that he and Mr. Samuel Adams were there the night before the Lexington battle. Mrs. Clark, I think she said, was a cousin of Mr. Hancock.

Mrs. Scott, at this time, was a young maiden lady of the name of Quincy, to whom Mr. Hancock was paying his suit. Mrs. Hancock, the aunt of the Governor, and the widow of his uncle Thomas Hancock (as lady-like a woman as ever Boston bred, she observed,) was her particular friend and protectress, (her mother then being dead,) was also at Lexington, at the same house. She observed that Dr. Warren sent out a message in the evening that they must take care of themselves, and give the alarm through the country, for Gen. Gage had ordered a force to march that night to Concord, to destroy the stores. Paul Revere, Esq., brought the message, and arrived there about 12 o'clock. Mr. Hancock gave the alarm immediately, and the Lexington bell was rung all night; and before light about one hundred and fifty men were collected. Mr. H. was all the night cleaning his gun and sword, and putting his accoutrements in order, and was determined to go out to the plain by the meeting house, where the battle was, to fight with the men who had collected, but who, she says, were but partially provided with arms, and those they had were in most miserable order; and it was with very great difficulty that he was dissuaded from it by Mr Clark and Mr. Adams, the latter, clapping him on the shoulder, said to him, "that is not our business; we belong to the cabinet." It was not till break of day that Mr. H. could be persuaded that it was improper for him to expose himself against such a powerful force; but, overcome by the entreaties of his friends, who convinced him that the enemy would indeed triumph, if they could get him and Mr. Adams in their power; and finding, by the enquiries of a British officer, (a forerunner of the army,) who asked where *Clark's tavern* was, that he was one of their objects, he, with Mr. Adams, went over to Woburn, to the Rev. Mr. *Jones'*, I think she said * The ladies remained

* The singularity of the resemblances related in the following note leads me to append it.

In my late tour to Europe I arrived in London in the beginning of September, 1853, and spent a few weeks there previous to visiting Windsor Castle. The day we left that we arrived at Oxford, and on the following morning lunched at Wytham, the seat of the Earl of Abingdon, about four miles from Oxford, by invitation from Lady Abingdon, who, in her card, stated that his lordship was too unwell either to call or

and saw the battle commence. Mrs. Scott says the British fired first, she is sure. This was a point much contested at the time, and many depositions were taken to prove the fact that the British were the actual aggressors. One of the first British bullets whizzed by old Mrs. Hancock's head, as she was looking out of the door, and struck the barn; she cried out, What is that? they told her it was a bullet, and she must take care of herself. Mrs. Scott was at the chamber window looking at the fight. She says two of the wounded men were brought into the house. One of them, whose head was grazed by a ball, insisted on it that he was dead; the other, who was shot in the arm, behaved better. The first was more scared than hurt. After the British passed on towards Concord, they received a letter from Mr. H. informing them where he and Mr. Adams were, wishing them to get into the carriage and come over, and bring the *fine salmon* that they had had sent to them for dinner. This they carried over in the carriage, and had got it nicely cooked and were just sitting down to it, when in came a man from Lexington, whose house was upon the main road, and who cleared out, leaving his wife and family at home, as soon as he saw the British bayonets glistening as they descended the hills on their return from Concord. Half frightened to death, he exclaimed, "The British are coming! the British are coming! my wife's in *etarnity* now." Mr. H. and Mr. Adams supposing the British troops were at hand, went into the swamp and staid till the alarm was over.

Upon their return to the house, Mrs. Scott told Mr. H. that having left her father in Boston, she should return to him to-morrow. "No madam," said he, "you shall not return as long as there is a British bayonet left in Boston." She, with the spirit of a woman, said, "Recollect Mr. Hancock I am not under your control yet. I *shall* go in to my father to-morrow;" for, she said, at that time I should have been very glad to have got rid of him, but her aunt, as she afterwards was, would not let her go. She did not go into Boston for *three years* afterwards; for when they left this part of the country they went to Fairfield, in Connecticut, and staid with Mr. Burr, the uncle of Aaron Burr, who was there. Aaron, she says, was very attentive to her, and her aunt was very jealous of him, lest he should gain her affections, and defeat her purpose of connecting her with her nephew. Mr. Burr, she said, was a handsome young man of very pretty fortune, but her aunt would not leave them a moment together, and in August she married Mr. H., and went on to Philadelphia, to the Congress, of which Mr. H. was President at the time she married him. Mrs. Scott observed that she did not like Philadelphia very much, though she had very good friends there among the Quakers.

---

receive. Lord Abingdon's first wife was a daughter of General Gage, Governor of Massachusetts, and Mrs. Sumner's cousin, the Gen. having married, when in America, Miss Kemble, the eldest sister of Mrs. Sumner's father. The halls were hung with numerous family portraits, which I took some interest in looking at, both from the association with her family, as well as the merits of the paintings themselves. As we spent several hours at his baronial estate, his lordship's curiosity was probably excited to see his new cousins; and, altho' from the gout he was unable to rise from his couch, he admitted us into his library, where he lay, and gave us a cordial welcome. As my eyes took a rapid look upon other portraits which hung on the library walls, I observed one which exceedingly resembled the revolutionary patriot Samuel Adams. I asked his lordship whose portrait that was, and observed that it so much resembled that of one of the so denominated Revolutionary Patriots who was proscribed by his father-in-law, that I wondered to see it in his house. Why, sir, said he, however singular it may be, that is the portrait of General Gage, the very man who proscribed him.

Mrs. Scott observed that she was busy all the time she was there in packing up commissions to be sent off for the officers appointed by Congress. It was not till some months after this that Mr. Hancock kept a clerk, though all the business of Congress was done by the President—she herself was for months engaged with her scissors in trimming off the rough edges of the bills of credit issued by the Congress and signed by the President, and packing them up in saddle bags to be sent off to various quarters for the use of the army.

Mrs. Scott spoke freely of the character of Mr. Hancock, who was afterwards Governor, and said he would always have his orders executed through life. That he always kept open house, and spoke of his entertainment of the French officers and others at the time the French fleet was in Boston. The poor cook, she said, was worn out, and could not set to picking turkeys every night after getting a great dinner, and the feathers were sometimes too visible on the poultry upon the table. Mr. H. was mortified at this, and to cure the cook, directed a turkey to be roasted with the feathers on. This was actually done, and the turkey caught fire on the spit, and the feathers, when they were burnt down to the quill, popped off with such a noise, and made a stench which annoyed every body in the house but Mr. H., who, though confined up stairs with the gout, affected not to smell it. The experiment was successful, and the poor cook was obliged, nolens volens, to be careful of pin feathers after that, and to have the turkeys well singed. She says at one time they had 150 live turkeys, which were shut up in the coach house at night, and let out to feed in the pasture, where the State House now is, by day, and that two or three were killed every night.

She mentioned another instance of Mr. H.'s determination. Having taken it into his head that he would have nothing but pewter plates and dishes used, one day, when confined up stairs, while his friends were at dinner, he heard the noise of a china plate. He sent for Cato into his room, and asked him if there was not a china plate on the table; Cato replied that it was only to put the cheese in; he ordered Cato to go down and put the cheese into a pewter plate, and bring the china one up to him, which Cato having done, he ordered him to throw it out of the chamber window. Cato thought, as "massa" could not stir, he would cheat him, and threw the plate on to a slanting bank of grass, and it did not break. The Governor, more observing than Cato thought, not hearing it break, made Cato go down and smash the plate against the wall.

When the French fleet were in Boston, in 1778, under the Count D'Estaing, Mr. Hancock ordered a breakfast to be provided for thirty of the officers, whom he had invited. But the Count brought up almost all the officers of his fleet, midshipmen included, and the whole common, to use Mrs. Scott's expression, "was bedizzened with lace." Mr. H. sent word for her to get breakfast for 120 more, and she was obliged to prepare it as they were coming in to the house. They spread twelve pounds of butter on to bread, and sent to the guard on the common to *milk all the cows and bring her the milk.* She sent to all the neighbors for cake, but could not get much brought into the room, for the little midshipmen were so voracious that they made prize of it, as the servants passed through the entry, and she was obliged to go out and order it to be put into buckets and covered with napkins; in this way it escaped capture. The Frenchmen, she said, ate voraciously, and one of them drank seventeen cups of tea at the table.

The midshipmen, she said, made sad destruction with the fruit in the garden. The Count D'Estaing, however, politely said he would make it up to her, and told her she must come down to the fleet, and bring all her friends with her; and true enough she did, she says, for she went down and carried a party of five hundred. They were all transported in the boats of the fleet, and staid all day. The Count was an elegant man; he asked her to pull a string to fire a gun, which, half frightened to death, she did, and found that she had given the signal for a feu de joie to the fleet, the whole of which immediately commenced firing, and they were all enveloped in smoke, and stunned with the noise. Such a noise she never heard before, nor wishes to again. The officers afterwards frequently dined at their house, and the Count Bourgainville, who could not eat, had his milled chocolate brought and served out to him by his servant. The Governor also gave the officers a grand ball at Concert Hall. Three hundred persons were present.

Mr. Codman said (*soto voce*) the party to the fleet suspected the French had played a trick on them, by giving them something to eat which operated on them as a violent cathartic, with which the ladies as well as the men were seized in the boats, where, having no accommodations for relief, they were obliged, ex necessitate rei, to do as they could. Mr. C. said he had this anecdote from his father and Mr. Russell; and Mrs. Scott, observing Mr. C. telling me something aside, which convulsed me with laughter, asked him what he was telling,—knowing very well what it was,—and corroborated the truth of the story by laughing most heartily, and crying out, "what a horrid time we had."

Speaking of Gen. Washington's visit to Boston, after the peace, when Mr. Hancock was Governor, I asked her whether the Governor refused to call on Gen. Washington, as it had been reported. She replied that Mr. H. had enemies as well as other folks, and that although Mr. Hancock had sent out an express to the Gen. at Worcester, and invited him to dine on the day of his arrival in town, yet, as Mr. H. had the gout in his foot and hands, and could not move, they persuaded the Gen. that he was disinclined to make the first call, and the Gen. sent up a note at dinner time excusing himself. It is well known that Mr. H. was a great advocate of the sovereignty of the States, and it was represented to the General that Mr. H., being chagrined at not being chosen the first President of the United States, was determined to insist on the first call from the President. The President could not admit this, and declined dining with the Governor in consequence. Mr. Patrick Jeffery, and other friends of Mr. H., informed him that it was necessary for him to remove the impression which this opinion, now become general, had made, and the Governor, the next day, was carried down to the General's quarters, and taken from his carriage in the arms of his servants. When the General saw them bringing up a helpless man in their arms, she says, he found he had been deceived, and burst into tears. On Monday he sent word by the Marshall of the District, Jonathan Jackson, Esq., that he should call on the Governor, and hoped that he should have the pleasure of spending an hour or two with him and Mrs. Hancock, alone; which he did, and expressed his astonishment that any persons should have so imposed on him, &c., and was very sociable and pleasant during his whole visit. Mrs. Scott says the General was very affable when with his friends only, but in the presence of strangers was always very careful of his dignity.

A day or two after Mrs. Scott's conversation, before minuted, was held, I repeated this view of the subject to Governor Brooks, who says that Mrs. Scott's is only the domestic view of that matter. That he himself dined with General Washington that day at his quarters, and that Mr. Jackson was there also, and that Mr. Jackson frequently spoke of the Governor's conduct, and that he had no doubt his omission to call was intended; but, when he found that he was not supported by the gentlemen of the town, who thought he had degraded himself and committed the dignity of the State by so gross an omission, he got over it as well as he could, and feigned himself quite as sick as he was, to make a good excuse, as a man of his courtier-like manners always did; and that General Washington, not to be outdone in politeness, very probably was quite unwilling to ascribe to Gov. Hancock any such design or motive as really existed, and put it on the ground which Mrs. Scott has mentioned.

While on the subject of Mrs. Scott's conversations, I will record one which she related to me some time since respecting the great zeal of the Governor, before the war, to do away the animosity which subsisted in Boston between the North and Southenders, who, on Pope day, used to have a regular battle, the ill blood arising from which continued through the year, and showed itself in almost every private as well as public transaction. The Governor, wishing to heal this difference, and thinking it essential to a successful resistance of British aggression, exerted himself in every possible way to effect it without any avail. He then gave a supper at the Green Dragon Tavern, which cost him $1000, at which he invited all the leading men of both the Pope parties to be present. He addressed them at table in an eloquent speech, and invoked them, for their country's sake, to lay aside their animosity, and fully impressed upon them the necessity of their united efforts to the success of the cause in which they were engaged. There is nothing more productive of domestic union than a sense of external danger. With the existence of this the whole audience now became fully impressed, and shook hands before they parted, and pledged their united exertions to break the chains with which they were manacled. The happiest results attended this meeting, and since that time the North and South End Popes have not showed their heads in the streets, and a custom and celebration in which all the town participated, and which had long been established, was broken, as it were, by a charm, making the stories related of it by our fathers, who themselves were engaged in it, *hardly credible by their children.*

DEATHS AND BURIALS FROM THE EARLY RECORDS OF MARSHFIELD, Ms.*

[Communicated by Miss M. A. Thomas.]

1649.

Lydia dau. of Ralph Chapman	dyed Nov. 26, 1649.
Mr. William Thomas	" Aug. —, 1651.
Robert Waterman	buried Sept. 10, 1652.

---

* Persons contributing Articles for the Register should send them directly to the Publisher or Editor, otherwise they may be mislaid or neglected. The above Article would have appeared some time before this, had it come directly to our hands. —Editor.

Ralph son of Ralph Chapman	dyed	July 29, 1653.
John son of Mr. Edward Bulkly	buried	Feb. 26, 1655.
Mary wife of Josiah Standish of Duxborough dyed and was buried at Duxborough		July 1, 1665.
John son of John Dingley	buried	July 9, 1665.
Elizabeth dau. of Thomas Chillingsworth	dyed	Sept. 28, 1665.
John Granger dyed and was buried at Scituate		Oct. 4, 1655.
Dorothy dau. of John Russell	buried	Jan. 13, 1657.
John Adams a dau.	"	Feb. 19, 1657.
Maj. Winslow a dau.	"	Mar. 14, 1658.
John Dingly	"	1658.
Christian wife of Robert Carver	"	July 23, 1658.
Elizabeth wife of Thomas Bourn aged 70	"	" 18, 1660.
John Walker	"	Dec. 11, 1663.
Mr. Thomas Bourn dyed and was being then aged 83.	"	May 11, 1664,
Elizabeth wife of Thomas Tilden	"	Dec. 12, 1663.
Killed by Lightning. Grace wife of John Phillips	buried	June 24, 1666.
William Shirtley (Shurtleff)	"	June 24, 1666.
Jeremiah Phillips	"	
Edward son of Maj. Josias Winslow	"	Dec. 11, 1667.
Susanna dau. of Clement King	"	June 19, 1669.
—— White Jun.	"	Mar. 27, 1670.
—— wife of Resolved White	"	Apl. 3, 1670.
Thomas Little	"	Mar. 12, 1671.
Joseph Beadle	dyed	Sept. 1, 1672.*
Kenelm Winslow dyed at Salem and was buried there		Sept. 13, 1672.
Richard Beare	buried	——— 1673.
John Thomas	"	June 26, 1673.
James Clement	"	Feb. 10, 1674.
Capt. Nath[l] Thomas	"	Feb. 16, 1674.
Mr. Josias Winslow being in the 69th year of his age.	"	Dec. 1, 1674,
Ephraim Little a dau	"	June 14, 1675.
Arthur Howland Sen.	"	Oct. 30, 1675.
Faith wife of John Phillips	"	Dec. 21, 1675.
John the son of John Branch was slayne with Capt Pearce near Rehoboth & there buried the latter end of		March, 1676.
Timothy Williamson	buried	Aug. 6, 1676.
Ellen wife of Samuel Baker	"	Aug. 27, 1676.
Jonathan Winslow being 38 years old	"	Sept. 8, 1676,
William Ford sen aged 72	"	Sept. 23, 1676.
George son of John Rouse	"	Dec. 13, 1676.
Mary dau of Simon Rouse	"	Dec. 21, 1676.
William Holmes being 86 years old	"	Nov. 9, 1678,
Mehitable dau of John Carver	"	Apl. 19, 1679.
John Carver sen being 42 years old	"	June 23, 1679,

(*To be Continued.*)

Yours truly
W. Cothren

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

History of Ancient Woodbury, Connecticut, from the first Indian Deed in 1659 to 1854; including the present Towns of Washington, Southbury, Bethlem, Roxbury, and a part of Oxford and Middlebury. By WILLIAM COTHREN, Waterbury, Conn., 1854, 8vo., pp. 833, *besides an Index, Addenda, &c.*

There were already some elaborate histories of New England Towns, but this by Mr. Cothren leaves them all quite in the back ground, in respect to the amount of matter contained in them. We have been apprized of the author's undertaking for three or four years, but we were unprepared to see a work of the proportions which this assumes.

Mr. Cothren is a young man, and this work has cost him the energies of many of his best days; and, we hope the people for whom he has raised such an enduring monument will not suffer him to go without a reward fully equal to his merits. But, judging from no small experience in similar undertakings, if he should receive a reward commensurate to his labors, his will be almost a solitary exception, at least in this field of literary labor. Men often perform their greatest achievements by the time they are forty. Before that period arrives they are anxious to accomplish something to which they and their friends may look back upon in after life with satisfaction. This is a good and proper feeling, and without it the world would advance but slowly. The man who withholds his labors until near the close of life, because he would have it more perfect than all others, runs a fearful hazard of losing all he has done. It is thus the miser holds on to his treasure; and when he can hold it no longer, the chances are ten to one that it is not worse for his memory than though it had been buried in the sea.

Mr. Cothren has divided his history into Physical, Civil, Indian, Ecclesiastical, Revolutionary, &c. He has also a department of Biography, and another, more extensive than either, on Genealogies. To this he has evidently paid much attention, and his work must be sought for in years to come, by all of those whose ancestors belonged to "Ancient Woodbury." In making up this part of his work, the author has adopted the best method extant, as appears to us. In the volume will be found the genealogies of the families of

Averill,	Canfield,	Hurlbut,	Nichols,	Squire,
Atwood,	Curtis,*	Hollister,*	Osborn,	Skilton,
Ambler,	Cochrane,*	Judson,	Orton,	Stoddard,
Baker,	Drakeley,*	Johnson,	Preston,	Terrill,
Blakely,	Eastman,	Jenner,	Perry,	Thomas,
Bronson,	Edmonds,	Knowles,	Porter,	Tuttle,
Bellamy,	Farrand,	Linsley,*	Pierce,	Thompson,*
Ballett,	Galpin,	Lambert,	Prentice,	Trowbridge,*
Booth,	Graham,*	Leavenworth,	Prince,	Walker,
Burritt,	Hinman,	Leavitt,	Percy,	Wheeler,
Brinsmade,	Hicock,	Mallory,	Root,	Warner,
Bull,	Hill,	Munn,	Smith,	Wakeley,
Beers,	Huthwit,	Moseley,	Sherman,*	Wyatt,
Bacon,	Hooker,	Martin,*	Steele,	Walter,
Crafts,	Hurd,	Marshall,	Stiles,*	Ward,
Church,	Hull,	Mitchell,	Strong,	Whittlesey.
Castle,	Hotchkiss,	Miner,*	Skeel,	

The asterisks denote that an engraving of Arms accompanies the pedigree.

Besides engravings of Arms, there are many others in the work; among them is a Map of Woodbury, many views of Mansion houses, Autographs, &c.

As was before remarked, Mr. Cothren is a young man, a native of Maine, a graduate of Bowdoin College, but for some time a resident of Woodbury in Connecticut, and a Counsellor at Law. He was early made a member of the New England Hist. Genealogical Society, and subsequently a member of the Historical Society of his adopted State.

From the Preface of "Ancient Woodbury" we learn several interesting facts relative to the production of the work; that it was not undertaken for the want of em-

ployment; that nearly seven years have elapsed since it was undertaken; that a remuneration was not expected; that "more than *fifteen hundred* manuscript volumes of ecclesiastical, ministerial, state, probate, town, and society records have been carefully examined."

The author says he has heard it said, that, the man that can make a good Town-history, can do almost anything. in a literary way. Upon this he very sensibly remarks, that, though he is not quite sure how that may be, he feels pretty certain that the writer of a Town-history is well qualified for any kind of *hard labor!* To this he will find enough to say "Amen," if we are any judge in such a case.

The history of Woodbury, judging from the brief examination we have been able to bestow upon it, is very accurately prepared; and besides being a most valuable historical record, its literary merits will compare advantageously with any similar composition within our knowledge.

The Nash Family; or, Records of the Descendants of Thomas Nash of New Haven, Connecticut, 1640. Collected by Rev. Sylvester Nash, A. M., Rector of St. John's Church, Essex, Ct. Hartford: 1853. 8vo. pp. 304.

We have here a volume of genealogies, creditable in all respects, and to all concerned in its execution. It is illustrated with several Portraits, (of members of the modern Nash family) some ancient Autographs, and other engravings. Though the author has not adopted the method for displaying his genealogies which we consider the best, yet, it is done intelligibly, and will be pretty readily understood.

As the title sets forth, the first certainly known ancestor of the Nash family in New England, is found in Newhaven, in 1640. There was one or more persons of the name, inhabitants of Boston, before that date, of whom the author does not seem to have had any knowledge. The History and Antiquities of Boston, now in course of publication, may afford a few items of interest to those still desirous of extending their inquiries.

The author, the Rev. Mr. Nash, has managed his extensive materials in a systematic manner. He cites his authorities when necessary, and has made his work useful to *general* genealogists by accompanying it with excellent Indexes. These occupy twenty-three pages, in minion type, three columns to the page. Such appendages are indeed indispensable, and though inserted at great cost, we have never yet heard of an author who has expressed any signs of sorrow for having made a good Index to his book; while, on the other hand, we know of many very sorry for those authors who have neglected to make them. Many a valuable book lays neglected because it cannot be conveniently consulted for the want of an Index. Formerly, when books were few, those few books could be read. It is far otherwise now. Our fathers could read as much in a given time as we can, but where there was one book formerly there are a thousand now. This shows what we have elsewhere and on other occasions said, namely, that every department of literature, susceptible of it, must be reduced to Indexes, or, in other words, to Dictionaries.

Massachusetts Register for the year 1854, *embracing State and County affairs, and an abstract of Laws and Resolves, with a variety of useful information.* Serial number, LXXXIII. Boston: Published by George Adams, 91 Washington Street, Jan. 1854. 8vo. pp. 326, and 56 of advertisements.

With his usual punctuality, Mr. Adams lays before the public his valuable Annual, a work prepared with vast labor and great expense. Authors of truly valuable and laborious works seldom get remunerated, but we hope it is not so in this case. Every citizen in the Commonwealth would profit by this book. if they might be induced but slightly to examine it. The Business Directory must be of immense importance in facilitating the commercial affairs of those engaged in merchandise of any kind. This, though necessarily limited, contains a great number of names. It is very difficult to see how the public could dispense with the information contained in this volume. There is one correction, which, though of no great importance on some accounts, it would be well to make. We allude to an error which Mr. Adams himself would not make. It is in his list of early Governors of the Colony. Salem was settled by a small Colony of English in 1628. Over that Colony there *was* a Governor. In Mr.

Adams's list he has no Governor till 1629. The note to his Governor of 1629 is entirely superfluous, and was originally made to keep the acknowledged *first* Governor of Massachusetts out of sight.

The Christian Standard of Honor. A Discourse delivered in the First Congregational Church, Quincy, Mass., Jan 8th, 1854, *on the Sunday following the death of the Hon. Thomas Greenleaf.* By William P. Lunt, Pastor of the Church. Private. Boston: 1854, 8vo., pp. 34.

Like all the productions of Mr. Lunt, this is an able and practical discourse, and upon a truly noble theme. In closing his character of Mr. Greenleaf, the author observes, "it is a duty which we owe to ourselves, to honor the memory of those who have been worthy and useful members of the social body, with whose welfare our own private interests are united. A long life spent in the midst of a community, not so large but that each member can know generally of the condition of all the other members, and whose active years were devoted to the service of that community,—such a life is one of its most precious treasures."

Genealogical Record of the Hodges Family in New England, containing the names of over 1500 *persons, from* 1633 *to* 1853, *numbering eight generations.* By Almon D. Hodges, Member of the New Eng. Hist. Gen. Society, Boston. Boston: 1854. 8vo, pp. 71.

It very seldom happens that there is more than one of a family interested in genealogical enquiries. In the Hodges family there have been two, who have committed the results of their enquiries to print. The first was Mr. Rufus Hodges of Cincinnati, Ohio, and the other is the author of the work under notice. Mr. Rufus Hodges printed his work in Cincinnati, Ohio, 1837. It was a small 18mo. tract of 22 pages, and he may be considered one of the pioneers in this department of knowledge in the United States. Upon this work Mr. A. D. Hodges has greatly improved; and yet it is surprising that one situated so far from original records as Mr. Rufus Hodges was, should have succeeded so well as he did in collecting information. The present work opens with a very interesting Introduction, respecting the settlement at Taunton, among the first settlers of which was William Hodges, the first New England ancestor of a widely spread and highly respectable race.

The New Hampshire Annual Register, and United States Calendar for the year 1854. By G. Parker Lyon. No. XXXIII. Concord: 18mo. pp. 144.

This, though a very dwarf by the side of our Massachusetts Register, is, nevertheless, one of the best manuals of the kind printed in the United States. Mr. Lyon has a liking for this sort of thing, and where that is the case in any work, the public is far more benefited by it than the author, so far as our experience goes. Mr. Lyon has done one thing in his work which we would like to see imitated by all publishers of State Registers; and that is, he has given a list of the "Judges of the Superior Court of Judicature, (1771,) and who continued to the Revolution, (1776,) and part of them appointed to continue under the temporary Government." This list has been prepared with great labor. It has not only a list of the Judges, but it shows also when they were appointed, when they resigned or died, and it likewise shows how and when Courts were organized over which those Judges presided.

Mass. Colonial Records.—We understand that there have been printed, by the State, two volumes of these records, beginning with the earliest. A copy of the impression we have not had the satisfaction to see, though for about twenty years we have, in various ways, according to our feeble ability, been urging the necessity of a measure, which, it seems, is at length commenced. Whether our humble efforts have had any tendency to prepare the minds of the community for so important an undertaking, let the unprejudiced judge. As to the style and manner of their execution, we, of course, cannot now speak. We doubt not the printers were furnished with a faithful transcript of the original; the transcriber and printers doing their duty, nothing was left of much importance for others to do.

MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

MARRIAGES.

Clark, Henry, Esq., son of Hon. Merritt C., at West Poultney, Vt., to Miss Henrietta, dau. of Olcott Sherman, Esq., by Rev. Lewis Potter, 23 Nov., all of Poultney.

Otis, Mr. Horatio N., of New York city, at Newburgh, N. Y., to Miss Margaret B., dau. of Mr. Merritt Bradford, late of Newburgh, deceased, Dec. 27th.

Quint, Rev. Alonzo Hall, (pastor of the Mather Church, Jamaica Plain) formerly of Dover, N. H., at Boston, to Miss Rebecca Page, dau. of Allen Putnam, Esq., of Salem, by Rev. E. N. Kirk, of Boston, 27 Dec.

DEATHS.

Abbot, Mrs. Anna, Beverly, 4 Jan. ae. 84½ years; widow of the late Mr. Dudley Abbot.

Adams, Mr. Zabdiel, E. Lexington, 18 Feb., ae. 71.

Andrews, Mrs. Ednah, Groveland, 13 Feb., ae. 84; widow of the late Thomas Andrews, of Hudson, N. H.

Armstrong, Gen. Robert, at Washington, D. C., Feb., ae. "about" 65. He was born in East Tenn., settled early in Nashville, in that State; P. M. there 1829 to 1844; Consul at Liverpool in the Polk administration; in the Florida war, 1813–15; wounded at the battle of Talladega; Gen. in the Florida war of 1836. To him Gen. Jackson bequeathed his war sword.

Bates, Rev. Joshua, D. D., Dudley, 14 Jan., ae. 77. He was born in Cohasset, 1776, H. C. 1800, with the first honors of his class; was 21 years President of Middlebury Col.; Chaplain in Congress one session; settled in Dudley as pastor of the church, 1843. Dr. Sprague, of Albany, preached a discourse on his death. The remains of Dr. Bates were taken to Middlebury for interment.

Benedict, Mr. George H., Stockton, Cal., Dec., ae. 25; son of Rev. David B. of Pawtucket, R. I.

Bond, Mrs. Sarah, Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y., 9 Dec., nearly 85; wife of the late Dr. Solomon B., of Enfield, Ct., and mother of the Hon. Thomas Bond, of Oswego, N. Y.

Bird, Dr. Robert Montgomery, Phila., Jan., ae. 50. He had been one of the editors of the North American since 1839; he was very popular as a novel writer. The "Nick of the Woods," "Peter Pilgrim," &c., were among his works.

Brown, Dorothy, Whately, 14 Feb., ae. 92; wid. of Lt. John Brown.

Bodisco, Alexander De, Washington, 23 Jan., ae. about 70 years. For the last 15 years he filled the post of Russian Envoy to the U. S. He was by birth a Wallachian nobleman.

Carter, Mr. John, Rutland, 5 Dec., ae. 80.

Clark, General Jonas, Middletown, Vt., 23 Feb., ae. 80 years.

Clap, Mrs. Sarah W., Bath, Me., 31 Jan., ae. 78; wife of Hon. Eben Clap.

Carlyle, Mrs. By the mails from Europe, about the end of January, the following interesting item is extracted:—

"Thomas Carlyle's Mother. It is our painful duty to record the death of Mrs. Carlyle, the mother of the distinguished author, which took place at Scotsbrig, near Ecclefechan, on Christmas day. Her two sons, one of whom is a doctor residing in London, and the author of various translations from the German, were present at the death-bed of their venerable and beloved parent. The doctor had waited upon his mother for a month with the most exemplary and patient love. Thomas Carlyle arrived from his residence in Chelsea a few days before the last scene, and on the spot where he was born witnessed the departure of a mother who had the satisfaction, many years before her death, of seeing her family rise to a proud and well merited distinction."—[Glasgow Commonwealth.

Farrar, Mrs. Anna, Burlington, Vt., 22 Feb., ae. 78; widow of the late Stephen F., of New Ipswich, N. H.

Ferrald, Miss Maria, Portsmouth, N. H., 17 Feb., ae. 60.

Flagg, Dr. Josiah F., Boston, 20 Dec.; a well known Surgeon Dentist.

Fletcher, Mr. Jonathan, Walpole, 2 Feb., ae. 100 yrs. 5 mos. and 4 days, suddenly, in his chair. His centennial birth day was celebrated in Aug. last. He was in the battle of Bunker Hill, and fought under Stark at Benington.

Fisher, Mr. Cyrus, Wrentham, 17 Feb., ae. 94; a soldier of the Revolution.

Foot, Mr. Martin, Middlebury, Vt., 12 Jan., ae. 92.

Frye, Mr. Timothy, Andover, Feb., ae. 91; a soldier of the Revolution.

Greenleaf, Hon. Thomas, was born in Boston, May 15, 1767, and died in Quincy, Mass., Jan. 5, 1854, ae. 86 yrs. and 7 mos. His father, Dr. John Greenleaf, a respectable apothecary in Boston, was born in Newbury, Nov. 8, 1717, and was

a direct descendant of Capt. Edmund Greenleaf, the first of the name who came to America, and settled in Newbury, in 1637.

In 1784, Thomas Greenleaf grad. at H.C. April 19, 1787, he mar. the dau. of the Hon. Ezekiel Price. for many years Clerk of the Court in Boston. He leaves three children, one son and two daughters.

Mr. Greenleaf was one of those young and spirited Volunteers from Boston who mounted their horses in the midst of snow and winter in pursuit of Shays during his rebellion; but on arriving at Groton they were told that their services were not needed, as the rebels were already dispersed.

He removed to Quincy early in the present century, and devoted most of his time to the service of this town and to that of the State. He was for twenty-five or more years annually chosen Moderator of the town meetings in his adopted town; for twelve or more years chosen to represent the town in the State Legislature, and during Gov. Brooks' administration was one of his counsellors. But above all honors he prided himself upon all occasions of acting the perfect gentleman, and he died an upright and virtuous man. E. W.

Guernsey, Mrs. Lucy, widow of Chancey G., Esq., of Poultney, Vt., 23 Jan., ae. 74, at the house of her son in law, Mr. Wm. Turner, of Mount Vernon, O.

Harris, Mr. Joseph, Cranston, R. I., 17 Dec., in his 84th year. Mr. Harris was descended from William Harris, who was associated with Roger Williams, in the early government of this State, and has always lived, we believe, upon the land once occupied by his ancestor. His whole life has been characterized by great simplicity, integrity, and independence—exhibiting, throughout his long career, many of those marked and rare qualities which so eminently distinguished the first settlers of this State, and which were so generally transmitted to their descendants who were tillers of the soil. His widow, with whom he has lived happily for more than sixty years, and eight children, (one of them ex-Gov. Elisha Harris,) mourn a kind husband and tender father. They were all permitted to stand by his bedside a few days before his death, and to receive the last benediction of one so loved—presenting the rare spectacle of a whole family re-gathered under the paternal roof, and whose ranks had remained unbroken by death for a space of time which had swept from the earth two entire generations of mankind.

Harris, Mr. Thomas, Hudson, N.H., Dec., ae. 83; formerly of Boston.

Hall, Mrs. Nancy, Worcester, 24 Dec., ae. 73 yrs. 4 mos.; wife of Mr. John Hall.

Holmes, Mrs. Hannah, Plymouth, 21 Feb., ae. 87½ yrs.; widow of Mr. Wm. Holmes.

Hosmer, Mrs. Rebecca, W. Acton, 19 Jan., ae. 76; wife of Mr. Nathan D. Hosmer.

Howe, Mr. Joel, Spencer, Jan., ae. 93; a soldier of the Revolution, and a pensioner. He leaves a widow and ten children. His death (which was the consequence of a fall) was the first in his family for 63 years!

Johnson, Mr. Windsor, Porter, Niag. Co., N. Y., Jan., ae. 93; a soldier of the Revolution.

King, Mrs. Phebe, Upton, 23 Dec., ae. 97; wid. of Mr. John King, late of Mendon. She leaves children of the fifth generation.

Leffingwell, Mr. Joseph, Lee, 16 Feb., ae. 73.

Merrill, Mr. Daniel, Boston, 3 Feb., ae. 65; keeper of the Court House for 38 years. A faithful steward.

Metcalf, Dr. Paul R., Wrentham, 28 Nov., ae. 78.

Moore, Abraham, Esq., Boston, 30 Jan., ae. 69; a well known Councillor at Law.

Moulton, Francis E., Esq., Newton Corner, 12 Jan. ae. 49.

Munroe, Mr. Edmund, Boston, 9 Feb., ae. 78; of the late well known house of Munroe & Francis, Printers & Booksellers.

Nash, Oliver, Esq., Peru, 16 Dec., ae. 60; son of the late Rev. Jona. Nash.

Norris, Rev. Thomas F., Somerville, 21 Dec., ae. 61; extensively known as the Editor and Proprietor of the Olive Branch.

O'Neil, Mrs. Honora, Bradford, N. H., 30 Jan., ae. 105 yrs. 10 mos. She emigrated from Cork, Ireland, to America, when about 98; she outlived two husbands, was a firm Catholic, counting her beads to the last.

Opie, Mrs. Amelia, Norwich, (England,) lately, (paper of Dec. last,) in the 85th year of her age; a well known authoress, whose numerous writings are deservedly in high repute. She was the widow of Mr. John Opie, a historical painter of much distinction.

Osgood, Mrs. Sarah, N. Andover, 13 Jan., in her 84th year; widow of the late Timothy Osgood.

Palmer, Mrs. Judith, Andover, (Ballard Vale,) 24 Feb., ae. 70.

Parker, Hon. John Avery, New Bedford, 30 Dec., ae. 84 yrs. 3 mos.; an extensive merchant of that place.

PARTRIDGE, Capt. Alden, Norwich, Vt., 17 Jan., ae. about 70. He was one of the officers earliest attached to the Military Academy at West Point, and for many years was a superintendent of that institution. He was one of the Boundary Commission to establish the line between the U. S. and Canada. In the army he held a Captain's commission, which he resigned in 1817, and soon after set up a military school at his native place, (Norwich,) since so extensively known throughout the Republic. He had established a military school at Bristol, Pa., which he intended to open this spring. This he called "The National Military Academy." His school at Norwich was so far north, that Southerners were prejudiced against it, which chiefly induced him (as he told the writer) to take up a location between the extremes of the country.

Captain Partridge possessed a mind of no ordinary stamp, and few men have left a wider circle of friends to mourn their loss. At one period he lectured extensively in our large cities upon military affairs, and always with a clearness and comprehensiveness which commanded the strictest attention. To the manners of a perfect gentleman were united the air and diginity of the accomplished soldier. He has left a wid. and two children.

PEABODY, Mrs. Elizabeth, Salem, 28 Feb., ae. 87; wid. of the late Joseph P.

PEELE, Mrs. Sarah, Salem, 20 Jan., ae. 83 yrs. 3 mos. 16 days; widow of the late Mr. Robert Peele.

PERKINS, Hon. Thomas Handasyd, Boston, 11 Jan., in his 90th yr.; one of the most distinguished merchants of Boston for half a century. He has, by his generous and liberal bequest, conferred inestimable blessings upon the Society which he has vastly elevated by an example worthy of imitation by all those whom wealth may hereafter place in a similar position. *It is hoped that we shall soon be able to accompany the Register with a Portrait and Memoir of Mr. Perkins, and therefore defer any farther notice at this time.*

PUTNAM, Mrs. Eunice, N. Danvers, 24 Dec., ae. 96 yrs. 5 mos.; wid. of the late Peter Putnam.

RIDDLE, Mrs. Isabella, Co. of Carmont, O., 18 Feb., ae. 104; her maiden name was Caldwell; "she was born in 1750, and was one of the pioneer matrons of the West. Her first husband, Nathaniel Templeton, was killed in the Indian wars, in Col. Crawford's fatal expedition, and several years of her widowhood were passed with her children on an exposed frontier, where she was often compelled to seek in the block house a protection from the prowling savage."—[Newspaper of 23 Feb., 1854.

Can't some of our western friends tell us WHERE this "Matron of the West" was born? *Her parentage, &c.?*

ROSSITER, Mr. Samuel, G. Barrington, 21 Jan., ae. 85.

ROOD, Mrs. Lucretia, Canaan, Litchfield Co., Con., Dec 5, 1853, in her 95th year, after an illness of five days; relict of David Rood. She was born in Middletown, Ct., 13 Dec., 1758. Her parents, Samuel and Lucretia Stowe, with their children, removed to Canaan, in 1768. She performed the journey, forty miles, on horse back. She had ten children: six sons and four daughters, who were brought up under the best nurture and admonition. Blessed with the sight of four generations of her descendants, she left the world as the good may be expected to leave it—hoping for a better. Christian-like, she was perfectly resigned at the approach of death; for her it had no terrors. Her faculties were in a good degree retained until the last. Her habits of industry and activity were remarkable. She always helped herself, even in her old age, when younger ones were ready to run at her bidding; a kind of self-reliance which imparted energy to our forefathers, a lack of which may effeminate their sons. With few exceptions she always made her own bed until the time of her last illness; and she habitually sat at meals with the family. Her hands were never idle. Patient, she was never heard to complain; cheerful, no cloud settled upon her face; sedate without austerity; mild with firmness—in short, a most striking example of a matron of the olden time. F. S. P.

SHIPMAN, Mr. Nathaniel L., Norwich, 14 July, 1853. ae. 89; son of Dea. Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Leffingwell) Shipman, of the same place, and was b. 17 May, 1764, being one of six children. On the maternal side he descended from Lieut. Thomas Leffingwell, a native of Croxhall, [Coggeshall?] Eng., and one of the earliest planters of Saybrook. It was this Lieut. Leffingwell who, in the spring of 1646, with a few associates rendered such timely aid to Uncas, when besieged by the Naragansetts, and reduced to the last extremity by famine. He had the address, though at great hazard, to enter Pequot river in the night, with a boat laden with provisions from Saybrook, and to deposit them in the fort on Shantok Point, undiscovered by the enemy. He died about the year 1710. Judge Shipman was the sixth in descent, and possessed at his decease

the same silver-headed cane that his venerated ancestor brought with him from his native place, in 1637, bearing the initials, T. L. He was held in high esteem by his townsmen, for beside having been for many years a judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and also of the Probate Court, he was, since 1802, a Representative in the State Legislature 13 sessions.

Sikes, Reuben. Esq., Rochester, N. Y., 23 Dec., ae. 71; his father was the late Reuben Sikes, of Worcester.

Stickney, Mrs. Elizabeth, Newbury, 7 Feb., in her 87th year; wid. of the late Wm. Stickney.

Temple, Mr. Aaron, Coleraine, 11 Feb., ae. 93.

Terry, Mr. Ebenezer, Guilford, N. Y., 6 Jan., ae. 100 yrs. 4 mos.; a native of Enfield, Ct.; a revolutionary pensioner.

Thaxter, Mr. J. W., Watertown, 1 Mar., ae. 34; H. C. 1838; eldest son of Hon. Levi Thaxter.

Touro, Mr. Judah, New Orleans, 17 Jan., ae. —; a merchant of great wealth. He was born in Newport, R. I., and resided for a time in Boston. His father was the Rev. Isaac Touro, who came to Newport from Lisbon, and died in Jamaica, 8 Dec. 1786, ae. 46. His wife d. in Boston, 23 Sept. of the following year, ae. 41. Judah left Boston in 1803, and established himself in New Orleans as a merchant, out of which city he scarcely ever after went, except to defend it, under Gen. Jackson, in 1816, when he was wounded, from the effects of which wound he never entirely recovered. He gave 10,000 dollars towards the Bunker Hill Monument.

Towne, Capt. Jesse, Saco, Me., 25 Dec., ae. 76.

Walter, Mrs. Ann, Boston, 12 Dec., ae. 80; wid. of the late Lynde W.

Waterman, Silas, Esq., Lebanon, N. H., 11 Dec., ae. 79; a descendant of Marshfield, Ms., and the youngest son of Silas W. who came from Norwich, Ct., to Lebanon, N. H., in 1765, among the first settlers of that town. He was b. in L. 1774, grad. D. C. 1792, studied law and settled in Cambridge, Vt., then in St. Albans; but finally (1819) he returned to Lebanon, and died in the same house in which he was born. He served in the war of 1812, and was wounded. T. W.

Wellesley, Marchioness of, Hampton Court Palace, Eng., 17 Dec. She was dau. of the late Richard Caton, of Maryland, and gr. dau. of Charles Carroll, of Carrollton, a signer of the Declaration of Independence. Lady W's first husband was Robert Pattison, of Baltimore. In 1825 she married Lord Wellesley, eldest brother of the Duke of Wellington. Her sister-in-law mar. Jerome Bonaparte, and a son of hers, now residing in Baltimore, is cousin to the present Emperor of France.

Wellington, Mr. Benjamin Oliver. Lexington, Ms., 10 Nov., ae. 75. He was born 23 Aug. 1778; was son of Mr. Benj. W. of the same town, and lived and died on the farm which has been occupied by the family for above 150 years. Mr. W. is the first that begun to supply Boston with milk daily. He leaves a large family of sons and daughters.

Wellington, Miss Lucy, Boston, 6 Nov., ae. 63; dau. of Mr. Jona. W., late of Boston, but a native of Watertown.

Willard, Mrs. Mary, Roxbury, 13 Feb., ae, 82; formerly of Salem.

Whipple, Mrs. Harriet, Salem, 13 Jan., ae. 60; wife of Col. Henry Whipple, the well known bookseller of that city.

Whittemore, Mr. Michael, W. Roxbury, 16 Feb., ae. 97.

York, Mrs. Abigail, Newburyport, 6 Jan., 97 yrs. 5 mos.; formerly of Portland.

Gentlemen elected members of the Society since the issue of the Jan. No. of the Register: Rev. Alonzo B. Chapin, D. D., *S. Glastonbury, Ct.;* Charles Atwood, David A. Boynton, Oliver Carter, S. C. Simmons, Daniel N. Haskell, W. H. Whitmore, Otis Tufts, *Boston;* John Read, *Ipswich, England*, Corresponding; Henry White, *N. Haven, Ct.*, Corr.; Joshua Bates, Russell Sturgis, *London*, both Honorary; Lyman C. Draper, *Madison, Wis.*, Corr.; Thomas S. Pearson, *Peacham, Vt.*, Corr.; John W. Warren, *Boston;* Jonathan Tenney, *Lawrence*, all Resident, not otherwise expressed.

Donations to the Library of the Genealogical Society have been received from the following gentlemen:—W. H. Sumner; J. S. Loring; Geo. Adams; W. B. Trask; B. H. Dixon; City of Cambridge; T. Ward; R. C. Winthrop; H. W. Cushman; E. Woodward; Jona. Pearson; H. C. Clark; T. S. Pearson; N. Wyman, Jr.; Amer. Historical Society; C. B. Norton; W. S. Pattee; F. S. Pease; S. A. Douglass; E. Everett, B. P. Richardson.

Note,—omitted on p. 181. John Strong did not remove directly from Dorchester to Windsor. He resided at Hingham as early as 1635. In 1638 he removed to Taunton, thence to Windsor.

PAYMENTS for the Register for 1854 have been received from—

Alton, Ill.—W. Hayden. *Adrian, Mich.*—S. F. Spafford. *Albany*—E. E. Kendrick.

Boston—J. W. Thornton, A. Simonds, Eliz. Child, J. W. Warren, C. Atwood, John Dean for 5 copies, A. H. Quint, F. M. Bartlett, J. Palmer, N. Emerson, T. Waterman, J. S. Loring, H. Gassett, J. R. Kimball, N. Appleton, G. Bates, H. N. Perkins, O. Tufts, E. Palmer, S. Walker. E. Nute, J. Child. *Belchertown*—M. Doolittle. *Beverly*—J. I. Baker. *Baltimore*—W. E. Mayhew. *Brighton*—F. A. Whitney. *Buffalo*—Young Men's Association. *Pernardstown*—H. W. Cushman. *Boxboro'*—J. D. Farnsworth.

Cambridge—E. Tuckerman, L. R. Paige, N. Cotton, J. L. Sibley. *Canton*—E. Ames. *Charlestown*—C. A. Ranlett. *Chicago, Ill.*—J. Wentworth. *Columbus, O.*—E. Hayward.

Dorchester—W. B. Trask, R. Vose. *Duxbury*—J. F. Wadsworth. *Danvers*—S. P. Fowler. *Dedham*—E. Wilkinson, A. Lamson. *E. Windsor, Ct.*—S. Bartlett. *Exeter, N. H.*—L. W. Leonard. *E. Rockport, O.*—A. W. Brown.

Framingham—J. H. Temple. *Farmington, Me.*—W. Williams.

Georgetown—S. Nelson. *Gloucester*—J. Babson. *Groton*—J. Green, C. Butler. *Groveland*—A. Poor. *G. Barrington*—I. Sumner.

Henniker, N. H.—N. Sanborn. *Hillsboro, N. H.*—L. W. Kimball.

Jamaica Plains—C. P. Curtis.

Little Compton, R. I.—O. Wilbor. *Louisville, Ky.*—J. C. Hilton.

Medford—H. Withington, A. T. Wild. *Min. Point, Wis.*—C. Woodman.

New Gloucester, Me.—S. Foxcroft. *Nashua, N. H.*—B. B. Whittemore. *N. London, Ct.*—R. Hallum. *N. Danvers*—J. F. Perry. *Newport. R. I.*—Miss Gibbs, Redwood Library. *Newton*—W. Jackson. *Northampton*—E. Barnard, H. Bright. *Norwich, Ct.*—W. Williams.

Peacham, Vt.—T. S. Pearson. *Portland, Me.*—H. K. Hinkley. *Providence, R. I.*—S. Wolcott. *Philadelphia*—H. Bond. *Portsmouth, N. H.*—J. Wendell, A. R. H. Fernald, C. Burroughs, J. Dearborn.

Quincy—J. Marsh, W. S. Pattee, E. Woodward.

Roxbury—J. Ritchie, I. Parker, W. S. Leland. *Rehoboth*—B. Peck. *S. Reading*—L. Eaton. *Stockbridge*—D. D. Field.

Troy, N. Y.—A. J. Skilton.

Woburn—N. Wyman, A. Richardson. *W. Poultney, Vt.*—H. Clark. *Woodbury. Ct.*—P. M. Trowbridge. *W. Brattleboro', Vt.*—S. Clark. *Westfield*—E. Davis. *Worcester*—E. Washburn, P. Crandall. *W. Point, N. Y.*—J. W. Bailey.

Zanesville, O.—Athenæum.

WALCOTT.—Information about persons of this name who came early to N. England is desired by Mr. Edward Walcott, of Providence, R. I.

KILBOURN.—"The Kilbourn Historical and Genealogical Society" held a meeting at Great Barrington, on the 7th of September last. The gathering was large, and much interest was manifested. An account of the "Proceedings" was published.

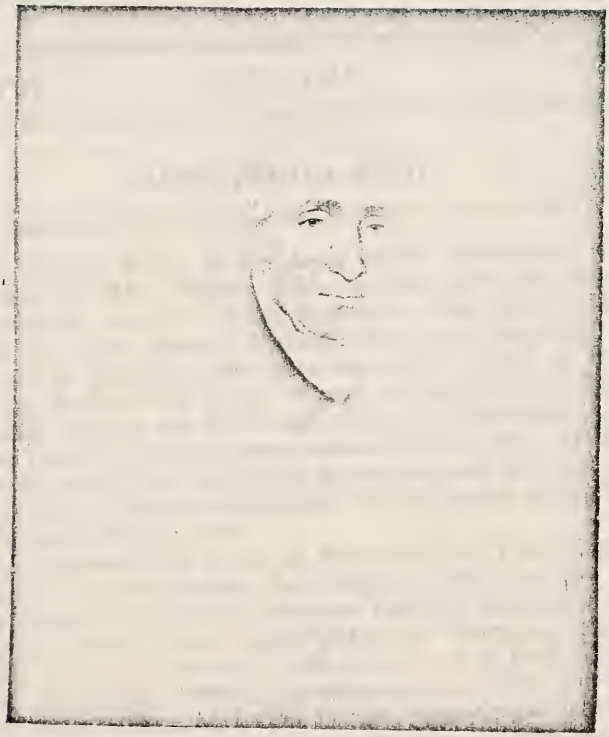
WATERTOWN GENEALOGICAL HISTORY.—It has been long known that Dr. Henry Bond, of Philadelphia, was engaged upon this work. We understand that above 600 pages, octavo, are already printed, and that the work will probably be published the present season.

OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.—This may not be inappropriately considered *The* PILGRIM ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY, and it ought to enlist all the descendants of the Pilgrims in gathering up whatever may tend to elucidate their history and genealogy. We hope the founders of this Society will set an example of industry in the work, which their successors will be proud of, and which, not to imitate, will be a reproach. We personally know many of the gentlemen, whose names are a sure guaranty that *something* will be done.

H. G. SOMERBY, ESQ., has returned to England, and will continue to devote his time to genealogical and historical investigations. Communications may be addressed to him at Morley's Hotel, Trafalgar Square, London. Care of Mr. Henry Stevens.

THE STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY of Wisconsin has been formed under a Charter, dated March, 1853. It is located in Madison, Wis. Its officers are Gen. W. R. Smith, *President;* Lyman C. Draper, *Cor. Secy.;* Rev. Charles Lord, *Rec. Secy.;* Dr. J. W. Hunt, *Librarian;* Prof. O. M. Conover, *Treasurer;* Ex. Gov. L. J. Farwell, Hon. A Wright, Hon. Simeon Mills, Beriah Brown, S. H. Carpenter, *Executive Committee.*

ERRATA.—Vol. vii. *p.* 303, *for* Somerby, *r.* Sowerby. *P.* 325, *2d* ¶, *l.* 6, *r.* 1737. *P.* 313, *l.* 1, *r.* Moice. Vol. viii, *p.* 99, *for* Capt. James, *r.* Capt. James Wilkinson Kingsbury.



Joshua Edely

NEW ENGLAND

HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

VOL. VIII. JULY, 1854. NO. 3.

CAPT. JOSHUA EDDY.

[Communicated by ZACHERIAH EDDY, ESQUIRE, of Middleborough.]

CAPT. JOSHUA EDDY, of the Army of the Revolution, was a descendant of Rev. William Eddy, a non-conforming minister of Cranbrook, county of Kent, England. The tradition is that he had four sons, Samuel, William, John, and Benjamin, who emigrated to America. We have no certain record of any of them but Samuel and John. These two sailed from Boxted, (England,) August 10, 1630, and arrived at Plymouth, in November following, having been twelve weeks at sea. Governor Winthrop says, "they had sixty passengers, and lost but one," and one of the Eddys told him that "he had many letters in the ship for me."—Wint., 379.

John sojourned over a year in Plymouth, and then concluded to settle in Massachusetts. In February, 1631, he and three others received a letter from Governor Bradford and his assistants, (Standish, Alden, Fuller, and Prince.) to "Governor Winthrop and his worshipful council," informing them of their desire to "dwell and inhabit" in their jurisdiction, and of their "readiness to give them dismissions." See the whole letter and fac-similes of their hand writings, Genealogical Register, ii. 240–244. He "dwelt and resided" in Newton, was a freeman in 1633, and had numerous descendants, some of whom have always lived in that town. He wrote his name at one time, Eddie, at another time, Eddye; his descendants always wrote their name Eddy.

Samuel seems always to have spelt his name *Eddy*, although other people seem to have spelt the name and also his brother's name in a great variety of ways, as Ede, Edy, Eady, Eadey, Edie, but more generally Eddy. Probably *Eedy*, as some spelt it, was in accordance with the pronunciation of the name at that time.

Samuel was the ancestor of the subject of this sketch, and he settled at Plymouth with the Pilgrims, the last company of whom arrived the same year, (1630.) He purchased a house and land

of Experience Mitchell, (then spelt Midgehill,) May 9, 1631; his name is on the list of freemen in 1633, the whole list containing but 90 names. In 1638, "4 shares in the black heifer" were assigned to him. He was taxed there from 1632, till his death. In 1636, 1641, and 1659, the town granted him lands; and in 1662, he became one of the "26 men," who purchased of the Sachem Wampatuck, the greatest part of the lands constituting the present town of Middleborough, and the title was confirmed to them in 1669, by the governor and assistants. His servant, Thomas Brian, in 1633, "was brought before the governor and assistants, for running away, (brought back by an Indian,) and whipped before the governor." *Col. Rec.* In 1643, he is enrolled "among those who bore arms." He died in 1688, aged 87 years, having resided with several of his sons, the latter part of his life, at Middleborough, Swanzey, &c.; but in a deed made near the time of his death, he speaks of his *residence* as being "of Plymouth."

The name of his wife was Elizabeth. We find these entries in the records: "1651. Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Eddy, arraigned for wringing and hanging out her clothes on Lord's day: fine 20*s*. but remitted." "1660. Elizabeth Eddy summoned for travelling from Plymouth to Boston on Lord's day. She answered that Mrs. Saffin was very weak, and sent for her, with an earnest desire to see her in her weakness. The court thought they saw not a sufficient excuse, and saw cause to admonish her, and so she was discharged." She died in 1682, aged 81.

In 1647, their son Zechariah, and in 1652, their son Caleb, were apprenticed to John Brown of Rehoboth, a ship-builder, and one of the assistants, and also one of the commissioners of the colony. They had two other sons, John and Obadiah. The indentures of apprenticeship of three of them are on record.

Second Generation. John, the son of Samuel, lived in Taunton, was a large landholder there, and had a numerous posterity. Rev. Dr. Eddy of Newark, and Rev. Chauncy Eddy of Lanesborough, are of this branch.

Zechariah settled in Swanzey, and is the ancestor of Judge Eddy of Providence, and of very numerous families there of that name.

Caleb was a deacon of the church in Swanzey, and lived there to a great age; he had two sons, Caleb and Samuel. Samuel is the ancestor of many families in that region. Caleb settled in Boston, and is ancestor of Caleb Eddy, Esq., now living in Boston.

Obadiah settled in Middleborough, and inherited the patrimonial lands in that town. There were with him in that town, twenty families in the time of "Philip's war," all of whom had their houses burnt, and fled to Plymouth; they returned and rebuilt after the war. He died in 1722 or not long after, aged

between 70 and 80 years. The writer knew a centenarian 60 years ago, who remembered him, and described his person, family, and place of residence. He resided in that town until his death. His children were John, Samuel, Jabez, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Mary, Mercy. His wife's name was Bennett.

Third Generation. John, son of Obadiah, lived in Taunton; Jabez and Benjamin, in Middleborough; Mercy married Samuel Sampson; Mary, Dr. Isaac Fuller; Elizabeth, David Delano.

These sons all had numerous families, but generally were emigrants to other States, as New York, New Jersey, and Vermont.

Samuel, the grandfather of Capt. Joshua, inherited a large portion of the Middleborough lands, and resided on them during his life. He was of a large, muscular frame, very strong and vigorous, lived to the age of seventy-seven, and died in 1752. His wife's name was Melatiah Pratt, a descendant of the Pilgrim Phinehas Pratt, and lived to the age of ninety-two years. Their children were Samuel, Zechariah, Bennett, Fear, and Maltiah. (Melatiah?)

Fourth Generation. Samuel, son of Samuel, married Lydia Alden, sister of John Alden, the centenarian, and descendant of the Pilgrim of that name. He was distinguished for sound sense and discretion, and steady, well regulated piety. He died young, leaving two sons, Samuel and Nathan, who are progenitors of numerous families in New York and the Western States, many of whom are ministers of the gospel. His widow lived to the age of ninety-three years.

Zechariah inherited a large share of the Middleborough lands, and lived on them till his death in 1777, aged 66. He married Mercy Morton, a descendant of the Pilgrim George Morton. They had twelve children, John, Mary, Ebenezer, Hannah, Nathaniel, Mercy, Joshua, Zechariah, Seth, Thomas, Lucy, Samuel.

Fifth Generation. John was in the French war, and died at Crown Point, at the age of 24. He had married Hannah Pomroy, and left a daughter, who married a Washburn, and was mother of the missionary of that name.

Seth, Thomas, and Samuel, all had numerous families, and were in the army of the Revolution, with their brother. Thomas and Samuel settled in Vermont, and numerous families of their descendants reside in that State and the State of New York. Seth lived in Middleborough, and had also a numerous family.

Joshua, son of Zechariah, and subject of this notice, was a vigorous agricultural laborer on the estate, turning his hand to divers mechanical operations which were called for by the low state of the arts one hundred years ago. When the difficulties with the mother country commenced, his father and numerous family became earnest whigs, resisting the influence of his neigh-

bor, Judge Oliver, who repeatedly dissuaded him, and who said, among other things, "Great Britain has the *power*, if not the *right*, to tax America and compel the payment, and to subdue us to her will, and if you continue a whig, you will see your children hung upon the trees of your field, like young lambs in the spring." The answer was "*bonâ fide*, we will not submit." On the first news from Lexington, their patriotism was put to the test. "The youth, the flower of the country, rushed to the field and saw the eye of the immortal Washington lighten along their embattled ranks." It was said by Capt. Eddy, that it was thought there were thirty thousand assembled when Washington arrived: he was then but an ensign; the year following he was promoted to a lieutenancy. Early in 1777, orders came to enlist men to join the "Northern Army," to resist the forces of Gen. Burgoyne, destined for the invasion of New York from Canada. He received a commission from the Continental Congress, to enlist and command a company for that campaign, and speedily enlisted eighty men in Middleborough and two or three neighboring towns, who were forthwith on their march.

His company was among the earliest of the New England troops which arrived on the banks of the Hudson. He was in the disastrous retreat from Ticonderoga, in which his company suffered much; and after the battle of Saratoga one half of them were found to have been killed in battle, or had otherwise suffered death. He used to give a very graphic account of that battle and of the events preceding and succeeding it, and especially of the high spirits of the soldiers on the capture of the British troops, the surrender of Gen. Burgoyne. The Northern Army received marching orders to join Gen. Washington in New Jersey, which, after recruiting his company, he obeyed. His father died December sixth, of that year, and Captain Eddy received a furlough for the winter. About this time he married Lydia Paddock, daughter of Zechariah Paddock of Middleborough, a descendant of the Pilgrim Robert Paddock, and on the mother's side, of Elder Faunce and Governor Bradford. He recruited his company and returned to the army while the British troops were in Philadelphia. He was in the battle at Monmouth, and said he saw Gen. Washington when he met Gen. Lee on his retreat, and heard him say, "Gen. Lee, if you had obeyed my orders, the whole British army would now have been prisoners of war;" and heard Gen. Lee say, "General, your men will not stand the fire of British troops." Several of his brothers were in his company at this battle, and suffered greatly by the severe heat of the day.

He continued in the army until November, when, finding there was to be a new arrangement of the army, he applied to Gen. Washington to be deranged, when the new arrangement should be made, giving for reason the death of his father, and the family cares which had devolved upon him. Gen. Washington

ordered him an indefinite furlough, and it was given him by Adjutant General Scammel, who also told him, if he should not be deranged,* he must return. He became a "deranged," officer according to his request.

On his return he settled the family estates, built him a house, and engaged in a diversity of business, agricultural, mercantile, and manufacturing. He dealt in every variety of country property; and the care of it called him to every part of the Old Colony. But his vigor and energy met every call. This kind of employment engaged his attention, more or less, till about 1810, when he committed the care of everything to his sons, except his farms, which he continued to oversee till his death. He had a family of ten children, well nurtured and bred by the best of mothers, he himself providing for that part of their education which did not belong to her province. His sons are business men, well known in the Old Colony, now well advanced in life. He died May 1, 1833, at the age of eighty-five within four days.†

He was of a firm, well-knit physical constitution, of about six feet stature, usually enjoyed good health, and was never known to be depressed in spirits.‡ It may well be inferred that he was enterprising and persevering in every kind of labor and calling which he undertook. His descent on the part of the mother is from Governor Bradford and George Morton and other Pilgrims of the "May Flower," and he truly inherited the Pilgrim blood and the Pilgrim spirit. The religious and ecclesiastical codes of John Robinson were household words with him; he was true to his principles, and his code of morals was severe. His reverence for the Bible was great, and he would tolerate no deviation from its teachings; but all such deviations were sure to receive his rebuke. He was decisive and downright in his judgments and opinions; he did not spare the Sabbath breaker, the irreligious or profane, wherever he met them, at home or abroad. And yet he had a large heart and an ingenuous mind, which was always open to attend to, consider, and receive any new truth, fairly propounded and candidly discussed, being "the world-wide" from bigotry of every kind, and cant and sectarianism of every sort; no *exclusionist:* the friend of the Bible was his friend and his fellow at the Lord's table.

He was a warm friend of the Constitution and of the administration of Washington, as were the numerous officers and soldiers who resorted to his hospitable house. The writer has been with them, and heard them "fight their battles over again," with much gratification and honest pride.

---

* Left out in the new arrangement.

† Their names: Joshua, Zechariah, Ebenezer, Nathaniel, Lydia, William, Jane, Morton, (died in infancy,) Morton, John Milton.

‡ His manufactory was twice burnt, and at another time his dwelling-house; yet he "bated not a jot of heart or hope."

He was some forty years a member of the First Church in Middleborough, and about thirty years one of the deacons of that church. He was a fast friend of the gospel ministry, whether of his own, or other order; the Baptist and the Quaker were welcome to hold a meeting at his house; and the missionary or his agent, the poor and the suffering, always found the hand of charity open as the doors of his own hospitable mansion.

STATE PAPER OFFICE. PAPERS OF BARBADOES.

Board of Trade. No. 1.

[Communicated by H. G. Somerby, Esq.]

May 16, 1679. John Brown for Boston, ketch Prudence, Mark Hunking.

May 29, 1679. Thos. Bond for Boston, in ketch Elizabeth, John Fletcher.

June 22, 1679. Thos. Bread for Boston, ship Providence, Timothy Prout.

15 Aug. 1679. John Bodingham for N. E., ship Friendship, Wm. Murphy.

Geo. Blunt, for N. Y., 2 Oct. 1679, ship Lixboa,—merchant,—Roger Whitfield.

Walter Butler for N. Y., Oct. 20, 1679, ketch John and Sarah, Jas. Sheare.

John Cragg, for N. E., ketch Friendship, Jany. 31, 1678, Joseph Hardy.

Norton Claypoole for N. Y., Feb. 22, 1678, ship Bachelor's Delight, Rob. Greenway.

Thos. Cooper for N. Y., March 6, 1678, in the pink Blessing, John Thwing.

Ambrose Collyer, March 11, 1678, for Boston, ship Society, Wm. Guard.

Samuel Colwell for N. E., March 21, 1678, ketch Wm. & Susan, Ralph Parker.

Mordecai Camperwell for N. E., April 1, 1679, ketch Swallow, Joseph Hardy.

Wm. Crossing, in ship Blessing, for Boston, April 1, 1679, Samuel Richard.

Edward Cornish, a servant, belonging to John Harris, in the ship Wm. & John for Boston, May 28, 1679, Samuel Legg.

Francis Cox for N. E., Aug. 25, 1679, in ship John & James, Giles Hamlin.

Alexander Collins for N. E., Sept. 15, 1679, ship Hope, John Price.

Andrew Doleberry for B., March 10, 1678, ship Society, Wm. Guard.

Francis Dickenson for Boston, in ship Blessing, 1 April, 1679, Samuel Rickard.

Jane Davis, servt. of Rich. Townsend, for Boston, April 28, 1679, Wm. Clarke.

John Duboyes for B., 24 May, 1679, ship Supply, John Mellowes.

John Davies of Christ Church, for N. Y., June 11, 1679, ketch Joseph, Abra. Knott.

Wm. Elson for N. Y., 20 March, 1678, ketch Beginning, Wm. Play.

March 11, 1678. Henry Armitage, in the ship Society, for Boston, Wm. Guard, commander.

May 1, 1679. Agnes Abraham for Boston, in ketch Francis & Susan, Phil. Knell, commander.

27 May, 1679. Eleazer Allen for Boston, ship Prudence & Mary, Jacob Green, commander.

Wm. Atherton for Boston, Oct. 4, 1679, ship Nathaniel, Wm. Clark.

Feb. 13, 1678. Andrew Bowdler for N. Y., ship James, Will. Sweetland.

12 March, 1678. James Barton for N. E., in the Wm. & Susan, Ralph Parker.

12 March, 1678. Joseph Banks, in the ketch Wm. & Susan, Ralph Parker.

April 11, 1679. Abram Burgoss, in the ketch Wm. & John, for N. E., John Sands.

May 8, 1679. John Blackleeth, sen. and jun., for Boston, in ketch May Flower, Rob. Kitchen.

Geo. Elliston for B., April 26, 1679, ship Nathanl., Wm. Clarke.

Vines Ellicott for B., ship Supply, May 24, 1679, John Mellows.

Wm. Ellingsworth for R. I., Sept. 12, 1679, pink Portsmouth, Joseph Briar.

Andrew Fanning, servt. to Danl. Stanton, for N. E., Feb. 6, 1678, ship Diligence, Geo. Jackson.

Mary Fitznichols, servt. to Rich. Mitchell, sen., for B., 29 Apl. 1679, ship Nath., Wm. Clarke.

Jas. Fontleroy for B., 23 May, 1679, ship Prudence & Mary, Jacob Green.

Saml. French for N. Y., 28 May, 1679, ketch Joseph & Mary, Abra. Knott.

Lydia Fell for N. Y., June 11, 1679, ketch John & Sarah, Peter Carow.

Benj. Gerrish for Boston, March 22, 1678, ketch Mary, John Gardner.

Rob. Gray for N. E., July 22, 1679, ketch Endeavor, Laurence Cutt.

LETTER CONCERNING A BRANCH OF THE WELD FAMILY.

HAMPTON, WINDHAM CO., CT., March 10, 1854.

DEAR SIR,—I see in your last Oct. number of the Register, page 309, an account of the Weld family. I wish you would make an addition to it from Daggett's History, page 56, as I feel much interested in that family, as the Rev. Ludovicus W. was pastor of the church and society in Hampton over 31 years. Rev. Ludovicus Weld was born at Braintree, Mass., Sept. 12, 1766; his father was the Rev. Ezra Weld, for more than 50 years the pastor of the Congregational church in Braintree. The Rev. Ludovicus Weld graduated at Harvard University, in 1789; studied theology with his father, and commenced preaching in Epping, N. H., in

1790, where he received a call to settle as pastor. Believing his inexperience inadequate to the duties of a settled pastor, after preaching there a year, he was invited to preach in Hampton, where, after having preached about one year, he was ordained, Oct. 17, 1792; he was the third minister of Hampton. He was a man of talents, and was distinguished for his usefulness in the ministry, and highly respected as a man, at home and elsewhere; he united to an uncommon degree the affections of his people. In 1824, his health having become impaired, so that he felt impelled to ask a dismission from his people, he was dismissed March 2, 1824, after having been pastor of the church and people in Hampton 31⅓ years. He soon after removed to Fabius, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where a part of his wife's relations resided, and where, by relaxation awhile from his pastoral duties, his health became improved, but not sufficiently for a settled pastor. He preached only as stated supply about two years in Fabius, and two years in Fabius and Prebble, a town adjoining, and in various other places, till about 1834 his infirmities compelled him to desist from stated preaching, but still continued occasionally to preach, till about 1840, when he preached for the last time in Manlius, N. Y. In 1842 he purchased a residence in Belville, New Jersey, near the residence of his youngest son Theodore D. Weld, where his health steadily declining, he died as he had lived, in full hopes of a blessed immortality, October 9, 1844, aged 78 years and 27 days. His excellent wife Elizabeth survived him till August 31, 1853, when she died at Bellville, aged 81 years. She was the daughter of Dr. John Clark of Lebanon, Ct.; she was a professor of religion for about 60 years; she was much beloved and respected. They were married November 11, 1795. Their family consisted of four sons and one daughter, as follows—Lewis, born Oct. 17, 1796; Charles H., born April 26, 1799, unmarried, lived with the family; Ezra G., born Oct. 26, 1801, doctor of medicine, settled in New Hampshire; Theodore D., born Nov. 23, 1803, has been a very noted public speaker; Cornelia E., born June 28, 1809, not married, lives with ——. Lewis Weld, Esq., graduated at Yale College about 1817, and soon after entered the Deaf and Dumb Asylum at Hartford, Ct., as assistant instructor, in which capacity he remained a few years until he was appointed principal, in which office he remained till his death, which was on the 30th Dec., 1853, aged 57 years, 2 months and 13 days. His health had been on the decline for some time, and in the summer of 1853 he went to Europe to see if it would not improve it; he returned a few months before his death, with his health rather impaired than improved. I will close, with regard to him, by a resolution which was passed the day after his decease, by the instructors of the American Asylum: "Resolved, That in the decease of Lewis Weld, Esq., late Principal of this Asylum, we are called to mourn the loss of an officer of the institution eminent for his ability and success in imparting instruction to the deaf and dumb, and whose efficiency and conscientious fidelity in the discharge of his official duties, love for his work, and earnest endeavors for the temporal and spiritual welfare of his pupils, have commanded our respect and afforded an example worthy of imitation."

JONATHAN CLARK.

For other facts, see Daggett's *Hist. Attleborough.*

2d.

merica from Youghall, Ireland, about the mendatory letter to the Churches in New ional Church in Youghall, "whereof Mr. y virtue thereof was admitted a member on, 2d November, 1680. His family was gland, and was of gentle blood. Died = Abigail East, formerly Woodberry; daughter of Henry Phillips of Boston.

- Nathaniel. Born 30 Jan. 1688; of whom nothing is known.
- Abigail. Married Benj. Walcot of Boston, 18 May, 1721.

- niah. Sept. ed 21 707.
- 8. Samuel. Born 24 July, 1710. Married Susanna Willis, Aug. 7, 1735.
- 9. Rev. Nathaniel. Born 15 Aug. 1711. Grad. Harv. Col. 1729. Was ordained Pastor of the Second Church, Roxbury, 10 July, 1734. Died 11 March, 1776. = Rebecca, dau. of Wm. Abbott of Brookline by Rebecca, dau. of Dr. Thos. Boylston. She was born 30 July, 1712; mar. 24 April, 1735; died 30 April, 1790.

- 739. ther Lon- May,
- 4. Nehemiah, a physician, was born 13 June, 1741; died before 1787, sine prole. Gravestone, "Peter's Hill," West Roxbury.
- 5. Maria. Born 19 March, 1743. Married Gen. Joseph Otis, of Barnstable, brother to the Patriot James, and uncle to the late Hon. Harrison Gray Otis, 22 Feb. 1770.

- 5. Mary Lynde. Born in 1774. Mar. Dr. Nath'l Smith of Ipswich, 28 Nov. 1797; died 11 Nov. 1847, sine prole. Buried at Ipswich.
- 6. Harriot Tynge. Born at Shelburne, N. S., 16 May, 1776. Married John Odin, Esq. of Boston, 4 Jan. 1804. Died 14 Oct. 1847. Tomb, Christ Church.
- 7. Arthur Maynard. Born 14 Nov. 1780. Grad. Columbia Col., N. Y., 1799. Died 2 Jan. 1807, unmarried. Tomb, Christ Church.

- Harriot L. Capt. Wm. unter, U. S. , 5 March, Resides in ladelphia
- 3. Eliza B. Mar. George Smith, Esq. of Cincinnati, 30 Jan. 1817.
- 4. Sarah A. Married Walter H. Deming, Esq. of Ohio, 29 July, 1829. Resides in Philad.
- 5. Mary L. S. Born 14 July, 1806. Died 4 July, 1826, unmarried. Buried Christ Churchyard, Philad.
- 6. Adrianna J. B. Born 5 Nov. 1809. Died 16 Apr. 1831, unmarried. Buried Christ Churchyard, Philad.

PEDIGREE OF WALTER.

[*Compiled by C. Frederick Adams, Jr.*]

[The Family of Walter, distinguished in the Ecclesiastical History of New England, is believed now to be extinct. There were others of the name in Boston, at an early period, who have perhaps left descendants; but they are not known to have any connection with the family under notice.]
Boston, April, 1854.

1st. = THOMAS WALTER, Attorney at Law, came to America from Youghall, Ireland, about the year 1679, bringing a recommendatory letter to the Churches in New England, from a Congregational Church in Youghall, "whereof Mr. Woods is Teacher,"—and by virtue thereof was admitted a member of the Second Church, Boston, 2d November, 1680. His family was originally of Lancashire, England, and was of gentle blood. Died before 1698.

2d. = Abigail East, formerly Woodberry; daughter of Henry Phillips of Boston.

- Nathaniel. Born 30 Jan. 1688; of whom nothing is known.
- Abigail. Married Benj. Walcot of Boston, 18 May, 1721.

REV. NEHEMIAH. Born in Ireland, December, 1663. Came to America with his father, and grad. Harv. Col. 1684. Was ord. colleague with Rev. John Eliot of the First Church, Roxbury, 17 Oct. 1688. Died 17 Sept. 1730. Tomb, Roxbury old ground. = Sara, daughter of Rev. Increase Mather by Maria, dau. of Rev. John Cotton. She was born 9 November, 1671; married 1691; died 1758. Tomb, Roxbury old ground.

- 1. Increase. Born 8 Oct. 1692. Grad. Harvard Col. 1711. Died 1718, sine prole.
- 2. Sarah. Born 4 Mar. 1695. Married Mr. John Walley of Roxbury, 25 Septem. 1723. Died sine prole.
- 3. REV. THOMAS. Born 13 Dec. 1696. Grad. Harv. Col. 1713. Ordained colleague with his father, 20 Oct. 1718. Died 10 Jan. 1725. Tomb, Roxbury old ground. = Rebeckah, daughter of Rev. Joseph Belcher of Dedham, 25 December, 1718.
  - Rebeckah. Born 1722. Died unmarried, 11 Jan. 1780.
  - 1. Sarah. Born 29 March, 1736. Mar. Sir Robert Hazlerig, Bart., of Leicestershire, England, the gr. gr. grandson of Sir Arthur, the active Parliamentarian and friend of Cromwell.
  - 2. REV. WILLIAM, D. D. Born 7 October, 1737. Grad. Harv. Col. 1756. Installed Rector of Trinity Ch., Boston, 22 July, 1764. Resigned 17 March, 1776. Inducted Rector of Christ Ch. 28 May, 1792. Died 5 Dec. 1800. Tomb, Christ Church. = Lydia, daughter of Hon. Benj. Lynde, Jr. of Salem, by Mary, dau. of Hon. John Bowles. She was born 14 Nov. 1741; married 30 Sept. 1766; died 25 Sept. 1798. Tomb, Christ Ch.
    - 1st. Maria, dau. of Col. Abraham Van Buskirk, of Hackensack, N. J. Mar. Feb. 1791. Died at Shelburne, N. S. 7 Dec. 1796.
      - 1. Jane. Born Shelburne, N. S., 24 April, 1792. Mar. 20 May, 1819. Died 24 Nov. 1819. Tomb, Christ Ch. = S. F. McCleary, Esq. of Boston, Couns. at Law, and City Clerk from 1822 to 1852.
    - 2d. = Ann, dau. of John Minshull, Esq. of London. She was born 23 Aug. 1773; mar. 5 June, 1798; died 12 Dec. 1853. Mt. Auburn.
      - 1. LYNDE, a merchant of Boston, was born 13 Nov. 1767. Died 19 August, 1844. Mt. Auburn. = 2. Maria L. Mar. 21 May, 1821. — 3. Sarah Griffin, Born 1796; died in infancy.
      - 4. Lynde M., Editor of "Evening Transcript," was born 6 June, 1799. Grad. Harv. Col. 1817. Died 24 July, 1842, unmarried. Mt. Auburn.
      - 5. Louisa A. Mar. Benjamin Adams, Esq. of Boston, 9 April, 1818.
      - 6. Caroline H. Born 5 April, 1803. Married C. Frederick Adams, Esq. of Boston, 31 Octob. 1822. Died 25th Feb. 1837. Mt. Auburn.
      - 7. Cornelia W. Married W. B. Richards, Esq. of Boston, 22 Sept. 1847.
  - 2. Thomas. Born in 1769. Died in infancy.
  - 3. William, a merchant of Boston, was born 14 Feb. 1771; died 23 April, 1814. Tomb, Christ Ch. = Sarah, dau. of Martin Bicker, Esq. of Madeira. She was born 25 April, 1774; mar. 23 April, 1794; died 11 June, 1811. Tomb, Christ Ch.
    - 1. Wm. Bicker. Born 29 April, 1796. Grad. Bowdoin Col. 1818. Died unmarried at Charleston, S. C., 23 Apr. 1822.
    - 2. Harriet L. Mar. Capt. Wm. M. Hunter, U. S. Navy, 5 March, 1816. Resides in Philadelphia
    - 3. Eliza B. Mar. George Smith, Esq. of Cincinnati, 30 Jan. 1817.
    - 4. Sarah A. Married Walter H. Deming, Esq. of Ohio, 29 July, 1829. Resides in Philad.
    - 5. Mary L. S. Born 14 July, 1806. Died 4 July, 1826, unmarried. Buried Christ Churchyard, Philad.
    - 6. Adrianna J. B. Born 5 Nov. 1809. Died 16 Apr. 1831, unmarried. Buried Christ Churchyard, Philad.
  - 4. Thomas. Born, 1772. Died unmarried at Jamaica, 17 July, 1803.
  - 5. Mary Lynde. Born in 1774. Mar. Dr. Nath'l Smith of Ipswich, 28 Nov. 1797; died 11 Nov. 1847, sine prole. Buried at Ipswich.
  - 6. Harriot Tynge. Born at Shelburne, N. S., 16 May, 1776. Married John Odin, Esq. of Boston, 4 Jan. 1804. Died 14 Oct. 1847. Tomb, Christ Church.
  - 7. ARTHUR MAYNARD. Born 14 Nov. 1780. Grad. Columbia Col., N. Y., 1799. Died 2 Jan. 1807, unmarried. Tomb, Christ Church.
- 4. Hannah. Born 8 July, 1699. Married Rev. Caleb Trowbridge of Groton, 18 Sept. 1718. Her eldest daughter mar. Gen. Artemas Ward.
- 5. Nehemiah. Born 22 April, 1701. Died 17 April, 1702.
- 6. Maria. Born 4 August, 1703. Died unmarried before 1755.
- 7. Nehemiah. Born 17 Sept. 1705. Died 21 March, 1707.
- 8. Samuel. Born 24 July, 1710. Married Susanna Willis, Aug. 7, 1735.
- 9. REV. NATHANIEL. Born 15 Aug. 1711. Grad. Harv. Col. 1729. Was ordained Pastor of the Second Church, Roxbury, 10 July, 1734. Died 11 March, 1776. = Rebecca, dau. of Wm. Abbott of Brookline by Rebecca, dau. of Dr. Thos. Boylston. She was born 30 July, 1712; mar. 24 April, 1735; died 30 April, 1790.
  - 3. Rebecca. Born 19 April, 1739. Married Rev. Mather Byles, Jr. of N. London, Conn., 12 May, 1761.
  - 4. Nehemiah, a physician, was born 13 June, 1741; died before 1787, sine prole. Gravestone, "Peter's Hill," West Roxbury.
  - 5. Maria. Born 19 March, 1743. Married Gen. Joseph Otis, of Barnstable, brother to the Patriot James, and uncle to the late Hon. Harrison Gray Otis, 22 Feb. 1770.

NOTICES OF THE WALTER FAMILY.

[By C. Frederick Adams, Jr.]

Arms.—Azure, a fesse dancetté Or between three Eagles displayed Argent.
Crest.—A lion's head Erased Argent.

Nehemiah Walter was born in Ireland, Dec. 1663, and early distinguished himself by proficiency in his studies at school. We are told, in the quaint language of his biographers, "by that time he was thirteen years old, he was such a master of the Latin tongue, as to be capable of readily conversing in it, which he often had opportunity to do, with Popish scholars in his neighborhood; and in his disputes with them, he found it a singular advantage to him, that he had such frequent occasion to tax them of false grammar, and could cite them to the rule; which served to put them to the blush, or at least, bring them to a pause, and to give him leisure to recollect his thoughts."

About the year 1679, his father, Mr. Thomas Walter, who was of a highly respectable but impoverished family, came to America, bringing the youthful Nehemiah, and settled in Boston. The boy was at first apprenticed to a trade, but it soon appearing that his genius pointed to a professional life, he was placed under the charge of the famous Mr. Cheever, with a view to prepare him for college. After a short "examination and experiment," Mr. Cheever "returned him to his father with a great encomium, pronouncing him already well stocked with classic learning, and abundantly furnished to enter upon academical studies."

In 1684, he graduated at Harvard College with distinguished honor, and shortly thereafter removed to Nova Scotia, where he resided some months, for the purpose of acquiring the French language, in which he was so successful, that after his return to Boston, he occasionally preached, in the absence of the pastor, in their own tongue, to a congregation of French refugees, vastly to their edification; though we are told, "he declined *praying* with them in it, perhaps from a modest suspicion of his own sufficiency for doing this, either extempore or memoriter, and not choosing to read a written form."

During this period, Mr. Walter did not confine his studies to theology, but extended them in a wide range of philosophical inquiry, and became so distinguished a scholar among the literati of the day, that he was appealed to in disputes, whether philological, theological or philosophical, and his opinion was received with marked respect. For his own tenets, after careful and impartial examination, and great deliberation, "he fell in with the way of the churches in New England; as thinking their constitution and practice in general, with respect to worship, discipline and order, most conformable to gospel institution, and primitive practice; * * * but still preserved a candor for pious people of a different persuasion; and indeed was sometimes ready to think that certain modalities in religion, wherein Protestants vary from one another, had an immoderate stress laid upon them."

The first church at Roxbury had, at the earnest request of the venerable apostle Eliot,—who was drawing near his end, and as he did so, in the words of Cotton Mather, "grew still more heavenly, and scented more of the spicy country at which he was ready to put ashore,"—been seeking a colleague to share the duties which increasing infirmity rendered irksome to him. Hitherto the divided opinions of the congregation had prevented any choice. One Saturday afternoon, Mr. Walter received an urgent message, desiring that he would preach at Roxbury on the succeeding day. It is said that he had purposed visiting England, and that his luggage was even then on board a vessel lying in the harbor, waiting only a favorable breeze to weigh anchor. Notwithstanding, he accepted the invitation, and discoursed so greatly to their satisfaction, that his hearers were united in their approval, and gave him a unanimous call. It is needless to say, the voyage was postponed indefinitely, and he was ordained 17th October, 1688, in the twenty-fifth year of his age; preaching himself the sermon, as was then the custom, from the words, "But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us."—2 Cor. iv. 7.

Soon after the accession of his young assistant, Mr. Eliot, who had received and cherished him with the affections of a father, died, 20th May, 1690, after a long life crowned with honors and abundant labor, and it was a great consolation to him in his latter days to see his people so happily settled under Mr. Walter's ministry. "The good old man, like Aaron, as it were, disrobed himself with an unspeakable satisfaction, when he beheld his garments spread upon a son so dear to him."

For more than sixty years Mr. Walter faithfully discharged the duties of his office, for the greater portion of the time without any assistance, and always to the acceptance of his people; "living the christianity he preached, showing his faith by his works, and having his fruit unto holiness." As a preacher, he was greatly admired by all who heard him. His voice was low and exceedingly well modulated; his utterance deliberate and pathetic; his manner grave and solemn, yet void of all formality or affectation. His sermons were remarkable for their perspicuity and simplicity—entirely free from any luxuriance or pomp of language; "couched in few and familiar words, with a noble negligence of style, calculated both to enlighten the mind and affect the conscience." In the language of his biographers, "He was like that wise preacher who 'sought to find out acceptable words; and that which was written was upright, even words of truth.'" The Rev. Dr. Colman said of him, "When one is hearing Mr. Walter, it seems as if any man could preach so, and yet it is difficult preaching like him, and few can equal him." The Rev. Mr. Pemberton also bore witness that "No man in his preaching reconciles perspicuity with accuracy like Mr. Walter."

In person, he was short of stature, with a slight and feeble frame. Naturally of a retiring disposition and reserved temperament, but remarkable for his domestic tenderness and love for his people; he was easy of access, and, with his more intimate friends, free and facetious in conversation, and always communicative and instructive. He presented a bright example of personal holiness, being humble, modest, affectionate and candid, averse to controversy, free from censoriousness, but firm and courageous in the cause of truth. His published works are, "The Body of Death Anatomized, an Essay on the Sense of Indwelling Sin in the Regenerate," 12mo., 1707; discourses on "Vain Thoughts," "The Great Concern of Man," "The Wonderfulness of Christ," "The Holiness of Heaven,"

1713; "A Convention Sermon of Faithfulness in the Ministry," 1723; "Unfruitful Hearers Detected and Warned," 1754, and a posthumous volume of "Sermons on the 55th Chapter of Isaiah, with a Life, prefixed by the Rev. Messrs. Prince and Foxcroft," 8vo., 1755.

Early in life Mr. Walter married Sarah, daughter of Rev. Increase Mather by Maria, daughter of the distinguished Rev. John Cotton. Among Mrs. Mather's papers was found the following memorandum: "July 15, Aug. 4, and Aug. 11, 1691, I kept a fast in the study, chiefly on Sarah's account; praying that she may be directed to do, in the momentous affair before her, what shall be pleasing to God,"—referring, undoubtedly, to Mr. Walter's proposal of marriage. And we cannot but think that the approving hand of Providence was manifested in the happiness which resulted therefrom. Of their daughters, Sarah, Mrs. Walley, died without issue; Hannah, Mrs. Trowbridge, had a numerous family, of which the third child, Sarah, married General Artemas Ward, and Maria died single.

The latter part of the year 1749 Mr. Walter was confined to his house by bodily indisposition, which gradually increased until the 17th Sept., 1750, when he expired full of years, and greatly lamented by his people. His remains, under the direction of a committee of the church, were entombed in the ministerial vault in the old burial ground, corner of Washington and Eustis streets, and £290 09s., old tenor, were voted to defray the charges of the funeral. And it speaks well for the faithfulness of the pastor, and the devotedness of his flock, that a large sum of money and a supply of fuel was yearly raised towards the support of the aged relict of their beloved minister during the remainder of her life.

The will of the Rev. Nehemiah Walter, dated 27th Dec. 1746, was admitted to probate 26th Feb. 1750. Income of whole estate to wife Sarah, during her life. At her decease, £50, old tenor, to his granddaughter Rebecca, daughter of Rev. Thomas Walter, and the residue to be equally divided between his four surviving children, Hannah Trowbridge, Maria, Samuel, and the Rev. Nathaniel Walter. The latter, sole executor. Signed in presence of Thos. Cobbet, Edmund Weld, Jr., and Abiel George.

Thomas Walter, the second son of the Rev. Nehemiah, was born in Roxbury, 13th Dec. 1696, and early gave evidence of the most extraordinary genius. In his younger days he was not a hard student, being of a convivial turn and fond of society, "but so retentive was his memory that he easily made himself master of almost all the learning of his uncle Cotton Mather, by frequent conversation with him. In this way he acquired more knowledge than most others could have gained by a whole life's diligent study." He graduated at Harvard College 1713, and five years thereafter we find on the records the following: "Att a church meeting of the east end of Roxbury, in the old meeting-house, the first day of March, 1717–8, it was unanimously agreed and voted as follows:—

1. That it was necessary to chuse some meet person for an assistant to our reverend pastor.

2. It was agreed and voted to chuse such assistant att the present meeting. Accordingly the votes being brought in and counted, every vote was for Mr. Thomas Walter, son of the reverend pastor.

3. The said church chose and appointed the deacons a committee to acquaint Mr. Walter herewith, and inform the inhabitants of the town in their next meeting with the church's doings, in order for their future proceeding."

"13th May, 1718. The town [having had legal warning] meet to chuse a representative, and to consider of a settlement for Mr. Thomas Walter. * * * Voted, that there should be sixty pounds raised for Mr. Walter, as encouragement to his settling among us."

He was ordained 29th Oct. 1718, and the 25th Dec. of the same year married Rebeckah, daughter of the Rev. Joseph Belcher of Dedham.

In 1719 he engaged in a public controversy with his intimate friend and associate, John Checkley, a man who combined great wit and humor with infinite learning. Checkley had sarcastically attacked the wholesome doctrine of election and predestination, in a pamphlet entitled, "Choice Dialogues between a Godly Minister and an Honest Countryman, desecting the False Principles of a certain man who calls himself a Presbyterian of the Church of England." This Mr. Walter answered in a 12mo. volume of 80 pages, under the caption of "A Choice Dialogue between John Faustus, a conjurer, and Jack Tory his friend; occasioned by some Choice Dialogues lately published concerning Predestination and Election. By a Young Stripling."

In 1721, Mr. Walter, who excelled in the science of harmony, being grieved beyond measure, and annoyed at the very indifferent performances in the sanctuary, published, in a neat 12mo. volume, "The Grounds and Rules of Musick Explained; or an Introduction to the Art of Singing by Note: Fitted to the meanest capacity. Recommended by several Ministers. 'Let everything that hath breath, praise the Lord.'—Ps. cl. 6." In this work the author endeavored to show that singing was reducible to *the rules of art*, and that he who made himself master of these rules would be able *at first sight* to sing any new tune, by the bare inspection of the notes. He complains that "for a want of a standard to appeal to in all our singing, our tunes are left to the mercy of every unskilful throat, to chop and alter, twist and change, according to their infinitely divers and no less odd humors and fancies." And of the singing of the congregations, "it sounded like five hundred different tunes roared out at the same time," and so little attention was paid to *time*, that they were often one or two words apart, producing noises "so hideous and disorderly as is bad beyond expression." The manner of singing also had become so tedious and drawling, that he goes on to say, "I myself have twice in one note paused to take breath." The preface to this book, signed by fourteen clergymen, discourses delectably, and in a manner equally applicable at the present day. "We would encourage all, more particularly our young people, to accomplish themselves with skill to *sing the songs of the Lord*, according to the good rules of psalmody; hoping that the consequence of it will be, that not only the *assemblies of Zion* will *decently and in order* carry on this exercise of piety, but also it will be the more introduced into private families and become a part of our *family sacrifice*. At the same time, we would above all expect that the *main concern* of all may be to make it not a mere bodily exercise, *but sing with grace* in their hearts, and with minds attentive to the *truths* in the psalms which they sing, and affected with them, so *that in their hearts they may make a melody to the Lord*."

This volume was the first wherein the music was printed with bars in America. The tunes are composed in three parts only. Mr. Hood characterizes the harmony as being "full, rich and correct, and the whole style purely choral." In April, 1723, a second edition, "Enlarged, corrected and beautified," was published; and it continued to run through

successive editions until the last, in 1764. Mr. Walter's other works which have come down to us are, "A Sermon upon 2nd Samuel, xxiii. 1. The sweet psalmist of Israel," which was delivered at the Boston Lecture, 1722, printed at the desire of the ministers, and dedicated to Judge Dudley. This discourse has been pronounced "the most beautiful composition among the sermons which have been handed down to us from our fathers." "The Scriptures the only Rule of Faith and Practice," dictated while languishing upon his bed of suffering, overcome with pain and weakness, and written down by a beloved friend; published in 1728. And two other occasional sermons.

Mr. Walter was one of the most distinguished scholars and disputants of the day. "He had all his father's vivacity and richness of imagination with more vigor of intellect." Rev. Dr. Chauncy, in a letter to Dr. Stiles, 1768, writes: "Mr. Jeremiah Dummer, Mr. John Bulkley, and Mr. Thomas Walter of Roxbury, I reckon the first three clergymen, for extent and strength of genius and powers, New England has yet produced. I was acquainted with the latter, and often had occasion to admire the superlative excellence of his natural and acquired accomplishments. His genius was universal, and yet surprisingly strong. He seemed to have almost an intuitive knowledge of everything. There was no subject but he was perfectly acquainted with; and such was the power he had over his thoughts and words, that he could readily and without any pains, write or speak just what he would."

In his last illness he was for a time anxious for the salvation of his soul. Cotton Mather, in his funeral sermon, has given us a vivid account of his dying hours. Prostrated by consumption, "he went over and over again through the process of repentance," making just reflections upon the youthful errors into which his good temper had betrayed him; and greatly "distressed with the fear of his miscarrying at last; saying, 'O, it is a great thing to die.'" At length his father came to his relief with victorious and overwhelming remonstrance. "My dear son, were our Saviour visibly here, as once in the days of his humiliation, and you should prostrate yourself before Him and beseech His compassion, and a heart to love him, can you imagine he would reject you? How strange then is this unbelief, to be discouraged from that which carries infinite encouragement with it! As if His power and goodness were less, or our access to Him more difficult, now that He is seated on the throne of His glory." His apprehensions being thus removed, he said more composedly, "If I perish, I will perish in the hands of my Saviour, and though he slay me, yet will I trust in him." Thenceforth his fears were swallowed up in the hope of a blessed immortality. "I shall be the most glorious instance of sovereign grace in all heaven," he said.

It was the Sabbath, Jan. 10, 1724–5, and he expressed his hope that he should that day be in Paradise. His father, as the time drew near for the morning service, said to him, "I am going to the house of God, which is the *gate* of heaven, but you, I hope, are going to heaven itself; I go to the table of the Lord, but you will drink of the fruit of the vine new with Christ in the kingdom of his Father." Then taking his leave, and not expecting ever to see his son alive again, "My child, the Lord Jesus receive thy spirit;" "and the Lord fit it for his reception," he replied. Mr. Walter lingered until near the close of the afternoon, when he gently expired. "He was to me," says Cotton Mather, "not unlike what a sister's son was to Paul, and his death makes a sorrowful time for

us. * * * His rare accomplishments, his acute penetration, his copious erudition, with his right principles, render him an unknown loss to our churches. * * * But that which makes him to be remembered with the more honor among us is, that his heart was fixed in his purposes and endeavors to employ all those bright abilities in the service of Christ."

His remains were deposited in the same tomb wherein years afterwards his father's body was placed. And the following account, copied from the original on file, may not at this day be uninteresting :—

JAN'Y 12, 1724-5.

An Acc't of the Funeral Charges of the Rev. Mr. Thomas Walter.

	£	s.	d.
To a coffin,	2	10	0
" the pall,	0	12	0
" opening the tomb,	0	10	0
" 5 dozen and 3 payrs of gloves, at 45*s*.	12	00	0
" 6 rings,	6	12	0
" a barrel of wine,	9	01	6
" tolling the bell,	0	01	6
" a box to put the bones of old Mr. Eliot and others in,	0	06	0
" pipes and tobacco,	0	03	0
" three payres of women's mourning gloves, allowed to this accompt by the town, att 36 shil.	1	16	0
Josh. Lamb, Caleb Stedman, Samuel Stevens.	£33	12	0

MEMORANDUM FROM BARNSTABLE COUNTY, CAPE COD, OR PILGRIM CAPE, MASS.

In the graveyard at Newport, R. I., may be found the following tombs and headstones. (Arms of the Searses, of Colchester, Eng.) ;—

1. Here lyeth the body of Thomas Seares, son of Lieut. Sylas Sears of Yarmouth, P. C., and grandson of Richard the pilgrim. Born in 1664, and died August ye 16, 1707, aged 43 years.

Beneath this stone the empty casket lies,
The polished jewel brightens in the skies.

2. George Sears, Esquire, (grandson of Thomas,) born 1735, and died 1801, aged 66 years.

Abigail —— his wife, born 1737 and died 1821, aged 84 years.

3. Ruth Sears, wife of Joseph Rogers, Esquire, and daughter of George Sears, born 1770 and died 1802, aged 32 years.

4. George Sears of Baltimore, son of George Sears, born 1765, died Sept. 17, 1800, aged 35 years.

From the above stock originate all the Searses of Baltimore and Maryland.

The four monuments above named are in the old burying ground, at the northern end, and on the eastern side of Thames Street.

In 1784 Newport was incorporated as a city; the town government was afterwards resumed. In the first organization of the city, George Hazard was chosen mayor, George Champlain and others aldermen, and George Sears and others common council, and Peleg Barker, city clerk.

INDIAN DEED OF GREAT BARRINGTON, &c.

GREAT BARRINGTON, 16 Jan., 1854.

S. G. DRAKE, ESQ.

Dear Sir,—I enclose you a copy of the original Indian deed of that portion of territory which now comprises the towns of Great Barrington, Sheffield, Egremont, Alford, Mount Washington, and Boston Corner, in Berkshire County. It is correctly copied from the ancient, original Book of Records of the *Lower Housatonic Proprietary.*

I am, Sir,

Very respectfully,

INCREASE SUMNER.

Know all Men by these presents that we, Conkepot Poneyote—Partarwake — Naurnauquin — Waenenocow — Nawnausquan — Cauconaughfeet — Nonamcaunet—Naunhamiss — Sunkhunk—Popaqua — Taunkhonkpus—Tartakim—Sauncokehe—Cancannap—Sunkiewe—Nauheag—Mauchewaufeet—John VanGilder—Pinaskenet—all of Housatonack—allias Westonook, in New England, in ye province of the Massachusetts Bay: for & in consideration of a valuable sum well secured by bond viz—Four Hundred and Sixty Pounds—Three Barrels of Sider & thirty quarts of Rum: bearing date with these Presents, under ye hand & seal of Capt John Ashley of Westfield in ye County of Hampshire; we have given, granted, bargained, sold, aliened, conveyed & confirmed, and doe by these presents, fully, clearly & absolutely give, grant, bargain, sell, allinate, convey & confirm unto Col John Stoddard, Capt John Ashley, Capt Henry Dwight & Capt Luke Hitchcock, Esqrs, all in the County of Hampshire, Committee appointed by ye General Court to purchase a certain Tract of land lying upon Housatonack River, allias Westonook, in order for the settling two towns there, and unto such as ye Committee have or shall admit in order for ye settling of said Towns, to them, their Heirs & assigns a certain Tract or parcel of land, Meadow, swamp & upland, lying on ye River aforesaid butted & bounded as followeth, viz:—Southardly upon ye divisional line between the Province of Massachusetts Bay: and the colony of Connecticut in New England—Westardly on ye patten or colony of New York, northardly upon ye Great mountain known by ye name of *Manskuseehoank**—and Eastardly to run Four miles from ye aforesaid River—and in a general way so to extend—Furthermore it is to be understood that ye abovesaid Indians reserve to themselves within the aforesaid Tract of land, described by bounds & butments, Southardly on a Brook on ye west side Housatonack River, known by the name of Mannanpenokcan and Northardly to a small brook lying between ye aforesaid Brook and ye River called Wampanikseeport—allias *White River:*† viz All ye land between ye aforesaid Brooks from said Westonook River extending unto ye patten of the Colleny of New York—Together with a clear Meadow, between the aforesaid small Brook extending Northardly unto ye aforesaid White River; viz, the aforesaid Indians reserve to themselves all ye land between ye Brooks running due West line from ye mouth of s^d Brooks unto ye patten of ye Colleny of New York aforesaid—And we ye aforesaid Indians doe for ourselfs, our heirs Executors & Administrators, Covenant promise & grant to & with the aforesaid Committee & such as they have or shall admit of for Planters of s^d Townships—That before the ensealing hereof,

* Now called *Monument Mountain.* † Now called *Green River.*

we ye sd Indians are ye true, sole & lawful owners of ye aforegranted premises and are lawfully seized and possessed of the same in our own proper right, as a good perfect & absolute estate of inheritance in fee simple, and have in ourselfs good right, full power & lawful authority to grant, bargain, sell, convey & confirm sd bargained premises in manner aforesaid—And ye sd Committee & such as they shall or may admit for Inhabitants of sd Townshipps to them their heirs and assigns shall & may from time to time and at all times hereafter by virtue of these Presents, lawfully & peacibly occupie, Possess & enjoy the said bargained Premises with all ye appurtenances, free & clear, and clearly & freely acquitted & discharged of, from all & all manner, former & other Gifts, Grants, Bargains, Sales, Jointures, Mortgages, Wills, Devises & Incumbrances whatsoever—And furthermore We the sd Indians, for ourselfs & for sd Heirs, Executors & Administrators doe covenant & engage to secure & defend ye sd bargained Premises unto them the aforesaid Committee, and to such persons as the sd Committee have or shall admit in order to ye settling sd Towns, to them or their Heirs & Assigns forever—against ye the lawful claims & demands of any Person or Persons whatsoever—In witness whereof, we the aforesaid Indians have hereunto set our hands & seals this 25th day of April, in ye tenth year of his Majisty's rign and in ye year of or one thousand seven hundred & twenty four:

Signed, sealed & dld in
presence of us—Comact Borghghart
Benjamin Smith
John Gun Jun
Samuel Bartlett

Conkepot,	his mark ⁂	seal
Poneyote,	his mark):	seal
Pota wakeont,	his mark T	seal
Naunausquan,	his mark ◌	seal
Wanenocow,	his mark 'H	seal
Naunauquin,	his mark ∂'	seal
Conconaughpeet,	his mark G'	seal
Nonaucauneet,	his mark k'	seal
Paunopescennot,	his mark Y	seal
Covconofeet,	his mark B:	seal
Naunhamiss,	his mark E'	seal
Sunkhonk,	his mark (:	seal
Popaqua,	his mark R	seal
Taunkhonkpus,	his mark T.	seal
Tatakim,	his mark O:	seal
Saunkokehe,	his mark 2	seal
Cancanwap,	his mark 9	seal
Saunkewenauheag,	his mark §	seal
Manchewanfeet,	his mark X·	seal
John Vangilder,	his mark V:	seal
Ponaskenet,	his mark §	seal

The aforesaid is a Copy of ye Deed given by the Indians for ye Housatonack Land—Examined by me—

Ebener Pomroy by order

Acknowledged before
John Ashly J. P.

BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS OF PROVINCETOWN, MASS.

[Copied from the First Book of Records, by DAVID HAMBLEN of Boston.]

Stephen Atwood and wife Sarah had ch.: Jonathan, b. Aug. 2, 1731; Stephen, b. Dec. 25, 1733; Martha, b. Jan. 24, 1735–6; Rebeckah, b. May 1, 1738; Sarah, b. Aug. 10, 1740; Susannah, b. July 16, 1743.

Henry Atwood and wife Thankful had ch.: Thankful, b. Aug. 17, 1729; Kezaiah, b. Feb. 22, 1732–3; Henry, b. Oct. 11, 1735; Elisabeth, b. Sept. 27, 1737.

Joseph Atwood and wife Lydia had ch.: Lydia, b. Sept. 8, 1733.

Joshua Atwood and wife Sarah had ch.: Samuel, b. Aug. 24, 1735; Mary, b. Feb. 13, 1745; John, b. March 24, 1756.

Samuel Atwood and wife Barsheba had ch.: Joshua, b. July 3, 1767; Henry, b. Sept. 9, 1768; Sarah, b. Dec. 26, 1769; Mary, b. Aug. 16, 1773; Samuel, b. June 11, 1776; Elisabeth, b. Feb. 17, 1779; Bethsheba, b. July 18, 1781; John, b. Sept. 11, 1784.

John Atwood and wife Mary had ch.: Marcy, b. Oct. 13, 1781; Martha, b. Oct. 30, 1783; Asa, b. Aug. 20, 1789, d. same date.

Jonathan Atwood and wife Nabby had ch.: Rebecca, b. July 11, 1757; Nathan, b. Aug. 11, 1759; Hannah, b. July 2, 1763; Henry, b. March 8, 1766; Nabby, b. Aug. 11, 1769; Jonathan, b. Nov. 20, 1772; James, b. June 2, 1776.

Joshua Atwood and wife Betsey had ch.: Mary, b. Feb. 25, 1787; Nathaniel, b. June 20, 1789.

Silas Atkins and wife Bethiah had ch.: Isaiah, b. Oct. 16, 1786; Bethia, b. Feb. 20, 1789; Martha, b. June 5, 1793; Joshua, b. March 16, 1795.

Joseph Atkins and wife Ruth had ch.: Joseph, b. June 28, 1789; Freeman, b. Oct. 8, 1790; Ruth, b. Feb. 25, 1793.

David Brown and wife Eunice had ch.: Ebenezer, b. July 14, 1791.

Timothy Barnab[y?] and wife Martha had ch.: Stephen, b. Oct. 13, 1728; Ruth, b. Nov. 11, 1735.

Joseph Barneby and wife Lidia had ch.: Joseph, b. July 14, 1736.

Barnabas Briggs and wife Abigail had ch.: Seth, b. Sept. 24, 1778; Mercy, b. Aug. 3, 1780; Sally, b. July 29, 1784; Cate, b. June 19, 1786; Barnabas, b. Aug. 23, 1788; Mahala, b. Sept. 24, 1791.

Rev. Jeremiah Cushing and wife Hannah had ch.: Ezekiel, b. April 28, 1698.

Ezekiel Cushing m. Hannah, she b. Dec. 1, 1703, had ch.: Loring, b. Aug. 10, 1721; Ezekiel, b. June 3, 1724; Jeremiah, b. Oct. 7, 1729; Hannah, b. Feb. 9, 1731–2; Lucia, b. July 13, 1734; Lucia, b. Dec. 27, 1735; Phebe, b. April 15, 1738.

Jeremiah Cushing m. Mary, had ch.: Jonathan, b. Aug. 25, 1732; Mary, b. March 15, 1733; Luranah, b. Dec. 20, 1735; Sarah, b. Oct. 13, 1737; Hannah, b. Oct. 28, 1740.

Joshua Cook m. Zerviah, had ch.: Joshua, b. June 10, 1725; Elnathan, b. April 15, 1727; Elisabeth, b. Feb. 20, 1729; Martha, b. June 1, 1731.

Jacob Cook m. Mary, had ch.: Ebenezer, b. Dec. 2, 1731.

John Cook m. Desire, had ch.: Mary, b. April 27, 1728; John, b. Aug. 23, 1730; Jabez, b. June 17, 1732.

Solomon Cook and wife Rebecka had ch.: Mary, b. Oct. 3, 1733;

Solomon, b. Sept. 12, 1737; Rebecka, b. June 26, 1740; Edward, b. April 29, 1746.

Solomon Cook and wife Rebecka had ch.: John Covel, b. Jan. 4, 1760; Rebeckah, b. Aug. 1, 1762.

Solomon Cook and wife Baty had ch.: Solomon, b. Aug. 12, 1764.

Edward Cook and wife Experience had ch.: Hannah, b. Oct. 24, 1767.

Solomon Cook and wife Elizabeth had ch.: Rebecca, b. Aug. 1, 1762.

Ebenezer Cook and wife Jane had ch.: Ebenezer, b. Oct. 21, 1788.

Samuel Cook and wife Jane had ch.: Jesse, b. June 13, 1783; Stephen, b. Oct. 29, 1786.

John Cook and wife Mary had ch.: James, b. Sept. 15, 1771; Isaac, b. Dec. 24, 1775.

Elisha Cook and wife Susannah had ch.: Lemuel, b. Aug. 5, 1766; Sarah, b. Aug. 16, 1768; Elisha, b. Oct. 11, 1770; David, b. Dec. 20, 1774.

Jonathan Cook m. Mercy Tilton, April 16, 1773.

Elisha Cobb and wife Mary had ch.: Mary, b. June 1, 1726, d. Jan. 30, 1729.

John Connit and wife Kezia had ch.: Elizabeth, b. Sept. 30, 1726; John, b. Aug. 17, 1730; Sarah, b. Sept. 30, 1732.

John Conant and wife Abigail had ch.: John, b. Dec. 19, 1763; Samuel, b. Aug. 22, 1765; Bettey, b. Sept. 20, 1768; Abigail, b. Aug. 6, 1770, d Dec. 27, 1772; Sarah, b. Oct. 6, 1772.

John Cash and wife Mary had ch.: Stephen, b. Sept. 5, 1769.

Samuel Cash and wife Eals had ch.: Samuel, b. Oct. 12, 1744; Daniel, b. Oct. 20, 1746.

Stephen Cash and wife Mary had ch.: Stephen, b. Aug. 22, 1797.

Edmon Chase and wife Abigail had ch.: Abigail, b. Nov. 17, 1769.

James, son of Thankful Colliner, b. Sept. 15, 1757.

Solomon Crowell and wife Sarah had ch.: Solomon, b. July 17, 1771; Sarah, b. July 17, 1771.

Solomon Crowell and wife Thankful had ch.: Josiah Clark, b. July 19, 1790.

James Hatch Creed and wife Moller had ch.: John, b. Aug. 8, 1794.

Ephraim Deane and wife Ann had ch.: Eunice, b. Nov. 10, 1725; Thankful, b. Feb. 8, 1727–8; Ann, b. March 4, 1730–1.

Thomas Delano and wife Sarah had ch.: Thankful, b. Aug. 9, 1727; Sarah, b. June 17, 1729, d. July 18, 1730; Sarah, b. May 24, 1731; Hannah, b. Aug. 4, 1733; Sarah, b. April 19, 1735.

Ephraim Doane and wife Mary had ch.: Ephraim, b. May 22, 1717; Nemiah, b. Oct. 13, 1720; Betsy, b. Sept. 1, 1724; Joshua, b. June 1, 1727; Mary, b. July 24, 1729; Elisha, b. March 22, 1731–2.

James Doane and wife Mary had ch.: Lidia, b. July 29, 1735; Jeremiah, b. Aug. 27, 1737.

Hezekiah Doane and wife Hannah had ch.: Ephraim, b. April 1, 1696.

Adam Milston Dyer and wife Sarah had ch.: Adam, b. April 6, 1789; William, b. Sept. 7, 1791.

Jesse Dyer and wife Roda had ch.: Jesse, b. Aug. 18, 1789; David, b. Oct. 21, 1791.

Micah Gross and wife Elisabeth had ch.: Micah, b. Jan. 28, 1782.

Alexander Gross and wife Elisabeth had ch.: Janne, b. Nov. 28, 1793.

Joshua Freeman Grozier and wife Martha had ch.: William, b. April 17, 1794.

Beriah Higgins and wife Desire had ch.: Debrow, b. Oct. 26, 1725; Beriah, b. April 1, 1727; Phebe, b. May 17, 1736.

Thomas Hoage and wife Mary had ch.: John, b. Oct. 4, 1717.

Ezra Hudson and wife ——— had ch.: Betsey, b. Dec. 10, 1793; Sally, b. Aug. 6, 1795.

John Hill and wife Susannah had ch.: Josiah, b. Nov. 25, 1797.

John Hill and wife Salone had ch.: John, b. April 3, 1802.

Hannah, dau. of Ebenezer and Abigail Haywood, b. July 17, 1736.

Thomas Kilborn m. Mehitable Rider, April 7, 1748, had ch.: Thomas, b. June 26, 1750; Mehitable, b. Aug. 1, 1752; Ruth, b. Jan. 2, 1755; Andrew, b. May 12, 1757; William, b. Aug. 11, 1759; David, b. Nov. 14, 1761.

Thomas Kilborn and wife Batey had ch.: Batey, b. Aug. 10, 1746.

William Kilborn and wife Mary had ch.: William, b. Sept. 11, 1785.

Benjamin Kinyer and wife Susannah had ch.: Benjamin, b. Sept. 1, 1783.

Silas Knowles and wife Phebe had ch.: Mary Freeman, b. Nov. 22, 1791; Silas, b. Nov. 20, 1794.

Garvitt Linch and wife Lydia had ch.: Rose, b. Aug. 22, 1735.

John Larry and wife Betty had ch.: John, b. Jan. 13, 1764; Martha, b. Aug. 10, 1767.

John Larry and wife Abigail had ch.: John, b. Oct. 10, 1785; Nabby, b. June 29, 1790; William, b. Dec. 24, 1791.

Robert Mayo and wife Deborah had ch.: Mary, b. Nov. 12, 1724; Thankful, b. July 12, 1727; Gamalel, b. Dec. 8, 1729; Surviah, b. April 10, 1732; Robert, b. Dec. 28, 1736.

James Mayo and wife Lettis had ch.: Bety, b. May 10, 1727; Henry, b. July 28, 1729, d. June 29, 1730; Lettis, b., no date, d. June 7, 1732.

James Mayo and wife Susannah had ch.: James, b. Nov. 3, 1733; Lettice, b. April 11, 1736; Whitford, b. June 30, 1739.

Joshua Atkins Mayo and wife Martha had ch.: Bethiah, b. Sept. 1, 1782; Joshua Atkins, b. Sept. 30, 1786; Thomas, b. Feb. 21, 1789; Joseph, b. Sept. 3, 1791; Martha, b. Sept. 23, 1794.

Elisha Mayo and wife Martha had ch.: Samuel, b. Sept. 11, 1729; Jerusha, b. Oct. 21, 1733; Sarah, b. July 11, 1736; Elisha, b. July 3, 1738; Martha, b. July 31, 1743.

Jeremiah Miller and wife Sarah had ch.: William, b. Dec. 30, 1760.

William Miller and wife Rebecca had ch.: Sally, b. Sept. 22, 1785.

Phineas Nickerson and wife Susannah had ch.: Jane, b. Dec. 12, 1757.

Phinehas Nickerson and wife Phebe had ch.: Phebe, b. Oct. 5, 1792; Mary, b. Dec. 9, 1790.

Stephen Nickerson and wife Hannah had ch.: Mary, b. June 22, 1783.

Seth Nickerson and wife Martha had ch.: Jonathan, b. July 5, 1754; Stephen, b. Sept. 6, 1756; Martha, b. May 7, 1759; Joshua, b. Dec. 7, 1761; Seth, b. April 17, 1764.

Seth Nickerson and wife Phebe had ch.: Lydia, b. Aug. 26, 1789; Seth, b. Feb. 23, 1791; Nancy, b. June 6, 1793; Sally, b. June 15, 1795.

Seth Nickerson and wife Mary had ch.: Hannah, b. Feb. 6, 1762; Nathan, b. Dec. 11, 1763; Elisabeth, b. June 19, 1766; Ebenezer, b. Aug. 17, 1768; Eneas, b. Sept. 19, 1770.

Seth Nickerson and wife Mary had ch.: Mary, b. June 13, 1778; Hannah, b. June 13, 1778.

Seth Nickerson and wife Isabel had ch.: Mina, b. Oct. 2, 1781; Jane,

b. Sept. 9, 1785; Thankful, b. March 26, 1787; Sally, b. March 18, 1789; Seth, b. Jan. 1, 1791; Jesse, b. Sept. 18, 1792.

Jonathan Nickerson and wife Sarah had ch.: Seth, b. May 28, 1734.

Seth Nickerson and wife Martha had ch.: Rebecca, b. Aug. 25, 1766; Bethiah, b. April 4, 1768; Ruth, b. June 4, 1771; Sarah, b. June 29, 1773; Nathaniel, b. Dec. 24, 1775; Reuben, b. Nov. 21, 1777.

Jonathan Nickerson and wife Bethiah had ch.: Abigail, b. Aug. 26, 1777; Isaiah, b. March 18, 1779; Jonathan, b. Aug. 19, 1781; Elisha, b. July 15, 1783; Levi, b. Nov. 2, 1785.

Joshua Nickerson and wife Rebecca had ch.: Isaac, b. Aug. 28, 1784; Joshua, b. Sept. 10, 1786; Rebecca, b. Nov. 9, 1788; Abraham, b. July 25, 1791.

Ebenezer Nickerson and wife Solone had ch.: Eunice, b. Aug. 30, 1794.

Nathan Nickerson and wife Sarah had ch.: John, b. Dec. 11, 1786; Nathan, b. Nov. 5, 1790.

Enos Nickerson and wife Deborah had ch.: Nehemiah K., b. Feb. 11, 1783.

Elijah Nickerson and wife Jemima had ch.: Josiah, b. Nov. 7, 1770; Elijah, b. Aug. 7, 1772; Elijah, b. Aug. 29, 1774; Joseph, b. Sept. 27, 1776; Hannah, b. Sept. 4, 1782; David, b. Sept. 11, 1785.

Alen Nickerson and wife Polly had ch.: James C., b. Nov. 13, 1784; Rebecca, b. Nov. 3, 1786; Alen, b. Feb. 2, 1789.

Thomas Newcomb and wife Hepzebah had ch.: Sarah, b. Jan. 20, 1723; Silas, b. April 19, 1725.

Thomas Newcomb and wife Marce had ch.: Hepzebah, b. June 3, 1734; Peggy, b. Feb. 16, 1736; Bety, b. May 10, 1738; Thomas, b. Sept. 30, 1740; Mary, b. Jan. 31, 1743; Jenah, b. Feb. 4, 1745.

Silas Newcomb and wife Susannah Kilborn, m. Aug. 4, 1748, had ch.: Susannah, b. Sept. 6, 1750; Jeremiah, b. Nov. 8, 1753; Sarah, b. Sept. 8, 1755; Mary, b. Dec. 9, 1758; Silas, b. Dec. 16, 1761.

Silas Newcomb and wife Azubah had ch.: Levi, b. Jan. 1, 1791.

Jeremiah Newcomb and wife Rachel had ch.: Andrew, b. June 11, 1778; Ebenezer, b. Dec. 24, 1781; Reuben, b. Aug. 6, 1783; Cate, b. July 7, 1785; Rachel, b. Aug. 1, 1788; Jeremiah, b. July 19, 1794.

Richard Parry and wife Rebeckah had ch.: Eleanor, b. Oct. 9, 1768; Jemimah, b. Oct. 13, 1770; Richard, b. May 6, 1774.

Henry Paine and wife Mary had ch.: Henry, b. Aug. 3, 1791; Ephraim, b. Nov. 12, 1792.

Joshua Parce and wife Hepzebah had ch.: Marcy, Sept. 9, 1754; Joshua, b. Oct. 3, 1756; Margaret, April 1, 1759; Eunice, b. June 9, 1761; Bety, b. May 11, 1764; Thomas, b. June 24, 1766; William, b. Oct. 15, 1768; Jane, b. Sept. 15, 1771; Phebe, b. Oct. 1, 1774.

Zephaniah Parce and wife Margaret had ch.: Nancy, b. July 12, 1790.

William Prince and wife Sally had ch.: John, b. July 20, 1791.

Rev. Samuel Parker m. Mrs. Mary Smith, Jan. 14, 1785.

Benjamin Rider and wife Mehetable had ch.: Benjamin, b. Aug. 28, 1725; Mehetable, b. Sept. 7, 1729; Mary, b. Feb. 25, 1732; Ann, b. Feb. 25, 1732, twins.

Benjamin Rider and wife Experience had ch.: Daniel, b. July 26, 1758; Benjamin, b. Sept. 3, 1761; Isaiah, b. Aug. 14, 1773.

Samuel Rider and wife Experience had ch.: Samuel, b. May 22, 1725; Joseph, b. March 29, 1727; Desire, b. Oct. 4, 1728; Joseph, b. Oct. 11,

1730; Lydia, b. Oct. 8, 1732; Experience, b. Sept. 20, 1737; Sarah, b. Oct. 31, 1739; Joshua, b. April 26, 1742.

Samuel Rider and wife Lydia had ch.: Nathaniel Godfrey, b. Aug. 7, 1782; Samuel, b. Aug. 1784; Bethia, b. July 21, 1787; Lydia, b. March 21, 1789; Benjamin, b. June 6, 1791; Atkins, b. May 18, 1795.

Gershom Rider and wife Barsheba had ch.: Gershom, b. Oct. 1, 1732; Marce, b. March 9, 1735; Thomas, b. July 25, 1737; Elisabeth, b. Jan 23, 1740; Barsheba, b. Feb. 25, 1742; John, b. May 16, 1744; Lot, b. Feb. 10, 1746.

Gershom Rider and wife Elisabeth had ch.: Gershom, b. May 5, 1762.

Ebenezer Rider and wife Hannah had ch.: Samuel, b. Dec. 13, 1757.

Joshua Rider and wife Hannah had ch.: Elisabeth Nelson, b. Sept. 29, 1791; Rebecca, b. July 1, 1794.

David Rider and wife Anna had ch.: David, b. Oct. 2, 1790; Jesse, b. June 30, 1792; Elisha, b. Nov. 24, 1794.

Thomas Rider and wife Rebecca had ch.: Nathaniel, b. May 12, 1775.

Ebenezer Rider and wife Ruth had ch.: Samuel Hinks, b. Oct. 27, 1795.

Lot Rider and wife Mary had ch.: Joseph, b. June 18, 1775; Mary, b. Dec. 27, 1777; Lot, b. June 16, 1780; Desire, b. March 2, 1783; John, b. Aug. 3, 1785; Thomas, b. May 19, 1788.

Benjamin Rotch and wife Martha had ch.: William, b. Oct. 23, 1729; Prince, b. Nov. 1731; Joseph, b. Nov. 13, 1733; Benjamin, b. Nov. 4, 1735.

William Robbinson and wife Polly had ch.: Thomas, b. Nov. 24, 1792; Marcey, b. Nov. 3, 1794.

Anthony Strout and wife Abigail had ch.: Debrow, b. March 22, 1725; Rebecka, b. May 21, 1727; Rebecka, b. May 3, 1729; Job, b. Sept. 14, 1730; Rebecka, b. Feb. 21, 1730–31; Job, b. March 26, 1729; Daniel, b. Feb. 20, 1732–3; Abigail, b. July 7, 1735.

[There is evidently a mistake in the Records of this Family. I have given them just as they read.—D. H.]

John Strout and wife Ruth had ch.: Ruth, b. Feb. 19, 1735–6; Eleazer, b. Oct. 29, 1737.

Christopher Strout and wife Mary had ch.: Mary, b. Jan. 25, 1718; Christopher, b. June 26, 1720; Ruth, b. March 11, 1722–3; Dorcas, b. July 14, 1724; William, b. Sept. 13, 1726; Betty, b. March 17, 1728–9; Bersiler, b. March 23, 1731–2.

Joseph Strout and wife Rachel had ch.: Barnabas, b. June 24, 1729; Sarah, b. Aug. 2, 1731; Hezekiah, b. Jan. 19, 1735.

George Strout and wife Keziah had ch.: George, b. Sept. 1, 1730, d. July 13, 1731; Isaiah, b. July 28, 1732; Keziah, b. Sept. 16, 1734; Levi, b. Oct. 21, 1737. Keziah d. Aug. 6, 1732. Think it should be Isaiah instead of Keziah.

Elisha Strout and wife Ela had ch.: Ela, b. Oct. 18, 1737.

Samuel Smith and wife Abigail had ch.: James, b. Aug. 20, 1730, d. April 26, 1758; Samuel, b. Oct. 4, 1733; Simeon, b. Oct. 9, 1735; Susannah, b. Sept. 4, 1738; Abigail, b. June 15, 1740; Rebeckah, b. Oct. 25, 1743; Sarah, b. May 25, 1745.

Samuel Smith and wife Ruth had ch.: Ephraim, b. Jan. 31, 1757; Hannah, b. March 22, 1759; John, b. Aug. 29, 1761; Jesse, b. July 17, 1765; Chloe, b. Oct. 10, 1767; Ruth, b. Jan. 3, 1770.

Samuel Smith and wife Abigail had ch.: Samuel, b. Sept. 17, 1798.

Beriah Smith and wife Elisabeth had ch.: Ebenezer, b. Aug. 11, 1735.

Simeon Smith and wife Susannah had ch.: Margaret, b. May 3, 1759; James, b. Aug. 9, 1763; Susannah, b. July 1, 1765; Abigail, b. Dec. 17, 1767; Samuel, b. Nov. 26, 1772.

James Smith and wife Elisabeth had ch.: Mary, b. Dec. 16, 1753; Enock, b. Oct. 16, 1755; James, b. Jan. 13, 1758.

Enock Smith and wife Mary had ch.: Sarah, b. May 26, 1784; Enock, b. Aug. 23, 1786; David, b. Sept. 23, 1791; Jesse, b. Oct. 9, 1793; Joseph H., b. Oct. 14, 1797; Zubah, b. Dec. 25, 1795.

Daniel Smith and wife Martha had ch.: Lewis L., b. Oct. 8, 1789; Daniel, b. Sept. 10, 1791.

Seth Smith and wife Eliza had ch.: Elbridge, b. Aug. 27, 1784; David, b. April 15, 1781.

John Small and wife Hannah had ch.: Lydia, b. Oct. 26, 1729; John, b. Oct. 8, 1731; Hannah, b. March 26, 1734; David, b. May 19, 1736.

Edward Small and wife Abigail had ch.: Abigail, b. Sept. 30, 1731; Micho, b. April 6, 1733; Job, b. Sept. 9, 1734; Edward, b. April 1, 1736.

Elisha Small and wife Bethiah had ch.: Nathaniel, b. Aug. 10, 1736.

John Savage and wife Deliverance had ch.: Abigail, b. July 6, 1793.

Richard Stevens and wife Mercy had ch.: Richard, b. July 21, 1771.

Robert Soaper and wife Isabel had ch.: Samuel, b. July 21, 1791; Elisabeth, b. Oct. 10, 1793.

Tailer Smalley and wife Mary had ch.: Tailer, b. June 6, 1792; John, b. Oct. 1, 1794; Mary, b. Oct. 28, 1796; Benjamin, b. Dec. 20, 1802.

Philip Tilton and wife Desire had ch.: Experience, b. Nov. 26, 1747; Marcy, b. Oct. 12, 1750; James, b. April 19, 1753; Desire, b. Aug. 29, 1755; William, b. July 28, 1759; Rodah, b. Aug. 28, 1762.

William Tilton and wife Marca had ch.: William, b. Sept. 16, 1723; Philip, b. Sept. 16, 1723, twins; Rhoda, b. Nov. 25, 1726; James, b. May 10, 1731.

Nathan Tubbs and wife Dorcas had ch.: Peggy, b. May 6, 1788.

George Whitford and wife Susannah had ch.: Rebeckah, b. Dec. 21, 1730.

Christopher Webber and wife Mary had ch.: Sarah, b. Jan. 19, 1731; John, b. Sept. 13, 1732.

Thomas Watkins and wife Sarah had ch: Joanna, b. Aug. 18, 1780.

Jabez Walker and wife Sarah Atwood m. July 17, 1748, had ch.: Jabez, b. Dec. 7, 1749; James, b. Dec. 5, 1752.

George Whorff and wife Mehitable had ch.: Susannah, b. Nov. 19, 1787.

John Whorff and wife Rebecca had ch.: Mary, b. June 19, 1783; John, b. Aug. 17, 1785; Thomas Rider, b. Jan. 10, 1788; Rebecca, b. July 20, 1790; Sally, b. Jan. 22, 1793; Betsey, b. Nov. 7, 1794.

John Whorff and wife Sarah had ch.: George, b. May 15, 1763; Isaac, b. Oct. 29, 1765; Joseph, b. Aug. 12, 1768; Samuel, b. April 29, 1772; Sarah, b. Sept. 16, 1758.

William Wareham and wife Jane had ch.: Martin, b. Oct. 2, 1792; Martin, b. Dec. 2, 1793.

Robert Wickson and wife Zuby had ch.: Crowel, b. Jan. 13, 1780; Isaiah, b. Feb. 1, 1783; Robert, b. Aug. 20, 1788.

David Young and wife Joanna had ch.: Joanna Walker, b. July 18, 1783.

Samuel Young and wife Marcy had ch.: Mary, b. Oct. 7, 1783.

Mary, wife of Samuel Young, d. May 7, 1783.

EARLY SETTLERS OF SALISBURY, MASS., ARRANGED INTO FAMILIES.

[By Asa W. Brown, of Cleveland, late of Cincinnati, O.]

[Concluded from page 162.]

STOCKMAN, Joseph, m. Hannah d. of Jacob Morrell 14 Jan. 1701–2. Ch. Dorothy 14 Sept. 1702.

TONGUE, Stephen, w. Mary d. 24 April 1700. Ch. Deborah 8 July 87; Mary 24 July 89; Joana 28 Dec. 93 (91)? d. 10 July 93; Sarah 11 Feb. 93; Stephen 9 Dec. 96.

TOWSLY, Michael, a soldier from Hampton, in King Philip's war, 1676; m. 4 June 78 Mary Hussey. Ch. Mary 17 March 78. [Perhaps moved to Nantucket.]

TRUE, Henry, m. Jane Bradbury 16 March 1667–8. Ch. Mary 30 May 68; Wm. June, 70; Henry 6 Jan. 73; Jane 5 Dec. 76; John 23 Feb. 78; Jemima 16 1 80–1; Jabez 19 Feb. 82.

Joseph m. Ruth Whittier 20 April 75. [Ruth True d. 16 Dec. 1719.] Ch. Joseph 9 Jan. 75; John 18 Aug. 77, d. 13 Dec. 77; Joseph 4 March 78–9; Ruth 5 Oct. 83, m. 26 Oct. 1703 Capt. John Giles of Casco, she d 27th of —— 1720 at Salisbury; Israel 14 Dec. 87; Benj. 5 March 90–1.

Joseph m. Keziah Hubbard 16 Dec. 1701. Ch. Israel 23 Dec. 1702.

Henry w. Abigail. Ch. Samuel 29 Nov. 1700, d. 29 June 1701. Henry m. Abigail French 20 Dec. 99.

Wm. w. Eleanor. Ch. Benj. 10 Jan. 93–4; Mary 26 Feb. 95–6; Hannah 28 Aug. 98; Wm. 16 Nov. 1700.

TUCKER, Morris, m. Eliza'h Stevens 14 8 61; she d. 16 8 62. [He must have had a second w. Elizabeth.] Ch. Benoni 16 8 62; John 16 6 64; Mary 31 3 66; James 28 10 67; Sarah 19 3 70; Joseph 20 12 71; Jabez 5 12 74; Eliza'h 7 April 77; Morris 6 Sept. 79.

Benoni m. Ebenezer Nicholls June 1686. Ch. Ebenezer (a son) 31 March 87; Benj. 12 Jan. 89; Nath'l 12 Nov. 92; Eliza'h 24 March 94–5; Mary 4 May 97.

Joseph w. Phebe. Ch. James 25 April 97; Samuel 16 April 99; Joseph 29 Aug. 1702. Joseph pub. 14 Oct. 95 Phebe Page.

TRESWELL, Henry, w. Martha. Ch. Sarah 26 July 86.

WATSON, John, m. Ruth Griffin, 1688. Ch. Abra'm 13 Dec. 88; John 11 Sept. 90, d. 1690 or 91; Hannah 5 April 95, d. 12 April 95; Jona. 12 Oct. 96.

WEED, John, m. Deborah Winsly 14 Nov. 1650. Ch. Samuel 15 12 51; Mary 5 7 53; John 1 9 55; Ann 26 5 57; Deborah 15 4 59; George 25 3 61; Ephraim 24 12 66.

WILLIX, Belshazzar, d. 23 1 50–1; m. Mary wid. of Thomas Hauxworth; she d. July 1675.

WHEELER, Henry, w. Abigail. Ch. Henry 13 2 59; Abigail 9 1 60; Wm. 6 7 63; Moses 24 4 65; Ann 27 3 67; James 27 3 67; Josiah 23 2 69; Ruth 15 5 71; Nath'l 28 March 75; Jeremiah 17 July 77; Benj. 15 Jan. 81–2; Mary 5 June 85.

Henry w. Rachel. Ch. Rachel b. 19 May 84.

Josiah w. Elizabeth. Ch. Henry 25 Feb. 92–3; Eliza'h 12 July 95; Jeremiah 9 Aug. 97; Benj. 13 July 99; Moses 16 Aug. 1702.

WHITTIER, Thos., w. Ruth. Ch. Mary 9 8 47; m. Benj. Page of Haverhill 21 Sept. 66.

Nath'l m. Mary Osgood 26 Aug 85. Ch. Reuben 17 March 85–6 Ruth 14 Oct. 88.

WENTWORTH, Gershom, m. Hannah French, 18 March 95–6. Ch. Mary 14 May 97; Samuel 5 Dec. 99.

WINSLY, (WINSLOW)? Samuel, d. 2 4 63; w. Eliza'h. Ch. Samuel b. before 1635; Ephraim b. 15 2 41; Elisha 30 3 46; Eliza'h d. 2 4 49; Deborah m. John Weed; Nathaniel m. Mary Jones 14 Oct. 61; widow Ann d. 21 March 76, a second wife.

Ephraim m. Mary Greely 26 March 68. Ch. Mary 1669; Samuel 21 10 70, m. 29 April 96 Catharine Stephens; Eliza'h 16 Feb. 73; Martha 21 March 76–7; d. 4th [torn] 1677; Martha 6 March 84–5; d. 22 Aug. 97; Hannah 23 March 88–9; W. Mary d. 11 Aug. 97.

WOOD, Tryall, d. 11 June 1678.

WORCESTER, Rev. William, d. 28 8 62; w. Sarah d. 23 2 50; he m. Rebecca Hall 22 July 50. Ch. Sarah b. 4 2 41; d. 1 2 41; Timothy 14 3 42; Moses 16 9 43; Sarah 22 4 46; d. 9 1 49–50; Elizabeth 9 1 48; d. 1649; Eliza'h 9 11 49.

Timothy w. Susanna. Ch. Sarah 15 6 67; Susanna 29 10 71. [See Ambrose.]

Samuel w. Eliza'h. Ch. William 21 5 61.

WORTHEN, Ezekiel, m. Hannah d. of George Martin 4 Dec. 1661. Ch. Hannah 21 2 63; John 12 12 64; Thos. b. 31 8 67.

MARRIAGES. EXETER COUNTY RECORDS.

Wm. Moore and Mary Veazey 8 mo. 1673 (7th Oct.)

Joel (Judkins)? and Mary Bean 25 4 74.

Kensley Hall and Eliza'h Dudley 25 7 74.

Robert Smart, Jr. and Elnell Pratly 25 7 74.

Christopher Kenniston and Mary Mushamore, (both of Portsmouth, living at Greenland,) 4 10 77.

Edward Gilman and Abigail Mandrake 20 10 74.

Nicholas Morrell and Marg'rtt Langdon 4 Aug. 79, of Portsmouth.

Rob't Hickson and Sarah Brewster of P. 26 7 79.

MARRIAGES. (SALISBURY.)

Richard Currier and Dorothy Barnard 29 Aug. 1695.

John Hartshorn and Hannah Frame 16 March 95–6.

Jona. Eaton and Sarah Sanders 19 March 95–6.

Wm. Challis and Marg'rt Fowler 2 Jan. 98–9.

John Challis and Sarah Frame 26 Jan. 98–9.

Roger Stevens and Sarah Nicholls 24 Nov. 98.

John Thompson and —— Brewer 1690 [torn].

John Morrell and Mary Allen 23 Sept. 1702.

Thos. Harris and Mary Wheeler 14 Oct. 1702.

John Morrell and Mary Stevens 23 ——mber 1703.

Ezekiel Morrell and Abigail Wadleigh (22) 12 Jan. 1704–5.

Thos. Morrell and Hannah Allen 7 June 1705.

Benj. Stevens and Mary Greeley 22 Nov. 05.

Joseph Abbey of Exeter and Abigail Severance 30 Nov. 05.

[Joseph] son of Joseph of Wenham, b. 12 Aug. 1673; an only child

Joana b. 15 Nov. 1706; the wid. Abigail m. Philip Greeley 11 Dec. 1707. See 233 page of vol. VI.]

Ephraim Davis of Haverhill and Hannah Eastman 7 Feb. 1705–6.
Daniel Morrell and Hannah Stevens 23 Jan. 1706–7.
John Stockman and Joana Cotton 1 Jan. 1707–8.
Jabez True and Sarah Tappan 8 Jan. 1707–8.
Tim'y French and Ruth Greeley 29 April 1708.
Daniel Merrill and Widow Sarah Page 29 May 1708.
John Greely and Ann Hadlock 23 Nov. 1708.
Wm. Hackett and Hannah Young 9 Dec. 1708.
Samuel Curr and Sarah Healey 24 Aug. 1709.
Tim'y French of Kingston and Sarah Heard 24 Nov.
Joseph Clifford of Kingston and Sarah French 13 April 1710.
Philip Flanders and Joana Smith 2 Feb. 1709–10.
Henry Young and Ruth Morrell 2 Feb. 1709–10.
Nath. Whittier and Wid. Mary Ring June 1710.
Stephen Merrill and Mary Carr 20 July 1710.
Eben'r Ayers of Newbury and Dorcas Getchell 5 Oct. 1710.
Thos. Bartlett of Newbury and Sarah Webster 14 Feb. 1710–11.
Thos. Flanders and Cath'e Hackett 8 March.
Joseph Wadleigh and Abigail Allen 9 Jan. 1711–2.
Abra'm Watson and Mary Severance 14 March 1711–2.

PUBLISHMENTS.

John Frieze and —— [torn] Carr 25 July 1696.
Ezekiel Grauath and Eliza'h Hook (1698)? May 28th.
Caleb Norton and Susanna Frame 18 Feb. 1799–0.
—— Hook and Judith March 1 June 1700.
Onesiphorus Page and Ruth Merrill 22 April 1701.
John Hadlock and Ann Collins 22 Aug. 1701.
Isaac Colby and Hannah Getchell 20 Nov. 1701.
Thos. Graves and Mary Wheeler 11 July 1702.
John Osgood, s. of John and Bethiah Shepherd 21 Oct. 1702.
Thos. Bradbury and Mary Hilton, 24 Oct. 1702.
Andrew Greeley and Eleanor Hook 19 Dec. 1702.
Rich'd Palmer of Bradford and Mary Downer 26 March 1703.
Zacheriah Eastman and Martha Thorn of Ipswich 1st May.
Philip Colby and Ann Webster 14 May 1703.
Benj. Eastman and Judith Knight [torn.]

Mr. Drake,—I have found the Record of Rev. Samuel Niles, the 2d minister of 2d or S. Parish of Braintree, who was born 1673, and ordained 1711. It is *very full* and *particular*, gives his mother's pedigree, and *all* baptisms down to 1765, or about then, &c., &c. It was inherited by his son, Judge Niles, and carried by him, in extreme old age, to Connecticut, where he died. It was afterwards committed to his son, Rev. Sam'l N. of Abington, whose aged daughters, now occupying the house he left at Abington Centre, have this Record. Will you please to name the discovery of this Record and where it can be found, that the pastor and selectmen of Braintree may seek transcript.

Yours, A. MORSE.

PEDIGREE OF FRYE.

Compiled by a member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society.

John Frye emigrated from Basing, Hants; sailed from Southampton for N. England, May, 1638, in the Bevis of Hampton, Robert Batten, master, (3 M. H. C. x, 144;) settled early at Newbury; removed to Andover, 1645; d. at And 9 Nov. 1693, æ. 92 yrs. 7 mos. = Ann ——, d. at Andover, 22 Oct. 1680.

- John, of Andover, deac., l. s. p. 17 Sept. 1696. = Eunice Potter, m. 4 Oct. 1660; d 24 Nov. 1703, aged ab. 69.
  - Mary, b. 28 Feb. 1679–80; d. 1696.
  - John, b. 28 Mar. 1682, d. 1753; m. Ruth Wheeler, 1712. B.
  - Esther, b. 5 July, 1683; m. Josiah Ingalls.
  - Joseph, born 11 Feb. 1684–5; d. 1706.
  - Hepzibah, b. 2 Nov. 1686.
  - Nathaniel, born 1 April, 1691; m. 15 July, 1714. Priscilla Barker.
  - Mehetabel, b. 22 July, 1693; d. 30 Nov. 1694.
  - Anna, d. 27 June, 1696.
- Benjamin, of Andover, ab. 1696. = Mary Parker, mar. 23 May, 1678; d. 17 Mar. 1724–5.
- Samuel, of Andover, born ab. 1650; d. 9 May, 1725, in 76th yr. = Mary, dau of John Aslett, or Aslebee, m. 20 Nov. 1671; died 1747. A.
- James, of Andover, Captain, b. 5 Jan. 1652–3; d. 28 Sept. 1734, in 82d year. = Lydia, dau. of John Osgood; m. 20 Jan. 1679–80, d. 14 Apr. 1741.
  - Lydia, b. 10 Feb. 1680–1; m. Joseph Parker.
  - James, of Bradford, mar. 1st, Joanna Sprague; 2d, Rachel Atwood. C.
  - Sarah, b. 27 Feb. 1684–5; mar. 22 Mar. 1704–5, William Lovejoy.
  - Joseph, born 11 Novem. 1687; d. 18 Apr. 1688.
  - Timothy, b. 17 Feb. 1689, d. early.
  - Timothy, b. 11 Dec. 1690, d. 27 Aug. 1693.
  - Phebe, born 1693; mar. 1713, Asa Swan.
  - Jonathan, H. C. 1723; killed 1725 in Lovewell's Fight.
  - Anne, d. 7 Sept. 1703.
  - Dorothy, m. March 1712–13 James Stevens.
  - Mary, m. — Best or Bass.
- Elizabeth, m. 4 Oct. 1660. = Robert Stiles.
- Susan, d. 5 March, 1661–2.

- John, of Andover, b. 16 Sept. 1672; d. April, 1757, in 85th yr. = Tabitha, dau. of Tho's Farnum, mar. 1 Nov. 1694; d. 17 May, 1755, in 77th yr.
  - John, b. Feb. 1697–8; died 7 Oct. 1713.
  - Isaac, of Andover, b. 11 Mar. 1699; d. 31 May, 1741. = Naomi —— d. 1740.
    - Naomi, b. 5 Nov. 1747, Moody Bridges. A
    - Martha, b. 19 Nov. 1728.
    - Dorothy, b. 23 Jan. 1731.
    - Dorcas, b. 1 Mar. 1733.
    - Hannah, b. 13 June, 1735.
    - Huldah, b. 13 May, 1737.
    - Tabitha, b. 31 Mar. 1740.
  - Joshua, b. 10 Apr. 1701; died 2 Oct. 1768; m. 1st, Mary Dane; 2d, Sarah Frye. G.
  - Abiel, b. 1703; mar. 10 Feb. 1731–2, Abigail Emery. H.
  - Mehetabel, b. 1705; mar. 2 Feb. 1737–8, Samuel Austin.
  - Anne, d. 30 July, 1717, æ. about 9.
  - Phebe, b. 1709.
  - Joseph, of Andover, b. April, 1711; was in war of 1755; Maj. Gen. 21 June, 1775; remov. to Fryeburg, Me.; d. 1794, æ. 83. I. = Mehetabel Poor; m. 20 March, 1732–3.
    - Joseph, died 27 August, 1733.
    - Samuel, b. 1 Jan. 1736; d. 10 Sept. 1738.
    - Mehetabel, b. 16 April, 1738; d. 9 Sept. 1794.
    - Mehetabel, b. 12 May, 1739; d. early.
    - Mehetabel, b. 3 April, 1741.
    - Joseph, b. 10 July, 1743.
    - Tabitha, b. 11 Oct. 1746.
    - Hannah, born 23 May, 1749.
    - Richard, b. 5 Aug. 1751.
    - Nathaniel, b. 22 April, 1753.
    - Samuel, b. 5 July, 1758.
  - Samuel, b. 26 April, 1694; d. 17 Oct. 1761. = Sarah, dau. of Timothy Osgood; m. 26 March, 1719–20. F.
  - Benjamin, b. 8 Oct. 1698; was of Marblehead, 13 Feb. 1721.
- Ebenezer, b. 16 Feb. 1685–6, d. 16 May, 1725. = Elizabeth Farnum, m. 23 Dec. 1708. D.
- Nathan, b. 15 June, 1688; d. 19 March, 1758. = Sarah, dau. of James Bridges. E.
- Deborah, b. 26 Feb. 1691–2.

NOTES TO PEDIGREE OF FRYE.

A.—John Aslett or Aslebee, of Newbury and Andover; aged about 50 in 1664; d. 6 June, 1671; m. 8 Oct. 1618 Rebecca Ayer, dau. of John A.; ch.—1, *Hannah*, m. —— Brown; 2, *Rebecca*, b. at Andover 6 May, 1652, m. 15 Dec. 1674, Timothy Johnson; 3, *Mary*, b. 24 April, 1654, d. 12 Aug. 1747, m. Samuel Frye; 4, *John*, b. 16 Feb. 1656, m. 3 July, 1680, Mary Osgood, who d. 1740, æ. 84; 5, *Sarah*, b. 14 Jan. 1658; 6, *Ruth*, b. 8 Aug. 1660; 7, *Sarah*, b. 14 Aug. 1662, m. —— Colo; 8, *Elizabeth*, b. 26 May, 1666, d. 15 Mar. 1667–8; 9, *Samuel*, d. 20 Dec. 1669.

B.—John[3] Frye, b. 28 Mar. 1682, d. 2 Feb, 1753, in 71st year; m. 15 May, 1712, Ruth Wheeler, who d. 24 Apl. 1754, in 77th yr. Ch.—1, *Timothy*[4], b. 3 May, 1714, d. ab. 1774, m. 28 May, 1746, Elizabeth Holt, (ch. 1, Benjamin[5], b. 12 Jan. 1749; 2, Elizabeth[5], b. 14 June, 1751; 3, John[5], b. 8 Mar. 1754; 4, Lydia[5], b. 12 April, 1756; 5, John[5], b. 23 Dec. 1757; 6, Nathaniel[5], b. 17 Nov. 1759;) 2, *Joseph*[4], m. 4 Nov. 1742, Deliverance Dane; was of Reading, 1751; 3, *Ruth*[4], b. 28 Sept 1717; 4, *Mary*[4], b. 12 April, 1719; 5, *Benjamin*[4], b. 5 April, 1721, "shot with a gun at Louisburg," 14 June, 1745.

C.—James[3] Frye, b. 23 Dec. 1682, d. ab. 1717; m. 25 May, 1703, Joanna Sprague; m. 2d, Rachel, dau. of Philip Atwood, 20 Dec. 1715, (she survived him, and m. 25 Jan. 1722, Abraham Haseltine of Bradford;) ch —Col. *James*[4], (see below,) *John*[4], *Sarah*[4], m. 4 Nov. 1731, Joshua Frye, hatter, of Bradford; *Joanna*[4], m Alexander Campbell, tailor, of Bradford; *Phebe*[4]; *Rachel*[4], m. 3 Feb. 1735–6, David Haseltine of Bradford.—Col. James[4] Frye, b. ab. 1710, d. 8 Jan. 1776, æ. 66; m. 1st, 28 Nov. 1734, Elizabeth Osgood, dau. of John O. She d. 8 Dec. 1756, and he m. 2d, Sarah, wid. of Capt. William Roby of Salem, 27 May, 1757. He was a colonel in the battle of Bunker Hill, and animated the courage of his soldiers by the glorious recollection: "This day thirty years since, I was at the taking of Louisburg, when it was surrendered to us. It is a fortunate day for America. We shall certainly beat the enemy." (Swett.) Ch.—1, *Elizabeth*[5], bapt. 28 Dec. 1735, m. 14 June, 1753, Samuel Frye, Jr.; 2, *Joanna*[5], b. 19 Feb. 1737, m. —— Farrington; 3, *Sarah*[5], b. 28 March, 1739, m. John Boyden, and was living, 1772, at Conway, N. H.; 4, *James*[5], b. 9 Jan. 1741, d. 1826, of Methuen; 5, *Jonathan*[5], b. 4 Dec. 1742, grad. H.C. 1761, lived some time at Bucksport, Me., and was drowned in the Penobscot River, (Abbot;) 6, *Hannah*[5], b. 12 Sept. 1744, m. 31 Mar. 1763, Daniel Poor; 7, *Dorcas*[5], bap. 1750, m. 10 Nov. 1768, Ezekiel Carlton, Jr.; 8, *Molly*[5], b. 9 Mar. 1752; 9, *Phebe*[5], b. 6 Aug. 1753, d. 10 Mar. 1761; 10, *Frederic*[5], b. 9 June, 1760; 11, *Pamelia*[5], b. 23 May, 1764.

D.—Ebenezer[3] Frye had ch.—*Joseph*[4], d. 14 Sept. 1709; *Elizabeth*[4], b. 1711; *Mary*[4], b. 1712; *Ebenezer*[4], b. 2 Oct. 1714; *David*[4]; *John*[4], b. 7 April, 1719; *Deborah*[4], b. 20 April, 1722, d. 18 July, 1738; *Jonathan*[4]; *Hannah*[4], b. 4 July, 1725.

E.—Nathan[4] Frye, m. Sarah, dau. of James and Sarah (Marston) Bridges; ch.—1, *Sarah*[4], b. May, 1717, m. 1737, Benjamin Holt, and was living, 1750, at Sancook, N. H.; 2, *Nathan*[4], b. 7 Apl. 1719, d. 20 Mar. 1732–3; 3, *Phebe*[4], b. 19 Mar. 1721, m. 6 Jan. 1742–3, Timothy Osgood; 4, *Lydia*[4], b 3 Mar. 1725, m. 20 Mar. 1745–6, Francis Swan of Methuen; 5, *Hannah*[4], m. Feb. 1739–40, Moses Perley of Boxford; 6, *Priscilla*[4], b. 8 May, 1729, m. —— Bailey; 7, *Bethiah*[4], m. 23 Mar. 1747–8, William Johnson; 8, *Nathan*[4], b. 2 Oct. 1736, d. 28 Oct. 1736; 9, *Abiah*[4], d. 7 Feb. 1736–7.

F.—Samuel[3] Frye, m. 1719, Sarah Osgood, who d 6 April, 1760, in 64th yr. Ch.—1, *Samuel*[4], b. 9 Jan. 1720, d. May 1725; 2, *Sarah*[4], b. 25 Mar. 1721, m. 26 Dec. 1738, John Farnum; 3, Col. *Peter*[4], a loyalist, b. at Andover 3 Jan. 1723, d. at London, Eng. 1 Feb. 1820, æ. 97; grad. H. C. 1744; m. Love, dau. of Benjamin and Love (Rawlins) Pickman; was "a Judge of C. C. P., Register of Probate, and a colonel of the militia in the County of Essex." "The first husband of his dau. Love[5], was Dr. Peter Oliver, a Massachusetts loyalist, and her second was Admiral Sir John Knight, of the British navy. Lady Knight d. at her seat near London, in 1839," (Sabine); 4, *William*[4], m. 1 Dec. 1748, Mary Carlton, who d. 28 Sept. 1763, and he m. 2d Mrs. Deborah Colburn, 24 Nov. 1769; 5, *Susannah*[4], b. 4 May, 1728; 6, *Samuel*[4], b. 22 Dec. 1729, d. 1812, æ. 83, m. 14 June, 1753, Elizabeth, dau. of Col. James Frye; 7, *James*[4], b. 13 Sept. 1731, m. 13 Dec. 1753, Sarah Chickering; 8, *Timothy*[4], b. 8 May, 1735, m. 21 Nov. 1758, Hannah Carlton; 9, *Daniel*[4], b. 14 Apl. 1738, d. 30 Aug. 1738; 10, *John*[4], b. 23 Jan. 1741.

G.—Joshua[4] Frye, m. 1st, Mary Dane, 14 July, 1724, she d. 24 Dec. 1729; m. 2d, Sarah, dau. of James Frye, 4 Nov 1731; had ch.—1, *Jonathan*[5], b. 6 Mar. 1729, d. 28 Aug. 1738; 2, *Joshua*[5], d 5 Sept. 1738; 3, *Phinehas*[5], b. 1735, d. 26 Aug. 1738; 4, *Alford*[5], b. 14 Aug. 1737, d. 26 Aug. 1737; 5, *Joshua*[5], b. 23 Dec. 1738, d. 23 Jan. 1747–8; 6, *Joshua*[5], b. 27 June, 1748; 7, *John*[5], b. 9 May, 1750.

H.—Ariel[4] Frye had ch.—1, *Abigail*[5], b. 19 Feb. 1733; 2, *Abiel*[5], b. 8 Nov. 1734; 3, Hon. *Simon*[5], b. 29 Sept. 1737, d. Oct. 1822, was a member of the Massachusetts H. R., Senate or Council, for nearly 20 years, "was a Justice of the C. C. P. in York County, and Chief Justice of the same Court in the County of Oxford," (Abbot); 4, *Abigail*[5], b. 16 Nov. 1740; 5, *Sarah*[5]; 6, Major *Isaac*[5], b. 6 Feb. 1748.

I.—Gen. Joseph[4] Frye was at the siege of Louisburg, and was a colonel at the unfortunate capture of Fort William Henry, by Montcalm, in 1757. On the 21st June, 1775, he was appointed Major General by the Provincial Congress. "He, with his family, removed to Fryeburg with the early settlers, from whom the town received its name." (Abbot's Andover, pp. 23–4, which see for further particulars.)

☞ The compiler is indebted to Mr. Thomas B. Wyman, Jr., of Charlestown, for a large portion of the materials used in preparing this pedigree.

DEATHS AND BURIALS FROM THE EARLY RECORDS OF MARSHFIELD, Ms.

[Communicated by Miss M. A. Thomas.]

[Concluded from page 192.]

William Sherman sen.	buried	Oct. 25, 1679.
James Emerson a dau.	"	Feb. 28, 1680.
Bathsheba dau. of Wm Ford	"	Mar. 12, 1680.
Robert Carver being 86 years old	"	Apl. —, 1680,
Sarah wife of Samuel Sherman	"	July —, 1680.
—nah wife of Edward	"	Oct. 1, 1680.
Gov Josiah Winslow	"	Dec. 23, 1680.
Deborah dau. of Josiah Snow	"	Oct. 31, 1681.
Ellen widow of Kenelm Winslow being 83 years old	"	Dec. 5, 1661,
Samuel son of Richard Childs	"	Dec. 10, 1681.
Sarah wife of John Thomas sen.	"	Jan. 2, 1682.
George son of John Rouse Jun.	"	Feb. 26, 1682.
Josiah son of Nath[l] Winslow	"	May 16, 1682.
Abigail dau. of Michael Ford	"	June 26, 1682.
Anne dau. of John Sawyer	"	Sept. 1, 1682.
Timothy Williamson	"	Sept. 18, 1682.
Margaret widow of Arthur Howland Sen.	"	Oct. 23, 1683.
Michael Ford had two dau.	"	Nov. 17, 1683.
Isaac Little a dau.	"	Dec. 17, 1683.
Christopher Winter	"	Dec. 22, 1683.
Joseph Trouant and Israel Holmes were cast away sailing into Plymouth harbor and drowned, buried at Plymouth		Feb. 24, 1684.
Anna widow of Wm. Ford sen.	"	Sept. 1, 1684.
Joane wife of Thomas Dogget	"	Sept. 4, 1684.
Susanna dau. of Thomas Tilden	"	Sept. 9, 1684.
P rsis wife of John Dogget	"	— — 168–.
Jo n Rousse	"	Sept. 16, 1684.
Mr. John Bourn	"	Dec. 8, 1684.
John son of Thomas Tilden	deceased	Apl. 20, 1685.
Morris Truant	"	Apl. 21, 1685.
Alice late wife of Mr. John Bowrn	buried	May 9, 1686.
Elizabeth dau. of Thomas Bowrn	deceased	Apl. 14, 1689.
Bethiah dau. of Isaac Little	"	— — 1689.
Mary wife of Samuel Dogget	"	Apl. —, 1690.
Elizabeth widow of Wm Holmes in the 86 year of her age	"	Feb. 17, 1689.
Elizabeth wife of Abram Holmes	"	May —, 1690.
Joseph Thomas	"	July 13, 1690.
The wife of Samel Waterman	"	July —, 16–0.
Martha wife of John Hewet	"	June 22, 1691.
Alice dau. of Josiah ——	"	Aug. —, 1691.
Jacob Dingley	"	Aug. 18, 1691.
Daniel Crooker	"	Feb. 5, 1692.
Anthony Snow	"	Aug. —, 1692.

Josias Snow	deceased	Aug. —, 1692.
Thomas Doggett	"	May 18, 1692.
Edward Bumpus	"	Feb. 3, 1693.
Isaac son of John Doggett	buried	Sept. 21, 1692.
Mercy wife of John Sawyer	"	Feb. 10, 1693.
Hannah widow of old Edward Bumpus	deceased	Feb. 12, 1693.
The wife of Francis Crooker	"	Mar. —, 1692–3.
James Maccall	"	May 9, 1693.
Mr. Samuel Arnold	"	Sept. 1, 1603.
William Norcutt	"	Sept. 18, 1693.
William White	"	Jan. 24, 1695.
Elizabeth Carver	"	Apl. 4, 1694.
William son of Josiah Ford	"	Aug. —, 1696.
Lydia wife of Experience Branch	"	Nov. 5, 1697.
Experience Branch	"	Nov. 14, 1697.
Christopher son of Jonathan Crooker	"	Feb. 1, 1699.
William son of Thomas Doggett	"	Feb. 16, 1699.
Susanna wife of Clement King	"	June 19, 1699.
Lieu. Isaac Little	"	Nov. 24, 1699.
John Thomas and John Bayley drowned going out of Green's harbor in a canoe	"	May 24, 1699.
Elizabeth wife of Thomas Bourn	"	Apl. 2, 1707.
Sarah dau. of Dea. John Foster	"	Apl. 7, 1702.
Mary wife of Dea. John Foster	"	Sept. 25, 1702.
Mrs. Penelope Winslow widow of Gov. Josiah Winslow aged 73	"	Dec. 7, 1703.
John Rose Jun.	"	May 27, 1704.
Church Records. } Rev. Mr. Edward Thompson	dyed	Mar. 16, 1704–5.
Capt. Peregrine White	deceased	July 20, 1704.
Mrs. Elizabeth Velham	"	Apl. 1, 1706.
Josiah son of Wm. Stephens Jun.	"	Jan. —, 1707.
Mr. Joseph Waterman	"	Jan. —, 1707–8.
Elizabeth wife of Ichabod Bartlett	"	Oct. —, 1708.
Abigail dau. of Solomon Hewet	"	Dec. 8, 1709.
Mrs. Sarah White (widow of Peregrin White)	"	Jan. 22, 1711.
Elizabeth wife of Anthony Eames Jun.	"	Feb. 18, 1711.
Rebecka wife of John Sawyer	"	Apl. 28, 1711.
Hannah wife of Joseph Rose Jun.	"	Sept. 30, 1711.
Joseph son of Joseph Rose Jun.	"	Sept. 30, 1711.
Hannah wife of John Barker	"	June 30, 1713.
Joseph son of Joseph Waterman	"	Mar. 28, 1715.
Mary Childs	"	Apl. 10, 1715.
Rebecka dau. of Samuel Baker	"	Apl. 20, 1715.
Anthony Waterman	deceased	Apl. 3, 1715.
Joseph Waterman	"	Nov. 23, 1715.
Ralph Norcutt	"	Dec. 2, 1715.
Solomon Hewet	"	Dec. 5, 1715.
Lidia wife of Nath[l] Winslow	"	Apl. 8, 1716.
Grace dau. of Joseph Childs	"	Apl. 22, 1716.
Rachel wife of James Maccall	"	Dec. 8, 1716.
Joseph Childs	"	Mar. 11, 1717–8.
John Rogers in the 85th year of his age.	"	May 7, 1717.

Elizabeth Dingly (wid. of Jacob Dingley)	deceased	Mar. 30, 1718.
Mr. William Thomas	"	Mar. 21, 1718.
Nathaniel Thomas Esq.	"	Oct. 2, 1718.
Mr. Samuel Thomas	"	Sept. 2, 1720.
Dea. William Foord	"	Feb. 7. 1721.
William Clift	"	Oct. 17, 1722.
Anna dau. of Isaac and Sarah Winslow deceased at Boston	"	Sept. 16, 1723.
Lydia dau. of Gilbert Winslow	"	Oct. 5, 1723.
Martha wife of Valentine Decrow	"	Mar. 25, 1724.
Rebekah Wills	"	Mar. 30, 1724.

May 1724.

The Dispensations of Divine Providence were very awful towards the town of Marshfield in removing several of its inhabitants by Death.

Capt. Josiah Winslow eldest son of Isaac Winslow and Sarah his wife dyed May 1724 being killed in an engagement with the Indian on George's River at the Eastward.

Mr. Daniel White dyed May 6, 1724, in the 70th year of his age.

Henry Gulliford dyed May 9, 1724, being about 40 years of age.

Theodosius Foord son of Josiah Foord and Sarah his wife Deceased at Sandwich May 10, 1724. in the 25th year of his age.

Nathaniel Winslow had a child dyed May 12, 1724, in the 1st year of its age.

Benjamin White dyed May 13, 1724, in the 33rd year of his age.

Josiah Johnson dyed May 18, 1724, in the 25th year of his age.

Robert Atkins dyed May 19, 1724, in the 35th year of his age.

Jonathan Barker son of Mr. John Barker and Hannah his former wife dyed May 25, 1724, in the 18th year of his age.

William Sherman dyed May 26, 1724, in the 30th year of his age.

Mr. Jonathan Eames dyed May 31st, 1724, in the 69th year of his age.

Josiah Baker son of Samuel Baker and Sarah his wife dyed at Lebanon, Connecticut Government, Nov. 20, 1726.

To the Editor of the H. and G. Register,—I send you the following remarkable epitaph, to be seen in St. Olave's Church, Hart street, London.

Here lyeth Dame Anne, the wife of Sir John Radcliffe, Knight; who dyed the 10th day of December, An. Dom. 1568.

Qu. A. D. T. D. P.
os nguis irus ristí ulcedine avit.
H. Sa. M. Ch. M. L. c.

Barnstead against the World.—There is a child in Barnstead, N. H., named Chesley, four weeks old, who has

2 Grand-fathers,
2 Grand-mothers,
3 Great-grand-fathers,
4 Great-grand-mothers, and
1 Great-great-grand-mother.

12

All living in Barnstead, and all enjoying a good degree of health.—*Exeter News Letter, Aug.* 1853.

EVACUATION OF BOSTON, 1776, BY AN EYE WITNESS.

Mr. Drake:—The following letter was written by Eldad Taylor, of this town, to his wife, the day after the evacuation of Boston by the British. Mr. Taylor was then at Watertown, a member of some of the committees of public safety.

E. DAVIS.

Westfield, March 29, 1854.

Sunday, March 18, 1776.

My Dear,—This morning opens with much news. No doubt it will be pleasing to you and all friends to have the most authentic account possible. The ministerial vermin left Boston yesterday morning in the utmost confusion, and the town is now open; three of the selectmen, viz., Deac. Newhal, Mr. *Scolly?* and Mr. Marshel came to Watertown; Doct. Winthrop and Mr. Severs[?] were called out of public worship about the middle of the first prayer in the afternoon, to see the selectmen. This morning I was with Doct. W. to get the best intelligence. They say that ever since our cannonading, Sabbath before last, the Regulars have been upon the move, and designed to withdraw last Friday, but the wind not favoring they were detained, and last Saturday our forces took possession of a small hill nearer Boston and the shipping, than ever before, on Dorchester Point, which caused the Regulars to fire at them all night, without hurting any of our men except one a little, by the scattering of some gravel. We did not return one shot. In the morning early, in the utmost haste and confusion, they sailed below the Castle, and where they are destined is not known, but probably Halifax. The tories are gone with them, except a few, Ruggles,* Murrah,† Putnam, and Willard. The selectmen say the tories were most dreadful against them of any; that all the sufferings of the poor for the want of provisions and the necessaries of life, were not equal to the dreadful scorn, derision and contempt from them.

The ministerial butchers have robbed the warehouses and shops of all the best goods they could carry, and destroyed what they could in their hurry. They destroyed the furniture of the houses, broke the windows, chairs, desks, tables, &c. They loaded their vessels so deep that they threw overboard much of their lumber, which floats on the water. They left their heavy carriage; their cannon they spiked. They had an amazing great iron mortar, which, in getting it on board from Hancock wharf, fell into the water. Bunker Hill is left, and all the barracks in good order. Their fort is amazing strong. In their haste, or purposely, they scattered a number of good blankets. It is said that in one of them was wrapped up a child rotten with the small pox. We are now in more danger from that quarter than from the enemy. Col. Bond, Eaton, and Mattesson were ordered this morning to march with their regiments to New York.

The poor distressed captives from Boston, came out with smiling faces, rejoicing at so great deliverance. Col. Putnam entered Boston yesterday, with about 1,500 men. The General has forbid the people going into Boston, but they are so resolute that it is quite impossible to prevent them.

This morning we have intelligence that the King of France has sent to the King of England, that if he should bring the Russian [Hessian?] troops

---

* Hon. Timothy Ruggles of Hardwick, died at Wilmot, N. S., in 1795, aged 86.

† Daniel Murray of Rutland, died at Belfast, about 1833.

into America, he shall declare in favor of the Americans; and the King of England has reconsidered his intentions.

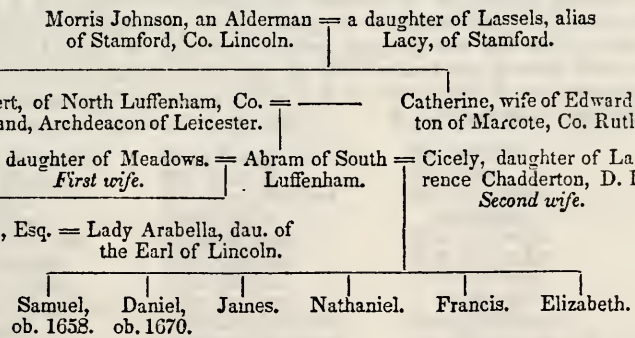
I desire that none of our people will come here to gaze, as there is the utmost danger of the small pox.

Since I wrote the foregoing, two of the selectmen of Boston came into the council, and they confirm what I wrote, except that the child was found in a garret, sewed up in canvass, and must have been there 5 or 6 weeks.

They say the tories, about a fortnight ago, were in high spirits, encouraging the troops that they would become masters of America—but when the orders were given to sail, they were struck with paleness and astonishment. There is not a Chandler,* Willard,† nor Putnam;‡ they are all gone. Mortifying indeed! The selectmen say the town is in a most dreadful condition; houses torn, streets nasty, town empty. They carried away the prisoners taken at Bunker Hill, in irons, also Master Lovewell.* They left some of their draught horses and about 1,000 bushels of wheat. The bells and organs are not hurt.

I am your consort,
ELDAD TAYLOR.

JOHNSON FAMILY.



The above pedigree is from Wright's History of Rutlandshire, page 38, and also this coat of arms for Johnson, which I found in one of the Herald's Visitations at the British Museum. The bearings are given in Wright's History:—

Arms.—Arg. a chev. sa. between three lions' heads erased gu. crowned ducally, or.

Crest.—A lion's head erased, gu. crowned ducally, or, between a plume of two ostrich feathers, arg.

General William Augustus Johnson, a descendant, lives at "Witham on the Hill," and his nephew, William Henry Johnson, is Rector of the Church at the same place. I was there and at Clipsham in March, 1850. D. Dudley.

---

* Hon. John C. Chandler of Worcester, died in London, in 1800, aged 80.

† Abel Willard of Lancaster, died in England, in 1781.

‡ Hon. James Putnam, an eminent lawyer in Worcester. He died at St. Johns, in 1789, aged 64.

* Lovell it should be. He was master of the South Grammar School in Boston, and died at Halifax, in 1778, aged 70. —E. D.

PETITION OF NEW HAMPSHIRE SETTLERS.

[*Mass. Archives, Book* 35, *p.* 229.]

To the Hon^ables the Governour & Councill of their Maj^ties Colony of the Matthathusets in New England

The humble Addresse of the Inhabitants and train solders of ye Province of New Hampshire Febr^y 20 1689

Humbly sheweth.

That whereas since the late Revolution in yor Colony you have Exerted a power of Government over their Maj^ties Subjects Inhabitants therein wh^ch wee are given to understand their Maj^ties have been graciously pleas'd to approve off, and Impower'd you to continue the same till further order; And wee who were formerly under yor Government having been for some time distitute of power Sufficient to put our selves into A capacity of defence against the comon enemie, and having wth great Expectation awaited their Maj^ties order for A settlem^t amongst us wh^ch not yet ariving considering also how liable wee are to destruction by the Enemy wch of our selves wee cannot prevent; wee are therefore Necessitated at present to Supplicate yor Honours for Government & Protection as formerly untill their Maj^ties pleasure shall be known concerning vs. Hereby obliging our selves to A dve submission therto, and payment of our Eqvall proportion (according to our capacity) of the charge y^t shall arise for the defence of the Country against the common Enemy, praying also that such persons may be Commissionated to comand the Militia as have already been, or shall be chosen by the trained soldiers in the respective Towns desireing yor Hon^rs to grant us this our reqvests & yor pet^rs shall ever pray

Christian D [——?]
Andrew Wiggin
Tho Wiggin
Thomas Read
Nathaniel Wright
[——?] Wiggin
Phillip × Duday
William Kelaye [?]
Tho Wiggin
Simon Wiggin
Isaac Cole
Roger Kelee
Georg Person
Georg Veaseey
Will: Morgin
Sam Powel
Will Wintworth
Elicksander Gorden
Necolas Gorden
Philip Hunton
Jonathan Clark
Tho Veasee
John Dooker
Silluanos Wintworth
Thomas Dudlee
Moses Gilman j^r
Jean Fickett
John Sinkler
Robert Powel

Mark Stacey
Ben Jones B
Humphree Willson
Peter Coffin
Moses Gilman
Edw. Gillman
John Gillman
John Foullsam
John Gillman senor
Nathaniel Foulsham
(Illegible)
Moses Leauitt
Kinsley Hall
Francis Lyford
Willm Catter [or Batter]
Stephen Dudlay
Natha: Lad
James Gilliman
Edwerd × Dyar
Moses Gillman
John Wadleigh
Daniel Beame
Will Ardell
Sam Hilton
James × Thomas
Charles Gliddon
the mark of
Robert R Smart

the mark of
Ed: ‡ Roo
Wm × Hilten
his marke
Wm × Perkin
Robt Smart Ju^r
Jno × Symons
his marke
Henry Williams
Jno Wheeler by ord^r
Jno Hilton by ord^r
Thees p order
Robert Wadlee
Steuen Robeson
John Sinkler Ju^r
Ed: Danell
Natha Hall
Ed Meser
Rich Skamon
Tho Jackson
Will: Skaman
Rich Margin Ju^r R
Georg Jons
Georg Roberds S
Henry × Langstaff s^r
Richard × Roo
John Dam
John Nutter
Henry Langt'fe

Samuel Rowlines
John Keniston
Joseph Stower
Georg § Brawn
Ichabod X Rawlins
James Sinkler
Joell Judkin
Ephra Foullsham
John Willson
Willm More
Tho X Rawlins
Nehemiah Leauitt
John Gillman
Willeam X Taylor
Dauid Savane
Biley Dudly
Samll Leauitt
Theophilus Dudley
Jonathan Thing
Samuell Gillman
Thea Smith
Samuell Beane
Samuell Thing
John Beane
James X Skead
Eliazar X Elkins
Necolas X Nores
John Scribner
John X Bean
Daued X Robeson
Anthony X Horn
Jeremiah Gillman
John X Dery
Joseph Meder
John X Willie
Robert Euens senr
by order
John Church
Saml Heard
Ezechell X Wintworth
John Ham
Jenkin X Jones
Thomas Downes
Gersham Wantworth
Nathaniel Heard
John X Cooke
Beniam Cooke?
George X Ricker
John Foste
Matvrin X Ricker
Elizabeth X Horne
Mark X Goyles
William Kin
Joseph Canne
Edward Allen
John X Cook
Jno Ellis
William Waymoth
Thomas Robberts
William X Willey
John Duren
Thomas Austin
Isack X Stoke
Tho: X Whithouse senr
Dauid Hammilto
Hateuill Roberts
Joseph Roberts
Ralph Hall
John Roberts
Tho: Tebbets
William Furbur senr
Nicholas Harris
Roger Roscar?
John Bickford
Nath Fryer
Robt Elliott
Tho Cobbett
John Hatch
Sidrach Walton
by his order
Joshua Fryer
Elias Stileman
[R——h Fys Jor [?]
[—— ?] Pitman
John Davis
James Smith
Hen Sise
Nathaniel Hill
Frences X Pitman
his mark
John X Horsh
John X Hayes
Robert Burnum
Jeremiah Burnum
Richard Walldins
John Buss
John X Meder sen
John Meder Ju
Joseph Dauis
Barned X Squier
Stephen X Willy
Nicholas Dam
Moses Dauis
William X Tascut
Berian Higgens
Thomas Bickford
Charles X Adems sen
Willem X Willems
John X Buncker
Bengemen + Mathus
John + Pinear
Joseph Kent
Salathiel + Derbon
Stephen + Jenken
Philep Doules
by order
Wm. Durgen by order
Tho: Grafton
Jno: Shipway
Sam: Wentworth
Thomas Naramo
John Tucker Sener
Geo: Snell
John Cheuallie
Sylan + Lowell
Danill Wentworth
Daniell Dugg
Thomas Stearns
Richard + Monson
Pettur + Babt
John Jackson
Lewis + Willeams
John Dauis iur
John Cotten
John Woodman
John Gerrish
Thomas Packer
Thomas Edgerley
John Robearts
John Rand
Zacharias Feild
Tho + Roberts seenyar
John Hall
Thomas Young
William Furber
Thomas Chesly
James Davis
Philip Chesley
Thomas Chesle
Robert Watson
Stephen Jones
Thomas + Aish
Edward + Leathers
Phillep + Chesley
John Pittman
Jems + Terry
Nathanel James Sr [?]
Nathanel James [?]
Chars Alin
John Johnston
John + Fos
Tho Lewis
John Sherburn
John Cate
Richard + Gos
Ed + Kasee
Jno + Auery
William Pitman
Edward Cate
Nathaniel Ayers
Fran: + Jones
Petter + Wells
John Savage
John + Phelbrook
Robert + Hinkson
Mark Ayers
Henry Keeirke
Tho: Eury
Robert + Pudington
Samuel Neal
Wm Cotton
Samll Wentworth
John + Bartlett

John Snell
Aaron Moses
Willeam + Richards
John + Holmes
Samuell Burnum
Georg Walker
William Seauy
John Seuay
Nathaniell Seuay
Samuell Seuay
Thomas Kany
Thomas + Barns
George Tebby
Samuell + Rand
Frances + Rand
Anto: + Bracket
John + Marden
Waltar Nele
John Pickerin seeyer
Tobias Langdon
John Partridge
Wla [?] Partridge
John Fletcher
Sam^{ll} Blagdon
Jno Plaisted
Elisha Plaisted
Samuell Clarke
Matthew Nelson
George Hunttris
Joseph Alexander
John Wakcome
John Baker
Benjamin Cotton
Obadiah Mors
John + Westbruck
John Bruster
John Westbruck
Richard Waterhouse
Georg Fabin
John Vrin
Elisha Briard
Richard Webber
John Oluer
Th: Lucey
Jacob Lauers
Thomas Bek

Jotham Lewis
Nicolas Walden
John Tucker Juner
Edward Keerick
Daniell Wescott
John Treeweek
John Sill [or Hill]
Henry Sherborn
Abraham Lewis
William + Deanes
[or Deaues]
Nicolas Bennett
Timothy Dauis
Thomas + Pudinton
Thomas Edments
James Tvcker
Thomas Jackson
William Cate
Job + Westebruck
John Pickerin junior
William + Bond
Richd Martyn
Wm Vaughan
Richd Waldron
Samuel Kears
Richard Jose [——?]
Sam^{ll} Penhallow
Wm Partridge
Jo^{n} Cutt
John Light
John Dennat
John Sharborn seeyar
by his order
Nathanell Drak
John + Foss seenyar
John + Bery senyer
William Wallis
Georg Walles
John Sherburn: m^{r}
Sem Misroy [?]
Jestenyan + Richards
Thomas Parkham [?]
John + Lewes
James Casewall [?]
John Partredge
Philip Lewes

Lenard + Weeks
John Fabian
John Quin [?]
Edward Goue
Moris + Hobs
John Moulton sen^{r}
Daniel Tilton
Isack + Godfree
Thamas Webstar
John Sanborn iu
John Taylor
John Godfree
Moris Hobes
Joseph (undeciphcrable)
Joseph Ste (erased)
Jonathan Philb[rick]
Abraham Drak
John Smith
Humphry Perkins
Thomas Derharn
Willeam + Lain
Nathll Bachiler
Nathanil Sambourn
Samuell Shuorburne
John Tucke
David Kincard
Edmūd Johnson
John Leauitt
Joseph Cass
William Field
Beniemen Fifeld
Nathaniel Bacheler Ju^{r}
by order
Sammuel Colcord
Joseph Moultn
Richard Sanbourn
Christopher Page
Abraham Drake
Benjabin + Molton
Isack + Maston
Samuel Robey
John Cram
Samuel Fog
John + Fowler
Aaron Sleeper
Thomas Philbrick sen

Monument to Jefferson.—The grave of Mr. Jefferson, at Monticello, is marked by a granite obelisk, eight feet high. On a piece of marble inserted on its southern face, is inscribed an epitaph, found among his papers, after his death, in his own handwriting, in these words:

Here lies buried
Thomas Jefferson,
Author of the Declaration of American Independence,
Of the Statute of Virginia for Religious Freedom,
And Father of the University of Virginia.

June, 1853.

EARLY MARRIAGES IN BRADFORD, MASS.

[Copied from the Town Records, by ALFRED POOR,* a Member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society.]

Benjamin Gage and Prudence Levar	were married	Oct. 11, 1671
Samuel Stickney and Prudence Gage	"	April 16, 1674
Samuel Gage and Faith Stickney	"	June 10, 1674
Daniel Gage and Sarah Kimball	"	May 3, 167–
William Hardy and Ruth Tenny	"	May 3, 1678
John Simmons and Mary Pierce	"	July 19, 1678
Nicholas Wallingford and Elizabeth Palmer	"	Dec. 4, 1678
Caleb Hopkinson and Sarah Wallingford	"	Nov. 25, 1679
Robert Haseltine and Elizabeth Jewett	"	July 21, 1680
Daniel Tenny and Elisabeth Sticknee	"	July 21, 1680
Richard Kimbal and Sarah Spaford	"	Sept. 17, 1682
Mr. Zech. Symmes and Mrs. Mehetabel Dalton	"	Nov. 26, 1683
Martin Ford and Lydia Grifen	"	March 25, 1684
Phillip Atwood and Sarah Tenny	"	July 23, 1684
William Huchens and Elisabeth Growth	"	April 30, 1685
Samuel Tenny and Sarah Boynton	"	Dec. 18, 1690
James Palmer and Elisabeth Growth	"	Dec. 31, 1690
William Woster and Martha Cheyny	"	Jan. 29, 1690–91
Francis Woster and Mary Cheyny	"	Jan. 29, 1690–91
Timothy Woster and Huldah Cheyny	"	Jan. 20, 1690–91
John Watson and Ruth Hartshorn	"	Feb. 25, 1691–92
Richard Kimbal and Mehetabel Day	"	Sept. 6, 1691
Jonathan Kimbal and Lydia Day	"	July 15, 1696
Mr. Joshua Scattow and Mrs. Sarah Symmes	"	May 25, 1697
Daniel Gage and Martha Burbank	"	March 9, 1697–8
Joseph Hardy Jun. and Mary Burbank	"	April 6, 1698
Richard Hall and Abigail Dalton	"	April 24, 1699
Abraham Kimball and Mary Green	"	May 8, 1700
Samuel Hardy and Hannah Hardy	"	July 5, 1700
Thomas Green and Hannah Haseltine	"	Aug. 7, 1700
Thomas Bailey and Eunice Walker	"	Dec. 8, 1700
Nathaniel Walker and Rebeckah Haseltine	"	Jan. 1700–1
Caleb Hopkinson and Sarah Spaford	"	June 12, 1701
John Hardy Jr. and Anne Savory	"	July 8, 1701
Ebenezer Stiles and Dorathy Dalton	"	July 23, 1701
William Stickney and Anne Haseltine	"	Sept. 4, 1701
John Haseltine and Abigail Ross	"	Aug. 21, 1701
Thomas Spaford and Bethiah Haseltine	"	Dec. 30, 1701
Robert Haseltine and Sarah Spafford	"	June 10, 1702
James Bailey and Hannah Wood	"	July 14, 1702
Jonas Platts and Anne Baily	"	Sept. 10, 1702
Richard Haseltine and Abigail Chadwick	"	Jan. 14, 1702–3
Caleb Hopkinson and Martha Spafford	"	Dec. 19, 1705
Ichabod Boynton and Elisabeth Haseltine	"	Feb. 18, 1706

* Mr. Poor is engaged in making Genealogical and Historical Researches relative to families in the towns of Bradford and Groveland. He will be grateful for any assistance in his labors.—EDITOR.

Richard Baily and Joanna Webster	were married	Feb. 21, 1706
Jacob Hardy and Sarah Clark	"	June 27, 1706
Joseph Hall and Sarah Kimbal	"	Dec. 24, 1706
John Gage and Susannah Ross	"	Dec. 25, 1706
Moses Day and Abigail Kimball	"	June 2, 1703
William Hardy and Sarah Walker	"	April 10, 1703
James Tiler and Mary Kimball	"	Jan. 19, 1708–9
Benjamin Hardy and Rebeckah Bond	"	1709
Samuel Hunt and Anne Stickney	"	March 31, 1709
Robert Haseltine and Mary Frethee	"	1709
Nathaniel Griffen and Hannah Barker	"	1709
Jeremy Hunt and Abigail Haseltine	"	1709
James Head and Sarah Atwood	"	Feb. 13, 1709–10
Samuel Gage and Mary Watson	"	Feb. 20, 1709–10
Daniel Way and Abigail Griffen	"	July 10, 1710
Ephraim Lacy and Anne Hardy	"	July 25, 1710
Mr. Eb'zer Osgood and Mrs. Rebeckah Symmes	"	Dec. 20, 1710–11
John Pemberton and Martha Wooster	"	Jan. 18, 1710–11
Joseph Bailey Jun. and Abigail Webster	"	Feb. 14, 1710–11
Ebenezer and Sarah Hardy	"	April 19, 1711
John Baker and Sarah Chadwick Samuel Kimbal and Eunice Chadwick	"	June 21, 1711
Daniel Poor and Dorothy Kimbal	"	March 20, 1711–12
Edward Carleton and Hannah Kimball	"	June 13, 1712
Joseph B and Hannah Boynton	"	Dec. 8, 1712
Samuel Kimbal and Sarah Spafford	"	Jan. 1, 1712–13
Nathaniel Haseltine and Joanna Weed	"	June 24, 1713
Samuel Webster and Mary Kimbal	"	Aug. 13, 1713
Joseph Sleeper and Sarah Hutchins,	"	Jan. 1, 1713
Samuel Rilins and Elisabeth Palmer	"	May 12, 1714
Abel Mors and Grace Parker	"	June the 3, 1714
Mr. Thomas Symmes and Mrs. Hannah Pike	"	March 28, 1714–15
James Fry and Rachel Atwood	"	the 20 of Dec. 1715
Samuel Rawlens of Exeter and Elis Palmer	"	May 21, 1714
Capt. Richard Kimbal and Mrs. Mehetabel Kimbal	"	Nov. 5, 1714
Jacob Hardy Jun. and Hannah Woster	"	March 3, 1714–15
Andrew Mitchel and Abiah Haseltine	"	April 12, 1715
Capt. Benj. Stevens and Mrs. Susannah Chickering	"	Oct. 18, 1715
Benjamin Savory and Lydia Parker	"	Dec. 8, 1715
John Bond and Mary Hale	"	1715
Zech. Hardy and Hephzibeth Wallingford	"	Feb. 23 1715–16
Richard Peabody and Ruth Kimbal	"	March 7, 1716
William Hardy Jun. and Hannah Burbank	"	March 8, 1716
James Davis and Sarah Bailey	"	March 29, 1716
Zech. Simmons and Mary Crocker	"	June 4, 1716
Joseph Pudney and Joanna Middleton	"	June 9, 1716
Thomas Stickney and Mary Mullicken	"	June 19, 1716
Richard Kimbal Jun. and ——— Stickney	"	1716
Andrew Cook and Grace Head	"	March 20, 1716–17
Jno Hastings and Ednah Baily	"	May 2, 1717
Jno Kimbal and Margaret Hutchens	"	June, 1717
Samuel Tenny and Sarah Woster	"	Jan. 5, 1719–20
Jacob Tyler and Abigail Kimball	"	Feb. 12, 1719–20
Hugh Miller and Mary Simons	"	April 1, 1720

Francis Woster and Abigail Carleton	were married	April 18, 1720
Ephraim Kim[ll] and Anne Tenny	"	Jan. ye 12, 1720–1
Samuel Tyler and Sarah Tenny	"	Jan. 12, 1720–1
William Huchens and Bethiah Carleton	"	Feb. 2, 1721
Isaac Hardy and Ester Barker	"	April 6, 1721
Anthony Colby and Elisabeth West	"	Dec. 4, 1721
Thomas Hardy and Martha Hardy	"	Jan. 4, 1721–2
Jno Dumer Esq. and Mrs. Marcy Gardner	"	Feb. 12, 1721–2
Nathaniel Fales and Elisabeth Atwood	"	Jan. 21, 1722
Abraham Haseltine and Rachel Frye	"	Jan. 25, 1722
Jno Rawlins and Mary Savory	"	July 31, 1722
Benjamin Gage and Rebach. Mullicken	"	Aug. 2, 1722
Joseph Tidel and Mary Stickney	"	Aug. 30, 1722
Jonathan Chadwick and Hannah Kimball	"	Oct. 25, 1722
Daniel Jaquish and Hannah Carleton	"	Nov. 8, 1722
Samuel Kimball and Abigail Kimball	"	Nov. 14, 1722
Joseph Tenny and Abigail Wood	"	Feb. 14, 1722
William Rutt and Jane Calbrooth	"	May 30, 1723
John Jaquis and Sarah Heasletine	"	Nov. 21, 1723
Sarah Hale and Hannah Hovey	"	Dec. 5, 1723
Richard Hardy and Sarah Hardy	"	Jan. 23, 1723
Jeremiah Stickney and Elizabeth Carleton	"	Nov. 12, 1724
Ephraim Kimball Jun. and Ester Chadwick	"	Nov. 30, 1724
Joseph Wilson and Rebecca Kimball	"	Dec. 18, 1724
Joseph Kimball and Abiah Peabody	"	Jan. 19, 1724
George Carleton and Mary Hale	"	Nov. 9, 1725
Capt. Joseph Eaton of Salisbury and Mrs. Mary Worsester of Bradford	"	Dec. 8, 1726
Hugh Miller and Rebecca Symmons	"	June 16, 1727
James Hardy and Hannah Bailey	"	July 4, 1727
Ezekiel Wilson and Ruth Jaques of Bradford	"	Sept. 7, 1727
Ebenezer Grifin of Bradford and Elizabeth Pecker of Haverhill	"	Dec. 16, 1727
Samuel Bailey and Mary Rolf both of Bradford	"	Feb. 2, 1727–8
John Hopkinson and Sarah Carlton	"	Aug. 22, 1728

Burning for Witchcraft.—Query: When and where was the last person burned to death for witchcraft in England? We believe that the last case of burning for witchcraft was at Bury St. Edmunds in 1664, tried by Sir Matthew Hale, although some accounts state that the victims, Amy Duny and Rose Callendar, were executed. In the same year, Alice Hudson was burnt at York, for having received 10s. at a time from his Satanic Majesty. The last case of burning in Scotland, was in Sutherland, A.D. 1722; the judge was Captain David Ross, of Little Dean. At Glarus, in Ireland, a servant girl was burnt as late as 1786. The last authenticated instance of the swimming ordeal occurred in 1785, and is quoted by Mr. Stenberg, from a *Northampton Mercury* of that year:—"A poor woman named Sarah Bradshaw, of Mears Ashby, who was accused of being a witch, in order to prove her innocence submitted to the ignominy of being dipped, when she immediately sank to the bottom of the pond, which was deemed to be an incontestible proof that she was no witch."—*Notes and Queries*, 22 *Dec.* 1853.

INDIAN WAR PAPERS.

Indian War in Maine, 1675.—Letter of Lieutenant Ingersol.

[Copied from the Mass. Archives, by Wm. B. Trask.]

Leif: Augur,—

Yesterday morning, being the 9th of September, was heard three Gunes, and was seen a great smoke up in the Riuer aboue Mr. *Mackworth's;* whereupon I caused an alarme, but could not get the Souldiers together, by reason of which I was uncapable for that day to know the cause thereof, and what the issue might be; but this day, being the 10th of the said month, haueing strengthened my selfe, I went up with two fils, and when I came to the place, I found an house burnt downe, and six persons killed, and three of the same family could not be found.* An old Man and Woman were halfe in, and halfe out of the house neer halfe burnt. Their owne Son was shot through the body, and also his head dashed in pieces. This young mans Wife was dead, her head skined, she was bigg with Child, two Children haueing their heads dashed in pieces, and laid by one another with their bellys to the ground, and an Oake planke laid vpon their backs. While we were upon this discouery we saw a smoke, and heard two Guns about one Mile or more aboue, in the same [quarter]. We judge there be a company of Indians, but how many we know not; therefore I would entreat Major *Pendleton* and your selfe to send to me, each of you, a dowzen men. I shall then goe to see whether it be according as we thinke or noe. Pray post this away to Major *Walden.* Thus takeing my leaue, I subscribe my selfe,

Your loueing friend,

Sept. 10, 1675. Leif: George Ingersol.†

Concerning Mis: *Purchases,*‡ the Indians killed none, but plundered only. At Kennebeck also seuerall houses plundered.

Reed from Lt Ingersol this instrument by 10 of the month aboue, by *William Sheldon* to be posted to Major *Pendleton.*§

---

* The family of Mr. Thomas Wakeley, who lived at Presumpscot. See Hubbard's *Indian Wars,* pt. ii. p. 16, and *Table,* Williamson's *Maine,* i. 520, *Book of the Indians,* p. 287.—Editor.

† George Ingersol, born in 1618, was the son of Richard Ingersol, who emigrated in 1629 from Bedfordshire, Eng., to Salem, Mass. The residence of George at Back Cove, Falmouth, in 1657, is the first notice of him recollected. His military talents and taste procured his promotion, in 1688, to the command of the town militia company, an office he filled with much reputation to himself through the first Indian war. In 1683 and 5 he was a representative to the General Assembly. Before the second Indian war he removed to Salem, where he died in 1694, leaving two sons, *George,* who was shipwrecked, and *Samuel,* who settled at Stroudwater.—*Williamson's Hist. of Maine,* Vol. I. p. 680.

‡ *Thomas Purchas* was the first settler at Pegypscot, (Brunswick,) probably as early as 1625 or 6. His companion was *George Way.* He lived on the southerly side of Stevens' River, near its head, and was engaged in the fur trade; was one of Gorges' Council in 1635; afterwards sole assistant to Mr. Prince, the Colony Commissioner, and in 1664 was a justice under Archdale. His house was plundered by the Indians in September, 1675, when he left Pegypscot, and we know nothing of his return.—*Ibid.* Vol. I. p. 690.

§ Major *Bryan Pendleton,* born in 1599, settled in Watertown prior to 1634. Rep. from thence to General Court, six years before 1648; was a member of ar. co. Boston.

This refered this 11th of Se [Sept.] and thought not any time to day-lay, and liue in security; but desire your deligence in furderence the security of the countery which the desire and prayrs of your frinde

John Pares
Jobe Alcock.

Marlborough the 1 of October, 1675.

At a meeting of the inhabitants in order to take care for the safety of our town, these following proposals were Agreed upon And voluntaryly chosen unto that in case of asalt these places heare After mentioned should be defended by the persons that are expressed by name that is in:

of the town Souldiers: 2 or Souldiers allowd to the town

William Perlys hous
John How senior
Thomas How
John Wethebe
John Fay
Joseph Wait
John Mainard
Thomas Marten
Thomas King
John Brigham

of the town souldiers—2—6 or souldies Allowed to the town

In Seriant Woods his hous of the Newtons
John Woods Junior
James Woods
Isack Woods
Isack How
John Bellous
Samuel Bellous

At Joseph Rices
Samuel Stow
John Barret
Samuel Rice

In John Johnsons hous: 9: and of the town souldears: 3
In Deacone wards hous of the town souldiers —3 or souldiers allowed to the town his owne family 3
Abraham Howe
William Taylor
Gersham Heams ?
Samuel Ward

In Abraham Williams his hous of the town souldiers—3—or souldiers allowed to the town
Richard Barnes
John Rideat senior
John Rediat Junior
Samuel Bridgham
John Rooks

In Thomas Rices hous of the town souldiers —2—
John Brown
Increas Ware
John Bowcer
Thomas Rice Junior
Peter Rice
And three men of peter Bents.

Removed to Portsmouth about 1650–51; was a rep. five years. In 1658 purchased 200 acres of land at the Neck, near Winter Harbor, Saco, and settled upon it in 1665; held important offices, civil and military, and died in 1681. He left two children. One of these, *James*, settled in Stonington, Ct., about 1681, and had four sons and one dau. She m. in 1665, Rev. *Seth Fletcher*, then of Wells, afterward of Saco. Their only child was *Pendleton Fletcher*, whom his grandfather adopted, about 1670, when 13 or 14 years old. He d. in 1747, having been taken captive four times by the Indians. Six of his sons survived him.—*Ibid.* Vol. I. p. 686.

To the Leiftenant himself and the magazeen : 13 of the Soulders that weare Allowed to the town

to John Johnson : 3	to Deacon Ward—3
to Seriant woods } 4	to Abraham Williams—3
And William Kerby }	to Thomas Rice—2

All these to be maintained In their respective percels by the familyes In the seueral fortifications wheare they are placed.

Allso that the Ammunition of the town should be proportioned to the souldiers of the Town in these fortifications, and this Aboue written is that which Acted and Assented unto by the persons whose names are subscribed.

Mr. Brensmead	Thomas Rice	John Mainard
Deacon Ward	John Johnson	John Rediat
Thomas King	Samuel Rice	John Fay
Solomon Johnson	John Bellous	Moses Newton
Abraham How	Nathaniel Johnson	Richard Barnes
John How senior	John Woods Junior	James Taylor
John Woods senior	Joseph Newton	William Kerby.
Richard Newton	Thomas Barnes	
Abraham Williams	Josias How	

This Aboue written was the Act of the town Agreeing with the Act of the Comettee of melecti [militia ?] as Attest William Kerby, Clarke.

A list of Captain Samuell Mosselys Company taken at Dedham the 9th Day of Xber, 1675 :—

Samuel Mossely, Capt.	Jno Crosse
Lieut. Peris Sauige	Tymothye Arnane ?
Dainell Mathews } Serjeants	Benjemin Dayer
James Jnoson }	Jno Ayrson
James Smith	Jno Dounbare
Dennis Siky, Clerke	Samuell Guild
Edward Wesson } Corporalls	Samuell Veile
Jno Fuller	Jonathan Freeman
Richard Barnam	Jno Plimton
Samuell Fosdicke	William Blacke
Jno Farmer	Jno Willingstone
Richard Brien	Jno Turner
Frauncis Earle	Tymothy Weals
Jno Canterbery	Bolthomy Flag
Samuel Kemble	Richard Gibson
James Vpdeicke	Thomas Warren
Richard Adams	William Blacke
Jno Bouckman	Anthony Backer
Joseph Touchwill	Jno Rise
Thomas Region	Frauncis Sidall
Jno Yeates	Jno Sherman
Jonathan Nickolls	Jno Cooper
Jonathan Weals	Jno Leigh
Peater Leane	James Franklin
John Ramsye	William Phillips
Edward Weaden	Mathew Thomas
Andrew Johnson	James Morgan

Hugh Collohane
Jeremias Stockes
James Digenton
Joshua Silverwood
Thomas Bull
William Beateman
Daniell McKennys and } Both rane away
Jno Aruell } with their Armes
Thomas Hackerbery
Benjeman Allen
Frauncis Bourgis
Nicholas Greene
William Good
Jno Cooke
Jno Brandon
Jno Cousier
Richard Hopkins
Jno Stebence?

Charlestowne men.

Hen: Swaine
Thomas Dauis
Samuell Leman
William Burt
Jno Monsall
Joseph Dawse
Nathaniell Keane
George Grimes
Edward Walker
Joseph Low
Jno Essery
Jno Shepard
Jacob Cole
Dauid Jones
Benjeman Latrope Juniour } not
Thomas Weals Juniour } ap-
Jno Trumball Jun. } pears

The name of those from Malden.

Thomas May
James Chadwicke
Jno Winsleed
Jno Mudge
Edmond Chamberline
Jno Rosse
Jno Puinder
James Wealsh not apeare

Dedham.

Saml Colborne
John Day
Robt Weare
Abrá Hartway
Henry Ellitroop.

(*Military*, *Vol.* 67, *p.* 293.)

The list of Captain Johnsons Company.

Roxbury.

Henry Bowen
John Watson
Wm Lincolne
Abiel Lamb
John Scot
Onesiphorus Stanley
Isaack Morrice
Wm Danforth
Joseph Goad
Sam[ll] Gardiner
Nath: Wilson
John Hubbard
Tho: Baker

wanting

Thom: Cheney
John Corbin
John Newel

Dorchester

Heny Mare his man
Hopestill Humphrey
John Spur e
Ebenezer Hill
Nicholas Weymouth
John Plummer
Charles Capin
Tho: Grant
Tho: Davenport
Robert Stanton

wanting

Henry Withington
George Minot
Isaack Ryall

Milton

Jon Fennow
Obadiah Wheaten
Joseph Tucker
Benj Crane

Braintry

Ebenezer Owen
Sam Basse
Wm Sable
Tho: Holbrook
Rich Thayer
Martin Saunders
Francis Nash
Increase Niles
Henry Bartlet
Tho: Copeland
James Atkins
Jonathan Pitcher

Weymouth

Hezek: King
Jonas Humphrey
Joseph Richards
Allin Dugland
John Whitmarsh
Peeter Gurnay
Edward Kingman
John Read
James Read
John Lovet
Will Mellis?

John Hollis ?
John Burril

Hingham
Benj Bates
John Jacob
John Langley
Edward Wilder
Tho: Thaxter
Ebenezer Lane
Sam: Lincolne
Ephraim Lane

Joshuah Lorel [?]
John Ball [blotted]
Wm Hearsey
Francis Gardiner
Nath Beales
Nath Nichols
Humphrey Johnson
wanting Wm Woodcock

Hull
George Vicar
John Bosworth

Joseph Benson
Wm Chamberlin
Christo: Wheaton
Isaack Prince
Isaack Cole
Henry Chamberlin
75 appeared
8 appeared not.

(*Military, Vol.*67, *p.*299.)

WEST ROXBURY INSCRIPTIONS. (Central Burial Ground, "Peters' Hill.")

[Copied by Mr. Wm. B. Trask, of Dorchester.]

The following is believed to be a complete list of the inscriptions in this burial place :—

Here lyes Buried ye Body of Anna Bridge ye wife of Mr. Edward Bridge Decd June ye 21 1722 in ye 30 year of her age.

Here lyes ye Body of Grace Child the Wife of Benjamin Child Died Dec ye 10 1723 in the 63d year of her age.

Here lyes ye Body of Benjamin Child who died the 24 day of Jan 1723–4 in the 66 year of his age.

Here lyes Buried ye Body of Mr. Thomas Bishop died June ye 29 1727 in ye 82 year of his age.

Here lyes three children of Jacob & Sarah Chamberlain—Patience Chamberlain died Dec 14 1727 aged 1 month. John Chamberlain died July 1st 1729 aged 1 month. Stephen Chamberlain died July 20 1731 aged 3 months.

Rebecca Weld died March 15 1727 aged 2 Months & 15 Days.
* * * * * 1732 aged 2 years 2 mos & 1 day.
* * * * * * * 3 years & 24 days.

The children of Mr. Ebenezer & Mrs. Mary Weld.

Joshua Child son of Joshua & Deborah died ye 4th of August 1728 in ye 3d year of his age.

Anna Child ye dau. of Joshua & Deborah Child died May 10 1729 in ye 1st year of her age.

Here lies ye Body of Mr. Joshua Child who deceased Jan ye 18 A D 1729–30 in ye 73d year of his age.

Here lyes Buried the Body of Mr. Nathaniel Davis A M. Deceased March ye 5 1731 in the 26 year of his age.

Here lyes ye Body of Mr. John Baker who died Nov 7 1732 in ye 88th year of his age.

Here lyes ye Body of Deborah Child wife to Joshua she died ye 21 of April 1732 in the 40 year of her age.

Here lyes two Children of Mr. Daniel & Mrs. Elizabeth Weld. Ann Weld died Feb 5 1738 aged 7 days. Josiah Weld died Feb 27 1738 aged 29 days.

Here lyes ye Body of Stephen Weld son to Mr. Daniel & Mrs. Elizabeth Weld died Aug 16 1745 in ye 23d year of his age.

Here lyes ye Body of Mrs. Sarah Chamberlain wife to Mr. Jacob Chamberlain died Oct 14th 1745 aged 84 years.

Here lyes ye Body of Mrs. Abigail Baker wife to Mr. John Baker she died Oct 25 1746 in ye 34 year of her age.

Here lyes ye Body of Mrs. Elizabeth Mayo wife of Mr. Thomas Mayo Junr died Jan 27 1748 in ye 34th year of her age.

Here lyes ye Body of Sarah Mayo dau^r to Mr. Thomas Mayo Junr & Mrs. Elizabeth Mayo died April ye 27 1749 in ye 11th year of her age.

Rebekah Mayo the dau. of Mr. Thomas Mayo Junr & Mrs. Elizabeth his wife died June ye 17th [1747.] * * * *

Here lyes ye Body [of Rebe]kah Mayo daughter of Mr. Thomas & Mrs. [Elizabeth] Mayo died 29 [Nov. 1839] * * * in ye 29 [year of her age.]

Here lyes Buried the Body of Nehemiah Walter son of the Rev Nathaniel & Rebecca * * * * *

Marth[a We]ld dau. to Cap^tn Jos[eph &] Mrs. Martha Wel[d] died Aug 20 174[ ] in ye 5th year o[f] her age.

Priscilla Child dau. to Mr. John & Mrs. Esther Child she died April 14 1750 in ye 2d year of her age.

Here lyes ye Body of Mrs. Elizabeth Chield ye wife of Mr. Joshua Chield who died March ye 6 1752 aged 87 years.

Here lyes ye Body of Mrs. Elizabeth ye wife of Mr. Isaac Child who died April 1754 in ye 62d year of her age.

Here lyes ye Body of Mrs. Margaret Child the wife of Mr. Edward Child she died Dec. 1 1754 in ye 66th year of her age.

Here lies ye Body of Deac^n Ichabod Davis who died March 16 1754 in ye 78 year of his age.

Here lyes ye Body of Mr. Joshua Child who died July ye 20th 1756 in ye 70th year of his age.

Here lyes ye Body of Richard Child who died May 18 1759 aged 57 years.

In Memory of Stephen Kent Junr son of Mr. Stephen & Mrs. Elizabeth Kent he Departed this Life April 16 1760 aged 20 years.

Here lyes ye Body of Thomas Baker who died May ye 10th 1761 aged 83 years.

Here lyes ye Body of Mr. Edward Weld who died Oct 13 1761 in ye 29th year of his age.

Here lyes ye Body of Lieut Daniel Weld who died Jan 20 1761 in ye 64 year of his age.

Here lyes Buried ye Body of Mrs. Mary Weld wife of Mr. Ebenezer Weld who departed this life Oct. ye 10 1763 in ye 58 year of her age.

Here lyes ye Body of Mr. Isaac Chield who died Sept [1]2 1765 in ye 77th year of his age.

Here lyes ye Body of Dauid Child the son of Mr. Isaac & Mrs. Elizabeth Child he died Oct 16 1766 in ye 19th year of his age.

Here lies Buried the Body of Mr. Ebenezer Weld who departed this life Sept 24 1767 aged 65 years.

Here lyes Buried the Body of Mrs. Bethiah Davis wife of Mr. Ichabod Davis who died April ye 23d 1768 in the 92d year of her age.

In memory of Mrs. Hannah Baker Relict to Mr. Thomas Baker who died March 6 1776 in ye 95 year of her age.

Here lyes Buried ye Body of Capt Jonathan Hale of Glastonbury in Connecticut who dyed March 7 1776 in ye 56 year of his age.

Experience Whitney dau^t of Lieut Elisha Whitney & Abigail his wife died Sept 17 1777 aged 8 months.

To ye memory of Capt John Baker who died Aug ye 10 1781 aged 75 years.

Life is uncertain
Death is sure
Sin is the wound
Christ is the cure.

Memento mori. In Hopes of a glorious Resurrection at the second Advent of his Lord & Saviour here lie the Remains of Deacon Ezra Davis who departed this life March the 4th 1784 aged 74 years.

In memory of Mr. Daniel Dana who died Nov the 15th 1787 Æ 70.

In memory of Mrs. Sarah Davis relict of Deac. Ezra Davis who departed this life Feb. 14 1789 aged 75.

In memory of Mr. Nathaniel Ayers of Boston who died Aug 10 1800 Æta 46.

In memory of Mrs. Cynthia Richards wife of Mr. Lemuel Richards who died Sept 22 1812 Æt 26.

While the dear dust she leaves behind
Sleep in thy bosom sacred tomb,
Soft be her bed, her slumbers kind,
And all her dreams of joy to come.

[A monument.] Hastings. [On one side of the shaft the following lines are inscribed :—]

I have mourned o'er the bud,
I wept o'er the blossom,
And the full bloom of reason
I have lived to deplore.

Copy of a Letter received by W. L. Ropes, addressed to "the Congregational Minister or other Clergyman, Wrentham, Norfolk, Massachusetts, North America."

"WRENTHAM, SUFFOLK, England, March 22, 1854.

DEAR SIR,

I write to you from this side the Atlantic in the hope of discovering some vestiges of what ought to be more than a common bond of sympathy between the inhabitants of this parish and those of the town to which you belong. I first saw the name of Wrentham in America in the map accompanying Dwight's Travels in New England. Holmes's Annals of America inform me that your town is "said to have received its name because some of the first settlers came from Wrentham in England." If so I conjecture it must have been somewhere about 1638, for just at that time John Phillip the Rector of this parish was driven from his living by the persecuting Bishop Wren, and fled to New England.

I am anxious to learn whether there are any documents relating to the early history of the town itself, or any Christian Churches in it, and I have made so free with you as to write to ask you to give me any information you may have it in your power to supply. However fragmentary, or apparently valueless, even the names of the oldest families, or inscriptions on the oldest gravestones, that I may if possible identify them with the names in our parish registers, or with those in the old church book belonging to the church to which I minister. I am specially anxious to get information respecting the Exile John Phillip, and I wish to know whether there are any allusions to any members of the family of Dr. William Ames. If you cannot yourself attend to my questions, perhaps you will put my note into the hands of some good neighbor, who will feel interest enough in the old place so far to gratify one of its inhabitants.

I am just publishing a History of the Old Congregational Church here.

I am, Dear Sir, Yours, truly,

JOHN BROWNE."

THE WENTWORTHS IN CANTON.—THEIR ANCESTRY.

Upon the examination of Judge Sewall's MS. Receipt Book, kept whilst he was Treasurer of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel among the Indians, the following receipt was found :—

" Boston, January 19th, 1709. Recet. of Samuel Sewall three pounds in a Province bill of credit in full of all demands as to whatever I have done for any Indians at Punkapaug, or elsewhere, from the beginning of the world to this day. I say Recet in full of all demands.

Witnesses— My mark,
Bartholemew Green, MARTHA WENTWORTH.
Saml Gerrish.

To this just discovered, add the following from a deed given by divers Indians 3d May, 1717, at Punkapaug, conveying certain meadow lands to one Mehitable Eames :—

" And we do signifie that this is part of a meddow formerly leased to John Wentworth and his son John Wentworth, Jr., as may appear by the adjoining lease dated on ye 14th November, 1704."

Canton was taken from Stoughton and that from Dorchester ; and that part of Dorchester was originally called Punkapaug.

The above John and Martha must be the John and Martha of York, (Maine,) who deed land in 1680 as " formerly of Cutchechah." He was at York 1787. He took oath of fidelity 21st June, 1669, and was on the tax list at Dover from 1668 to 1672. He was the son of Elder William Wentworth, the first settler, and believed to have been the second son. Who his wife was, and when either died, there has yet been no discovery.

Their children were as follows : John[3] died at Canton, Jan. 6, 1772, aged 95. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Henry Bayley, formerly of Falmouth, Maine, and sister of Edward Bayley of Canton.

Charles[3] died at Canton, July 8, 1780, aged 96. He married at Dorchester, Dec. 15, 1713, Bethiah Fenno, daughter of John Fenno of Stoughton. She died April 29, 1780, aged 89.

Edward[3] d. at Stoughton, 12 Feb. 1717, age not given. His wife was Kezia, dau. of Benjamin Blackman of Stoughton. She d. 10 Oct. 1745.

Shubuel.[3] He m. 11 April, 1717, Damaris Hawes, and she d. at Stoughton Dec. 7, 1739. He was m. again by Rev. S. Dunbar of Stoughton, 10 Sept. 1741, to Hannah Andrew. He d. in 1759, and his widow Hannah willed her property, Dec. 1, 1759, to her " only son and child, John Harris of Dedham, cordwainer."

Elizabeth[3] m. at Dorchester, Mass., 30 Dec. 1715, to Benjamin Jordon of Dorchester.

Abigail[3] m. by Rev. S. Dunbar of Stoughton, Mar. 16, 1728, John Kenney.

Descendants of all these six children now live about Canton. It is not known whether there were not other children, as the following extracts from the Boston marriages have not been traced out yet.

Mary Wentworth m. 21 Sept. 1712, James Wright. He was a barber in Boston ; was dead 6 Aug. 1728. His wife admx.

Elizabeth Wentworth m. 31 Dec. 1730, Caleb Phillips. He was of Boston.

Mary Wentworth m. 11 Sept. 1733, Humphrey Scarlet, inn holder of Bost. His will, made 8 Aug. 1738, and proved 8 Jan. 1739, gave to wife Mary, to sister-in-law Ann States, and to dau. Mary. Friend Henry Pigeon, ex'r. His wid. m. Wm. Ireland 1 May, 1740. She quitclaims property 11 May, 1742, and also her dau. Mary quitclaims as wife of Jedediah Lincoln.

BRIEF MEMOIRS AND NOTICES OF PRINCE'S SUBSCRIBERS.

[Continued from page 175]

BOUTINEAU, STEPHEN, one of the French protestants, who came to Falmouth, Me. in 1687, in company with Peter Bowdoin, Philip Le Bretton, Philip Barger, and others.

He m. Mary, dau. of Peter and Elizabeth Bowdoin, (mentioned below) 22 Aug. 1708; had children, *Anna*, b. 24 April, 1709; *James*, b. 27 Jan. 1710, inventory of his estate taken 26 Feb. 1779. He is then spoken of as "an absentee." *John*, b. 1 April, 1713. *Mary*, b. 5 Aug. 1715. *Eliza*, b. 11 Feb. 1716; m. —— Hughs. *Mary*, b. 18 Jan. 1718; m. —— Dumaresque. She was a widow when her father's will was made, 12 Sept. 1760. Mentions "5 children, James, Thomas, Ann, Elizabeth, Mary." *Stephen*, b. 22 May, 1721; *Peter*, b. 11 Dec. 1722. The estate of Peter Boutineau, merchant, formerly of Boston, late of St. Christophers, administered upon by his bro. James, 3 Nov. 1745. *Thomas*, b. 11 Oct. 1724; *Isaac*, b. 22 June, 1726.

Stephen Boutineau, senr was, in 1748, the only surviving elder of the French church, of which Andrew Le Mercier was minister. The will of Mr. Boutineau was proved 22 May, 1761. Reg. Vol. VI, note, p. 358, for 1784 read 1748. W. B. T

BOWDOIN, WILLIAM, son of James, was born in Boston, 14 June, 1713; grad. H. C. 1735. He was a merchant, and had one dau. Sarah, who married her cousin, James Bowdoin, the only son of Gov. Bowdoin.

Mr. B. was chosen by the town of Roxbury to act on several important committees, during "the troubles and difficulties" which preceded the Revolution.

He died in Roxbury, 25 Feb. 1773, in the 61st year of his age. James Bowdoin, Jr. and Gawen Brown, watchmaker, administer on the estate. Amt. £16252. 18. 2. The property consisted principally of lands situated in Hadley, Ashburnham, Freetown, Marblehead, Northampton, Worcester, Sudbury, Leicester, and Western, Mass.; on the Kennebunk river, and various other places in the State of Maine; at Windham, Mansfield, Hebron, Plainfield, and Voluntown, Conn. About 1200 acres in the two latter towns, were purchased of Jonathan Dean, 20 Dec. 1753.

The emigrant ancestor, Pierre Baudouin,* a worthy Huguenot, and a physician of Rochelle in France, was living in the suburbs of that city, in 1685, with an income of 700 louis d'ors per annum. On the revocation of the edict of Nantz, he was obliged hastily to flee from his native land. He went, with his wife and four children, to Ireland, and in 1687, from thence to America. Gov. Andross granted him a hundred acres of land, at the foot of Barbary Creek in Casco Bay. After remaining about two years and a half in this locality, he removed to Boston. In the space of twenty-four hours after his departure, the Indians made a general massacre of the settlers and destroyed the place.

We know not the precise time of Bowdoin's death. His will was made 16 June, 1704, administration granted on the estate 6 July, 1719, his wife Elizabeth, executrix. They left four children, *James*, b. 1676, who had

---

* "He adopted the English mode of spelling," says Willis, "immediately, as appears by an original signature, dated 6 March, 1688." See Willis' *Hist. of Portland.*

three wives, Sarah, Hannah, Mehitabel. He d. 4 Sept. 1747. *John*,[2] who died before 5 Sept. 1717, leaving children; *Elizabeth*,[2] who m. —— Robins; *Mary*,[2] m. Stephen Boutineau 22 Aug. 1708, had ten children: James[2] had children by his wife Sarah: James,[3] b. 5 May, 1707; John,[3] b. 22 Aug. 1709; Peter,[3] b. 19 May, 1711; William,[3] (the subscriber.) By his wife Hannah, Samuel,[3] b. 25 July, 1715; Elizabeth,[3] m. James Pitts; Judith,[3] m. Thos. Flucker; Mary,[3] m. 1st, Belthazer Bayard, (and had Mary,[4] b. abt. 1732; James,[4] b. abt. 1735; William,[4] b. abt. 1737; Mehetable,[4] b. abt. 1741, who m. 1st, —— Porter, 2d, —— Newland; Phœbe,[4] b. abt. 1743, m. Arthur St. Clair; Sarah,[4] b. abt. 1747, m John Elliot.) Mary,[3] m. 2d, Melatiah Bourne; James,[3] (the Gov'r) b. 7 Aug. 1726. m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Erving, had children, James,[4] b. 22 Sept. 1752, m. Sarah Bowdoin; no issue. She afterwards m. Gen. Henry Dearborn. Elizabeth,[4] m. Sir John Temple, who had children, among them, James Bowdoin Temple,[5] and a dau. Elizabeth,[5] who m. Hon. Thomas Lindall Winthrop. They were the parents of Hon. Robert C. Winthrop. It is remarkable in the history of this family, that just one hundred years after the ancestor's exile, viz. in 1785, his grandson was elected Governor of Massachusetts. On the death of his son, 11 Oct. 1811, the name of Bowdoin became extinct, but was revived by his great-grandson, James B. Winthrop. On his decease, in 1833, the name again became extinct. It is said the pedigree of this family may be traced to Baldwin, the chivalrous King of Jerusalem in 1143, and still farther back, to Baldwin, Count of Flanders in 862. W. B. T.

CLAP, NEHEMIAH, was a son of Ezra, and grandson of Dea. Edward. He was a man very much respected in Milton, in which town he was born. He married Lydia Tucker of Milton, 16 Aug. 1716. He was Deacon of the Church and one of the Clerks of the town, and died in July, 1743, leaving will dated June 23 of that year; he gave his wife Lydia, one third of his "creatures and moveables" and the improvement of one third of his estate while she remained his widow; to his sons, Stephen and Joseph Clap, he gave the remainder of his estate about home; they were also to have their mother's share after she ceased to improve it. The Joseph here mentioned, was grandfather of Rev. George Putnam, D. D., of Roxbury; his dau. Jerusha having married Andrew Putnam of Sterling, Mass. Dea. Nehemiah left to his daughters, Hannah and Judith, his rights to land now situated in Ashburnham, Mass., then called Dorchester Canada; these rights belonged to him as the representative of his brother Edward, who was lost in the Canada expedition of 1690. E. C. JR.

DEXTER, Rev. SAMUEL, born 23 Oct. 1700, died 29 Jan. 1755, was the third child and second son (of a family of eight children) of John Dexter of Malden, Mass., who died 14 Nov. 1722, and who was for many years a deacon of the church, and selectman of that town, and commanded a Company of Foot under George the First, receiving his commission from Governor Samuel Shute in 1717;—and who married Winnefred Sprague of Malden, born 31 Dec. 1673, died 5 Dec. 1752, who, says her son, the subject of this notice, "was a very pious woman, strictly religious, lived in the fear of God, and died strong in faith, and full of comfort and joy."

The abovenamed John was the son of John, also of Malden, who married Sarah ——, and died 8 Dec. 1677, aged 38, had three children, and was the son of Richard, likewise of Malden, who had five children, and appears to have been the earliest of the name in the same ancestral line, who came to New England, having been "admitted a townsman [of Bos-

ton] 28th of the 12th mo. 1641"—(Feb. 1642);—and who became the owner of a farm in Malden, of forty acres, by a deed dated 7 Dec. 1663, from Edward Lane of Boston, which has continued in the possession of his direct descendants to the present time, (1854) having since been increased to about two hundred acres.

Rev. S. D. was married in Boston, 9 July, 1724, by Mr. Benjamin Wadsworth, to Catherina Mears, born 25 Sept. 1701, died 10 June, 1797, daughter of Samuel, born 22 May, 1671, died 10 May, 1727, and Mary-Catherina Mears; graduated at Harvard College 1720, admitted to the church in Malden same year, kept school in Taunton, Lynn, and Malden, after which, his time was improved in preaching, his first sermon being delivered 15 Oct. 1722. He was invited to settle in Brimfield, Medford, Westboro', Yarmouth, and Dedham, from whence he received a unanimous call, and where he was ordained as the fourth minister of the First Church, now under the charge of the Rev. Alvan Lamson, 6 May, 1724, at a salary of £150, the sermon being preached by the Rev. Mr. Baxter of Medfield, and where he continued to officiate till his death. He was the brother of *John*, of Malden, born 19 Dec. 1705, died 17, March, 1790, who had thirteen children, having been married the third time; was town-clerk for several years, a delegate to the Provincial Congress at Concord, and an active and efficient man during the Revolutionary War. He also held a commission of Ensign from Governor William Shirley, George the Second, 1743, of a Foot Company in Malden, under the command of the "Honorable Spencer Phipps as Colonel;" and continued during his life to occupy the family mansion in Malden, of three preceding generations, and which is now in the possession of his grand and great-grand children. He was also the brother of *Richard*, a physician, who settled at Topsfield, born 15 June, 1713, died there 25 Nov. 1783, who married Mehitable Putnam, born ——, 1722, died 2 Sept. 1801, a sister of the heroic General Israel Putnam, who, it is said, possessed many similar conspicuous traits of character to those of her brother. He had eleven children, among whom were, *Samuel*, born 16 March, 1726, died 10 June, 1810, a merchant in Boston, who bequeathed at his death, a legacy of five thousand dollars to Harvard College, for the encouragement of Biblical Criticism, upon which the Dexter Lectureship in that institution was afterwards founded; married Hannah Sigourney, born 27 Feb. 1719, died 6 Nov. 1784, eldest daughter of Andrew and Mary Sigourney of Boston. *Ebenezer*, born 17 Oct. 1729, died 4 May, 1769, a physician in Marlboro', Mass., who married Lydia Woods, born in 1736, died 24 Dec. 1774. *John*, born 12 Aug. 1735, died 7 Feb. 1800, a goldsmith in Marlboro', Mass., who married Mary How, born 15 April, 1746, died 4 Feb. 1822. *Catherine*, born 21 Nov. 1737, died 30 Aug. 1814, who married Rev. Jason Haven of Framingham, born 2 March, 1733, died 17 May, 1803; graduated at Harvard College 1754, and ordained over the First Church in Dedham 5 Feb. 1756. *Rebecca*, born 4 Oct. 1739, died 31 May, 1823, who married Lemuel Clap, born 9 April, 1735, died 29 Dec. 1819, a farmer in Dorchester, Mass. *Mary*, born 12 Oct. 1743, died 13 May, 1775, who married Rev. Ephraim Ward of Brookfield, Mass., born 2 March, 1741, died 9 Feb. 1818: graduated at Harvard College 1763, and ordained 23 Oct. 1771. He was, likewise, the grandfather of *Andrew*, born 14 March, 1749, died ——, a merchant in Boston and Providence, afterwards resided at Mendon, Mass. and at Athens, N. Y., where he died. *Mary*, born 15 Aug. 1753, died 5 May, 1828,

who married John Bradford of Boston, born — Aug. 1756, died 21 Jan. 1825; graduated at Harvard College 1774, ordained over the second parish in Roxbury, Mass., 30 May, 1785. *Catherine Maria*, born 11 April, 1760, died 11 March, 1818, who married Judge Artemas Ward, born 9 Jan. 1762, died 7 Oct. 1847. *Samuel*, born 14 May, 1761, died 4 May, 1816, the eminent lawyer, formerly of this city, who married Catherine Gordon, born —— 1761, died 2 Oct. 1841—all children of his son Samuel;—also of Judge *Samuel Haven* of Dedham, born 5 April, 1771, died 4 Sept. 1847, who married Betsey Foster of Cambridge, born 23 Jan. 1770, died 27 Jan. 1851. *Catherine Haven*, born 28 Aug. 1774, died 22 Oct. 1842, who married Rev. Stephen Palmer of Needham, Mass. born 8 Oct. 1766, died 31 Oct. 1821; graduated Harvard College 1789, ordained 7 Nov. 1792.

He seemed, early in life, to have been naturally averse to prominent positions, and seldom consented to occupy them without reluctance, being much inclined to seclusion; alluding, at times, to his "suffering under very grievous, disheartening discouragements, extraordinary dullness, and heaviness;" and says, "melancholy is so much my natural disposition that it makes my life very uneasy." At a few months later date, however, we find his "disheartening discouragements" were less "grievous," as the following extract from his Diary will show:—"This day was very cold. I communicated something of my mind to the young lady—which I hope, (and I think I have reason to hope,) may, through the smiles of an indulgent Providence, be the person in whom I may find the good thing, and obtain favor of the Lord. I think I have not been rash in my proceedings;—she is, as far as I can find, a woman of merit—a woman of good temper, and of prudent conduct and conversation;—and, O Lord, I would humbly wait upon thee for so signal a blessing." In a little less than a year afterwards, he observes,—"my companion is a kind, tender, and virtuous person, and I hope I have in her a good thing, which is from the Lord God, make her so to me."

His widow married Samuel Barnard of Salem, Mass., in 1756, who died 21 Nov. 1762, in his 78th year, living with him about six years; after which she returned to Dedham, and remained in the family of her daughter Catherine, where she continued to be universally beloved and respected, and enjoyed a tranquil and happy old age—her remains being deposited in the tomb with those of her first husband. J. H. D

HUMPHREY, MR. JAMES, son of James and Margaret, was born in Weymouth, 22 June, 1711. He was the fourth in descent from Jonas Humphrey, who, with his son James, came from the County of Bucks, England, and settled in Dorchester about 1637. See N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg. Vol. IV, p. 198. Jonas[1] had also a son Jonas,[2] freeman in 1653, who settled in Weymouth. Jonas[2] by his wife Martha, had James,[3]*

---

* This was probably the James Humphrey who was one of the Selectmen of Weymouth from 1700–1 to 1703–4, and again in 1711; who was chosen Town Clerk in 1712, 1715–16 and 1716–17. He is presumed to be the individual, also, to whom the following record refers. "James Humphrey [and others] who had agreed to Begin a fishing Trade to Cape Sable Request of the Town of Weymouth a Piece of Land, at the mouth of the river in the north part of the town, called Hunts Hill & Low Land and Beach adjoining, which the town voted to give." This was dissented to, by Jacob Nash, Nich. Phillips and John Green, 7 March 1714–15.

James Humphrey (probably the subscriber) was Chosen one of the Selectmen of Weymouth, in 1737–8, and 1738–9.—*Weymouth Town Records.*

"Died in Weymouth, 2d inst. Hon. James Humphrey, Esq., aged 86."—*Columbian Centinel*, 5 May, 1798.

b. 10 Sept. 1665, and with other children, probably a Samuel,[3] who lived in W. in 1680. Samuel[3] had wife Mary, by whom he had several children, among them James,[4] (father of the subscriber) b. 21 April, 1689, d. 17 Aug. 1718. James,[5] (the subscriber) m. 1st, Ann Torrey, 5 Dec. 1734. Children: Ann,[6] b. 19 Nov. 1735, d. 24 June, 1744; James,[6] b. 12 April, 1737, m. Betty Pratt, 21 Dec. 1758; Margaret,[6] b. 8 Feb. 1739, m. Abner Pratt, 19 Dec. 1758; Lucy,[6] b. 13 April, 1742, m. Asa White, 31 Oct. 1765; Ann,[6] b. 6 July, 1746; Josiah,[6] b. 19 June, 1748, had wife Mary.

James[5] m. 2d, Silence Whitmarsh, 22 March, 1753. Children: Deborah,[6] b. 17 Dec. 1753; Abigail,[6] b. 4 Dec. 1756; Sarah,[6] b. 14 Dec. 1760; Elizabeth,[6] b. 13 June, 1763; Susanna[6] and Nathaniel,[6] (twins) b. 27 and 28 June, 1765. W. B. T.

PADDOCK.—Yarmouth, County of Barnstable, 1 May, 1727. This day died here Mr. *Zechariah Paddock*, in the 88th year of his Age, was born at Plimouth in the beginning of the year 1640. He retained his reason to an uncommon degree, until his last sickness, which lasted but a few days. He was married in 1659, to Mrs. *Deborah Sears* born in this Town, and now survives him, having lived together almost 68 years: and by her God blest him with a numerous offspring especially in the third and fourth generations, having left behind him of his own Posterity, 48 grandchildren, and 38 great-grand children, and of this latter sort, no less than 30 descended from his second Son; the old gentleman, his wife, one of his sons and his wife, lived for a considerable time in a house by themselves without any other person; when their ages, if computed together, amounted to above three hundred years: Mr. *Paddock* had obtained the character of a righteous man; and his widow, now near four score and 8 years old, is well reported of for good works.—*New England Weekly Journal*, 5 June, 1727.

ROBINSON, Rev. JOHN. In the present volume, p. 172, &c., is an account of this gentleman by our valued Correspondent of Franklin, Ct. He has since sent the following particulars:—His daughter *Hannah* m. 1 Sept. 1729, Nathaniel Thomas, Esq. of Plymouth; *Althea* m. Mr. —— Stiles of Lebanon; John removed to Wilkesbarre, Pa., where he left descendants; *Ichabod* resided at Lebanon, Ct., and was a merchant. He m. 1st. Mary Hyde, who d. 1 July, 1750; 2d, Lydia Brown of Lebanon, 16 Jan. 1752, and had six children. *William*, his 2d son, b. 15 Aug. 1754; grad. Y. C. 1773, and became minister of Southington, Ct. He was the father of Edward Robinson, D. D., formerly of Andover, Mass., and since of N. York, eminent for his Hebrew Lexicon, Travels in Palestine, Biblical Researches, &c. *John*, his 3d son, b. 26 April, 1760, Y. C. 1780, also a minister.

Mr. Drake:—I send you an extract from the Parish Register of Willoughby, Co. of Lincoln, which sets the matter at rest in regard to the age of John Smith, the eccentric adventurer:—

"1579. John, the son of George Smith, was baptized the sixth day of January."

London, 24 May, 1854. H. G. Somerby.

The above proves the statements made by the Editor, in his History and Antiquities of Boston, (p. 25–6,) to be correct.

PEDIGREE OF BRIDGES.

Compiled by a member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society.

- 3d w. Mary Littlehale, probably widow of Richard L., m. 6 April, 1665. = EDMUND BRIDGES, of Lynn, Rowley and Ipswich; freeman of Mass. 7 Sept. 1639; aged 46 in 1658; embarked July, 1635, (aged 23,) in the James for N. England, (3 M. H. C. viii. 270;) d. 13 Jan. 1684-5. = 1st w. Alice ——. = 2d w. Elizabeth ——; d. at Ipswich, Dec. 1664.
  - Edmund, of Topsfield & Salem, b. ab. 1637; d. ab. 1692. = Sarah, dau. of William Towne; m. 11 Jan. 1659-60. She m. 2d, Peter Cloyes.
    - Edmund, b. 4 Oct. 1660; d. 24 June, 1682. = Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Croade, of Salem.
      - Edmund.
    - Benjamin, of Framingham, born at Topsfield, 2 Jan. 1664-5, d. at F. 23 Aug. 1725. = Elizabeth —— (For descendants, see Barry's Framingham, p. 193.)
    - Hachaliah, cast away at sea; adm granted 3 Feb. 1671-2.
  - Obadiah, born ab. 1646; d. ab. 1677; left three sons. = 1st w. Mary Smith, m. 25 Oct. 1671. = 2d w. Elizabeth—who m. 2d, Joseph Parker of Andover, 1680.
  - 1st w. Sarah, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Dane) How; (see Reg. viii. 148;) m. 5 Dec. 1666. = John, of Andover. = 2d w. Mary Post, wid.; m. 1 March, 1677-8.
    - Mary, born at T. 14 April, 1667.
    - Hannah, born at Salem, 9 June, 1669.
    - Caleb, of Framingham, b. at S. 3 June, 1677; d. at F. (Descendants in Barry, p. 193.) = Sarah, dau. of John Brewer; b. 14 Jan. 1678; m. 26 Nov. 1700.
      - Sarah, b. at Andover, 25 Feb. 1693-4. = Nathan Frye, b. at Andover, 15 June, 1683; d. 19 Mar. 1758.
      - 2d w. Mary Abbot, b. 24 March, 1700; m. 31 Aug. 1733; d. 1774. = James, of Andover, born at A. 16 Feb. 1695-6; d. 17 July, 1747.
        - Moody, of Andover, a grantee of Bridgeton, Me., which town is said to have been named for him. = Naomi, dau. of Isaac Frye, of Andover; m. 5 Nov. 1747.
          - Naomi, b. at Andover, 7 Sept. 1748; m. Jedediah Jewett, of Pittston, Me.
          - Sarah, b. 11 June, 1750; d 16 Feb. 1751.
          - James, b. 4 Nov. 1751, d. 23 Nov. 1789; left two chil.
          - Isaac, b. 3 Feb. 1753.
          - Sarah, b. ab. 1754, d. at Readfield, Me. 6 March, 1809; m. John Dean, of Exeter, N. H.
          - Abigail, born 25 Sept. 1756.
          - Eleanor, b. 8 Oct. 1758; d. 22 Feb. 1801; m. James Varnum.
          - Susannah, b. 3 May, 1761.
          - Enoch, b. 23 Aug. 1762; d. 7 June, 1764.
          - Hannah, b. 17 Sept. 1764; d. 1843; m. — Hall.
          - Martha, b. 30 April, 1767; d. young.
          - Dorcas, b. 23 May, 1769; d. 26 Aug. 1839; m. James Tyler.
          - Ruby, b. 30 April, 1771; mar. James Jewett, of Portland.
        - James, b. 2 June, 1729. = Mary Mitchell, m. 4 Sept. 1755.
        - Mary, b. 29 Oct. 1724.
      - 1st w. Eleanor, dau. of Caleb Moody of Newbury; b. 17 Oct. 1700; m. 26 Dec. 1721; d. 5 May, 1736.
        - Sarah, b. 4 Mar. 1733; d. 1 Oct. 1738.
        - Abigail.
        - Eleanor.
        - Sarah, b. 21 Dec. 1739.
        - John, b. 5 Sept. 1741. = Mary —
        - Chloe, b. 28 Dec. 1743.
      - Bethiah, b. at Andover, 9 Aug. 1696; m. 15 July, 1720. Philemon Dalton; m. 2d, Samuel Morse, 24 Sept. 1725.
      - Hannah, m. Samuel Preston, at Andover, April, 1728.
  - James, of Andover, b. ab. 1671, d 24 Apr. 1739. = Sarah, dau. of John and Martha Marston; m. 24 May, 1692; d. 18 Sept. 1736.
    - Sarah, m. 1st, Samuel Preston, 2 Apr. 1694; 2d, William Price. Living a widow at Ashford, Ct. 1725.
    - Mary, b. at Andover, 27 Jan. 1678-9.
    - Samuel, b. at Andover, 19 July, 1681.
    - Elizabeth, b. at Andover, 5 June, 1683.
    - Mehetabel, b. at Andover, 29 Ap. 1688.
  - Josiah, of Ipswich and Boxford, m. 13 Nov. 1676, Elizabeth Norton; m. 2d, 19 Sept. 1677, Ruth Greenslip. Left children.
  - Mehetabel, b. at Rowley, 1 mo. 26, 1641.
  - Faith, m. [Daniel?] Black.
  - Bethiah, m. Joseph Peabody, 26 Oct. 1663.
  - Mary.

FRAGMENTS OF THE ROLLINS FAMILY.

[Collected by J. R. Rollins, A. M., Member of N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc.]

The name Rollins is a corruption of Rawlins, which latter orthography obtains in England and to a certain extent in this country at the present day. Of this, abundant proof may be found.

1st. In the fact that on records in America, prior to 1750, Rollins does not appear, but we find everywhere Rawlin, Rawline, Rawlins, Rawlings, &c.

2d. In names of towns, *e. g.*, Rawlingsburg, N. Carolina, Rawlingsville, Alabama, and Rollingsford, N. H., where, or in the vicinity of which, both forms of spelling are adopted by different descendants from a common ancestry.

The derivation of Rawlins will be attended with more difficulty. The individuals who have borne the name belonged to the *workers* rather than to the *drones* of the hive, and though several, by their abilities and talents, have distinguished themselves above their fellows, and have been ranked among the gentry of England, none were of noble birth or have ever received any title of nobility. Hence no extended pedigree can be found, and we must rely upon detached facts to aid us in our investigation.

A. D. 1370.

The earliest date at which I have been able to find the name in England (and this is merely a mention of it) is about A. D. 1370, in Hampshire,* where William Wickham, Bishop of Winchester, was accused by John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, of having converted the fines due to the king, from one *Rawlins* and Kirkton, to his own use.

A. D. 1395.

Roger Rawlyn was lord of the manor of Testerton, in Norfolk, in 1395. Testerton, called in Doomsday Book Estretuna, was the lordship of Peter de Valoines at the survey, out of which Toka a freeman was expelled at the Conquest.†

A. D. 1444.

In this year we find a notice of one John Rawlins at Bridgetown, in Warwickshire. "This town is chiefly memorable for a hermitage to which the chapel of St. Mary Magdalen belongs. It was anciently endowed with some lands by the Powers of Rien Clifford, for the reparation of the bridge, which lands Thomas Power, Esq., confirmed (22 Hen. VI,) and at the same time constituted John Rawlins to be Hermite during life, appointing him to celebrate an obit in the parish church of Stratford, for the souls of the parents and ancestors of him, the said Thomas." ‡

A. D. 1494.

Henry Rawlins, L. L. B., was prebend of Lincoln, July 28, 1494.§

A. D. 1504.

Richard Rawlins, S. T. P., succeeded to the subdeanery of York, being admitted Oct. 1, 1504. He quitted it for the archdeaconry of Cleveland, 1507; installed archdeacon of Huntington, Nov. 18, 1514; in 1523 preferred to the see of St. David's, where he died, and was buried in that cathedral.§

---

* Mag. Brit. Hamp. Vol. II, p. 885.

† Parkins' Norfolk.

‡ Mag. Brit. Warwickshire, Vol. V, p. 597.

§ Willis' Cathedrals.

A. D. 1516.

Henry Rawlins, S. T. P., installed rector in the hundred of Broughay, in Hertfordshire, April 28.*

A. D. 1547.

Rev. John Rawlins, 30 years rector at Attlebury, in Norfolk, died May 11, 1614, æ. 67.†

A. D. 1562.

Christopher Rawlins, S. T. P., installed prebend of Lincoln, 1555; held it in 1562.‡

A. D. 1677.

Sir Benjamin Rawlins of Putteridge, sheriff of London, died unmarried, Dec. 2, 1775, æ. 98; was descended from Hertfordshire.‡

Since A. D. 1500 the name may be found in almost every county, perhaps every county in England, and Ireland, and Scotland.

Arms.

Rawlins, (Ireland.)—Sa. 3 swords *ar.* one in pale and two in saltire hilts and pommels *or.* In base a crescent of the last. Crest—a lion's head erased, *gu.*

Rawling, (Scotland.)—Sa. a sword paleways *ar.* hilted and pommeled *or*, between three mullets pierced, of the last.

Rawlins or *Rawlyns.*—Granted 1601 to Thomas Rawlins, M. D., of Kilreige, Co. Hereford, and Middle Temple, London, 1610, in which grant Thomas is named as "of the old and noted family ('clarae et antiquae') of Rawlins, Co. Hereford." Sa. three swords barways, points toward the sinister point of escutcheon *ar.* hilts and pommels *or.* Crest—a bull's leg couped near the body. Sa. covered to the fetlock *ar.* On the top a bird's head erased *gu.* Motto—In mercurio triumpho.§

Rawlins, (Saunders Hill, Co. Cornwall and Herefordshire.)—Sable—three swords in pale, points in chief, hilts and pommels *or.* Crest—an arm embowed, in armor, the elbow resting on the wreath, holding the gauntlet a falchion *ar.* hilt *or.* Motto—Cognosce teipsum et disce pati.

Borne also with slight variation by William Rawlings, Esq., of Padstow, Co. Cornwall. This family, originally of Herefordshire, was for many generations officially connected with its city. Among the descendants were, I. William, an eminent merchant, distinguished alike for active philanthropy and literary attainments, removed from Hereford to Padstow about the year 1750, among whose estates were manors of St. Columb, derived from the Wardour Arundels, and of Rialton, from the Godolphins, (the latter, perhaps, through Ann Carew, who married —— Rawlin; she was dau. and heiress of George Carew, descended from Walter de Winsor, who married Thomasine, dau. of Sir Francis Godolphin.)‖

II. William, his son, of Exeter Coll. Oxford, M. A., forty years vicar of Padstow, three of whose children were in holy orders, viz., William, rector of Lansallos; James, rector of St. Pinnoch, and Charles, curate of St. Stephens and St. Dennis.

III. Thomas Rawlins, High Sheriff of Cornwall, 1803, and a deputy warden of the Stannaries.¶

---

* Clutterbuck.

† Bloomfield's Norfolk, Vol. I. p. 530, also Parkins' Norfolk.

‡ Willis' Cathedrals.

§ Burke, Harl MSS. 6095, p. 14.

‖ Betham's Baronetage.

¶ Burke's Landed Gentry.

Other Arms.

Rawlings.—Per pale *ar.* and *sa.* On a chevron between three birds, as many crescents, all counterchanged. Crest—A ram passant *sa.* attired *or.*

Rawlins, (Wakering, Co. Essex.)—*Ar.* a fesse sable fretty *or.* in chief, three pellets. Granted Jan. 2, 1566. Crest—A bear's head couped *or.*

With the two preceding exceptions the different grants of arms seem to indicate a common origin, and the inference is strengthened by the following :—

Arms.—*Sa.* three swords in pale, two with points in base, middle one in chief. Crest—An arm embowed in armor, holding in the gauntlet a sword *ar.* hilt *or.* Granted to *Rawle* of Hennet, in St. Juliott, Co. Cornwall, temp. Edward IV.*

From what has been said, it is evident that Rawlins has been a fixed and hereditary surname for at least four hundred years. And as similarity of arms usually denotes consanguinity, it is inferred that the name is derived from Rawle, the termination *ing*, denoting offspring, having been added to denote the descent.

Our next inquiry will relate to the origin of Rawle. Mr. Lower, in his treatise on English surnames, gives the Christian name Ralph, as the primitive of Rawes, Rawson, Rawlins and Rawlinson. This name Ralph, which became also a surname, is contracted from Radulph or Rudolph, which signifies "Helpe councell," † and Rudolph is the same as the French *Raoul.* If this name be not the true origin of Rawle and Rawlins, it is not a little singular that we find precisely the same gradation in France, viz., Raoul, Raoulyn, Raoulini, Raoullin, Raulin, Roulin, and Rollin of more recent date. The termination *lin*, may be a contraction of ligne, denoting lineage. And the French word Raulin is evidently the same as the English Rawlin, inasmuch as the French alphabet has not w. And we may carry the comparison of names even further. One of the elders of the Huguenot church, who arrived in 1685 or 1686, and settled in the present town of Oxford, Mass., was ‡Jean Rawling (spelt also Railing.) And Rev. Peter Daillé left by his will £5 to John Rawlins, the French schoolmaster.

Notices of Settlers in America.

A.

Thomas Rawlins came from England 1630, with the first company of that year, who were mostly from Suffolk. He brought with him five children, viz., Thomas, Mary, Joan, Nathaniel and John ;§ settled in Roxbury ; freeman, 1631 ;‖ removed to Scituate about 1639.¶ His first wife Mary died just before his removal,¶ and his second wife, 1656, was widow Sarah Murdock of Roxbury.** Mr. Rawlins died at Boston, Mar. 15, 1660. His will, dated March 12, 1660, gives property to his wife Sarah, and to his son *Thomas* a house in Boston, provided he live there with his mother as heretofore ; to son Nathaniel of Scituate, a farm in Scituate, &c. Wife Sarah and son Thomas executors. And it is further

---

* Burke's Heraldry and Lyson's Cornwall.

† Camden's Remains, and Gen. Reg. VIII. p. 149.

‡ Mrs. Lee's Hist. Huguenots. Holmes' Mem. Wor. Mag. Bost. Transcript, 1851.

§ Farmer, with MSS. notes.

‖ Gen. Reg. Vol. III. p. 91.

¶ Roxbury Church Records.

** Deane's Hist. Scituate.

added in the probate that "Thomas Rawlins ye sonne declared yt knowing his father to have left his mother-in-law Sarah too little, he was free and willing, & did give her nine pound more," &c. (Suffolk Prob.)

1. Thomas, son of the above, lived single in Boston; was a member of the An. and Hon. Ar. Co. 1642.* Will dated Dec. 12, 1681; gives property to his nephew Ephraim Kempton of Salem, and niece Ruth Marshall, wife of Samuel Marshall, of Boston; to four daus. of his brother Nathaniel of Scituate, deceased; to the wife of John Randall of Scituate; to nephew Manasseh Kempton, and his sister Joanna, the wife of George Morton of Plymouth; to Stephen Totman; to four children of Edward Wright, &c. Administration granted to his cousins Ephraim Kempton and Samuel Marshall.

2. Mary married 1639, William Parker of Scituate. She deceased about 1650, leaving children—Mary, born 1639; William, 1643; and Patience, b. 1648, who mar. John Randall of Scituate.

3. Joan Rawlins mar. 1645, Ephraim Kempton of Scituate. He was son of Ephraim of Plymouth, and came probably with his father in the ship Ann, 1623. Their children were—Joanna, b. 1646; Patience, b. 1648; Ephraim, b. 1649, removed to Salem; Manasseh, b. 1651. Ephraim Kempton died 1655, his widow Joan, 1656.

4. Nathaniel Rawlins succeeded to his father's residence 1650; mar. Lydia Sylvester 1652, who, after Nathaniel's death, mar. 1664, Edward Wright. The children of Nathaniel were—Elizabeth, b. 1653, d. young; Ruth, b. 1655, mar. Samuel Marshall of Boston; Patience, b. 1658; Nathanel, b. 1659; Elizabeth, b. 1661, mar. Dea. James Torry of Scituate, oldest child of Lieut. James Torrey, and "a man of great usefulness and respectability."

5. John; no further trace; he probably deceased before 1681, and unmarried, as his brother Thomas makes no mention of him or his children in his will.

The male line of this family terminates here with Nathaniel, b. 1659. Query. Where and who are his descendants, if any?

B.

Thomas Rawlins of Boston, carpenter, wife Anna ——, (freeman Mar. 3, 1635–6. ? †) He died 1670; his widow Anna was admx. and brought in inventory of his estate Mar. 28, 1670. Anna d. between Jan. and Apl. 1692, as her will was dated Jan. 25, proved April 29, 1692. Caleb and Benjamin Rollins, executors.‡ Children—1. Caleb, b. 1645; 2. Mary, b. 1652; 3. Samuel, b. 1653; 4. Anna; 5. Joseph; 6. Joshua; 7. Benjamin; 8. Abigail.

(1.) Caleb was a member of the first engine co. organized in Boston, 1679; housewright; mar. Elizabeth ——, who was admx. on his estate. Aug. 24, 1693. Estate appraised Aug. 24, 1693, £178 3 6. Their children were—Caleb, b. Feb. 16, 1676, d. Aug. 16, 1678; Caleb, b. Nov. 1681, d. Jan. 12, 1682; Elizabeth, b. Mar. 1684, d. Aug. 12, 1685—*Gravestones still standing, and perfectly legible, on Copp's Hill.* Thomas, Mary, Anna; Susanna, bap. Old South ch. Jan. 19, 1689; Mercy, bap. Old South ch. Sep. 10, 1693.

(6.) Joshua mar. ——, and had certainly one child, Abigail, who mar. Zachary Kirk of Boston, about 1686.

---

* History of An. and Hon. Ar. Co., also Farmer.

† Gen. Reg. Vol. III. p. 94.

‡ Suffolk Probate.

C.

Richard Rawlins, "a plasterer," resided in Boston; was freeman May 10, 1643. Owned a lot "on North Square, extending into the cove." Admitted to ye church 18th of 1st mo. 1642; wife Mary admitted to ye church 8th of 8th mo. 1641.

D.

Jasper Rawlins, freeman 1633, was of Roxbury,* went to Wethersfield, Conn.,† thence to Windsor and back to Roxbury; will, dated 17th of 11th mo. 1665, gives to wife Mary a dwelling house, moveables, &c., "and in case any of my children should come to settle here, I do give him a piece of ground to build a house upon; if not, to be left to wife." Mary Rawlins, ex'x.

E.

Joseph Rawlins, freeman 1634.

F.

Nicholas Rawlins of Newbury, born 1646; took the oath of allegiance 1678;‡ is said by descendants to have come from Ireland. He married Rebecca, daughter of Deacon Robert Long of Newbury, Oct. 31, 1679. Children—John, b. Newbury, Dec. 1, 1680, m. Mary Thomas of Exeter, Oct. 9, 1702; Daniel, b. Newbury, Mar. 21, 1682, m. Sarah Barton of Newbury, June 10, 1708; Mary, b. Newbury, April 10, 1683, m. Jonathan Sawyer; Joseph, b. Newbury, March 25, 1685; Benjamin, b. Newbury, March 2, 1687, m. Elizabeth Plummer, and 2d, Hannah Annis; Rebecca, b. Newbury, Oct. 1, 1689; Martha, b. Newbury, Nov. 5, 1692.

G.

Robert Rawlins of "Eamsbery" (Amesbury) took ye oath of allegiance and fidelity before Major Robert Pike, ye 20th day of December, 1677.§

H.

James Rawlins, freeman 1634, came with the Ipswich; was at Newbury 1634;‖ removed to Dover (Bloody Point, now Newington); he was in Dover probably as early as 1642;¶ received a grant of land there, July 10, 1644, and another grant of 100 acres, "layed out," Nov. 26, 1656. He resided at Bloody Point till his death, receiving grants of land at various times.** His will was dated Dover, Dec. 16, 1685, giving property to his wife Hannah, to his sons Ichabod (oldest) and Benjamin, and to "other children" (not named.) Will proved July 25, 1691. Of his children were—1. Ichabod, a carpenter, taxed at Bloody Point, 1665; 3. Samuel, b. 1649, taxed at Bloody Point, 1668; 4. James, b. ——, taxed Dover, 1671; 5. Benjamin, b. 1662; 2. Thomas, b. 1641, taxed in Dover, 1662, 1668 removed to Exeter; 6. Joseph, b. ——, taxed Bloody Point, 1668—1671.

I.

Henry Rollins was a native of Antrim Co. North of Ireland, (of English descent); married Mary Carson, an orphan girl, born in Stewartstown, on Lough Neagh, Co. of Tyrone. He emigrated to America about 1768; settled first near the battle ground of Brandywine; served in the Ameri-

---

* He was a resident of Boston in 1654 and 1656, as appears by the Town records. See *Hist. and Antiquities of Boston*, p. 336, 347.—Editor.

† MS. letter Hon. R. R. Hinman.

‡ Coffin's MS. letter.

§ Gen. Reg. Vol. VI. p. 202.

‖ Farmer.

¶ Quint.

** Dover Records.

can ranks at the battle of Brandywine; settled in Chester Co. Penn.; removed in 1777 or 8 to Westmoreland Co. near to the present town of Greensburg. He was drowned in the Youhiogeny River, near Elizabethtown, 1812. His brother John and a sister remained in Ireland; and brothers Benjamin, Anthony, George and James emigrated with him to Pennsylvania. Benjamin's subsequent history is unknown. Anthony died 1827 in Westmoreland Co. without family, at the advanced age of 95 to 100 years. George went to Canada. James was killed by the falling of a tree in Westmoreland Co., leaving no family.

Henry's children were—Sarah, m. —— Jefferies, lived in Ohio. John studied medicine, located in New Orleans about 1811, dec. 1844, leaving one child, a dau., the wife of Rev. Jerome Twichell, of the 1st Presbyterian church at Lafayette, La. Mary, m. —— Walker, went to Ohio. Samuel died in Ohio, at Lebanon, 1831, leaving a small family. Jane m. —— Smith, resides near Madison, Indiana. James, a lawyer, "a man of fine talents," died at Port Gibson, Mississippi, a young man and unmarried. Anthony Wayne, b. 1783, educated at Jefferson College, Canonsburg, Penn.; went to Kentucky 1806; studied medicine with Dr. Warfield, a distinguished physician of Lexington; settled in Richmond, Ky., where he practised his profession 23 years, standing at its head; went to Missouri 1830, settled in Boone Co., where he dec. Oct. 9, 1845. He married Sallie Harris Rhodes, of English and Virginia descent, and had children—1. James S., now residing in Boone Co., which county he represented in Missouri Senate, 1846; one of the candidates for the gubernatorial chair 1848, and a member of the visiting committee of West Point Military School, 1850; mar. Mary E. Hickman of Kentucky, and has four children. 2. Eliza, dec.; 3. Nancy, dec.; 4. Clifton, dec.; 5. Robert, of Boone Co.; 6. John, of Boone Co.; 7. Sarah, who mar. Curtis F. Burnham, Esq., of Richmond, Ky., grad. Yale College, 1839 or 40.

K.

To the foregoing may be added, Rev. Gershom Rawlins, grad. Harvard University, 1705, A. M. 1744. He returned to England, and died at his residence in St. John's Square, London, Dec. 14, 1757, "an eminent dissenting minister."

[Note.—The compiler of the foregoing article takes this opportunity of tendering his acknowledgments to *all* who have aided him in collecting material relating to the families of Rollins in this country, and particularly to Hon. John Wentworth, Rev. A. H. Quint, and T. B. Wyman, for copies of records, and to H. G. Somerby, Esq., for copies from English records, and respectfully requests that any information relative to the name in possession of individuals who may notice this communication may be forwarded to him. Further mention of descendants of James Rollins of Dover will be made at some future time.]

Lawrence, Dec. 22, 1853.

Family Gathering.—There were recently assembled at the house of Bela Kingman, Esq., in Middleboro', a great-great-grandmother, daughter, (wife of B. K., Esq.,) granddaughter, great-granddaughter, and two great-great-granddaughters. There are now living three of the fifth generation.—*Journal*, 19th Aug. 1853.

RESEARCHES AMONG FUNERAL SERMONS, AND OTHER TRACTS, FOR THE RECOVERY OF BIOGRAPHICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MATERIALS.

[Continued from page 185.]

CUTLER.—"A Funeral Discourse on the occasion of the Death of Hon. Ephraim Cutler. Delivered at Warren, Washington Co. O By Prof. E. A. Andrews, of Marietta College. Published by request. Marietta, O. 1854." 8vo. pp. 28.

This Discourse, of which the above is the title, is composed in a manner which meets our entire approbation. Prof. Andrews very justly concluded, that those who may come after the present generation, if an intelligent race, will desire to know something of those who preceded them. We published, in our seventh volume, an interesting letter from the deceased, which contains some account of himself and family. "His death took place on the 8th of July, 1853." Hence he was 86 years, three months, and five days old. He was among the pioneers of the West; having arrived at Marietta, with his family, 18 Sept 1795, "having spent 31 days upon the river"—as much time as it now takes to go from Boston to England and back again. There accompanied him, *Col. Israel Putnam*, *Israel Putnam, Jr.*, *Phinehas Matthews*, with what families they had. Mr. Cutler was occupied for a season as a surveyor of lands; and within the first year he received from Gov. St. Clair, commissions of Captain in the Militia, Justice of the Peace, Judge of the Courts of Quarter Sessions and of the Common Pleas. He was henceforth known as Judge Cutler. He kept a Journal of his hardships, sufferings and toils in the "wilderness work," which should be published. Judging from a few extracts given by Prof. Andrews, it would be of permanent interest. In 1801 he was a member of the Territorial legislature, and the next year was a member of the Convention to form a State Constitution. In 1818 he went into the State Legislature, and though opposed and thwarted for several sessions, in his efforts to establish a Common School System, yet he eventually had the satisfaction to see his views carried out, and himself called the father of the System. In 1840 he was a delegate to the Harrisburgh Convention, which nominated his old friend Gen. Harrison for the Presidency of the United States.

DUDLEY.—"*The Character of a Christian's Life and Death illustrated.*—A Sermon upon the death of Mrs. Lucy Dudley, Relict of the late Hon. Paul Dudley, Esq., who died Oct. 24, 1756, æt. 72. Preached at Roxbury, Oct. 31, 1756. By *Amos Adams*, *A. M.* Pastor of the First Church in Roxbury. Boston: 1756." 8vo. pp. 26.

The author of this Discourse, though a historical man, and has left us several valuable historical works in the form of Sermons, yet in this there is nothing whatever, either historical, biographical or genealogical beyond what is set forth in the title-page. The character of Mrs. Dudley is drawn at considerable length, and with an ability worthy of the able hand of *Mr. Adams*. We have room but for a single passage. "She, for abilities of mind, for wisdom, knowledge, prudence, discretion, a heavenly temper, pure morals, unaffected piety, shining graces, and an unsullied character, has been rarely equalled by any of her sex amongst us." p. 21.

ELIOT.—"The Rest which remaineth," &c.—"Shown in a Sermon preached at the New North Church in Boston, 13 Sept. 1778. Being the

day of the Death of their Excellent Pastor, ANDREW ELIOT, D. D. By *Peter Thacher*, A. M. Pastor of the First Church in Malden. Boston:" [1778]. 8vo. pp. 40.

DR. ANDREW ELIOT was the father of DR. JOHN ELIOT, author of "A New Biographical Dictionary" of the "Literary and Worthy men of New England;" a work discovering great research, and a thorough acquaintance with the history of the country. It was published near fifty years ago (1809) and is now rare. The publications of Dr. Eliot (the father) were quite numerous, but anything concerning him from us would be quite superfluous, while an account of him may be read in the work just referred to, by one no less able than willing to do justice to the memory of a most honored father.

FOXCROFT.—"*The Blessedness of the Dead, who die in the Lord.*—A Sermon Preached the Lord's day after the Funeral of MRS. ANNA FOXCROFT, the amiable and pious Consort of the Rev. Mr. Thomas Foxcroft, who died Oct. 9th, 1749, in the 53d year of her age. By *Charles Chauncy*, D. D. one of the Pastors of the First Church in Boston. Boston: 1749." 8vo. pp. 31.

The Preacher gives the deceased the highest character, quoting that beautiful passage from Proverbs, xxxi, 26–28, but nothing regarding her history or pedigree. She was daughter of *Mr. John Coney* of Boston, goldsmith.

HIRST.—"The Honor and Happiness of the virtuous Woman; more especially considered in two relations of a Wife and Mother. Meditated upon the lamented Death of MRS. ELIZABETH HIRST, the virtuous Consort of Grove Hirst, Esq., who departed this Life, July 10, 1716. In the 35 year of her age. By *Benjamin Colman*, Pastor of a Church of Christ in Boston, N. E. Boston: 1716." 12mo. pp. 33.

"MRS. HIRST has made no small addition to the honor of her family, and to the name of *Sewall*." She was the daughter of the *Hon. Judge Sewall*. Her Husband died in October, 1717. On his death *Dr. Colman* also preached the Sermon, which was printed, and accompanying it "MR. HIRST's *Remains*," making a volume in small 12mo, of 136 pages. It was probably printed only for the immediate relatives, as it is now very rarely to be found, even in our old libraries. MR. HIRST was a son of WILLIAM HIRST, ESQ. of Salem, "which had the honor of his birth and education, Boston of his life and grave." Page 41. In his Dedication to *Judge Sewall, Dr. Colman* says, "You, Sir, are the only Parent now left to MR. HIRST's children. Within six months and a few days the sovereign God has taken away the three other Grandparents. Yea, within one dark fortnight they were made trebly orphans. For on the 19th of October, 1717, died their grandmother Sewall, your gracious consort; on the 28 of the same month God took away their Father from them, and on the 1st of November following their honored Grand-father Hirst." Mr. Hirst left five small children. P. 43. *Hirst's Remains.*

LAMB.—"Sober Sentiments.—In an Essay upon the vain Presumption of Living and Thriving in the World, which does too often possess and poison the Children of this World. Produced by the premature and much lamented Death of Mr. Joshua Lamb, who died (of a fall received a few days before) July 15, 1722. By one of the Ministers in Boston. With an Appendix by another Hand. Eccl. vii, 2. Boston: Printed by T. Fleet in Pudding Lane, 1722." 12mo. pp 37.

Although this Discourse does not appear in the Catalogue of the works of *Dr. Cotton Mather*, as given in his Life by his son, yet there is no

question of its being by him, from its style and manner. But if other evidence were wanting, it may be found in the cotemporary autograph of "*Samuel Sewall, Junr.*" He wrote in the copy now used, "By *Dr. Cotton Mather.*" And, in another place he wrote, "*Samuel Sewall, Junr.*, given me by *Madam Lamb.*" The last named person may have been the mother of the deceased. The "Appendix by another Hand," *Mr. Sewall* says, was written "By *Mr. Thomas Walter.*" Thus by two or three manuscript lines by *Samuel Sewall, Junr.* we have more of a history of the Funeral Sermon, than of the subject of it, for neither the Sermon nor the Appendix contains scarcely a line about the deceased. From the latter (which consists of six pages) is learned that he was "just entering upon the 20th year of his age, and fourth and last year of his residence at Harvard College."

If there are any LAMBS interested in the history of their family, now or hereafter, they may see a curious Epitaph upon one in *Holinshed's Chronicle*, black letter edition, page 1313.

NILES.—"A Sermon preached at Braintree, the Sabbath after the Burial of that Pious and Valuable Gentlewoman, MRS. ANN NILES, the Virtuous Consort of the Reverend MR. SAMUEL NILES, of that Town, who died Oct. 25th, 1732, in the fifty-fifth year of her age. By Thomas Paine, M. A., Pastor of a Church of Christ in Weymouth. Boston: Printed by S. Kneeland and T. Green, 1732." 8vo. p. 27.

"She was a Daughter of the late honorable *Nathaniel Coddington*, Esq., of Newport, on Rhode Island, a Member of the Council in that Province; and her Mother was Mrs. *Susannah Hutchinson*, Sister of the late honorable *Elisha Hutchinson*, Esq., of Boston."

The first wife of Mr. Niles was Daughter of the late Rev. *Peter Thacher*, Pastor of *Milton*. And her Mother was Mrs. *Theodora Oxenbridge*, Daughter of the late Reverend *Mr. John Oxenbridge*, Pastor of the first Church in *Boston*. She was born March 7, 1682–3, and died Feb^r 10, 1715–16. Having earnestly recommended to her mournful Consort, Mrs. *Ann Coddington*, whom, from her own Acquaintance with her, she prudently chose for the Mother of her Children, as well as the Wife of her Husband. *Note on* p. 24. W. B. T.

TURELL.—"Memoirs of the Life and Death of the Pious and Ingenious MRS. JANE TURELL, who died at Medford, March 26th, 1735, Ætat. 27. Collected chiefly from her own Manuscripts. By her Consort, the REV. MR. EBENEZER TURELL, M. A., Pastor of the Church in Medford. To which is added, two Sermons preached at Medford, the Lord's day after her Funeral, by her father, *Benjamin Colman, D. D.*"

These Memoirs and Sermons were printed in duodecimo, at London, in 1741. Her birth was at Boston, 25 Feb. 1708. Her mother died about four years before her. "At nine or ten, if not before, she was able to write, for in 1718, her father wrote a letter in answer to one from her."—MRS. TURELL was no ordinary woman. Her letters in this Memoir show that she was educated in all the virtues of the virtuous. She wrote very good Poetry, kept a Diary, and appears to have been in great esteem by all who knew her. The rare young Poet, *Mr. John Adams*, wrote an Elegy on her at her death.

Mr. *John Adams* closes his Poetical "Epistle to the Rev. MR. EBENEZER TURELL" upon the death of his lady with these lines:—

> Fain would the Muse her plaintive numbers cease,
> And lose her sorrows in these realms of bliss.
> But TAYLOR calls me downward, and demands
> Tears from my eyes and cypress from my hands.

Snatch'd in a sudden shade, she gave her breath,
And all her bosom wears the dews of death.

To the name of TAYLOR is the following note:—"Mrs. *Elizabeth Taylor*, the lovely consort of the REV. MR. JOHN TAYLOR, Pastor of the Church in Milton, and daughter of the late *Rev. Mr. Nathanael Rogers* of Portsmouth, in New Hampshire, died April 16, 1735, three weeks after *Mrs. Turell*, and alike esteemed and lamented by all that knew her."

WILLARD.—"A Poem sacred to the Memory of the Honorable Josiah Willard, Esq. late Secretary of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England; who deceased December 6th, 1756, Ætatis 76. Boston: Printed by Green & Russell, in Queen street, 1757." 4to.

On the *half-title* of the above described tract, a MS. note says its author was "*Peter Oliver, Esq.*" On the same leaf is the autograph "*S. Checkley's*," and "*J. Green, Junrs.* 1780." On the back of the title-page is the following (printed) record of "Offices sustained by Secretary WILLARD. Tutor of Harvard College. Secretary of the Province, from June, 1717 to December, 1756. Judge of the Probate of Wills for the County of Suffolk, from Dec. 1731 to 1745. One of his Majesty's Council, from May, 1734, to May, 1756."

WILLARD.—"A Funeral Sermon on the Death of that Learned and Excellent Divine, the Reverend Mr. SAMUEL WILLARD, Pastor of a Church of Christ in Boston, and Vice President of Harvard College. Who deceased Sept. 12, 1707, Ætatis suæ 68. By *Ebenezer Pemberton*, A. M. To which is annexed a Poem, on the same sorrowful occasion, by the Rev. Mr. *Benjamin Colman*. Boston: 1707." 12mo. pp. 80, and Poem, 14.

There is little indeed of biography or history in the Sermon or in the Poem, but of the two the last is preferable, inasmuch as it contains in few words the substance of the 80 pages, and describes the personal appearance of its subject. The following extract is to the point in the latter particular:—

"Plain was the Saint, his Soul by Grace refin'd,
His Girdle mean, but much adorned his mind:
In face, as well as mind, above the toyes
Of this vain world, and all its sensual joyes:
Simple in diet, negligent of dress,
Hairy and rough his robe, meet to express
One mortified to things of time and sense,
To truth and things divine a love intense."

The publications of MR. WILLARD are numerous, and *Dr. Eliot* says, that "no Divine, except *Dr. Cotton Mather*, in this country, prepared more works for the press; and they were all calculated to do honor to the Author, and edify pious people." His greatest work the "Body of Divinity," was published after his death, in large folio. This was the first folio, except probably a few laws and Journals, printed in these Colonies. It was published by Subscription, and the names of the Subscribers, printed at the end, form an array of talent and learning, which future learned men of New England may look back upon with pride and satisfaction. It is surpassed by no list of that period, perhaps, unless that contained in Prince's Chronology. Some copies of the "Body of Divinity," contained a Portrait of the Author, of folio size, executed in England by Vander Gucht. The writer has, however, seen but a single copy with the portrait, and that was, at one time, the property of the *Rev. Dr. Convers Francis*, now of Harvard College.

GENEALOGICAL ITEMS RELATING TO THE EARLY SETTLERS OF DOVER, N. H.

[Communicated by Rev. Alonzo H. Quint, M. N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc.]

[Continued from page 134.]

Twombly, Ralph,[1] had land laid out 4, 10, 1656; was taxed in 1657 at Cocheco; will was dated 28 Feb. 1684, proved 7, 8 mo. 1686; Elizabeth his wife and John his son were executors; by his will, if son John live with his mother, then they are to occupy the homestead jointly; otherwise she shall have the estate for life, after which John has one half; if son Ralph, instead of John, live with his mother, then he shall have £10; Joseph is to have a heifer; Mary shall have 5*s.*; to Elizabeth, Hope, Sarah, Esther, and William, each a cow, when eighteen years old. Children, John,[2] Joseph,[2] b. 1661; Mary,[2] (m. Tebbets;) Ralph[2] (had a son Ralph[3];) Elizabeth[2]; Hope[2]; Mary[2]; Sarah[2]; Esther[2]; William.[2]

John,[2] mar. (1) Mary Kenney, 18 April, 1687; m. (2) Rachel ——; will was made 18 July, 1724, proved ——; gave to wife Rachel half of homestead lying on south side of road leading down to Joseph Hanson's and so to the Neck; after her decease it was to go to son William; to son John 20 acres at Littleworth, as by deed; to sons Joseph and Samuel certain lands, they to pay legacies to their uncles and aunts, as in the will of their grandmother Elizabeth. [Can't find that will.] To son Benjamin £5; to William half of homestead, he to support his mother; to daus. Sarah, Mary, Rachel, Esther, and Annah, £5; wife and Joseph executors. Children, (Fam. 2,) John[3]; Joseph[3]; Samuel,[3] b. 10 March, 1699; Benjamin[3]; William[3]; Sarah[3]; Mary[3]; Rachel[3]; Ester[3]; Hannah.[3]

Samuel,[3] (of Fam. 2,) mar. 26, 9, 1723, Judith, dau. of Tobias and Ann (Lord) Hanson, b. 7, 12, 1703; they were "Friends." He died 9 mo., 1769; she died 23, 6, 1793. Children, (Fam. 3,) Ann,[4] b. 15 Aug. 1724, (m. James Nock;) Samuel,[4] b. 18 March, 1726; Jonathan,[4] b. 21 Oct. 1727; Tobias,[4] b. 24, 10, 1728, died 25, 11, 1809; Judith,[4] b. 25, 7, 1730, (m. Capt. John Gage;) Rebecca,[4] b. 31, 3, 1737; Isaac,[4] b. 23, 3, 1739, died 8, 1, 1824.

The following families we cannot certainly connect:—

John,[3] (prob. son of John,[2]) mar. Sarah, dau. of William and Martha Dam, b. 21 April, 1692; will made 20 Dec. 1747, proved 27 April, 1748, a joint will of himself and wife; they mention son John, (exec'r,) daughters Sarah, (Hanson,) Martha, and daughter-in-law Mary, (widow of Daniel,) "now with child." Children, (Fam. 4,) John,[4] b. 28 Oct. 1712; Sarah,[4] b. 21 Feb. 1714; Daniel,[4] b. 18 Jan. 1716; Martha,[4] b. 25 Feb. 1719.

John,[4] (of Fam. 4,) had wife Mary; will dated 5 May, 1764, proved 29 Aug. 1764; he gave to sons John and David the homestead formerly belonging "to my honored father and mother, John Twombly and Sarah Twombly of Dover, dec." Both sons were then under age; something to daughters Lydia, (Runnels,) Anna, (Purinton,) Sarah, (under 18;) to sister Martha, to nephew Daniel Twombly, (under 21,) and to wife Patience, who is exec'x with father-in-law Joseph Bunker. These children are Fam. 5.

William, (supposed, from the property, to be son of Ralph;[3]) will made 14 Sept. 1763, proved 29 Oct. 1763; gave to son Isaac the homestead in Madbury; to William land in Madbury, Barrington, &c.; to dau.

Elizabeth, wife of Benjamin Pearl of Barrington, land in Barrington; to Eleanor, wife of Nicholas Ricker of Barrington, land in B.; something to grand-daughter Tamesin, daughter of son John, dec.; a saw-mill to sons Ralph, (exec'r,) Isaac, William, and son-in-law Ichabod Hayes; to Ralph land in Dover, &c. Children, Ralph, b. 13 Sept. 1713; Isaac, b. 18 Dec. 1715; William, b. 25 July, 1717; Mary, b. 25 Feb. 1721; Elizabeth, b. 1 Nov 1723; John, b. 19 Sept. 1725; Eleanor.

John, a "Friend," mar. 30, 1, 1734, Martha, dau. of Ebenezer Varney, and had Anna, b. 10, 3, 1740.

Benjamin, of Somersworth; will dated 29 Dec. 1761, proved 30 March, 1762; gave to wife Hannah half of estate for life; to son Benjamin, (exec'r,) all estate except as above, he paying certain legacies to daughters Hannah, (Hayes,) Tamsen, (Hodgden,) Abra, (Woodbridge,) Rachel, (Hayes,) and Abigail—the last having £250, the others each £100; Sarah and Abigail to have one room while single. Children, Hannah, b. 10 May, 1722, (m. Hayes;) Tamsen, (m. Hodgden;) Abra, baptized 23 June, 1728, (m. Woodbridge;) Abigail; Sarah; Benjamin; Rachel, bapt. 25 Sept. 1727, (m. Hayes.)

Note to Tozer.—[Richard Tozer was of Boston. He married July 3rd, 1656, Judith Smith, and had Thomas, born May 5, 1657, and removed eastward, and had how many children it is not known. He died at Kittery, Maine, Oct. 1675.—See Belknap's *History*, Vol. 1, page 135, year 1675.

March 29, 1715, Richard Tozer (probably son of above.) and Joseph Pray settle a disputed line between their lots of land above Salmon Falls, in Berwick.

Oct. 1, 1706. Same did same thing, both calling themselves of Newichewonack.

Richard and Elizabeth Tozer of Berwick, deed land in York to Lewis Bane, 3rd Nov. 1698.

August 15th, 1712, Richard Randall of Dover, receives of brother-in-law Richard Tozer, the portion of his wife Elizabeth.

Elizabeth, wife of Richard Tozer, is the only daughter yet found of Elder William Wentworth. They lived in the old Tozer Garrison, so called, on the Berwick side, near Salmon Falls. A part of this garrison still remains upon the old site.

In an affidavit 26th January, 1733, Richard Tozer gives his age as 73. In same case, his wife, Elizabeth Tozer, speaks of knowing the farm of Widow Elizabeth Wentworth, late wife of Capt. Benjamin,[3] son of Ezekiel,[2] at Quamphegan, adjoining the river, on N. H. side, 64 years ago, when her father carried her there.

Mrs. Tozer was carried prisoner to Canada several times.

The following children of Richard and Elizabeth Tozer, were alive Sept. 22nd, 1734:—

Martha m. Samuel Lord, who was an ancestor of President Lord, of Dartmouth College.

Abigail m. Samuel Newton of Southborough, Worcester Co., Mass.

Sarah lived in Southborough, Mass.

Judith m. Jonathan Burroughs of Westborough, Mass.

John lived in Watertown, Mass.

Richard lived in Westborough, Mass.

Mary. J. W.]

Note to Twombly.—[John Twombly makes will 18th July, 1724, and it was proved August 2nd, 1724. Gives property to daus. Sarah, Mary, Rachel, Esther, Anna.

Whom did these daughters marry? Had he sons?

Sarah is reported to have been wife of Deacon Gershom,[3] son of Ezekiel[2] Wentworth.

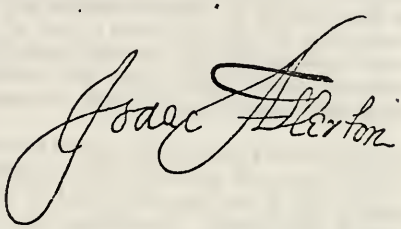
Feb. 15th, 1753, Deacon Gershom[3] Wentworth gives, in consideration of love and good will, to Samuel Twombly land in Rochester, N. H.

After death of Deacon Gershom,[3] his sons, in 1762, 1763, 1765, and 1773, have land dealings with a man variously called Samuel Twombly and Samuel Twombly, Jr., of Rochester, N. H. J. W.]

Note to Tucker.—[*Extract from Kittery Probate Records, Vol. II, page* 134. Nicholas Tucker of Kittery, made will Jan'y 21, 1716–17, which was proved April 2nd, 1717, and gave "to William Wentworth five shillings in money, in full of his mother's portion; to wife Jane, &c." Whose son was this William Wentworth? J. W.]

MEMOIR OF ISAAC ALLERTON.

[Abridged from a communication of Hon. Henry W. Cushman of Bernardston.*]



Isaac Allerton, a fac-simile of whose autograph is annexed, was one of those who, about 1608 or 9, left their native land (Old England) and settled at Leyden, in Holland, for the sake of "purity of conscience and liberty of worship."† The exact time or place of his birth—as is the case with most of our Puritan Fathers—is unknown. It is supposed, however, from contemporaneous facts, that he must have been born about the year 1583, in the northeastern part of England, and that he was first married about 1604 or 5.‡ If we are correct in these assumptions, he must have married and have had two children before he left England for Holland, and his daughters Mary and Sarah must have been born in the latter country.

The first mention we have of Mr. Allerton by name is his signature attached to a letter written from Holland to the agents of the Puritans, "Mr. Carver and Robert Cushman," that "the coming of Mr. Nash and their Pilot is a great encouragement to them." This letter was signed by four persons, of whom the initials only are given. These are, S. F., E. W., W. B., and I. A., doubtless intended for Samuel Fuller, Edward Winslow, William Bradford and Isaac Allerton. The next that we hear of Mr. Allerton is at the formation of the memorable "compact" on board of the Mayflower in Cape Cod, or Provincetown Harbor, Nov. 11, 1620, O. S.; of which instrument it has been said, that "for the first time in the world's history the philosophic fiction of a social compact was realized in practice." Allerton was the fifth signer, and was one of nine, in the list of forty-one, to whom Governor Bradford has given the honorable prefix of "Mr." The names of Carver, Bradford, Winslow and Brewster are the only ones that precede his.

The birth of a son of Mr. Allerton is thus mentioned in Gov. Bradford's Journal: "Friday, 22d, [Dec. 1620, O. S.,] the storm still continued that we could not get a land, nor they come to us a board. This morning good wife Alderton was delivered of a son, but dead born." This was the second child born since the Pilgrims left Holland. The first entry in the records of Plymouth colony is an incomplete list of the "Meer-

---

* This gentleman is preparing for publication a genealogy of the Cushmans of the United States. A memoir of Isaac Allerton (of which this is an abridgement) will accompany that work. Mary Allerton, the daughter of Isaac, was the wife of Elder Thomas Cushman, the ancestor of all the Cushmans in this country. The Cushmans are therefore descended from the Allertons. Any information respecting either of these names will be gratefully received by Mr. Cushman.

† Prince's N. E. Chronology.

‡ His third child Mary died in 1699, aged 90. She was therefore born about 1609. As he had two older children, he must have been married about the time we have stated; and must, therefore, been born as early as 1583, perhaps earlier. He was consequently about 26 years of age when he emigrated to Holland, and about 37 when he came to Plymouth.

steads* and Garden Plottes of those which came first, layed out 1620." This was the first division of land. Mr. Allerton's name is here found. The prefix of Mr. is applied to Brewster and Allerton only. It is probable that he built a house on his "garden plotte," which was on the south side of Leyden Street; but how long he resided there is unknown. A few years afterwards, a tract of land was assigned to him "at Rocky Nook in Jones River Precinct."† Here he built a house, having for a neighbor John Howland, who married Elizabeth Carver, the only child of Gov. Carver, and lived there several years. On the Plymouth Colony Records, under date of 1635, allusion is made to "Mr. Allerton's house on the north side of Jones' River."‡

In February, 1620–1, Mr. Allerton lost his wife, which event Governor Bradford thus records in his Journal: "The 25th dies Mary, the wife of Mr. Isaac Allerton." On the 22d of March, he was one of two (Capt. Standish being the other) who "went venturously" to treat with Massasoit, during that sachem's first visit to Plymouth. In April, Gov. Carver died after a short illness, having officiated as governor nearly five months. "Soon after," says Bradford, in his Journal, "we chose Mr. William Bradford our Governor, and Mr. Isaac Allerton his Assistant, who are, by renewed elections, continued together sundry years." The governor had but one assistant till 1624; then five till 1633; after which seven assistants were chosen. It is not known with certainty how long Mr. Allerton was continued as an Assistant to the Governor. It is certain he was chosen the only one in 1621, and was continued such till 1624, when the number of assistants was increased. There are no lists of assistants until 1633, at which time Mr. Allerton was not of the number.

A party of ten men—of whom Mr. Allerton was probably one—were sent, in September, 1621, to visit the Massachusetts Indians. At that time, or at a subsequent period, three small islands—being the outermost ones as you approach Boston Harbor from the east—were named the Brewsters, in honor of Elder Brewster; and, as a mark of respect to Mr. Allerton, the first headland, or cape, of Nantasket was called Point Allerton.§

Mr. Allerton, having been a widower over five years, in 1626 or thereabouts, married Fear, daughter of Elder William Brewster, who had come over, in 1623, with her sister Patience, in the ship Ann. In the autumn of 1626, he was sent to England, partly to obtain some supply for the

---

* Meersteads, lands set off by metes and bounds to each.—*Bailey's Dictionary.*

† Called after Capt. Jones, of the Mayflower.

‡ The location of Mr. Allerton's house at "Rocky Nook," in Kingston, is still pointed out; and, from the geographical and topographical position of Jones River, and the country round about, it is obviously correct. The house was situated near the marsh, and not far from the celebrated "Elder's Spring," (so called from Elder Thomas Cushman, who lived near it,) about fifty rods from the highway, and in a northerly direction from the present dwelling house of Thomas Cushman, Esq. Mr. Allerton afterwards sold his house and land at Rocky Nook "vnto my well beloued sonne-in-law Thomas Cushman, of New Plymouth;" and it was occupied by the latter till the time of his death. For many years past there has been no house standing on the spot, but the location is often visited by antiquaries and descendants of the Puritans.

§ On the old maps it has frequently been spelled *Point Alderton*, and Mr. Allerton's own name was by others frequently spelled and pronounced that way; but, on the Map of Massachusetts, published in 1844, under the authority and at the expense of the State, it is correctly spelled *Point Allerton.*

colony, and partly to see if he could make any reasonable composition with the Adventurers. Capt. Standish had been sent the year before. A bond, signed by Gov. Bradford, Isaac Allerton and others, was given, dated July 2, 1626, for the purpose of raising money for the colony. Mr. Allerton returned to Plymouth in the spring of 1627, having taken up £200 for the colony, but it was at thirty in the hundred which he invested in goods. The same year he was again sent to England to confirm and ratify a bargain made with the Adventurers to pay them £1800 for their interest in America. He went "in a fishing vessel which was then returning there." "He carried out some beaver to pay some engagements of the previous year, and was instructed to obtain a patent for a trading place on the Kennebeck, and other things. The contract for the payment of the £1800 was dated 15 Nov. 1626. They were to forfeit 30 shillings per week for every week the debt was not paid after it was due. By this contract, the Company sold to the Colony all their stocks, merchandize, lands, chattels, rights and interest, in consideration of the said £1800, "to be paid at the Royal Exchange, at London, every Michaelmas, in nine annual instalments of £200 each." Allerton's agreement was sanctioned; and the whole trade of the colony was bound to Gov. Bradford, Edward Winslow, Miles Standish, John Howland and Isaac Allerton for six years from the last day of September, 1627, for which the whole debts of the colony, amounting to £2400, were to be paid; and they were also to pay to the colony £50 per annum in shoes and hose. Mr. Allerton was in London 14 June, 1627, and Mr. James Shirley, one of the Adventurers, and a firm friend of the colony, writes, under date of 27 December, of that year, that "the bargain is fully concluded." "Thus," says Gov. Bradford in his letter book, "all is now become our own,—as we say in the proverb,—when our debts are paid."

"Early in the year 1628 Mr. A. returned to Plymouth, having succeeded in all his objects. He paid the first £200 to the Adventurers, and all their other debts. He also succeeded in obtaining a patent for a trading station for Kennebeck."* In the autumn of 1628, he went a third time to England. His object was to obtain the enlargement and correction of the Kennebec patent, and also another for Plymouth; and to facilitate the removal of the remainder of the church at Leyden. He returned to Plymouth without effecting his designs; but being immediately (August, 1629) sent back, he had better success. After much delay and great difficulty, he obtained the desired patent, Jan. 29, 1630.

In Winthrop's Journal, under date of Saturday, 12. [June, 1630,] we find the following: "About four in the morning we were near our port. We shot off two pieces of ordnance, and sent our skiff to Mr. Pierce his ship (which lay in the harbour and had been there [blank] days.) About an hour after, Mr. Allerton came on board us, in a shallop, as he was sailing to Pemaquid." Allerton, therefore, must have been the first person who welcomed Mr. Winthrop and his associates to New England.

He made a fifth voyage to England, in 1630, and returned the next year in the ship White Angel, and Mr. Hatherly with him.† About this period a difficulty arose between Mr. A. and the colony, having its origin some time back; and, says Baylies, "he was dismissed as their agent." "The Leyden people had taken up some prejudice against him, and the

* Baylie's Hist. Mem. of New Plymouth. † Allen's Biog. Dic.

colony complained that too much money had been lavished, by him and Mr. Sherley, to obtain a royal charter." "As an agent, Mr. A. appears to have been indefatigable in his attempts to promote the interests of his employers. He was a person of uncommon activity, address and enterprise." Whatever the cause, the fact of an alienation between Allerton and the colony became obvious. He therefore quitted forever the employment of the colonists and became rather unfriendly to them and their interests. "1631, Sept. 6. The White Angel, with Mr. Allerton, sails for Marble Harbour, [now Marblehead, Mass.,] being no more employed by the plantation of Plymouth."* In June, 1632, Allerton formed a trading company, hired the White Angel of Mr. Sherley, and attempted to establish a rival trading house on the Kennebec River. He also attempted to deprive Plymouth of the trade at Penobscot, by establishing another house there, but it was broken up and destroyed by the French. "1633. Mr. Allerton set up a trading house at Machias, consisting of 5 men and a quantity of Merchandize." "This season Mr. A. fished with 8 boats at Marble Harbour."† A tax was made this year by the Plymouth colony; and the highest tax assessed was on Mr. Allerton, viz., £3 10s. The next highest tax was on Edward Winslow, Governor, £2 5s. Thus Mr. Allerton's taxable property at Plymouth at that time was one third more than any other man's in the colony. In 1634 Mr. Allerton's trading house at Machias was attacked by the French and Indians, and his goods taken away. His house there was destroyed by fire the same year. Feb. 1, 1634. "Mr. Cradock's house at Marble Head [then a part of Salem] was burnt about midnight, there being in it Mr. Allerton and many fishermen whom he employed that season."† The same year, returning from a trading voyage with the French about Port Royal, his pinnace was cast away and entirely lost. But these were not all his misfortunes. Dec. 12, 1634, Gov. Winthrop, of the Massachusetts Colony, writes to his son: "A pestilent fever hath taken away some at Plymouth; among others Mr. Allerton's wife."

The Massachusetts Colony Records state that Mr. Allerton, in March, 1635, "was to be notified by the civil authorities that he had leave to depart from Marblehead." In May, he conveyed to his son-in-law, Moses Maverick, all his "houses, buildings, and stages" at Marblehead, but whether he removed or not is uncertain. During this year, Mr. A., who had now received the cognomen of the "unlucky," had another of his coasting vessels wrecked. This was "a bark" employed to transport Rev. John Avery and his family from Newbury to Marblehead. It was lost at Cape Ann, Aug. 15, 1635, and 21 persons perished, among whom was Rev. Mr. Avery, his wife, and six children. In 1636, "Mr. Allerton returned in his pinnace from the French at Penobscot. His bark was cast upon an island and beat out her keel, and lay ten days; yet he got help from Pemaquid and mended her and brought her home."†

From 1636 to 1642, we learn nothing of him from the public records, nor from contemporaneous correspondence. It is probable that he was constantly engaged in trade, commerce, and the fisheries; and that, (having lost his wife, and his children—except Isaac by his second wife—having grown to adult age,) for a long time, he had no permanent home. As he was not taxed at Plymouth after 1634, we suppose he ceased to

---

* 3 M. H. C. ix. † Winthrop's Journal.

have a domicil there about this time. From 1643 to the close of his life, in 1658, his name is often found. In 1643, he is thus spoken of in Winthrop's Journal :—" Three ministers which were sent to Virginia, were wrecked on Long Island. Mr. Allerton of New Haven, who was there, took great pains and care of them, and procured them a very good pinnace and all things necesary." The first instance in which Mr. Allerton's name is found in New Haven, is in the Records of a " General Court of the Jurisdiction, 27 Oct. 1643, at which a " proposition and request" were " made to Capt. Underhill and Mr. Allerton, by instructions from the Dutch Governor and some of the freemen of that jurisdiction, for the raising of one hundred soldiers out of the plantations of the English, and armed and victualled, to be led forth by Capt. Underhill, against the Indians now in hostility against the Dutch, to be paid by bills of exchange in Holland.* The first time we find his third wife mentioned, is in Winthrop's Journal, Dec. 16, 1644, where it is stated that Mr. Allerton coming from New Haven " in a ketch, with his wife and other persons, they were taken in a great storm, and cast away at Scituate ; but the persons all saved." On the 27th Oct. 1646, he is spoken of as " of New Amsterdam, in the Province of New Netherlands, merchant." On the 10th March, 1646–7, he was seated in the meeting-house at New Haven, on the " second seat of the cross seats at the end." The records of Salem Church show that he became a member thereof in 1647. From 1650 to the close of his life, his name is occasionally mentioned in the New Haven Records.

Isaac Allerton died the latter part of 1658, or before the 12th Feb. 1658–9, and was probably buried in the old Burial Ground at New Haven. In the public records of New Haven, we find the settlement of his estate taken Feb. 12, and presented April 5, 1659. Isaac Allerton, the son, purchased of the creditors, his father's " dwelling-house, orchard and barn, with two acres of meadow." In a deed on the New Haven Records, dated Oct. 4, 1660, and confirmed March 10, 1682–3, he conveys to his " Mother-in-law, Mrs. Johanna Allerton," a life interest in " the house that she now dwells in at New Haven, New England, with all the furniture in it, and the lands and appurtenances belonging to it."

Rev. Dr. Bacon, in the letter before quoted, gives many interesting particulars in relation to the last years of the life of Isaac Allerton ; and in another letter, dated July 30, 1838, an extract from which will be found in the same volume, he locates, with great precision, the house at New Haven in which Allerton dwelt. It must, he says, " have fronted upon what is now Union street, between Cherry street on the north, and Fair street on the south." Says Judge Davis, " It is to Allerton's old house, which was taken down in 1740, that the well known tradition," related by President Stiles, in his history, " respecting the concealment of the Judges by Mrs. Eyres, is to be referred."† But the lady protectress, he adds, could not have been Mrs. Eyres, who was then but 8 years old, but must have been Mrs. Johanna Allerton, the widow of Isaac Allerton, whose granddaughter Elizabeth, (afterwards Mrs. Eyres,) probably lived with her grandmother and " might have been a witness, perhaps an assistant, in the transaction, but certainly not a principal."

---

* Letter of Rev. Leonard Bacon, D. D., to Hon. John Davis, 15 June, 1838, in 3d Mass. Hist. Coll., vii, 244.

† 3 Mass. Hist. Coll., vii, 303.

GENEALOGY.

Isaac[1] Allerton, m. 1st, Mary ——, who d. Dec. 25, 1620; m. 2d, ab. 1626, Fear, dau. of Elder William Brewster; she d. ab. Dec. 1634; m. 3d, as early as 1644, Joanna ——, who survived him. By his first wife Mary, he had ch.—

(2) I. *Bartholomew*,[2] living at the division of cattle, 1627; prob. d. s. p. soon after.

(3) II. *Remember*,[2] prob. d. unm. or if m. left no children.

(4) III. *Mary*,[2] m. Elder Thomas Cushman, son of Robert. They left posterity.

(5) IV. *Sarah*,[2] m. Moses Maverick of Marblehead, (then Salem,) ab. 1637 or 8. She d. before 1656, when Mr. Maverick m. Eunice, wid. of Thomas Roberts. He was adm. freeman at Salem, 1634, became a member of the Church 12 June, 1637, settled at Marblehead as early as 1648, and d. 28 June, 1686, aged 76 By his wife Sarah he had ch. Rebecca,[3] bp. 7 Aug. 1639, m. Hawkes; Mary,[3] bp. 14 Feb. 1640–1, d. 20 Feb. 1655–6; Abigail,[3] bp. 12 Jan. 1644–5; Elizabeth,[3] bp. 3 Dec. 1646, d. bef. Sept. 1649; Samuel,[3] bp. 19 Dec. 1647; Elizabeth,[3] bp. 30 Sept. 1649; Remember,[3] bp. 12 Sept. 1652, and perhaps others.*

By his second wife Fear, Mr. Allerton had—

(6) V. *Isaac*,[2] (6) b. ab. 1630; grad. H. C. 1650, in the 7th class grad. at that institution; lived at New Haven, and was engaged with his father in the coasting business "to the Dutch at New Netherlands;" m. —— ab. 1652.

Isaac,[2] (6) Allerton, had ch.—

(7) I. *Elizabeth*,[3] m. Benjamin Starr, 23 Dec. 1675. They had a son Allerton,[4] b. 6 Jan. 1676–7. He d. 1678, and she m. 22 July, 1679, Simon Eyre, and had Simon,[4] b. 5 Sept. 1682; Isaac,[4] b. 23 Feb. 1683–4.

(8) II. *Isaac*,[3] b. 11 June, 1655, prob. d. s. p. before his father.

INDIAN CHILDREN PUT TO SERVICE. 1676.

[Communicated by Joseph Willard, Esq., Mem. of the N. Eng. Hist. Gen. Soc.]

Copy of a paper endorsed, "A List of the Indian Children put to seruice that came in [to Boston] with John of Packachooge; presented To the Honorble Genll Court for their Confyrmatiō, &c.

By the Comittee Appointed for yt affayre."

The document, of which this is a copy, is in the autograph of the Hon. Daniel Gookin.—Editor.

---

* In the settlement of the estate of Moses Maverick. Nov. 1698, are mentioned:—dau. *Mary*, wf. of Archibald Ferguson, dead in 1698, (prob. a dau. by his 2d wife;) *Sarah*, only surviving dau., wf. of John Norman; *Moses Hawks*, only son of eldest dau. Rebecca; *William Hughes* and *Thomas Jackson* m. to Elizabeth and Priscilla Grafton, daus. of dau. Elizabeth Grafton, deceased; children of dau. Abigail Ward, deceased; and children of dau. Remember Woodman, deceased.

August 10, 1676. A memorandum of Indian children put forth vnto seruice to the English, Beeing of those Indians that came in and submitted with John Sachem of Pakchoog; with the names of the persons with whome they were placed, and the names and age of the children, and the names of their relations, and the places they did belong to.

By mr. Daniel Gookin senr, Thomas Prentis, Capt., and mr. Edward Oakes who were a comittee appointed by the Council to manage yt affayr. The termes and conditions vpon wch they are to serue is to be ordered by the Genll Court who are to prouide yt the children bee religiously educated and taught to read the english tounge.

2. *Boy, a maid.* To Samuel Simonds esq, a boy named John; his father named Alwitankus, late of Quantisit, his father and mother prent both consenting; the boys age about 12 yeares. To him a girle named Hester, her father and mother dead, late of Nashaway; her age ten years; her vncle John Woosumpegin of Naticke.

1 *Boy.* To Thomas Danforth esq., a boy aged about 13 yeares, his name John.

1 *Boy.* To Leift. Jonathan Danforth of Bilerekey, a boy aged twelue yeares, son to Papameck alius Dauid, late of Warwick or Cowesit.

2 *Boys.* To Mathew Bridge of Cam Bridge, two boyes, the one named Jabez aged about ten yeares, the other named Joseph aged six yeares; their father named Woompsleow, late of Packachooge.

☞ One or both these boyes is run away wth his father. Sber 17th 1676.

3. *A boy and two Girls.* To mr. Jeremiah Shepard of Rowly, A boy named Absalom, his father of the same nam late of Mamhage; aged about ten years. To him, a girle, sister to the Lad, named Sarah, aged eleuen yeares. These ar kindred to Peeter Ephram of Naticke. To him another girle aged about 8 yeares, her name Jane, her father and mother dead.

1 *Mayd.* To mrs. Mitchell of Cambridg widdow, a maid named Margaret aged about twelue years, her father named Sukamuck of Quantisit, her mother dead.

1 *Boy.* To Thomas Jacob of Ipswich, a boy aged ten yeares, on Wennaputanan his guardian and on Vpacuak of Quantisitt his grand mother was present; the Boy named Sawoonawuk.

1 *Boy.* To on Goodman Read a Tanner of Cambridge, a Boy named John aged about therteen yeares, his father Dead.

1 *Boy.* To mr. Jacob Green of Charel Towne, a boy aged about seuen yeares, his parents Dead, Late of Quantisit but his mother of Narragansit.

1 *Boy.* To Thomas Woolson of Wattertowne, a boy aged about 14 yeares, his name John, his father dead who was of Cowesit or Warwick, his mother prsent.

1 *Boy.* To Ciprian Steuens of Rumny March but late of Lancaster, a boy aged about six yeares, son to Nohanet of Chobnakonkonon, the Boy named Samuel.

1 *Mayd.* To Thomas Eliot of Boston a carpenter, a maid aged about ten yeares, her name Rebecka.

1 *Boy.* To Jacob Green Junior of Charles towne, a Boy named Peeter aged nine yeares, his father dead, his mother prsent named Nannantum of Quantisit.

1 *Boy.* To Goodman Greenland a carpenter of Charles towne on Misticke side, a boy name Tom aged twelue yeares, his father named Santisho of Packachooge.

1 *Girle.* To Mr. Edmund Batter of Salem, a maid named Abigal aged sixteen, her mother a widow named Quanshishe late of Shookunnet Beyond Mendon.

2. *A Boy a girle.* To Daniel Gookin senior. a Boy named Joshua aged about eight yeares, son to William Wunuko late of Magunkoog; his father dead. To him a girle aged about six yeares daughter to the widdow Quinshiske late of Shookanet beyond Mendon.

1 *Girle.* To Andrew Bordman, Tayler, of Cambridge, a girle named Anne sister to ye Later named.

22 wherof 14 male 8 femall

verse

[Page 2.]

1 *Boy.* To Thomas Prentis Junior, son to Capt. Prentis of Cambridge village, a boy named John son to William Wunnuko late of Magnkeg that was executed for Thomas Buring, aged therteen.

1 *Boy.* To Beniamin Mills of Dedham, a boy aged about six yeares named Joseph Spoonant late Marlborow.

1 *Boy.* To Mr. Edward Jackson, a boy named Joseph, aged about 12 yeares, Late of Magungook cosen to Pyambow of Naticke.

1 *mayd.* To widdow Jackson of Cambridge village a girle named Hope aged nine years, her parents dead who wer of Narraganset.

1 *Boy.* To old Goodman Myls of Dedham, a boy of fower yeares old, son to Annaweeken Deceased, who was late of Hassanameset, his mother prsent.

1 *Boy.* To Capt. Thomas Prentis, a boy named Josoph son to Annawekin deceased, Brother to the last mnd. aged about 11 yeares. ☞ This boy was after taken from Capt. Prentice and sent wh mr Stoughton for England. Capt. Prentis is to be considered about it for he has taken much care and paynes about those indians.

1 *Boy.* To John Smith of Dedham, a boy aged about eight yeare; his father dead, late Marlborow, hee is brother to James Printers wife.

1 *Mayd.* To mr John Flint of Concord a mayd aged about feeten yeares; her parents dead, late of Narraganset.

1 *Boy.* To mr Jonathan Wade of mistick, a boy named Tom Aged about 11 yeares sonne to Willam Wunukhow of Magunkog deceased.

1 *Mayd.* To mr Nathaniel Wade of mistick, a maid aged about ten yeares daughter to Jame Natonint late of Packachook, her father and mother aliue.

10 in this page
22 in the other page
—
32

It is humbly proposed to the Honble Generall Court to set the times those children shall serue, and if not less if till they cam to 24 yeares of age, unto wch those yt had relations seemed willing. And also that ye court lay som penalty vpon them if they runne away before yr time expire

and on their parents or kindred y^t shall entice or harborr and conceale y^m if they should runne away.

Cambridge 8ber 28 1676. signed by the Comittee aboue named } Daniel Gookin sen^r Edward Oakes

[The following order* in relation to this matter was afterwards passed by the General Court. The paper from which it is copied is endorsed:] "Order about setling our neighbours at 4 places at present, And stating the Time of seruice of Indian children, put Forth or bought, And repealing sundry Lawes touching the Indians since the begining of ye warr. p' curiam."

Wheras, after this time of trouble and warre with the Indians, the wel ordering and settlement of those that remaine and are under command is a matter of great concernm^t to the peace and security of the country, and the welfare, ciuilizing and good education of the said indians and their children; It is hereby ordered and enacted, that all such Indian children or youths that are settled or disposed by order of Authority or with their parents or Relations consent to any of the english inhabitants within this jurisdiction shall so remain with them as seruants and to bee taught and instructed in the christian Religion vntil each of them attayne to the age of twenty fower yeares of Age, except by speciall contract it be otherwise prouided. And for such indian children, youths or girles, whose parents haue beene in hostility with vs, or haue bene among our enimies in the time of ye warre and were brought in by force, and giuen or sould to any of the inhabitants of this jurisdiction, such shalbe at ye disposall of their masters or their assigns, prouided thay bee instructed in ciuility and chtian Religion. And for all other indians that are admitted to liue within this Jurisdiction as wel such as are called praying indians as wel as others they shalbe reduced to Inhabite in fower places for the p'sent, vizt. Natick, Punkapog, Hassanamesit and wamesit, and within the limits of those townships as they are granted to y^em by the General court, where they may be Continually inspected and from time to time ordered and Gou'ned by such as this court or councill shal appoint. And when they are once setled as aforesaid, A lyst to bee taken of all the men, women and children of the seuerall companies, once a yeare at least and kept vpon record, with a strickt chardge and prohibition vpon the penalty of the displeasure of this court not to rec[ei]ue or entertayne any stranger or forraigne indian or indians into y^r society without the knowledge or approbation of Authority. And all other Lawes and orders Relating to the Indians and made since the warre began, as to ye confynement to this or that place, or giueing liberty to any to take or kill any of y^m found without the Limetts appointed are hereby Repealed and declared voyd.

The magist^ts haue past this, their brethren the Deputjes hereto consenting. Edwd Rawson Secre^ty.

5th June 1677.

W^th this further Addition That the Indians about Piscataquay shal be settled about Cochecha as shal be further ordered by the council.

7 June 1677. Edwd Rawson Secrey.

Consented to by the Deputyes
William Torrey Cleric.

---

* This last paper is from a different source, but highly important upon the subject of the Indian Children.—Editor.

NEWBURY TROUBLES. [Without date.]

May it please the honr^d Court to vnderstand, that theise prsons named vnderwritten, which are mentioned in John Emeryes Petition, are sons and seruants vnder their parents and masters, of which some haue not taken the Oath of fidelity and some do flatly deny that euer they gaue power or liberty to put to their names, and some profess they neuer saw the petition or heard it read

Such as haue not taken the oath are theise

Benjamin Roafe
Isaac Browne
Joseph Coker
John Bartlet Jr
Jeremy Goodridge

Besides Nich: Batt an ancient man And we suppose that

Nicholas Brown and
Will: Bingly hath not

Abraham Merill is a young man which was a seruant but in March last which neuer yet paid a peny to any Rates

Will: Samon a seruant and Joseph Downer payes nothing but for his head to the Country and

George wheeler neuer yet paid one peny to a Rate And

John Tilletson it is well knowne what he is, the Towne gaue him 30^s but this winter to make him a loane.

John Musslewhite an ancient man which pays nothing.

Such as do deny it

Robt: Rogers
Thomas Siluer
John Hale
Anthony Short
Tho Blomfeild
Will: Bolton

And Launclot Granger saith he was deluded by it for he knew nothing of it, to haue the leiftenant haue the full power, he desires that it may abide as it is rather.

witness Rich: Brown
Nicholas Noyes

others may appear to bee of his mind in due time when they vnderstand the drift of the Petition

Young Daniell Thurston is vnder his vnkle.

Peter Morse is vnder his father.

Daniell Cheny also haue neuer paid any thing, but [is] vnder his father.

Will Randall payes nothing.

So that of the sixty eight petitioners there is but forty two that payes Rates, and they also to a forty pound Rate payes but £15—0—9, And wee that petition Contrary payes £19—6—8.

And wee further declare to the hon^rd Court that we haue in our Towne these

Mr. Richard Dumer
Capt. Paul White
Mr. Perciuall Lowle
Mr. Richard Lowle
Mr. Woodman
Mr. Will: Thomas
Richard Kent
Henry Short
Daniel Peirce
Ensigne Swett
Sergeant Woodman
Sergeant Lunt
Sergeant Richardson
William Moody
Samuel Moody
John Merrill
Richard Browne
Richard Knight
John Knight, sen.
John Knight, jun.
Anthony Morse sen^r
Henry Jayness
Richard Dole
Thomas Hale
Thomas Smith
Robert Long
Tristram Coffin
Nathanell Weare
Steuen Swett
Joseph Noyes
Nicholas Noyes
Robert Adams
John Bishop
Edward Philps
Abel Hues
John Bond
Hugh March
John Truman
James Jackman
Georg Little
Edmund Moores
James Merrick
Joseph Muzzy
Peter Godfry
William Morse
John Hull
James Kent
Mathew Moores
David Wheller
Roger Wheller
Anthony Somerby
Mr Cutting
Thomas Seers
Robt. Sauory
Peter Tappan
Capt. Gerish
Leift Pike

In all fifty seauen.

[*word gone*] there is *fiue?* we can declare that hath not giuen their consent, as may appeare; four of whom we haue vnder their hands.

ABSTRACTS FROM THE EARLIEST WILLS ON RECORD* IN THE COUNTY OF SUFFOLK, MASS.

[Prepared by Mr. Wm. B. Trask, of Dorchester.]

[Continued from page 128x.]

James Astwood.—Inventory giuen in to the Court 25 Oct. 1653. Estate indebted to Maister Drudgham, John Moss of Dedham, Edward Brudall, Richard Bolden of Milford, Joseph Godfrey of Newhauen, dead; Mr John Mills, he is dead; Mr John Gove; William Peacocke; George Brand; Tho Clarke of Boston; James Burges; Richard Cutter; George Griffin, Boston; Edw Estwicke, Richard Bennett of Boston; John Shaw, Boston; John Browne; John Hart, Boston; John Maynard, Boston; Richard Thurston; John Watson; John Dane; Mr John Alcocke; Ephraim Child; Paul Allestree; Nath: Vty; Mr Edwd Collins; Griffine Craft; John Budman; Mr Richd Leader; Mr William Alford; William Gurly, Boston; Mr Dauid Sellicke; John Griffin; Thomas Hawkins; Robert Feild; Good· Baker, Smith; Tho. Joy; Good Row; Saml Winslow; Wm Phillips Junr; Marke Hans; Henry Lamprey. Creditors—Robert Seuer, of Roxbery; John Swet; Benj Gillam; Willm Blanton; Leift Richard Cook; Hugh Stone; James Matux; John Farnum; Mr Joshua Foot; Tho Thurry; George Munnings; Ed Pason; Phillip Torry; Stephen Paine; Mr John Glover; Danl Kempthorne of Cambridge for keeping his sonns; Tho. Roberts; Peter Tracy; Mr Belcheere; John Weselld; Mr Jacob Sheafe; Mr Powell; Joseph Wise; William Helly; Isaack Johnson; John Bouls; Tho Caruer; Robert Shefeld; Capt Danford; Tho Kemball; Leift William Phillips; Mr William Peake of London; William Whitweld; William Vocy; John Woodmancy; Mr John Dudley; Mr Davison; Mr Abraham Palmer; Mr John Newell; Mrs. Dell; Goodman Chapman; Abraham Browne; Mrs. Hanbury; goodman Wullocks; Capt Asten Walker; James Graues; Tho Phillips; Mr Avery; Mathew Paine; Mr Francis Willoughby; Mrs Nash; Mr John Fredericke as Leift John Hewes affirmes; Goodman Goodwin for two lighter load of stones; Mr Tho Broughton; Richard Gardner; Adam Wight; Mr John Maverick; Mrs Elizabeth Foot; Francis Hudson; William Arnald; Mr Booth; Arthur Clarke; Mr Sam^{e} Cole; Mr Norton the Cooper; Randall Nichols; Good Jacksons daughter his servant by pmise vpn his death bed; Mr Butcher; John Viall; Isaack Heath; Ed Mattux; goodman Nash of Weymouth.

Taken by Tho. Clarke, Jacob Sheafe, William Parke. 31: 11: 1653. Amt of Debts due, £928. 18. 03.

1 Feb 1653. By order of Court all persons clayming ought from s^{d} estate are to appeare before Mr Anthony Stoddard & Mr Edward Ting at ye Anchor Tauerne, ye 10th Feb. & make due proof of their debts. In ye mean time Deacon William Parks is appointed to Sett ye house to Sale, & ye debts by him to be gathered in. [Will. vol. vii. p. 337.]

Samuell Goodyeare.—Inventory prised 9: 7: 1653, by *William*

---

* The abstracts of inventories given in the present volume, pages 55 and 128x, are from the Records, and not from the *Files* as there indicated.

Read, *Ri Wayte*. Power of Administration granted to Marshall *Richard Wayte*. Pay *Martin Stebbins* £7. Signed *Ri: Bellingham*.

THOMAS EDINSELL.—Inventory taken by *Nath Sowther*, *Joseph Armitage*, *George Halsall*. Mr *Bucke* deposed, 3 Feb 1653. £11. 16s. 07d. The advance 4d. p shilling comes to £3. 10. 10.

JOHN WIGHT, of Medfield.—Inventory taken, 3: 8: 1653, by *Ralph Wheelocke*, *Tho: Grubb*, *Rob Hensdell* Amt. £171. 02. 09. Power of Administration granted to *Ann* late wife of *John Wight* in behalfe of herselfe & ye child she goes withall. *Ann Wight* deposed, Oct. 53.

ROBERT SCOTT, of Boston. Inventory. 21. 12. 1653, prised by *Jacob Sheafe*, *Henery Shrimpton*, *William Francklin*. Amt. £439. 17. 05½. Estate indebted £298. 12. 09. Power of Administration granted to *Elizabeth Scott*, his widow, who deposed 24 March, 1653.

MAJOR GENERALL EDWARD GIBBONS.—Inventory prised 15: 10: 1654, by *Thomas Clark*, *Edward Hutchinson*, Amt. £535. 06. 07½. Deposed by Mr *Thomas Lake*, & Ensigne *Joshua Scottow*, 4 Jan. 1654. Maj *Gibbons* had property at Pullen Point, at *James Bills* house, at *John Brownes*, 4 acres of Land at Hog Island, &c.

ROBERT SHARP.—Inventory taken 19: 11: 1654, by *Peter Olliver*, *Edward Clap*, Amt. £172. 07. 06. Estate indebted to Elder *Colbrvn*; debt yt was due frō Mr *Pilbeame* of Rehoboth; payd to *Peter Aspinuall* for so much of yt he lent ye said *Sharp*; to *Robert Hake*, *Abraham Hoe*, *William Fugrame*, for Labour; Mr *Gore*, for goods; to *Mary Read* for seruice; to goodman *Dunckin*; goodman *Voysy*; Capt *Johnson* of Rox: for a horse Coller; *Edward Devotion*, *Tho. Clarke*, *Peter Olliver*. Whole Estate, £172. 7. 6. Debts, £83. 06. 08. The house & land, prized at £110, at the request of the widdow & her friends set apart for the childrens portions, so farr as it goes, the rest the widdow is to make good. Said land & house is bound over to the Court for sd childrens portions, the Sonne paying his sisters theire portions; the house & land sd *Robert Sharpe* his father desyred is to be wholy his. 26 Jan 1654.

DAVID MATTOX, of Roxbury.—Inventory taken by *Isaac Heath*, *John Johnson*, *Robert Williams*. 18 May 1654. Sum total £55. 3. 04. *Sarah Mattox* wid. of *David*, deposed. The Magist. 25 May 1654 determined the widdow should haue one third pt of the estate, & the other two parts, they will order a direction to afterwards.

8. June 1654. the Magist. mett againe and on Sight of ye maide yt was decrepit, they ordered ye estate to be thus devided, £10. to the maid; £8 to ye sonne & and ye mother to haue the rest.

Present ye Govr, Mr Nowell & Recorder.

WILLIAM LANE, of Dorchester.—Inventory, prized by *John Wiswall*, *Wm Clarke*, 5 July 1654. Amt. 82. 10. 08½. *Joseph Farnsworth* deposed. [Will, vol. V. p. 364.]

THOMAS WHEELER, of Boston, Deceased about the 18th May 1654. Estate prized by *Nathll Williams*, *Edward Fletcher*, Amt. £100. 18s. *Rebeccah Wheeler* wid. of *Thomas*, deposed, 25 July, 1654. [Will, vol. V. p. 305.]

Richard Wilson, of Boston.—Inventory of Estate prized by *William Holloway*, *Thomas Harwood.* Sum total. £104. 07. [no date.] This Inventory was accepted wthout Oath because all the Estate was giuen to the widdow. Mentions goodman *Sawer*, *John Biglaw*, goodman *Jones*, doodman *Oakes;* Mr *Broughton*, goodman *Chevers*, goodm. *Wenborne*, Mr *Cooke*, goodman *Carter*, goodman *Knight*, goodman *Grose*, Mr *Snellin*, goodman *Hagburnes* daughter, her mother & sister *Elizabeth;* Mrs *Barnard*, goodman *Burton*, goody *Whetwell*, goodman *Gridley*, goodman *Bosworth*, goodwife *Cowell. John Benham* [ ] haueing marryed *Sarah* ye [wife of?] *Wm Killcup.*

Sarah Benham appeared & made ye same acknowledgmt. [Will, vol. V. p. 305.]

Thomas Roberts, of Boston.—Inventory of *Thomas Roberts* taken on the testimony of *Joshua Scottow* & accepted of by ye Govr, Mr *Nowell* &c. without oath. Signed, *Tho: Buttolphe*, *Nath: Williams*, *Joshua Scottow.* 25 July, 1654. On the margin *Theodore Atkinson*, *Joshua Scottow.*

Joseph Morse, of Dorchester.—Inventory of yt pte of the Estate wch he had at Meadfield, taken 20: 4: 1654 by *Thomas* T *Wight*, *Robert Hensdall*, *George Barbar.* Sum. £183.

[End of Vol. I. Suffolk Inventories, being Vol. 2d Probate Records.]

[The Abstracts that follow are from the first volume of Suffolk Wills, in continuation from Vol. VI. p. 356, of this work.]

Alice Fermace.—I, Alice Fermace of Boston, Widdow, doe ordaine this my Last will. I giue unto my sister Joan Towne my old Cloth gowne; daughter Ester Estick my best stuffe gowne; vnto my Grand Child, Susan Goose, my box & my muffe; vnto my daughter Sary Langdon, my red Petticoate; all my wearing linnen vnto my daughter Sarah Langdon and my daughter Ester Estic & Pilgrim Edee & Elizabeth ye Negro: servants vnto my Son mr Edward hutchinson, to be equally divided by my daughter Susan goose & my daughter Abigall Hutchinson; all the rest of my Estate I giue unto all my Childred to be equally disposed of among them—my Son, mr Edward Hutchinson to be Executor. I haue hereunto set my hands the eight day of february, in the yeare of our Lord one thousand Six hundred and fiuety & Sixe.

Witness The marke of Alice Fermase.
Jonathan Negus: Elkenah Cooke.

Jonathan Negus & Elkenah Cooke deposed 24 Aprill, 1656.

Edward Rawson, Recordr.

Inventory of ye goods of Alice Fermase, widdow, Late of Salem, deceased, aprized the 20th day of the 12 moneth, 1655, by Jefferey Massey, Henry Skerry Senr. £18. 03. Inventory of goods at Boston 11 March, 1656, taken by Richard Cooke, Ben: Gillam, £11. 10.

Edward Hutchinson deposed.

George Burden.—I make my loving wife *Anne Burden*, my Executrix. I giue yt Estate, goods & Chattells whether in England, or heere in New England, to be in ye hands of my wife vntill my two children Come to ye Age of Eighteene yeares or marriage, wch comes first, & then they, my two Children are to haue two parts of that Estate yt God

hath betrusted me with all, & to my wife ye third part, & if my wife shall mary, then I will y^t my Children shalbe at ye oversight and disposall of my father *Soulsby*, if it please God he survive me, with my owne Broth^r *Timothy*, & if my wife & children Stay in England, but if wee Returne to New England, then I make my Atturneys ye overseers of my will, & y^t this is my Last will, if none appeare to beare date After this.

I witnes by my hand and seale, this 15th day of ye eight moneth, 1652.

the p^rents of vs *George Burden* & a seele.

James Johnson
Thomas Downes
Joseph Webb
Edmund Jacklin

30 April 1657. Capt *James Johnson* & *Richd Webb* deposed.

John Morse, of Boston.—Now undertakeing a voyage for England, being not without much hazzard, & although I doe Carry a Considerable part of my Estate to venture at sea, with my selfe, yet I thinke it my dutie to take care of my wife & Children. Therefore now, this Eighteenth day of december, Anno: 1655, I, the said *Jno Morse*, doe declare this my minde and will, vnto my beloved wife, *Annas*, forty pounds; the rest of my Estate, I Comitt into the hands of my Executo^rs, to be equally devided to my Children; y^t is to say, to my daughter *Ruth*, my Sonne *John, Joseph, Ezrah, Abigall, Ephraim, Bathia* and *Nathaniell*, each of them to haue a like proportion & not one to haue more then another, because the Elder of them are brought vp, & ye younger of them are yet to bring vp; if my executors see Cause, they shall pay my daughter *Ruth* her proportion, within one yeare after my decease; ye rest of my Childrens portions as aforesaid, at theire severall ages of one & twentie yeares; my Estate to remaine in ye hands of my wife vntill my Children come of age; in Case my Estate I carry with me be p^rserved, then my wife shall haue ye vse of that; as of ye rest of ye Estate, the said forty pounds to my wife, I giue twentie pounds thereof to her, the other 20^lb to my Children, after her decease, to be equally devided. And in case any dye before they come to the age of one & twenty yeares, their pportion be devided amongst ye rest surviving, alwayes pvided my debts be satisfyed; my beloved brother & friend *Francis Chickrin*, with my wife *Annas*, Executo^rs.

Temperance Smith *Jno Morse* & a seale.
his ⊂ marke & of
one *Robert Howard* Not^s Pub^cus.

18th June 1657. Mr *Robert Howard* deposed; at ye same time *Francis Chickerin* publiquely refused to pforme ye officer of an executor to this will, & desired his Renunciation might be entered & Recorded as was graunted.

June 9th 1657. Inventory of the Estate of *John Morse*, Taylor, of Boston, Late deceased. Prized by *Francis Chickerin, Pet:* H his marke *Woodward, Daniell fisher*. Amt. 385^lb 09. 05^d. *Annas Morse* deposed.

Nicholas Busby.—Being sicke, doe make this my Last Testament. I doe appointe my three sonns that are here in New England, that is to say, my Sonne *Abraham Busby*, my Sonne *William Nickerson* & my Sonne *John Grout* to gather vp all my debts mentioned in my debt bookes, to make them of a true acco^t, & to deliuer it as they shall receiue it vnto

my Executrix. I doe make my Loving wife whole Executrix of my Estate, & to possess this my dwelling house wherein I liue, dureing her life, and all my household Stuffe plate & money; & for my farme if she will consent thereto, that it be sold & she to receiue the price thereof, to add to it my stocke & discharge the seu^rall Legacies; the Remainder to be for her maintenance dureing her life. Vnto *John Busby*, my Eldest Sonne, seaventy pounds more then that I sent him the Last yeare, wch was thirtie pounds, & this Seaventy pounds to be payd in such goods as are gathered in by the Brethren, within Seaven monthes after my decease. Vnto *Abraham Busby*, my Sonne, sixtie pounds. And after his Mothers decease, this my new dwelling house, with the garden & fruit trees, being in Boston. Vnto *Anne Nickerson*, my Eldest daughter, fiftie pounds; vnto my daughter, *Katherine Savory*, fortie pounds, (more then that I sent her the Last yeare.) Vnto *Sarah Grout*, my youngest daughter, Sixtie & five pounds; vnto my grand Child, *Joseph Busby*, Sonne of my Sonne *Nicholas*, deceased, Twenty pounds; vnto *Sarah Grout*, my grand child, tenn pounds; vnto my two Sonns *John Busby* & *Abraham*, my printed bookes, in manner following; to *John*, all my Phisicke bookes, as *Glendall* practice, *Barrowes* method, Dutch Phisicke & garden of health, Mr *Coggans* treatis, and the Dialogue of Phisicke Surgery, with *Plinnys* Naturall Hystory. Vnto *Abraham*, my bookes of Divinitie, vizt. Mr *Perkins*, Mr *Willet* sinops and Comentary on the Romans, & Mr *Hieroms* two bookes; as for the rest of my bookes of divinitie, or Hystory, my desire is, they may Loveingly & Brotherly devide them betweene except the three Bibles; first, the thicke Bible, I giue vnto *Anne Nickerson.* The Best Bible, to *Sarah Grout*, and the bible in my Hamper, to *Katherin Savory.* As for my Apparell, I giue vnto *John*, my Sonne, my blacke Stuffe Cloake, & the remainder of my apparell to my wife to dispose of. As for my weaving tooles, as the two Loomes, the one, I giue to *John Busby* in case he come over to New England, or else to *William Nickerson* the same. And the other Loome & warpins, bobings, wheeles, shettells & other Implem^ts thereto belonging, vnto Sonne *Abraham;* as for my household stuffe, plate & money, I leaue vnto my deare wife. I haue heereunto set my hand & seale, this five and Twentieth day of July, One thousand Sixe hundred fifty and Seauen.

In p^rsence of vs. By me *Nicholas Busby* & a seale.
Nathaniell Woodward, *Wm Pearse.*

10 Sep 1657. *Nathaniel Woodward* and *Wm Pearse* deposed.

Will Recorded, 14th Oct. 1657. Inventory of the Estate taken 1st Septr 1657, by *Nathaniel Woodward* and *Robert Saunders.*

Amt. 973. 11. 08½. 10 Sep 1657. *Abraham Busby* deposed.

John Ottis, of Weymouth.—Will made 30: 3: 1657. To my dau. *Margaret Burton* & her three children 20^s amongst them, and a smale brasse pott and a Canvass sheete. To my dau. *Hannah Gile* two feather boulsters, one Rugg and Cotton blankett, my biggest brasse kettle. To *Mary Gile*, one Cowe and one pillowber. To *Thomas Gile* junio^r, one Muskett. To my dau. *Anne* and my dau. *Allice* 5s apiece. To my wife 40s. My son *John Ottis* executor. *John* X *Ottis.**

Witness *John Rogers*
Thomas Dyer

---

* Debility, no doubt, obliged the Testator to sign his will by a mark; he wrote a handsome Autograph in early life. See vol. ii. of the *Register*, p. 283.

John Rogers deposed, 28 July 1657. Recorded 14 Oct. 1657. Inventory taken 16: 4: 1657. *Jn° Ottise* deposed before Court 28 July to this Inventory of the Estate of his late father. Edw Rawson Record^r^.

Nicholas Jacob, of Hingham.—Will made 18 May 1657. Being sicke. My wife *Mary* executor; vnto [her] the bed and bedding she vsually lyeth vpon, with all the furniture there vnto belonging, to dispose of it vnto whom she please, [also] £30 out of the estate in what she secs meete, to be for her propper vse, dureing life & after her decease, to be divided amongst all my children in proporcon as the rest of the Estate is divided. Vnto *Joseph*, *Hannah* and *Deborah Jacob* £10. apiese, to be payd out of the estate before it be devided, in Lue of what my other childred have had before; the rest of the estate to be devided as followeth: vnto my Eldest sonne *John*, a double portion, vnto the rest of my Children, namely, *Joseph Jacob*, *Mary Ottis*, *Elizabeth Thackster*, *Sarah Cushen Hannah Jacob* and *Deborah Jacob*, Equall shares, and euery one of them shall pay vnto theire mother, *Mary Jacob*, 18*d*. p. pound yearely for so much Estate as shall be putt into there hands; to be payd in Corne or Cattle, at the Current prize, euery halfe yeare dureing her widdowhoode; and in case she shalbe maryed vnto another man, then they shall pay but the one halfe of the Revenue, that is to say, but 9*d*. p. pound yearely.

Edm: Pitts *Nicholas Jacob.*
Thomas Marsh
Mathew Hawke

Thomas Marsh and *Mathew Hawks* deposed 28 July 1647. Recorded 14th Oct.
p Edward Rawson Record^r^

Inventory of estate taken 12 June 1657 by *Mathew Hawks*, *Thomas Marsh*.

Amt. £393. 08. 06. *Mary Jacob* deposed. 28 July 1657.

Samuell Judson, of Dedham.—Will made 7 June 1657. Vnto *Mary*, my wife, the third pt of all my houses and Lands for her maintenance. After my decease all my estate being equally and indifferently aprized, the moueables or the value of them being devided in fower equall parts, one fourth part I giue vnto my wife & her heires, the other three pts to my 3 dau^s^, *Mary*, *Sarah* and *Esther*, to each an equall third pt. to be payd them at my now dwelling house in Dedham, at the time they shall generally attaine the age of 18 yeares, and at the same to receiue theire respectiue pt in my house and Lands, the third pt being reserued for the vse of my wife. After her decease my said dau^s^. shall possesse the whole of my houses and lands, each an equall pt. Said wife shall possess my whole estate vntill my dau^s^ attain the age aforesaid; the vse whereof I allow vnto her towards the education and bringing vp of my said three dau^s^. to the age aforesaid, as also for her owne vse otherwise, or for the benefitt of her two Sonnes, which were hers before she was my wife being the Sonnes of *Henery Aldridge*, deceased; to which her two sonnes I leaue that Land that was sometimes theire fathers to Inheritt according to Law. My wife *Mary*, sole executrix. If any of my dau^s^ depart this life before they attaine the age of 18 yeares their portion to be equally divided vnto them that shall be then surviuing. *Samuel* X *Judson.*

In the p^r^snts of vs
Thomas Fuller

30 July 1657. Capt *Eliazer Lusher* deposed.

4 Aug 1657 *Thomas Fuller* deposed before *Eliazer Lusher*, Comissionr. Edw Rawson Recorder.

Inventory of the Estate, taken 24 July, 1657, by *Eleazer Lusher Noth: Aldis*, *John Cawards*, *Tho Fuller*. *Mary Judson* deposed 30 July, 1657.

Phillip Elliot, of Roxbury.—Will made 21 : 8 : 1657. All my debts to be in the first place payd. To testify my love to Christ I giue vnto the Treasury of the Church of Roxbery where I haue in my poore measure found Christ, 5£. to be payd within two yeares after my decease. Whereas my sonne *Aldis* oweth me £5. vpon a Late bargaine, my will is, yt his dau. *Sarah Aldis* haue that as a Legacy from me. I giue to my Grand Child, *Henry Withington*, £5. towards the bringing him vp in Learneing. I giue £5 to *John Perry* when his time is out, pvded he lieuth with, and is seruiceable to my wife, but if my wife putt him away, my will is that he be not put to any against his will, and to whomesoeuer he be put I giue him £5. out of the value of his time, being indifferently prized. My will is that £60 be payd my dau. *Lydia*, for her portion equall with her other sisters, this is to be payd in any thing saveing in moveables, as may fall to be theire share at last; for my will is that all my 3 daus have equall shares therein, as also in all the rest of my Estate after my wiues decease. I make my wife sole executrix, to whome I Comit the Residue of my Estate dureing her life. If my wife change her estate she shall haue her thirds of my Estate, and the rest devided to my Children. My will is that my wife doe nothing of moment without the approbation of my Brother John Elliott our Teacher, Elder Heath, Deacon Parks, John Rugles, senior, whome I make my overseers. If any difference arise among my Children & executrix about any devision of my Estate, my will is that they shall not goe to Law, but be determined by three of my next of kindred then surviueing; & if any should be troublesome (which God forbid) my will is yt such shall loose theire part of my Estate about wch they so striue. I desire my Brother Deacon *Parks*, with the Elders, to pfect & finish such of my Church accompts as are not yet pfected.

wittnesse *Griffine Craft* *Phillip Elliott.*
John Rugles

11 Feb. 1657. Sworne by the witnesses to be the Last will of Phillip Elliott

before me. Jo: Endecott Govr.

[Inventory recorded, without date, vol 3. fol. 121. It was probably taken in 1658.] *Elizabeth Elliot*, his widow, deposed.

Amt. £554. 01. 10. Edw Rawson Recordr

Thomas Birch, of Dorchester.—Will made 4 June 1654. I appointe Mr *Nathaniell Patten*, *John Pearse* senior and *John Minott* to take care of my Children and estate; for my Land I would haue none of it to be sold. I giue all my estate to my Children only; for my man *Richard*, I would haue him to serue out his time, and then that his Indenture should be pformed, & besides I giue him 40*s*. I giue to my dau. *Mary*, £8. more than her pporcon towards the bringing her vp, and to my sonne *Jeremiah*, 40*s*. for his bringing vp, more than his proporcon. I would haue my estate divided into seven parts, and then *Joseph* to haue two pts, the

other fiue pts to the other fiue children, after the former Legacies are Satisfyed. I would haue my Sonne *Joseph* to be of my owne Trade.

Boston 22 May 1657. At a meeting of ye magistrates & Recordr, Power of Administration to the estate of Thomas Burch, of Dorchester, deceased, is graunted to *John Gurnel* & *John Minot* in behalfe of the Children of the said Burch, they bringing in an Inventory of that Estate to the next County Court. Present ye Governor, Dept Govr, Major Atharton & Recordr.

Inventory taken, 27 Oct. 1657, by *William Blake*, and *Richard Davis*. Sume totall £170. 11. 11. *John Minott* & *Jno Gurnell* deposed, 5 Nov 1657.

It is also Ordered that the said *Jno Minot* & *Jno Gurnell* shall & is hereby Impowered to dispose of the children of the said Burch, in binding them forth Apprentices, with Consent of the Court, as they shall see cause.

E. R., R.

John Gore, of Roxbury.—Being sicke. Debts to be paid in old England and New; for the discharge thereof, all my debts that are oweing me should be speedily gathered vp to pay as farre as they will goe, & the rest to be made vp out of my stocke and Sale of Land by my executors, that the remainder of my Estate should be improved together, untill my sonne *Samuel* be of the age of 23 yeares, except my sonne should, before this age, change his estate or my wife hers, wch of this time comes first that then the remainder of my Estate be equally prized, and my sonne *Samuel* to Receive one fourth pt of my whole estate then remaineing, and my two dau. *Abigall* and *Hannah*, to receiue equally one fourth pt more at the age of 21 yeares, or the day of marriage, wch shall be first. The other halfe of my Estate vnto my wife dureing life, whom I make my sole Executrix. After the death of my wife all that estate she did enjoy shall be equally devided betweene my 5 children, *John Gore*, *Mary Mylame*, *Samuel*, *Abigail* and *Hannah Gore*. The Reason why I did not giue my Eldest Sonne, *John Gore* and my dau. *Mary* no more, is because they have received there full proporcon before and my will is that if any of my 3 younger Children dye before Marriage that those three should be one anothers heires. If my wife should Liue a widow Long and by Reason of any hand of God as sicknes or the like should be in any want, I giue her full power, with the Consent of my overseers to sell some Land and spend the same for her Comfort. I desire my beloued Brethren *Phillip Elliot*, *John Pierpoint*, *Amos Richeson*, to be overseers of this my last will, and doe Intreate them to be helpefull vnto my wife and Children, and doe desire my wife that she would doe no matters of moment without their advice and Consent, according to the true intent & meaning heereof.

p me *John Gore*

22 : 3 : 1657 In the prents of vs
Phillip Elliott
John Ruggles
Robert Pierpoint

Proved by *Phillip Elliot*
John Ruggles, *Robert Pierpoint*
30 July 1657
Jo Endecott Govr.

Inventory of Estate taken 22 : 4 : 1657 by *Isaack Heath*, *Isaack Morrell*. Amt. £.812 : 07 : 6 *Rosa Gore*, his widow, deposed.

ADAMS FAMILY BIBLE.

The Family Bible which belonged to the Father of the Patriot, Governor Samuel Adams, is now the property of the Editor of the N. Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register. At the death of the original owner, Samuel Adams, Esq., it passed into the hands of his son, the Patriot. The Family Records of both Father and Son are contained in the volume; the first in the autograph of the Father and the other in that of the Son. Presuming these venerable records would be generally interesting to the patrons of the Register, they are exactly copied below.

It may be proper in the first place to say a word respecting the edition of *this* Bible; which, as well as its appearance, is rather remarkable. It is in folio, and a large folio for that day; being about seventeen inches high, and three and a half in thickness, and of proportionable width. The paper and print are beautiful, and the binding was of the most substantial kind, with massive brass mountings and clasps. That it does not contain the Apocrypha is easily accounted for. The Old Testament was printed in 1708, the New in 1707, and the Psalms in 1679; the last at Edinburgh, and the first at London. Copies of this edition of the Bible are of exceeding rarity; at least they are believed to be so, as our great Bible collector, George Livermore, Esquire, has never yet been able to obtain one, and the venerable Doctor Jenks has remarked to the Editor that he has seen no other copy of the edition. It contains several beautifully executed maps, but no ornamental plates, with the exception of a view of London in the title-page, and vignettes upon the corners of the maps.

Records.—"Sam^{ll}: Adams, the son of John and Hannah Adams, born the 6th day of May, 1689.

Mary Fifield, daughter to Richard and Mary Fifield, born the 8th day of May, 1694.

Sam^{ll}: Adams and Mary Fifield were maryed on Tuesday in the forenoon, being the 21 day of Aprill, 1713, by ye Rev^{d}: Mr. Pemberton.

Richard Adams (their first born;) born the 21th: of January, 1715–16; being on Saturday morning at seven of the Clock. The said Richard Adams dyed on Tuesday the 26th: day of June, about 10 of ye Clock at night, 1716.

Mary Adams their first daughter, born Tuesday morning, at 4 of the clock, being the 30th: day of July, 1717.

Hannah Adams their 2^{d} daughter, born the 6th day of Nov^{br}: at half an hour after eleven at night, 1720, and dyed the 13th Jan. [oblit.] at eight of the Clock at night.

Samuel Adams their second son, born the sixteenth day of Sept^{br} at twelve of the Clock at noon, being Sabbath day, 1722.

John Adams their third son, born the 4th: of September, 1724, about ten of the Clocke in ye morning (Fryday.) Baptised pr. Mr. Checkley. Dyed Augst: 9. 1725, about 2. of ye Clock, Monday morning.

John Adams their fourth son, born 28th: Oct^{br}: 1726, Fryday, 5 of ye Clock post meridian. Baptised pr. Mr. Checkley. Dyed June 15. 1727, at four of ye Clock Thursday morning.

Joseph Adams their fifth son born the 29th: of Decem^{br}: 1728, one quarter after one of ye Clock in ye morning, Sabbath day. Baptised pr. the Rev. Mr. Checkley ye same day.

Abigail Adams, their third daughter, born July 20. 1730, eight minutes

after nine Monday night. Baptised by Mr. Checkley; and dyed the 29th: of August, following.

Thomas Adams, their sixth son, born Decebr: 22. 1731, Wednesday, ten minutes after 2 o'Clock, afternoon; and dyed the 16th: of August, 1733, 20 minutes after four of the Clock in the morning.

Sarah Adams, their fourth daughter, born the 18th: of Novbr: 1733, at half an hour after 8 o'Clock, the Lord's day morning. Baptised the same day by the Rev. Mr. Checkley. Dyed the 28. Feb. 1735-6, at 2 O'Clock, morning.

Abigail Adams, their fifth daughter, and Eleventh living child, born Wednesday the 22 of Octbr: 1735, at 12 o'Clock at noon. Baptized by the Rev. Mr. Samuel Checkley. Dyed the 3d day of March, 1735-6.

Mehetable Adams, their sixth daughter, born the 12th of April, 40 minutes after 11 o'Clock, A. M. Saturday. Baptised by the Revd: Mr. Checkley—1740, dyed June 11th at 11 o'Clock at night.

[*Here ends the Record of* Samuel Adams, Esq., *as kept by himself, which occupies a folio page of the size of the Bible, upon paper apparently bound in it for the purpose. At the foot of the same page,* Samuel the Patriot *has recorded the death of his Father, as follows:*—]

Samuel Adams aforesaid, dyed on Tuesday the eighth day of March, 1747, about eleven o'Clock in the forenoon; having lived with his wife thirty four years, and about ten months. By her he had twelve children, only three of which survived him.

[*Then follows upon the next page the Record as kept by* Samuel Adams *the Son:*—]

Samuel Adams, son of Samuel Adams, Esq. born the 16th: day of September, 1722.

Elizabeth Checkley, daughter of the Rev. Mr. Samuel Checkley, born the 15th: of March, 1725.

Samuel Adams and Elizabeth Checkley were marryd on Tuesday the 17th of Octobr: 1749, at evening, by ye Revd: Mr. Samuel Checkley — Detur, Pietatis Metam tangere; Contentiq. vivant!

Samuel Adams their first child, born the 14th: of September, 1750, at one quarter of an hour after two in the morning, being Fryday, and was baptiz'd ye Sabbath following, by ye Rev. Mr. Checkley — — — And dyed on Wednesday ye 2d: of October following, at 5 O'clock in ye morning, aged 18 days

Samuel Adams their second child was born Wensday the 16 of October, 1751, at one quarter of an hour after ten in the morning, and baptized the Sabbath following, by the Revd. Mr. Checkley.—Born the 27 day New Style, and died January 17th, 1788.

Joseph Adams, their third child, born Saturday 23d: June, 1753, at three quarters after nine in the morning, and baptized the day following by Revd. Mr. Checkley, and dyed the evening of the next day at ten of the Clock.

Mary Adams their first daughter and fourth child, born on Lord's day the 23 June, 1754, at half after six in the morning. The same day baptiz'd by the Revd. Mr. Checkley — — — and dyed on Thursday the 3d. October following, at three o'Clock in the morning, aged three months and 9 days.

Hannah Adams their second daughter and fifth child, born Wednesday, January 21, 1756, at a quarter after eight in the morning. Baptiz'd the Sabbath following by the Rev. Mr. Checkley.

Wensday, July 6th: 1757.—This day my dear Wife was delivered of a dead son, being our fifth child. God was pleased to support her under great weakness, and continue her life till Lord's day the 25th of the same month, when she expired at eight o'Clock, A. M.—To her husband she was as sincere a Friend as she was a faithful Wife. Her exact economy in all other relative capacitys, her kindred on his side as well as her own admire. She ran her Christian race with a remarkable steadiness and finished [it] in triumph. She left two small children. God grant they may inherit her graces! SAMUEL ADAMS.

My son Samuel and daughter Hannah had the meazles in February, 1759. S. A. They also had the small-pox very favorably, by inoculation, March, 1764.

Elizabeth Wells, daughter of Francis Wells, Esqr was born January 26. 1735–6.

Samuel Adams and Elizabeth Wells were married by the Revd. Mr. Checkley, December 6th, 1764.

[Such are the entire Records. From the variation in the color of the ink, they were evidently written from time to time, excepting about half of that by the elder Adams. This half was perhaps copied from memoranda at the time he provided himself with the Bible. Most of the deaths were inserted, apparently, at or near the time of their occurrence. There are slight and unimportant variations in the spelling of some words. These are printed as they were written.

A brief pedigree of this branch of the Adams family was published in our last volume, pages 39—45. Other facts for its extension will be found in Vol. ii. p. 350—1, and Vol. vii. p. 351.]

OLD COLONY INSCRIPTIONS.

LAKEVILLE, [formerly a part of Middleborough] Nov. 14, 1853.

To the Editor of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Register. Sir,—I have had the pleasure to become somewhat acquainted with your work entitled the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, and highly approve of its object, and sincerely wish that it was in my power to do you essential service in carrying on so good a work.

The following inscriptions are from stones in an old burial ground near the Old Forge, so called, in Freetown, and were taken from the stones and carefully preserved several years since. Freetown was my native place, and these are the oldest that I have found in that town.

In memory of Mrs. Hannah wife of Col. Ebenezer Hathaway who died Dec. ye 20th 1727 in ye 34th year of her age.

Soon must the rising dead appear
Soon the decisive Sentence hear.

In memory of Shadrach Hathaway M. A. died Decemr ye 3 1749 in ye 33 year of his Age.

[Shadrach Hathaway, I am told, was the first college educated man at Freetown who was raised or rather born and bred there.]

In memory of Col. Ebenezer Hathaway who died Feb. ye 16th 1768 in ye 79th Year of his age.

Under these silent clods I sleep
In CHRIST may I arise
And when the angel Gabriel sounds
Meet JESUS in the skies.

In Memory of Mrs. Elizabeth Hathaway wife of Mr. Gilbert Hathaway died Feb^{r} ye 2d 1779 in ye 29th year of her age.

In Memory of Capt. Eben^{r} Hathaway who died June 16th 1791 in ye 73d year of his age.

This is the end of all that live
This is my dark long home
Jesus himself lay in the grave
The house whence all must come.

[These stones are slate and handsomely executed. I was careful to copy capitals where they were used on the stones.

The following is the oldest to be found in the oldest burial ground near the first Christian chapel in Freetown, slate stone considerably ornamented :—]

In memory of Isaac Hathaway died June ye 7th 1749 in the 45th year of his age.

There are more persons in Freetown bearing the name Hathaway than any other, and has been for years past, and next to the Hathaways come the Chases.

From the ancient burial ground near the old muster field in Berkley. No labor bestowed on the stones except to cut the letters, which are all capitals, with a dot or period between the words :—

Here lies the body of William Paul aged 80 year died November the 9 day in the year 1704.

Here lies the body of William Phillips aged 35 died in the year 1705 June 12.

Here lies the body of Thomas Richmond aged 47 died the 14 day Desember in the year 1705.

Here lies the body of James Tisdale aged 71 died in the year 1715 January 15.

Here lies the body of John Paul aged 56 died in the year 1718 March the 23.

Here lies the Body of Ruth the daughter of Ephraim Pray aged 3 died in the year 1719 October the 7.

Here lies the body of Hannah Phillips the wife of William Phillips aged 28 died in the year 1705 June 6.

Here lies the body of Ebenezer Tisdale aged 22 died in the year 1705 November the 11.

Here lies the body of Mary the wife of James Tisdale Aged 66 died in the year 1713 September 9.

Here lise the body of Judeth Pray aged 3 year died in the year 1715 January the 28.

Here lies the body of Mary Paul the wife of William Paul aged 76 died October ye 3 in the year 1715.

Here lies the body of Lidia the daughter of Ephraim Pray aged one year died January 20 1716.

Here lies the body of Sara Blackman aged 24 died in the year 1717 May the 13.

Here lies the body of Ephraim the son of Ephraim Pray aged 6 died October 11 in the year 1719.

Here lies the body of Lidia the wife of Theophilus Wetherell aged 67 died in the year 1719 September 7.

The following are from stones in the old burial ground of the Precincts Congregational society of Lakeville and Taunton. The stones are not smoother than the hand of Nature made them, and all the letters are capitals, very similar to those at Berkley :—

Here lies a child of Elkanah Leonard died in the year 1711.

Here lise the body of Elkanah Leonard aged 38 died in the year 1714 December ye 29.

Henry Leonard born and died in the 1714.

Thomas Leona

Very respectfully and truly yours,

EBENEZER W. PEIRCE.

DEPOSITIONS ABOUT PENOBSCOT, &c.

30 July, 1663.

Samuell Scarlett aged 43 yeares or thereaboutts Testifieth and saith that he was hirid in ye ship Tryall by Capt. Tho: Breedon in England in January 61—ye sd Breedon havinge recd. a commission from K Charles ye 2d. to take possession of ye forts in Nova Scotia then Collonell Tho: Temple, who vpon his arrivall by vertue of yt Comission tooke possession of ye said forts of which Penobscott is one. Sworne to Jn Court, 30 July 1663. Edward Rawson Recorder.

vera Copia Attests Edw: Rawson Recorder.

Thomas Lake aged 48 years or yr aboutes testafieth that he saw and Red a Pattent from King Charles the second vnder ye broad Seale of England to Capt. Thomas Breedon for ye country of Noua Scotia and the trade yrof, and a Commission for governing of ye same, and that he possed the same vntill Sr. Thomas Temple came with an other pattent and commission for the same from his Matie. all wch pattents I shewed vnto ye Genll. Court at Boston. And that penobscott now mentioned in yt Lease granted by Coll. Crowne to Col. Temple was nott possessed or jnioyed by sd. Temple by vertue of sd. lease but yelded vp to ye King's Commission and Pattent according to his Matis spessiall command to all his subiects yr And also ye sd. (?) er. Thomas Temple hath pd. 788lb. p. ann to Mr. Jo: Breedon and Compa 800lb. they pay Mr. Ellett in London from ye 24 June i66i. for ye said Country also that I pd. Coll Crowne his rent till i Nouember 6i, and about 34b. more Capt. Breedon pd. his Sonne. Sworne in Court—30 July i663— Edwd Rawson Recorder.

This is a true Copie Compard wth the orignall on file as Attests

Edwd Rawson Recorder.

John Horwood beinge in London in the yeare i66i, when theire was A Tryall before the Kinge and Councell for the inioying of the forts of Nova scosia whearof the fort of Panopscot was one, and the Determinacon was that the King might dispose of them to whom he pleased, wch his Matie was pleased to give them vnto Mr. Elyott and that Capt. Thomas Bredon did rent the forts of the said Elyott, and had a Commission and Pattan from his Majtie for the same, and the said Breedon did pay to Mr. Elyott this rent the some of six hundred pounds A year. Sworn to in Court 30th July, i663. *Edward Rawson*, Recorder.

MATERIALS FOR THE HISTORY OF MARBLEHEAD.

To the Honored county Court held at Ipswich the 31st of March, 1674.

Humbly sheweth that whereas there are severall actions comenced by Erasmus James, John Legg, and James Dennis and Nathaniell Walton vnder the denomination of agents or atturnyes to the comoners or Towne of Marblehead Therfore wee whose names are vnder written doe vtterly disowne any such act or power given them or that ever ther was any Towne meeting for such a purpose or any power given them of such a nature, Also we vtterly disowne and protest against it, that ever wee gave all or any of our Townes men any maner of order to call any pson or psons to an account for any thing of such a nature as is declared in there sumonses, or that we ever Impowered the select men to order constitute or apoynt any so to doe but we most humby conceive that the thing in hand is as followeth viz. That a part of the Inhabitants of the Towne lay claime to all the vacant or comon Lands herbidge and apptenances therevnto belonging within the bounds of the sd Towne, And to bring there purpose to pas have made many Illegall orders, vnder the notion of Towne acts. Also some of them have most Illegally, as we conceive letted out severall lottments of our Towne comons to be there owne propor estate and ppriatyes against wch actions soe Irregularly done, as we conceive we being Intrusted in the same title as freeholders, according to the laws establisht in this colony, doe vtterly protest against all such acts done by part vnder the notion of the whole Towne act, and whereas the Towne made choice of an able man for recorder to keepe the Towne booke they have fraudelently gott away the sd booke and keepe it, and deny vs a Towne meeting notwithstanding the select mens time was out the fifteenth day of this present march, also for the carying an end of publique worke as ministry, scooles, Alms for the poorer sort and the sike, If it doe not prove to the vtter depopulating, yet it will prove the vtter vndoeing of soe vsefull a place as this is for the benifitt of the Comonwealth In witness where vnto we have subscribed our hands March the 27 : 74 :

John Brimblecom	Thomas Dixy	Samuell Candy
John Pedicke	Henry Trivitt	Thomas Trefry
Samuell Morgan	Robert Bartlett	Mathew Salter
Thaddeus Radden	Elias White	James Smith
William Beale	Jasper Griffen	Roger Russell
Samuell Nicklson	John Pedrick	Edward Holeman
William Pitt	Thomas Sowden	Jeremia Gachell
Christopher Lattimore	Henry Russell	John Haltson
Vincent Studson	Richard Haniver	Abraham Allen
Robert Foster[?]	Mathew Clarke	Jonathan Gachell
John Rodes	Samuel Read	Thomas Russell
Ben: Parmenter	Thomas Triner	

veria copeia taken the 17 of August 1674
p me Robert Lord cleric

Local History.—There is in course of preparation a history of Waterbury, Ct., from its discovery in 1673 to the present time. One of the gentlemen engaged in the work is Mr. Philo M. Trowbridge, of Woodbury, Ct., a member of the New Eng. Hist. Gen. Society.

GREAT EARTHQUAKE IN LISBON.

First Intelligence of that appalling Calamity received in New England.

By an Eye Witness.

Boston, Dec. 22d, 1755.—By Captain Joseph Hibbert of the brigantine Hannah, who left Cadiz the 11th of November, and arrived in Marblehead the 15th Instant, we have the following awful Account, namely: That on the first day of November he was on shore in the city of Cadiz, and as the clock was striking eleven in the forenoon, he felt a shock of an Earthquake, which lasted about three minutes; that, being sensible of what it was, he immediately retired to the Mould [Mole] which was about a quarter of a mile from the house where he was when the shock happened, where he met three other Masters of vessels belonging to New England, and consulting with each other, whether it was best to go off on board their vessels, or return into the City again, three of the said Masters resolved to go off; and, accordingly, stepped into one of their boats. After they had put off from the Mould, they saw a heavy Sea, about half a mile distance, coming towards the shore; that, with difficulty, they got on board the first vessel before the sea came; that it immediately put the shipping into great disorder, and did some considerable damage to them.—As soon as the Sea came into shoal water it broke in a heavy manner and very high, destroyed everything without the walls, carried before it a great length of the Town Walls, dismounted several Batteries, and ran over a gooddeal of the lower part of the city.—That all the carriages and passengers that were passing at that time to and fro on the Neck that joins the City to the Continent, and many hundreds, and some say thousands of people, were lost, and particularly four eminent Merchants in coaches were destroyed. —That in about a quarter of an hour after the first Sea came, there came a second as awful, and about the same space after came a third more awful, and beat on the shipping and shore in the same manner, and that prodigious damage is done to the buildings.—That they had received accounts from several places adjacent where they had suffered much damage: That a vessel from Bilboa bound to Cadiz, laden with iron, was off Lisbon at the time of the shock, and there was such a concussion as shook his iron very much in the hold: That they had not had any accounts from Lisbon when he came away, and that the people of Cadiz dreaded what accounts they might receive from the northern parts of the Country.—*New York Mercury*, 29 *Dec.* 1755.

Boston, Nov. 24th.—About half an hour past 4 o'clock last Tuesday morning, we were surprised with a most violent shock of an Earthquake that ever was felt in these parts of the world, since the arrival of the English.—*Ibid.* 1 *Dec.*

We have Advice from an Officer at Louisbourge, that on Friday the 26th of Sept. last died of a Fever, in the 18th year of his Age, Lieut. *James Noble*, eldest son of Col. *Arthur Noble*, and was on the Sunday following decently interr'd with the Honours of War. He was a promising, modest youth, and had gained great Esteem of his brother officers; and his death is much lamented.—*News-Letter*, 17 *Oct.* 1746.

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

A History of the Early Settlement of Newton, County of Middlesex, Massachusetts, from 1639 *to* 1800. *With a Genealogical Register of its Inhabitants prior to* 1800. By Francis Jackson, (of Boston,) a native of Newton. Boston: 1854. 12mo. pp. 555.

A single glance at this work is enough to satisfy any one that it is a choice one; a gem among Local Histories. Notwithstanding Mr. Jackson has given us 555 closely printed pages, he has given us no exuberance of language, but he has, in a plain, neat, and common-sense style, put his materials together in a workmanlike and business manner. The "Genealogical Register" of the Inhabitants of the Town is a very attractive part of the volume. It does not consist of mere columns of names and dates, but is relieved by incidents of much interest throughout.

Mr. Jackson is an old soldier in this field of literature. John Farmer, Esq. was mainly indebted to him for what he has published from the records in Boston. And Mr. Jackson has long been familiar with those records. There is in the volume a large folding map of "Newton in 1700," on which all the inhabitants are located, down to about 1800. A handsome lithographic portrait of Col. Joseph Ward accompanies the volume as a frontispiece.

We are sorry to learn that the edition of the History of Newton consists of but 500 copies! The inhabitants of the Town alone ought to take up that number at once. If we mistake not, the Author will, at no remote day, be called upon to republish his work.

A Genealogy of the Greenleaf Family. By Jonathan Greenleaf, of Brooklyn, N. Y. New York: 1854. 8vo. pp. 116.

There are many, if we mistake not, to hail the appearance of this work with much pleasure and delight. The Author has been long known for his historical works, and hence there can be no want of confidence respecting the ability with which it is done.

The system or plan employed by the Author in drawing up his work is new, differing, in some respects, from all others we have met with. We are sorry for this, because it could have been much more conveniently done in another way, or certainly more convenient for all persons who consult the work; and it is fair to conclude that he did not have the Genealogical Register before him when he fixed upon his plan. Whoever will examine the Sumner Pedigree, in the last number of the Register, cannot fail, we think, to agree with us. In Mr. Greenleaf's plan, though the generations appear to succeed one another in regular order, there is nothing to show to what generation an individual or family belongs; and generally, all particulars respecting individuals are to be looked for at the end of the work in notes.

Notwithstanding we object to Mr. Greenleaf's plan, the work is an excellent and no doubt accurate addition to our genealogical histories, and we hope the Author will be encouraged soon to put forth a new edition, with such improvements as he may meet with.

History of Connecticut. By G. H. Hollister, Esq.

The work of Mr. Hollister is not yet published. A few of the proof sheets have been sent us, and, from the importance of the undertaking, and that our readers may see something of the manner of the Author, the following extract is made. Judging from what we have seen of the work, Mr. Hollister will produce a very valuable history of Connecticut. He writes with great precision, and appears to aim at perfect accuracy; and although he has succeeded well in another field of literary labor, we predict for him a more permanent reputation in the present.

It will be gratifying to his co-laborers to learn, that the State of Connecticut has made a liberal appropriation to aid Mr. Hollister in his laborious undertaking to compose its history. The fact has come to our knowledge since the above paragraph was written. Connecticut, New York, and a few other States have done nobly in the line of publishing materials for their history, while many of the others have yet much to do.

"It was on Wednesday, the 24th of May, that the little army of seventy-seven Englishmen, sixty Mohegans and Connecticut River Indians, and about two hundred

Narragansetts, began their march for the Pequot forts. They went that day about twenty miles, when they reached the eastern Nihantick, a country that bordered on the Pequot territory. Here was the seat of one of the Narragansett Sachems, and here he had a fort. But he refused to treat with the English, or let them enter his palisades to pass the night. Mason, having good cause to think from their behavior that these Indians were in league with the Pequots, set a strong guard about their fort, and would not allow one of them to escape from it during the night.* But the conduct of the Nihanticks was attributable to suspicion and fear, rather than to any alliance with the Pequots, as the event proved; for when they saw, the next morning, that the English were reinforced by a large party of Narragansetts, sent on by Miantonomoh, they took heart, and forming a circle declared that they, too, would fight the Pequots, and boasted with their usual bravado how many they would kill; so that when Mason resumed his march on Thursday, he had about five hundred Indian warriors in his train. The day was very sultry and oppressive, and some of the men fainted from heat, and the exhaustion that followed from a want of suitable provisions. After marching about twelve miles to a ford in the Pawcatuck river, the old fishing-ground of the Pequots, the army made a halt and rested awhile. * *

"After dining upon such coarse fare as was to be had, they marched about three miles to a field just planted with Indian corn. Here they made another halt and held a council, for it was thought that they drew near the enemy. The Indians now told them, for the first time, that the Pequots had two forts, and that they were 'almost' impregnable. Nothing daunted by this intelligence, the council resolved to attack both these fortresses at once. But on further inquiry, it appeared that the principal fort, where Sassacus resided, was too remote to be reached before midnight, so they were compelled to abandon this plan, and attack the smaller one at Mistick.

"The prediction of Uncas with regard to the Narragansetts was soon verified. Indeed, all the Indians, who had at first marched in the van, fell into the rear; and soon not a Narragansett was to be seen. Wequash, a petty chief who had revolted from Sassacus, was the guide upon whom Mason most relied, and he proved worthy of trust. They marched on in silence until about an hour after sunset, when they reached a small swamp between two hills. Here, supposing that they were near the fort, 'they pitched their little camp' between two high rocks, ever since known as 'Porter's Rocks.' It was a clear night, with a shining moon. Mason set his guards, and stationed his sentinels at a great distance from the camp, to prevent the possibility of a surprise. Then the tired soldiers, with no tents to shelter them from the dew, laid themselves down under the open sky and slept. 'The rocks were our pillows,' says the heroic leader of the expedition, 'yet rest was pleasant.' Mistick fort was farther off from the camp than they had been led to suppose. It was so near, however, that the sentries heard the enemy singing there till midnight, a wild strain of joy and exultation, they afterwards found it to have been, in commemoration of the supposed flight of Mason and his men—for they had watched their vessels a few days before when they sailed eastward, and rationally enough concluded that they dared not meet the dreaded Pequot in battle. This night of festivity was their last.

"About two hours before day, the men were roused up and commanded to make themselves ready for battle. The moon still shone full in their faces as they were summoned to prayer. They now set forward with alacrity. The fort proved to be about two miles off. A long way it seemed over the level though stony ground, and the officers began at last to fear that they had been led upon the wrong track, when they came at length to a second field of corn, newly planted, at the base of a high hill. Here they halted, and 'gave the word for some of the Indians to come up.' At first, not an Indian was to be seen; but finally Uncas and Wequash the guide showed themselves. 'Where is the fort?' demanded Mason. 'On the top of that hill,' was the answer. 'Where are the rest of the Indians?' asked the fearless soldier. The answer was what he probably anticipated: 'Behind, and very much afraid.' 'Tell them,' said Mason, 'not to fly, but to stand as far off as they please, and see whether Englishmen will fight.'

"There were two entrances to the fort—one on the northeastern side, the other on the west. It was decided that Mason should lead on and force open the former, while Underhill, who brought up the rear, was to pass around and go in at the western gate.

"Mason had approached within about a rod of the fort, when he heard a dog bark, and almost in a breath, this alarm was followed up by the voice of an Indian, crying, 'Owanux! Owanux!'—Englishmen, Englishmen! No time was to be lost. He called up his forces with all haste, and fired upon the enemy through the palisades. The Pequots, who had spent the night in singing and dancing, were now in a deep sleep. The entrance near which Mason stood, was blocked up with bushes about

* Mason's Narrative.

breast high. Over this frail obstruction he leaped, sword in hand, shouting to his men to follow him. But Seely, his lieutenant, found it more easy to remove the bushes than to force the men over them. When he had done so, he also entered, followed by sixteen soldiers. It had been determined to destroy the enemy with the sword, and thus save the corn and other valuables that were stored in the wigwams. With this view, the captain, seeing no Indians, entered one of these wigwams. Here he found many warriors, who crowded hard upon him, and beset him with great violence; but they were so amazed at the strange apparition that had so suddenly thrust itself upon them, that they could make but a feeble resistance. Mason was soon joined by William Hayden, who, as he entered the wigwam through the breach that had been made by his impetuous captain, stumbled against the dead body of a Pequot whom Mason had slain, and fell. Some of the Indians now fled from the wigwam; others, still stupefied with sleep, crept under mats and skins to hide themselves.

"The palisades embraced an area of about twenty acres—a space sufficient to afford room for a large Indian village. There were more than seventy houses in this space, with lanes or streets passing between them. Mason, still intent on destroying the Pequots, and at the same time saving their property, now left the wigwam, and passed down one of these streets, driving the crowd of Indians that thronged it before him from one end of it to the other. At the lower extremity of this lane stood a little company of Englishmen, who, having effected an entrance from the west, met the Indians as they fled from Mason, and killed about half a dozen of him. The captain now faced about, and went back the whole length of the lane, to the spot where he had entered the fort. He was exhausted and quite out of breath, and had become satisfied that this was not the way to exterminate the Indians, who now swarmed from the wigwams like bees from a hive. Two of his soldiers stood near him, close to the palisades, with their useless swords pointed to the ground. Their dejected faces told him that they felt as he did, that the task was a hopeless one. 'We shall never kill them in this way,' said the captain; and then added, with the same laconic brevity, '*We must burn them!*' With these words the decree of the council of war to save the booty of the enemy was annulled; for, stepping into the wigwam where he had before forced an entrance, he snatched a fire-brand in his hand, and instantly returning, applied it to the light mats that formed the covering of their rude tenements. Almost in an instant, the little village was wrapped in flames, and the frightened Pequots fled in dismay from the roofs that had just before sheltered them. Such was their terror, that many of them took refuge from the English in the flames, and perished there. Some climbed the palisades, where they afforded but too fair a mark for the muskets of their enemies, who could see to take a dead aim in the light of the ghastly conflagration. Others fled from the beds of mat or skins, where they had sought a temporary concealment, and were arrested by the hand of death in the midst of their flight. Others still, warping up to the windward, whence the fire sped with such fatal velocity, fell flat upon the ground and plied their destroyers with arrows. But their hands were so palsied with fear, that the feathered messengers either flew wide of their aim or fell with spent force upon the ground. A few, of still stouter heart, rushed forth with the tomahawk, to engage the invaders of their homes in a hand-to-hand combat. But they were nearly all, to the number of about forty, cut in pieces by the sword. The vast volume of flame, the lurid light reflected on the dark background of the horizon, the crack of the muskets, the yell of the Indians who fought, and of those who sought vainly to fly, the wail of women and children as they writhed in the flames, and the exulting cries of the Narragansetts and Mohegans without the fort, formed a contrast awful and sublime with the quiet glories of the peaceful May morning, that was just then breaking over the woods and the ocean.

"Seventy wigwams were burned to ashes, and probably not less than five hundred men, women and children were destroyed. The property, too, shared the same fate. The long-cherished wampum-belt, with the beads of blue, purple, and white, the war-club, the eagle plume, the tufted scalps, trophies of many a victory—helped only to swell the blaze that consumed alike the young warrior and the superannuated counsellor, the squaw, and the little child that hung helplessly to her bosom. Of all who were in the fort, only seven were taken captive, and about the same number escaped."

The Hundred Boston Orators, &c. By James Spear Loring. Third Edition, with an improved Index of Names. Jewett & Co. Boston: 1854. 8vo. pp. 720.

It must be gratifying to the Author as well as to the Publishers, to be thus early called upon by the public for a new edition of the work under notice. It must also

be gratifying to the friends of the Author to feel assured, as they must, that there is good taste enough in the community at large for the truly substantial reading, such as is contained in the volume before us.

Having said all we deemed necessary in a notice of a copy of a former edition of Mr. Loring's work, we need only refer to our previous volume, (for 1852. p. 299.) We should remark, however, that the title-page of this new edition does not convey any adequate idea of the additions and improvements in this edition; nor have we space to point them out, were it necessary.

RHODE ISLAND TROUBLES—1656-7.

Haueinge a commission from authority to goe vnto Pawtuckittsit for to seaze vppon the body of Richard Chasmor, the which I did: but in our returne backe againe vnto prouidence teakeinge vp our quarters that night by reason of the nights approachinge vppon vs: about eight or nine a clock in the night as wee consene there comes in three men, and brought a warrant from Arthors Fenner of Providence for to show to the Townes men my warrant or a coppie of itt, but I denied them either for to lett them see my warrant or to giue them a coppie of itt vnless they would lett me know by what power they did demand such a thinge of me: about two howers after or thereabouts comes in Thomas Angell the cunstabel of Providence and a sergant with foure men more for to apprehend my body and Rich: Cashmor whoe then was our prisonor for to appere before the townes men that was mett at Rogers Mories: Arthro Fenner sittinge in cheife amongst them: the said Fenner said I in the townes name and with there consent sent a warrant for to see your warrant or a coppie of itt wherein you had seazed the body of Rich: Chasmore but you resisted vnless you did know by what power wee did itt there fore I haue sent for you in his hineses name to answer for the afront you have put vppon vs in takeinge away our prisner from vs: he beinge bound over to answ^r in o^r Collinie: then I replied I must say as I sayed before I desire to know by what power you doe question me whoe am a passenger returninge backe to the bay: desireinge to molest noe other man woman nor child: then rises vp one Dexter and said I desire to speake my consence and to stand for our liberty: Pawtucksitt is in our liberties and not in the bays: William Harris he said wee had noe right to seaze a man att Pawtucksitt and if wee had yett wee could not answ^r what wee had doun for he was there prisnor and had given in bayle for to answer in there Colloney: Dexter he stands vp againe and said Mr. President as he is our prisnor I stand for our libertye deliuer him to the cunstabl: so herevppon Fenner he commanded the cunstabl to carry him away: Nay saith Dexter thett there be a mitimus maid and send him to Nue Port prison: where vppon Fenner writt a mitimus and gaue itt to the cunstabl: then seinge they were resolued to rescue the prisnor out of our hands I desired them as they were Inglish men to give me the grounds of this there rescue the which Fenner and John Sayls did promis the which they did and because they were soe importenat to see my warrant: I tould them I had lett there president Mr. Williams see itt: What saith William Harris Roger Williams what is he he is but our fellow creture and one of vs and hath no more power then any of vs haue neither shall he although he hath written to the Gouerner in the bay but wee will call him to an account for his soe doeing, and this he spoke in a slighty and jering manner.

[Endorsement.]

Marshal Wait's retou^r, and Rich. Wrights Depos^n. 1656-57.

Court of Assistants,—March, 1656.

MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

MARRIAGES.

Child, Mr. Isaac, of Boston, to Miss Abby, dau. of Eli F. Baker, Esq., of Steuben, Me. at S. 30 May, by Rev. George Gay.

DEATHS.

Adam, Samuel F., Canaan, Ct., 2 May, in his 71st year. He was grandson of the late Samuel Forbes of the same place.

Boutelle, Edward Alonzo, Woburn, 22 April, ae. 5 yrs. 11 m. 17 days; son of Mr. John A. and Mrs. Susan (Wilson) Boutelle of that town. Mr. John A. B. is son of Dr. John B. whose death is recorded in the last vol. of the Reg. p. 291. Deacon William B. father of the Doctor, was born 7 July, 1755, d. July, 1835. His wife was Rebecca Wood. He was son of James (b. 9 April, 1726) by Elizabeth Smith, who was son of James (b. in Reading, 23 Dec. 1699) by Judith Poole, who was son of James (b. 6 April. 1666) by Elizabeth Frothingham, who was son of James of Reading (d. 5 Dec. 1716, ae. 74) by Rebecca Kendall, who was son of James (d. at Lynn, 1651) by Alice.—☞ *Upon the grave stone of James and his wife Rebecca, (erected about the time of their death) the name is yet perfectly legible, and spelled* Boutell.

Boynton, Mrs. Susan, Gloucester, 3 March, ae. 72; widow of the late Mr. Elijah Boynton.

Davis, Hon. John, Worcester, 19 April, ae. 67, "after a brief but severe illness." Few men have been better known throughout the country than John Davis; few men have been more popular in or out of Congress, and few Governors of Massachusetts, if any, ever gave such universal satisfaction in that high office. For full a quarter of a century he has been in public life, and he has now descended to the grave with unfading honors.

Fowler, Mrs. Clara P., Danversport, Ms., April 19, ae. 74 yrs. 5 mos. She was m. to Mr. Samuel Fowler, 13 Oct. 1799. Was greatly endeared to a large circle of relatives and friends by her social and domestic virtues. She was the eldest daughter of the late Captain Samuel Page, who for many years was a distinguished and patriotic citizen of Danvers, having served his country in the war of the Revolution, particularly at the battles of Lexington and Monmouth. He ever enjoyed the confidence and esteem of his fellow townsmen, having been often appointed to posts of honor and trust. He died 2 Sept. 1814, ae. 61 yrs. Capt. Page m. Rebecca Putnam, a relative of Gen. Israel Putnam, a native of Danvers. She d. 19 Feb. 1838, at the advanced age of 84 yrs. and 10 mos., universally respected and beloved.

Hill, Rev. Ebenezer, (H. C. 1786) Mason, N. H. 27 May, 1854, ae. 88. He was son of Samuel Hill, and was b. in Cambridge, 29 Jan. 1766.

Knight, Hon. Nehemiah R., Providence, R. I., 18 April, ae. 74; of whom the Providence Journal remarks, that there is no man now living in the state who has been so long in public life. He was Governor of Rhode Island from 1817 to 1821, and a Senator of the United States from 1821 to 1841.

Nason, Mr. Levi, Great Falls, N. H., 11 March, ae. 74. He was b. at Walpole, Mass., 28 March, 1779, and was the youngest son of Thomas and Sarah (Wesley) Nason. His own children, all of whom are now living, are Elias, Eliza Edwards (Bates,) Mary Holbrook (Footman,) William Warren, Edward Shepard, Pamela A. (Searles,) Charles, and Susan A. (Dearborn.)

Prince, Capt. Henry of Salem, at Newburyport, 5 March, ae. 67. In the war of 1812, Capt. Prince was a Lieutenant in the privateers America and Montgomery, and afterwards Commander of several United States Cutters on this coast.

Walter, Mrs. Ann, Boston, 12 Dec. 1853, in her 81st year.

Mrs. Walter was a lineal descendant of John Minshull of Hampton, Eng., living A. D. 1509, a scion of the most Ancient Anglo Saxon Family of Minshull, [Munchen, Saxe] of Church Minshull, in the County Palatine of Chester, England. Arms: Azure, an Estoile of six points issuing from a Crescent Argent. Crest: Two lions' gambs gules supporting a Crescent Argent. "In hoc plenius redibo." Granted by Richard Cœur de Lion, to Sir Michael, Lord of Minshull, A. D. 1191, for his good services and bravery in Palestine.

John Minshull, Esq., the father of the subject of this notice, was born in London, 1752; came to America, 1771; and m. in New York, Mary, dau. of Capt. Thos. Stanton of Falmouth, Cornwall, by Mary Keverne, of St. Keverne Parish. Mrs. Walter was b. 23 Aug. 1773; and during the war of Revolu-

tion, resided with her parents at Shelburne, Nova Scotia. After the peace they returned to New York, where she m. 5 June, 1798, Lynde Walter, Esq., eldest son of the Rev. Dr. Wm. Walter, rector of Christ Church, Boston. Issue: 1. Lynde Minshull; d. single. 2. Louisa A. m. Benj. Adams of Boston, Esq. 3. Caroline H. m. C. Fred. Adams, brother to the aforesaid Benjamin; and 4. Cornelia W. m. W. B. Richards, Esq. A.

Wellington, Miss Susan W., Lexington, 8 March, ae. 35, on the 28th of August last; dau. of Deac. David Wellington of L.

Wentworth, David, at the residence of his son George, in Augusta, Me., 3 March, in his 66th year, son of the late Col. Jonathan and Betsey (Philpot) Wentworth of Somersworth, N. H., and gr.-son of Samuel and Patience (Downs) Wentworth of the same place. The wife of David was Nancy Ham of Dover, N. H. who d. 27 Dec. 1852, ae. 62, at Vassalborough, Me., where the family then lived.

Wentworth, Phineas,[5] Barrington, N. H., 5 Feb. 1854; b. 5 March, 1779. Mar. 1st, Elizabeth Pierce, dau. of Israel Pierce; 2d, Abigail, widow of George Libby; 3d, Mary Schattman, widow of Bradbury Jewell of Tamworth, N. H.

He was son of Nicholas,[4] who m. Patience,[5] dau. of Ezekiel[4] Wentworth of Pine Hill, Berwick, who m. Martha Lord, gr.-dau. of John,[3] who m. Martha Miller; and this John[3] was son of Ezekiel,[2] and gr.-son of Elder William.

This Phineas[5] was gr.-son of Ebenezer,[3] who m. 1st. Sarah Roberts, and 2d, Elizabeth Monroe, widow of ——— Young. Ebenezer[3] was son of Benjamin,[2] who m. Sarah Allen, and gr.-son of Elder William.

Payments have been received for the Register from the following persons, since the issue of the April number:—

Albany—G. H. Thacher, R. Woodward.

Boston—I. Harris, J. Willard, F. A. Henderson, D. C. Colesworthy, W. Whiting, C. A. Jones, E. M. Cary, G. W. Messinger, H. Rice, T. R. Marvin, T. Prince, J. H. Dexter, A. Tompkins, G. B. Upton, A. B. Alcott, G. Brooks, W. G. Brooks, I. N. Tarbox, I. Osgood, A. G. Farwell, T. C. Smith, T. Whittemore, C. Eddy.

Cambridge—W. T. Harris, C. Frances, S. Sawyer.

Canandaigua, N. Y.—H. W. Taylor.

Edgartown—J. Pierce.

Framingham—S. L. Scott. *Franklin, Ct.*—T. H. C. Kingsbury, J. D. Ladd.

Hampton, Ct.—J. Clark. *Hampton, N. H.*—J. Page. *Hingham*—S. Lincoln.

Ipswich—A. Hammatt.

Jamestown, N. Y.—A. Hazeltine.

Lee, Ct.—N. Gale. *Lebanon, Ct.*—A. Wetmore. *Lynnfield*, J. Newhall. *Lowell.*—J. Avery.

Manchester, N. H.—S. D. Bell, M. H. Bell, Manchester Athenæum. *Marshfield*—M. A. Thomas.

New York—E. H. Davis, J. E. Buckley. *Newtown*—N. Whiting. *Northampton*—S. Judd. *Norwich, Ct.*—A. Woodward, S. Bliss.

Roxbury—J. W. Dudley.

Sherborn—A. Morse. *S. Berwick, Me.*—E. S. Hanson. *Skaneateles, N. Y.*—A. C. Patterson.

Troy—I. M'Conihe.

Wells, Me.—J. R. Cushing. *Westfield*—S. Shurtleff. *Woburn*—E. Trull, B Buckman. *Worcester*, S. F. Haven.

Yarmouth—A. Otis.

Fernald.—Dr. J. S. Fernald of Barrington, N. H., has for some years been collecting materials for a history of the family of the name, and desires information upon the subject.

The Editor of the Register is desirous to publish a list of all the Subscribers to the work;—that is, all who have taken it from its commencement. He proposes to do it at the end of the tenth volume, should he complete that number of volumes. To carry out this plan, persons not receiving the work directly from the Publisher, are requested to forward their names to the Editor.

Cravath.—John Cravath and family resided in Boston about the middle of the last century. Can any one inform us with regard to his descendants? Samuel Cravath died in Boston in 1815. He did business at No. 122, Orange street.

Enquiries.—Persons wishing to make enquiries through the Register, similar to the above, can in no case expect to be accommodated, unless such enquiry be accompanied by their names.

Adams.—Information is wanted concerning the Matthew Adams mentioned in Dr. Franklin's Autobiography. Was he brother to the eccentric Divine, Hugh Adams? Had he a sister Anne, married to William Play, 13 Feb. 1706? Was he of the Braintree Adams stock?

Kinnecum.—An elderly lady, who was born at Pownalborough (now Wiscasset) Me., once informed me that, when she was young, she was acquainted with persons, living at that place, by the name of *Cunningham*, whose name was pronounced *Kinnecum* by themselves and by all their neighbors. I have evidence also that it was formerly so pronounced in other places. Is it to be found in this form on any of our records? J. D.

English County and other Local Histories.—At a recent meeting of the New Eng. Hist. Gen. Society, a Committee was appointed, consisting of Nathaniel Whiting, William G. Brooks, and Stephen T. Farwell, Esquires, to procure funds by subscription, to be used in England for the purchase of English County and other Local Histories. The great value of such a collection of works, for successfully carrying on investigations in which every native of New England is interested, nearly or remotely, has long been felt by scholars and students in New England history; there being no collection of the kind in the country, in any degree tolerably complete. That there should be such a collection in Boston will at once be conceded on all hands. And, that the business of making such a collection should be commenced at once, will likewise be conceded, as such works are every day becoming more and more scarce, and many of them from their great bulk, will not be reprinted for several ages, if at all. Therefore, the earnest coöperation of the Members of the Society is particularly solicited, and also that of others. The Committee appeal confidently to gentlemen not Members as well as Members of the Society, as the Library of the Society, in which it is proposed to deposite the collection, is accessible to all, for purposes of the nature of the objects of the Institution.

Donations to the Society's Library for the last Quarter, ending 30th June, 1854:—From W. H. Whitmore, J. S. Loring, J. W. Thornton, W. Whiting, F. M. Caulkins, N. Wyman, S. T. Clark, H. Wheatland, H. Clark, J. Pearson, A. B. Alcott, E. Wentworth, R. Adams, Sec. of State, O., Regents of the University of New York, Francis Jackson, Jonathan Greenleaf.

We cannot particularize donations in this Publication, but must not pass over several received recently, in justice to the liberality of the donors, and the importance of the works presented. Among them is Cortes's Voyage to New Spain, folio, 1550; printed at Augsburg, with Gothic type, in the German language. This was presented by Wm. H. Whitmore. Also, a copy in 4 vols. 4to, of the Documentary History of New York, and vol. 3d of Documents edited by Mr. Brodhead, and the State Library Catalogue, from the Regents of the University, through the kindness of Dr. O'Callaghan.

☞ There have been presented to the Library of the Society, the two volumes of "Records of Massachusetts," printed the last year, the gift of E. M. Wright, Esq.

These volumes, with a notice of them, have been placed in the hands of the Editor (17 June) too late for the said notice *to be* otherwise noticed in this number of the Register.

Errata.—P. 106, *l.* 2 from bot. *for* St. Kitts, *r.* Antigua. P. 128*n*, *l.* 2 from top, *for* 185, *r.* 186. Same p. *l.* 23 from bot. *for* 175, *r.* 176. P. 128*o*, *l.* 19 from top. *for* Susannah Minnes, *r.* Susan Minns Wheelwright. P. 128*p*, *l* 22 from top, *for* Lucy,[8] Augustina,[8] *r.* Lucy Augustina[8]; *l.* 23 from top, *for* Edward Cutts,[8] *r.* Edward Cutts[7]; *l.* 23, *for* Harriet Augusta Paine,[8] *r.* Harriet Augusta Paine[7]; *l.* 26, *for* Carey, *r.* Cary; *l.* 27, *for* Montague, *r.* Montagu; last *l.* comma after Brooks. P. 128*q*, *l.* 18 from bot. *for* 1818, *r.* 1815; *l.* 4 from bot. *for* Peter Kemble, *r.* Robert Tuite Kembie. P. 128*t*, the autograph is of John[4] Yeamans. P. 105, *l.* 12 *fr. foot*, *r.* Charles F. Bradford.

Page 171, *l.* 6, *for* James Merriam, *r.* Jonas Merriam. P. 196, *l.* 15, *for* 27 Dec. *r.* 31 Jan. 1854. P. 199, *Article* Waterman, *l.* 2. *after* descendant, *r.* Robert Waterman. *On same* P. *next* ¶, *l.* 6, Thomas S. Pearson *should be among resident members.*

P. 244, *l.* 12 from top, *for* 1839, *r.* 1739. P. 247, *l.* 8 from bot., *for* Andross *r.* Andros.

P. C. Brooks

NEW ENGLAND

HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

VOL. VIII. OCTOBER, 1854. NO. 4.

MEMOIR OF PETER CHARDON BROOKS.

Chapter I.

History and biography for the most part record the lives only of those who have attained military, political, or literary distinction; or who in any other career have passed through extraordinary vicissitudes of fortune. The unostentatious routine of private life, although in the aggregate more important to the welfare of the community, cannot, from its nature, figure in the public annals. It is true that historians have lately perceived how important a part of the history of a people consists of a comparative account of its industrial pursuits, condition, education, and manners at different periods. This idea suggested the most interesting chapter in Mr. Macaulay's brilliant work, and Lord Mahon has imitated the example in the last volume of his history. But such accounts relate to the aggregate of society, and do not carry with them a narrative of individual life and character.

But the names of men who distinguished themselves, while they lived, for the possession in an eminent degree of those qualities of character, which mainly contribute to the success of private life and to the stability of society,—of men who, without dazzling talents, have been exemplary in all the personal and social relations, and enjoyed the affection, respect, and confidence of those around them,—ought not to be allowed to perish. Their example is more valuable to the majority of readers, than that of illustrious heroes, statesmen, and writers. Few can draw rules for their own guidance from the pages of Plutarch, but all are benefited by the delineation of those traits of character, which find scope and exercise in the common walks of life.

Among the individuals of this class, few are better entitled to be held in respectful remembrance than the subject of the present memoir, which has been prepared at the request of the Publishing Committee of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register. It is the memoir of a life uneventful indeed, as far as

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1854, by Samuel G. Drake, in the Clerk's office of the District Court of Massachusetts.

stirring incident or startling adventure is concerned, but still distinguished by the most substantial qualities of character. The narrative, if we mistake not, will exhibit a long and virtuous career of private industry, pursued with moderation and crowned with success. It will be the record, though an unpretending one, of a singularly well-balanced mental and moral constitution,—proof against the temptations to which it was more particularly exposed, and strongly marked by those traits, which are of especial value in such a state of society as exists in this country.

Mr. Peter C. Brooks was born at North Yarmouth, in what was then the Province of Maine, on the 6th of January, 1767. He was the second son of the Rev. Edward Brooks of Medford, where the family was established soon after the settlement of Massachusetts Bay, and where a branch of it still remains.* The family homestead at Medford is still held under an original Indian deed.

Mr. Edward Brooks was a graduate of Harvard College of the year 1757, and for a few years after his graduation was the librarian of the college. On the 4th of July, 1764, he was settled in the ministry at North Yarmouth. In September of the same year he married Abigail Brown, daughter of the Rev. John Brown of Haverhill. Her mother was Joanna Cotton, a great-granddaughter of the celebrated John Cotton of the first church in Boston; from whom of course Mr. Peter C. Brooks was a descendant in the sixth generation.†

Among the classmates of Mr. Edward Brooks was Peter Chardon, the son of an eminent Boston merchant of that day, belonging to one of the French protestant families, which had taken refuge in this country, after the revocation of the Edict of Nantes. The family residence was in Bowdoin Square, on the spot where the Baptist church now stands, at the corner of what is still called Chardon street. A friendship of unusual intimacy was formed between Mr. Edward Brooks and his classmate Chardon, who died prematurely in the West Indies in October, 1766. The news of his death reached this country a few days before the birth of Mr. Edward Brooks's second son, who received the name of Peter Chardon in memory of the deceased.‡

---

* A full genealogy of the Brooks family, prepared by Mr. William Gray Brooks of Boston, a nephew of Mr. Peter C. Brooks, will probably appear in a future number of this Journal.

† I am indebted for these genealogical details to the manuscript notes of Mr. W. G. Brooks.

‡ In a number of the Massachusetts Gazette for January, 1767, may be found the following obituary notice, taken from the Gazette of Dominica, W. I.:—

"Charlotte town, October, 1766. Last night, about 11 o'clock, died here, Peter Chardon, Esq., barrister at law. It is hard to say whether a thorough knowledge of his profession, or the unblemished integrity and honor with which he acted, was the greatest. In him were joined the finished scholar and the complete gentleman, and he is not only universally lamented as such, but as a real loss to the colony."—(*MS of Mr. W. G. Brooks.*)

Differences of opinion on religious subjects soon arose between Mr. Edward Brooks and a portion of his people. The latter adhered to the rigid Calvinism of the older school; Mr. Brooks inclined to a milder orthodoxy. After strenuous but ineffectual attempts to prevent a separation, Mr. Brooks, in March, 1769, was led by the advice of an ecclesiastical council to request a dismission. This was amicably arranged, and he returned to his native town, Medford, the same year,—the subject of the present memoir being at that time two years old.

It will appear from the foregoing dates that the childhood of Mr. Brooks was passed during the most critical period of our history. He was born in the year after the repeal of the stamp act, and in which the duties—not less objectionable—on glass, painters' colors, and tea were imposed. His family removed to the neighborhood of Boston, the year before the massacre of the 5th of March. At this time the feeling of the country, under the newly imposed taxes, was unconsciously maturing toward the revolution. The family residence at Medford is distant but a half mile from the village of West Cambridge, and the line of march of the British troops on the 19th of April, 1775. On that day Mr. Edward Brooks, though by profession a non-combatant, hastened to the scene of action. A contemporary, who was in the battle at Concord, ascribes to Mr. Edward Brooks the command of the party, by whom the convoy and its guard, on the way to join the main body of Lord Percy's reinforcement, were captured at West Cambridge on the morning of the 19th.* This is probably inaccurate, but it is certain that he took an active part in the business of the day. Lieutenant Gould, who commanded a company in the king's own regiment, and was made prisoner at Concord bridge, was committed to the custody of Mr. Brooks at Medford. His health being impaired, Mr. Brooks, in 1777, accepted the place of chaplain to the frigate Hancock, Captain Manly, and was on board at the time of the capture of the British frigate Fox. Captain Manly and his prize having appeared before Halifax were surprised by a greatly superior hostile force and carried into that port, where Mr. Brooks, in common with the rest of the Hancock's company, remained some time a prisoner. On his release he returned to Medford, where he died 6 May, 1781, aged 48,† leaving two sons and two daughters.

The state of the country at the close of the revolutionary war was one of extreme depression, and the family of Mr. Brooks was left at his decease in narrow circumstances. Neither of the sons enjoyed the advantage of a collegiate education. Mr. P. C. Brooks, for some time after his father's death, remained at home,

* See the interesting letter of the Rev. Joseph Thaxter in the United States Literary Gazette of 15 Dec., 1824.

† *MS* of Mr. W. G. Brooks.

occupied, as far as his years permitted, in the usual labors of a farm. He was then placed in apprenticeship in Boston, continuing, however, for some time, to live with the family at Medford. There were neither railroads nor omnibuses in those days, and the distance from town—seven miles—was to be walked both ways, daily, at all seasons of the year.

Nothing can be conceived less encouraging to a young man proposing to enter on a business life, than the condition of affairs at this time. The population of the United States was but little more than three millions; neither the manufactures of the north nor the staple products of the south had yet been called into existence; the Western country was *terra incognita.* The navigation and fisheries of the United States had been destroyed by the war. As we had no commercial convention with England, our ships,—which before the revolution enjoyed in her ports the character of native vessels,—were now regarded as foreign; while English vessels, for want of any general navigation law, entered our ports on the same terms as our own. This made it absolutely the interest of the American merchant to give the preference to foreign shipping. The country was inundated by imported goods, sold for the most part by foreign agents. Domestic fabrics, whenever attempted, were immediately crushed by this competition. For want of uniform national legislation, the rates of duties upon imported articles differed in different states, which in some instances avowedly endeavored, in this way, to undermine each other in reference to foreign trade. Not merely, the United States, collectively, but the individual states, were loaded with debt; the last cow of the farmer was in some cases taken in Massachusetts to meet the demand of the tax-gatherer. To such a point of depression had the commerce of Boston sunk, that the principal men of business undertook, two or three years after the war, to raise a fund by subscription to build one or two small vessels.

This state of things held out but little encouragement for young men growing up into life, especially when to all other difficulties was added the entire want of capital. Such was the case with young Brooks on attaining his majority in 1789. His father, as we have seen, had died eight years before, leaving a widow, another son and two daughters, with nothing for their support but the produce of a small farm. It is scarcely necessary to say that such a patrimony could afford no surplus to assist the sons in commencing business. Such were the auspices under which Mr. Brooks entered life,—the most favorable, however, to the formation of those habits and the attainment of those traits of character most conducive to success.

Chapter II.

But although the state of things, as we have shown, was one of great depression, well calculated to discourage young men just entering life, a brighter day was nevertheless just about to dawn. The country, it is true, was perhaps never so distressed and embarrassed as in the interval between 1783 and 1789, and yet it stood, unconsciously at the time, at the entrance upon the high road to the most abounding prosperity. Mr. Brooks attained his majority the year the federal constitution went into operation. In dwelling upon the benefits which the new frame of government conferred upon the country, we are apt to confine our attention too much to great political results, and do not sufficiently reflect upon its influences on individual fortune. The Union being now drawn together by the bands of an efficient national legislation, a career was opened to industry and enterprise in every direction. The commerce of the country again started into being from the wreck of the revolution, and from the prostration not less disastrous which continued after the return of peace. Trade not only returned to the channels in which, to some extent, it had flowed before the war, but it began to extend itself to seas never before visited by American vessels. Not only were the ports of Western Europe resorted to, by a daily increasing number of American ships, but those of the Baltic and the Mediterranean were now for the first time visited by our countrymen. Not content with this our merchants turned their thoughts to China, to the Indian Archipelago, to the North Western Coast of our own Continent, and the islands of the Pacific, several of which were discovered by our navigators. The courage and self-reliance with which these enterprises were undertaken, almost surpass belief. Merchants of Boston and Salem, of moderate fortunes, engaged in branches of business, which it was thought in Europe could only be safely carried on by great chartered companies, under the protection of government monopolies. Vessels of two or three hundred tons burden were sent out to circumnavigate the globe, under young shipmasters who had never crossed the Atlantic. The writer of this memoir knows an instance which occurred at the beginning of this century,—and the individual concerned, a wealthy and respected banker of Boston, is still living among us,—in which a youth of nineteen commanded a ship on her voyage from Calcutta to Boston, with nothing in the shape of a chart on board, but the small map of the world in Guthrie's Geography.

Such was the state of things in 1789, when Mr. Brooks came of age. His quick discernment suggested to him, that in the rapid development of the navigation of the country then taking place, the business of marine insurance would as rapidly grow in

importance. This business was not then as at present conducted by joint-stock companies, transacting their affairs by officers entrusted with that duty, and resting on the basis of a corporate fund. It was in this country as it had been from time immemorial in England,* an affair of individual adventure, in which in the then existing paucity of investments, private underwriters engaged as a favorite branch of business. Two or three private insurance offices had been opened in Boston. One of them was kept at the Bunch of Grapes tavern at the corner of State and Kilby streets, where the New England Bank now stands.† Encouraged by promises of support from judicious and influential friends, to whom he had already become known, Mr. Brooks determined to engage in business as an insurance broker, and readily embraced the opportunity of entering the office at the Bunch of Grapes as secretary. On the retirement of his principal (Capt. Hurd) a short time afterwards, he took the office into his own hands.

The reputation of the office did not fall off under his management. It continued to be the resort of some of the leading underwriters. His great punctuality and never-failing attendance at the office, and his exemplary personal habits,—already known to friends and acquaintance,—soon attracted wider notice. The business confided to him, it was quickly observed, was prepared with despatch, with accuracy, and with neatness, and even the remarkably clear and legible handwriting,—not elegant, but regular and plain as print,—gave satisfaction. As some of the heaviest underwriters resorted to his office, no delay occurred in filling up the most important policies. The contracts being made with men of integrity as well as ability, and accurately drafted, it was soon remarked that losses were promptly paid, without driving the assured to litigation. The risks to which our commerce was exposed in the struggles of the great European belligerents, while they increased the necessity of getting insurance, multiplied losses and raised premiums, proportionably augmented the gains of the office. Mr. Brooks almost immediately found himself in the receipt of a considerable and rapidly increasing income.

Although commencing business without capital, or any direct family influence which could advance his fortunes, Mr. Brooks no doubt owed something in early life to family associations, which ought not to be forgotten here. The name was well-known and highly respected in the vicinity of Boston, not merely

* Anderson's History of Commerce (Vol. II, p. 270) gives a curious extract from the first law passed in England to regulate marine insurance. This law dates from the year 1601, and speaks of marine insurance as a usage that "hath been time out of mind among merchants." Anderson states that it existed as far back as the Emperor Claudius.

† In imitation, perhaps, of the example of Lloyd's Coffee House in London, which has connected its name with marine insurance in England to the present day.

on his father's account, but also through the late Governor Brooks, a remote relative, a neighbor at Medford, and through life a steady and attached friend. Few persons enjoyed at this time in Massachusetts a more enviable popularity than this sterling patriot. He took the field on the 19th of April, 1775, and remained in it to the close of the war. He commanded the regiment which first entered the enemy's lines at Saratoga. He possessed the personal friendship and confidence of Washington and his illustrious associates in arms. After the organization of the new government, he was appointed the first marshal of Massachusetts. To be of his name and kindred was a letter of recommendation for a young man just coming into life in this region. It may also be added, that habitual personal intercourse with a man of Governor Brooks's various experience of affairs and high practical intelligence, must have been of great value in every respect to his youthful relative.

Not less valuable must have been his connection with Judge Nathaniel Gorham of Charlestown, one of whose daughters he married in 1792, a circumstance which will justify us in dwelling for a moment upon this honored name. Judge Gorham was one of the most intelligent, respected, and influential citizens of Massachusetts. Few persons equalled him in foresight and breadth of conception. He was one of the most active projectors of Charlestown bridge,—the first work of that size in the United States, and deemed at the time one of great risk. He was one of the very first to catch a clear view of the importance of the Western Country. He saw it plainly when scarce any one else saw it. Before the formation of the federal constitution,—before the adjustment of the territorial disputes between many of the conterminous states,—before the extinguishment of the Indian title,—before the surrender of the western posts, Judge Gorham staked all he was worth and more, on a purchase, in connection with Oliver Phelps, of an immense tract of land on the Genesee river, now composing ten or twelve counties in the state of New York. The territory was under the jurisdiction of New York, but the property of the soil was in Massachusetts. Although the land was purchased for a few cents the acre, so little confidence was then felt in the stability and progress of the country, that Messrs. Gorham and Phelps could find scarce any one to purchase under them, and were obliged to abandon all but the small portion of land, which their limited private means enabled them to retain. Mr. Phelps, however, and the oldest son of Judge Gorham, emigrated to Canandaigua, and became the pioneers of settlement in Western New York.

Although obliged to retreat without material benefit from an enterprise which promised more than affluence, Judge Gorham's disappointment detracted nothing from his standing or useful-

ness. He was a member of the convention which framed the federal constitution; and when that body went into committee of the whole, Judge Gorham was daily called by General Washington to fill the chair, for the space of three months. Few persons in this part of this country were, of course, so intimately associated with the constitution; and this circumstance, no doubt, through the matrimonial connection alluded to, had its influence on the political opinions of Mr. Brooks. At no period of his life a partisan, —and in the beginning of his career standing wholly aloof from politics,—few men reflected more upon the principles of the new form of government, or more highly appreciated its value. He was a federalist of the school of Washington.

Although fond of books, and regretting the want of a literary education, Mr. Brooks, at this period of his life, had but little leisure to indulge his taste in reading. Never permitting his business to fall into arrears, he was often at his office till midnight; and what little time he could spare for books was employed in the perusal of writers on the law of insurance. One of his underwriters was accustomed to say to him, "that old pen, which you are wearing to a stub, is worth a fortune to you."

It may be of some interest to those acquainted with the localities, and not out of place in a narrative of this kind, to state, that Mr. Brooks, on his marriage, lived in a small brick house, at the corner of Congress and Water street, the site of which is now occupied by the spacious granite building of Simmons & Co. A considerable part of Congress street, of Washington street, and even State street, was at that time occupied by private dwellings and boarding houses. Mr. Joseph Barrell's beautiful gardens, extending from Summer street, ornamented with fountains and a fish pond, occupied the space which is now Franklin place. In the year 1793 a commencement was made in the erection of the buildings which now form the place;—the first block of brick buildings put up in Boston.* After living some years at the corner of Congress and Water streets, Mr. Brooks removed to the corner of Atkinson and Purchase streets, to a house still standing, but no longer occupied as a private residence. In 1834 he lived for a short time in the house at the corner of Pearl and High streets, and soon after purchased the house of Mr. Webster, at the corner of High street and Summer street, which he continued to occupy till his death. All these localities, with the exception of the last, have greatly changed their character within twenty years.

---

* Snow's History of Boston, p. 321.

Chapter III.

As we have already observed, Mr. Brooks commenced business at a period of great and general depression, when the country was laboring especially under a want of capital. An event shortly afterwards occurred, which exercised a very important influence in this respect, without however disturbing the even tenor of his business pursuits. We allude to the establishment of the funding system.

At the first session of Congress under the new Constitution, a resolution passed the House of Representatives on the 21st Sept., 1789, "that the House consider an adequate provision for the support of public credit as a matter of high importance to the national honor and prosperity," and the Secretary of the Treasury was directed to prepare a plan for the purpose aforesaid, and to report the same to the House at its next session. In compliance with this resolution, an extremely able report was made by the Secretary (General Hamilton) on the 9th of January following, and the act establishing the funding system passed the two Houses, and was approved by President Washington, on the 4th of August, 1790. The political history of our country contains the record of no measure of internal administration more important. It was to this Report of General Hamilton and the system founded upon it, that Mr. Webster alluded when he said of Hamilton: "He smote the rock of the national resources, and abundant streams of revenue burst forth. He touched the dead corpse of the public credit and it sprang upon its feet."*

This great measure presented itself to the minds of reflecting men, both in a financial and political light. In the latter aspect it was identical with the momentous question of the new government; and if that could be made sure, nothing could be more certain than the solidity of the financial system projected by the genius of Hamilton. In like manner the success of the new plan of finance was all-important to the stability of the new government. The personal and political associations of Mr. Brooks, to which allusion has been made, predisposed him, both as a patriot and a man of business, to hopeful views of the success of the entire system.

The two great features of the funding system were a provision for the payment of interest, on certain conditions, upon a portion of the public debt of the United States, subscribed for that purpose; and the assumption by the United States of a portion of the war debt of the individual States. The effect of the two provisions was to give full value to a capital of above thirty-one millions of dollars, which was worse than unproductive, for it hung like a dead weight upon the credit of the country. Its

* Webster's Works, Vol. I, p. 200.

average nominal value, at the time of the adoption of the Constitution, was about four shillings in the pound.

Reposing confidence in the principles on which the public credit was organized by Congress, according to the plans of General Hamilton, as well as on the prospects of the country, Mr. Brooks invested his own little accumulations, (he had been but a single year in business,) in the public funds, and also made use, to a small extent, of the credit of a wealthy friend, Mr. Samuel Brown, kindly offered him for that purpose. He was however, from disposition and principle, opposed to speculation; his means were limited; and his purchases were delayed till the certainty of the adoption of the funding system had brought the public securities nearly to their true value. The sum total of his gains from this source was accordingly too inconsiderable to be named.

Mr. Brooks was indebted, at no period of his life, to great speculative profits. His prosperity was the result of persevering attention to his regular business, and to the good judgment with which he availed himself of such subsidiary advantages as fairly came in his way, without risk and without resorting to borrowed money. Among these may be mentioned the practice, at that time very general, on the part of persons not engaged in trade, of sending what were called "adventures." This was done, by the aid of business friends, by all classes of the community;—by professional men, by females, and minors. Mr. Brooks's position in an insurance office kept him necessarily, at all times, well acquainted with the state and course of trade, and gave him great facilities for the transaction of business of this kind, which he pursued for several years, to the extent of his means, and with uniform success.

It may be proper to mention here, for the information of the youthful reader, that, from his first commencement in business, Mr. Brooks's accounts were kept with great exactness. To this habit he attached the highest importance. An acquaintance with the art of book-keeping was not so much a matter of course at that period, as at the present day. In the middle of the last century in this country, as at a somewhat earlier period in England, it was not the universal practice of merchants,—except those who were in very extensive business,—to have a regular set of books kept by a partner or clerk. The transactions of the day were entered in a waste, and once or twice a week, according to the extent of the business, a professed book-keeper,—well versed in what were considered the mysteries of his calling,—came and compiled the journal and ledger. It was only in the progress of time, and at a comparatively recent period, that it was deemed indispensable to have the books wholly kept within the establishment, and that the system of double entry was reduced substan-

tially to its present form.* Mr. Brooks very early acquired a thorough knowledge of it, and kept all his books with his own hand to the close of his life. He often enforced upon young men just entering a business life the utmost importance of system and punctuality in this respect.

The first organization of political parties under the present Constitution took place at the period of which we are now speaking; and the funding system was one of the subjects on which they differed. The division was that of Federalists and Antifederalists, that is, supporters and opposers of the present Constitution. One of the objections taken by the latter to the new frame of government was, that it created a central power too strong for the rights of the States, and the funding system was supposed to tend in the same direction. Experience only could overthrow these errors, and show that the States had as great an interest as the general government in the preservation of the public credit. With the successful working of the new government, the name of Antifederalist as a party designation was exchanged for Republican. But the designation of Federalist did not for some time become unpopular. Mr. Jefferson, the great leader of the opposing party, as late as 1801, in his inaugural address as President of the United States, said, "we have called by different names brethren of the same principle. We are all republicans, we are all federalists."

Mr. Brooks, as we have already remarked, belonged to the federal party, though taking no active part in political controversy, and wholly destitute, at every period of his life, of political ambition. The party politics of the United States at that time unfortunately connected themselves in a great degree with the struggles of England and France. An enlightened nationality had hardly developed itself. Both belligerents violated our neutral rights, but the good faith with which England, under the provisions of the treaty of 1794, indemnified our merchants to the amount of many millions of dollars for property illegally captured, formed a strong contrast with the conduct of France, who positively refused payment for contemporaneous spoliations, much greater in amount, and equally unwarranted in character. We refer to those claims, which, by a kind of diplomatic juggle, were thrown upon our own government by the convention with France of 1800, and which, being thus transferred to the government of the United States for a most valuable consideration, remain, we are sorry to say, uncompensated to the present day; the only class of spoliations upon American commerce for which sooner or later

* The work of Booth, which contributed materially to this result, was published in England so lately as 1789. He had been a practical merchant both in London and New York. The former treatises had been drawn up by professed accountants.

some indemnification has not been made. Each house of Congress has at different times acknowledged the validity of the claims, and made moderate provision for their satisfaction. But it has in most cases happened that the bills of the Senate have been lost in the House of Representatives. On one occasion a bill which had passed both houses of Congress failed to receive the signature of the President.

It was natural, in the havoc of our neutral commerce, occasioned by the unlawful acts of the belligerents at the period alluded to, that business men intimately connected with the navigation of the country should have been inclined to take sides with England, who admitted, and to some extent repaired her wrong, rather than with France, who persisted in denying us justice. We speak exclusively of events prior to 1800.

But notwithstanding the belligerent depredations upon our growing commerce from the commencement of the wars of the French Revolution to the peace of Amiens,—which was precisely the period of Mr. Brooks's active business life,—it was a time of prosperity both for the country at large and for the town of Boston. The population of the town between 1765 and 1790 had increased only from 15,520 to 18,038. Between 1790 and 1800 it rose from the last named amount to 24,937. It is probable that the increase of commercial capital was in a still greater ratio. Few large fortunes were accumulated before the revolution, although the laws were more favorable than at the present time, to their being kept together. The chief foundations of the commercial wealth of the country were laid after the adoption of the Constitution.

We have already spoken of the rapid development of our Navigation after the close of the revolutionary war, and especially after the consolidation of the Union. Mr. Brooks's intimate connexion with this great interest will justify us in alluding for a moment to a few facts, which illustrate the progress of the country in that respect, and show how honorably Boston was associated with the new branches of Foreign Trade.

The first American vessel which was sent to Canton,—the Empress of China,—sailed from New York in 1784, and was owned principally in that city and Philadelphia. The conduct of the voyage was however entrusted to Major Samuel Shaw, himself a Bostonian, and the son of a respectable Boston merchant, who, after serving with great credit as an artillery officer during the whole revolutionary war, rendered no small service to the country by his agency in opening the China trade.*

* Major Shaw was the first American Consul to Canton. He was the uncle and early friend of the late lamented Robert G. Shaw of this city, who himself did so much to render the name of "Boston Merchant" a title of honor. See the highly interesting publication, "The Journals of Major Samuel Shaw, the first American Consul at Canton, with a life of the Author," by President Quincy.

The first American vessels that visited the Northwestern Coast of this Continent,—the Washington and the Columbia,—were owned and fitted out from Boston in 1787, the Washington under the command of Captain Gray. Among those who engaged in this enterprise were the well-remembered names of Joseph Barrell and Charles Bulfinch, the latter gentleman afterwards known as the architect of the Capitol of the United States. This was the commencement of a trade pursued for many years and with great success by the merchants of this city. Captain Gray, it is well known, discovered the entrance into the Columbia River, and, in a subsequent voyage, pointed it out to Vancouver. Such being the case, it was a somewhat amusing circumstance, in our controversy with England about Oregon, that the British claim rested, in part, on the pretension that Vancouver *discovered* the Columbia.

These first achievements of the commercial marine of the United States in the Pacific Ocean were followed by those of Captain Joseph Ingraham, Captain Josiah Roberts, and Captain James Magee, and other enterprising and intelligent New England shipmasters, to whose courage, energy, and nautical skill justice has not been done. They traversed unexplored tracts of the great ocean, they landed upon islands laid down on no charts, and traded with powerful and ferocious tribes on remote and inhospitable coasts, at the end of the world. It is to be regretted that we have not had in this city an institution like the Salem East India Museum, where their log-books and journals might be preserved. In private hands there is danger of their being lost, as some, it may be feared, have been already. It is probable that the only still existing record of voyages, which for length, skill in navigation, and addition to geographical science deserve a permanent place in the annals of discovery, is to be sought in the books of the Insurance Offices in State Street between 1789 and 1803.

[*To be Concluded in January.*]

THE WILL OF JOSEPH HILLS.

In the name of God and by his assistance, I Joseph Hills late of Malden now of Newbury do humbly commit my soul, body and spirit both in life and death into the everlasting armes of God all sufficient my heavenly Father and to Jesus Christ my alone Saviour and blessed Redeemer through the power and presence of the Eternal Spirit, my body to the earth whence its original was taken, in hope of an happy resurrection in the great day of the man Christ Jesus to whom be glory forever Amen. And for the good things of this world as it hath pleased God in this my pilgrimage to commit to my stewardship (I as much as in me is) do dispose as hereafter expressed.

Imprimis. Whereas by one obligation of the first month 1664 I have given to Anne my wife liberty in case of her dying before me to give by will to her oune children such and so much of her household goods as

were her former husband's not exceeding 50£ for that her jointure of 6£ per annum in my lesser house and ground at Malden will then expire, which was the real ground of that liberty, yett that I may not seem unmindfull of her readinesse in her way to procure the welfare of the family and for her better assistance I freely give her all the household goods now remaining, which were her former husband's, to be brought together and inventoried by themselves and not mixed with my estate. Also all such household goods which were her oune before our marriage. I also give her oune halfe part of all beding, cloathing and table linnen made in the house since my solitary sojourning under her roofe,* as also my best set of curtains and valents together with all the provision for food, which shall be in the house at my death. Also all my milch cowes and one third part of my ewe sheep with all my swine together with all the wool and flax and yarne of both sorts that at my death shall be left in the house as also £4 in money a year to be carefully and conscionably paid yearly by my executors out of all the yearly payments due from Thomas Newhall if she so long shall live. Also I give her my great testament and booke of Martyrs and new warming pan during her natural life. I also give her that fourscore acres of land lying in Reading, bought of Nathaniel Cowdree to her and her heires and assignes for ever besides what she hath formerly received of me upon the sale of my house to Wilson and otherwise all which is, provided she rest satisfyed without any further demand from my executors. Item I give to Daniel Lunt my brass still yards. Item to Henry Lunt I give my back sword.† Item. to my son Samuel I give the 40£ in money by him received and to be received by bills of Joseph Wilson of Malden. Also one pair of cob irons, one brass pot, one sett of curtains and valents, one flock bed, 6£ due to me for bricks, about 7£ more in money lent and paid for him mentioned in my debt booke of accounts (provided he make no demands of me or my estate for any thing he may account due to him for worke or otherwise.) Also Dod upon the Commandments and my buffe coat. Item to my son Wayte I give my great trunke, brass kettle, brass mortar, winding blades and scales that are in his hands. Also 45 acres of my farme land at Dunstable at that side or end thereof next to that which I have given unto my daughter Hannah with my right in the little island there and my 6 acre piece of meadow. Also 5 acres of my meadow ground next to my daughter Hannah's. Item to my grandchildren Hannah and Elizabeth Blanchard I give 45 acres of upland and 5 acres of my meadow ground of my farme at Dunstable next to my son Waites. Item to my son Gershom I give the like quantity of upland and meadow next to said Blanchard's. Item to Rebecca Newhall I give my lembeck‡ and meadow called the reedy pond with 5s shillings in money. Item to Hannah Winton§ and Samuel Green my grandchildren I give ten shillings apiece in money and 45 acres of upland and 5 acres of meadow apiece of my farme at Dunstable next to my son Gershom's. Item to the children of Joseph Hills and Hannah his wife, deceased, I give all that parcel of land that was in his possession at his death according as is expressed in my deed bearing date

* It would seem from this, that he probably resided in her house, as a widower, before their marriage.

† He was a military officer, as appears from the inscription on his gravestone, still remaining in the burying-ground of the First Parish of Newbury.

‡ Alembic, a still. § This should be Vinton.

October 26th Anno 1674 and is witnessed by Samuel Hills and Anthony Somerby, provided they rest satisfied with my care in providing and disposing of the estate by me and my son Wayte as Cambridge Court ordered us.

October 5th 1674. Item to my son Gershom I do hereby give and confirme the land his house standeth upon with two acres of salt marsh which said land and meadow I formerly gave him possession of and he now enjoyeth being 12 acres or thereabouts. Also I give him 3£ ayear in money out of the annual payments due from Thomas Newhall or proportionable benefit at any time falling by the forfeiture of the mortgage thereof. Item to Elizabeth the daughter of my son Gershom I give 46 acres of upland and 5 acres of meadow at Dunstable next to the land given to Hannah Winten and Samuel Green. Item I give to my daughter Hannah 90 acres of upland and 10 acres of meadow of my farme at Dunstable at the end of sd farme next to Chelmsford, also my silver porringer, also my Holland sheets, also my oxen, desiring my son in law Abiel Long to be helpful to my wife in the plowing her land the next said time after my death provided she keep the land in her own hands. Item All the rest of my farme at Dunstable both upland and meadow I give to my son Samuel Hills. All other my estate both real and personall whether housing or lands at Malden falling at any time to me or my successors forfeited by non payment expressed in the mortgage to me thereof or the annual payment of 24 pounds per annum in money there expressed together with all debts due to me from Mr Edward Collins, Mr William Sergeant, Job Lane, John Poore, Thomas Newhall, Edward Kauger, Roger Holmes, George Broughton by bill, bond or otherwise due from them or any other person or persons whatsoever with all my household goods, chattels or other things whatsoever not before disposed of I give to my son Samuel and daughter Hannah to be equally apportioned to them to my wife and overseers hereafter named unless themselves shall agree upon an equal division thereof. My will further is that for the good of the inhabitants of this towne of Newbury from generation to generation that there be the sum of 40 shillings in money paid into the hands of Capt Daniel Pierce or such other person as the inhabitants of this towne shall appoint towards the procuring of a good bell for the meeting house now built or such other as shall be built for the better comfort of the inhabitants provided the said inhabitants shall make it up the sum of 30 pounds or more within three yeares after my decease, the said 40 shillings to be paid by my executors out of my estate. Also I appoint my son Samuel and my son in law Abiel Long to be the executors of this my last will and testament hereby revoking and making void all former wills of mine and my debts and funerall charges to be discharged by my executors out of my estate. Also I desire my Christian friends Capt. Daniel Pierce and Lieut. Tristram Coffin of Newbury to be the overseers of this my last will and testament hereby willing and requiring my executors to satisfy for what time and paines they shall spend therein.

In witness of all and every the premises above said as my last will and testament I do set my hand and seal this 14th of September Anno Dom. 1687 in the third year of his Majestie's Reigne. Joseph Hills (LS)

Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of
Benjamin Sambourne, Joshua Pierce, Henry Short.

Mr Henry Short, Joshua Pierce and Benjamin Sambourne appeared in Court March 14th 1687–8 and made oath that they saw Joseph Hills of Newbury signe, seal and declare this to be his last will and testament and that he was then of a disposing mind to the best of their understanding. Attests William Browne Judge of the Inferior Court, Stephen Sewall Clerk.

PEDIGREE OF BRADSTREET.

Compiled by John Dean and Dean Dudley.

SIMON BRADSTREET, b. at Horbling, co. Lincoln, England, March, 1603; Sec. of Mass. Colony, 1630–43; Assistant, 1630–78; Dep. Gov. 1678–79; Gov. 1679–86 and 1689–92; d. at Salem, 27 March 1697, æ. 94.

- 1st w. Anne, dau. of Gov. Thomas Dudley; b. ab. 1612; m. ab. 1628; d. at Andover, 16 Sept. 1672. She is celebrated as a poetess.
  - 1st w. Mercy, dau. of William and Elizabeth Tyng; born 13 Jan. 1642, died 6 Sept. 1669.
    - Samuel, a physician; grad. H. C. 1653; Fellow of H. C.; Rep. to Gen. Court, 1670; rem. to Jamaica and prob. d. there about 1683.
      - Elizabeth, b. 29 Jan. 1663; died Aug. 1665.
      - Anne (or Annice) born 17 Nov. 1665; d. 20 June, 1669.
      - Mercy, born at Boston 20 Nov. 1667; died 29 March, 1710, at Cambridge; m. Dr. Jas. Oliver.
      - Simon, b. 1669; died 16 Nov. 1669.
    - 2d w. Martha —.
      - Anne, b. 3 Sept. 1770, at Boston.
      - John, b. ab. 1676; prob. settled at Jamaica in 1700.
      - Simon, b. ab. 1680; probably grad. H. C. 1700.
  - Dorothy, m. 14 June, 1654, Rev. Seaborn Cotton, son of Rev. John. She d. 26 Feb. 1671–2.
  - Sarah, mar. 1st, Richard Hubbard, (H. C. 1653); 2d, Maj. Sam'l Ward, who d. 1690 in the Canada expedition.
  - Simon, born 1638; H. C. 1660; ord. min. at New Lond. 5 Oct. 1670; died there 1683
    - Lucy, dau. of Rev. John Woodbridge, b. 13 March, 1642. She m. 2d, Daniel Eppes.
      - Simon, bap. 24(8) 1669; d. young.
      - Simon, b. 7 March, 1670–1; H. C. 1693; preached at Medford, 1697; settled at Charlestown 26 Oct. 1698; died 31 Dec. 1741.
        - Mary Long; m. at Charlestown, 7 May, 1700; d. at C. 21 May, 1725.
          - Simon, bap. 4 Oct. 1702, at Charlestown; d. young.
          - Mary, b. 9 Sept. 1703; m. 27 July, 1731, Rev. Hull Abbot of Ch. She d. 10 May, 1763.
          - Simon, bap. 26 June, 1709, at Ch.; grad. H. C. 1728; ord. at Marblehead, 4 Jan. 1738, and d. there, 5 Oct. 1771. He mar. wid. Mary Hills, 16 Nov. 1737.
          - Samuel, bap. 7 Oct. 1711; died 1755; m. Sarah Foster, 22 Mar. 1738–9.
          - John, bap. 14 Feb. 1713-14; died 11 Sept. 1714.
      - Anne, b. 31 Dec. 1672; d. 2 Oct. 1681.
      - John, b. 3 Nov. 1676.
      - Lucy, b. 24 Oct. 1680; mar. Hon. Jonathan Remington of Cambridge. She d. there, 18 April, 1743.
    - Hannah (alias Ann) m. 3 June, 1659, Andrew Wiggin of Exeter.
  - Dudley of Andover, b. 1648; d. 1706.
    - Dudley, b. 27 April, 1678; grad. at H. C. 1693; m. 4 May, 1704, Mary Wainwright; d. 1714 in Eng., of the small pox, "quickly after he had rec'd orders."
      - Simon, b. at Andover, 7 Mar. 1705–6.
      - Dudley, b. at Groton, 12 Mar. 1707–8; perhaps m. Abigail ——.
    - Margaret, b. 19 Feb. 1673.
    - Anne, b. 5 Nov. 1681; d. 12 Nov. 1681.
  - Ann, wid. of Theodore Price; m. 12 Nov. 1673.
  - John, b. 22 July, 1653; d. at Topsfield, 11 Jan. 1718.
  - Sarah, dau. of William Perkins, mar. 11 June, 1677.
    - Simon, b. 14 Ap. 1682; m. Elizabeth, d. of Rev. Joseph Capen, 12 Nov. 1711.
    - John, b. 3 Jan. 1693; w. Rebecca.
    - Margaret, b. 27 Nov. 1696.
    - Samuel, b. 4 Aug. 1699; m. 3 April, 1722, Sarah Clarke.
    - Mercy, m. John Hazen of Boxford.
    - Three daus. living in 1710.
  - Mercy, m. 31 Octob. 1672, Maj. Nathaniel Wade.

DESCENDANTS OF GOV. BRADSTREET.

[By the Compilers of the foregoing Pedigree.]

ARMS.*

A good memoir of Gov. Simon Bradstreet, "the venerable Mordecai of his country," having appeared in the Register,† it is needless to repeat the details of his life here. Mather informs us that his father,—who was "the son of a Suffolk gentleman of fine estate,"—was "a minister in Lincolnshire,‡ who was always a non-conformist at home, as well as when preacher at Middleburgh§ abroad." He was also "one of the first fellows of Immanuel College,‖ under Dr. Chadderton, and one afterwards highly esteemed by Mr. Cotton and Dr. Preston." He died when his son Simon was "about fourteen years old,"¶ that is, about 1617.

The first wife of Gov. Bradstreet, who was the mother of all his children, was Anne,** daughter of Gov. Thomas Dudley. She is celebrated

---

* These arms are impressed on the seal attached to Gov. Bradstreet's will, which is on file at the Suffolk Probate office in Boston. The crest is also found on a piece of embroidery preserved in the family. Burke, in his "Peerage and Baronetage," gives the following as the arms of Sir Simon Bradstreet, Bart., of Stracumnie, co. Kildare, Ireland:—Ar. a greyhound, pas. gu., on a chief, sa., three crescents or. Sir Simon Bradstreet, Bart., is descended from Simon Bradstreet, created a Baronet of Ireland, 14 July, 1759, whose ancestor, John Bradstreet, Esq., in the time of Cromwell obtained grants of land in Blancheville Park, co. Kilkenny, Ireland. Hutchinson (Hist. of Mass., I, 23) supposed the first Sir Simon Bradstreet to be a descendant of Gov. B. They were evidently of the same family.

† Vol. I, p. 75.

‡ It is generally supposed, and perhaps correctly, that he was minister at Horbling in this county, where, according to Mather, his son Simon (the governor) was born March 1603. One of the compilers of this article was at Horbling in 1850, and examined the ancient parish registers, but could not find the name of Bradstreet there. He was kindly assisted in his researches by Rev. Mr. Harris, Rector of the parish, who felt, he said, much interest in the investigation.

§ The celebrated Thomas Cartwright went to Middleburgh in 1571 as minister to the English merchants there, and continued with them about two years. Who his immediate successor was is unknown. Hugh Broughton, an eloquent preacher, officiated here from about 1603 or 4, to 1611. *Stevens' Scottish Church at Rotterdam*, p. 315, and *Brook's Lives of the Puritans*, Vol. II, pp. 143 and 226–7.

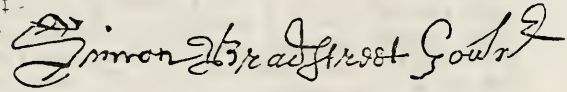
‖ Emmanuel College was founded in 1584, by Sir Walter Mildmay, who made choice of Dr. Lawrence Chadderton to be the first master.

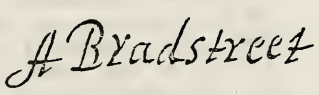
¶ Magnalia, Bk. II, p. 19, fol. ed., or Vol. I, p. 138, ed. of 1853.

** A book found among her papers, after her death, furnishes the following facts in her history:—

"About 16 the Lord layd his hand sore vpon me & smote me wth ye small pox. When I was in my afflict^n I besovght the Lord and confessed my pride and vanity, and he was entreated of me and again restored me. But I rendered not to him according to ye benefitt rec^d. After a short time I changed my condition & was marryed and came into this covntry, where I fovnd a new world and new manners at which my heart rose. But after I was convinced it was ye way of God, I submitted to it & joined to ye ch^h at Boston. After some time I fell into a lingering sicknes like a consvmption, together wth a lamenesse, wch correction I saw that the Lord sent to humble and try me & doe me good: and it was not altogether ineffectuall."

as the earliest female poet in this country. A comparison of her productions "with those of Lady Julianna Berners, Elizabeth Melvill, the Countess of Pembroke, and her other predecessors or contemporaries, will convince the judicious critic that she was superior to any poet of her sex who wrote in the English language before the close of the seventeenth century."* The first edition of her poems was published at London, in 1650; probably through the instrumentality of her brother-in-law, Rev. John Woodbridge, who then resided in England. The second edition, which contains some new pieces, was published at Boston, in 1678, six years after her death. The oft quoted eulogy on the authoress, written by Rev. John Norton of Hingham,† appeared in the latter edition. In 1758 a third edition was printed.‡ Many of her descendants have been eminent in American literature. Among those who have inherited her poetic genius, are Richard H. Dana and Oliver Wendell Holmes.





Gov. Bradstreet had four sons and four daughters. Samuel[2] Bradstreet, the eldest child, was a physician. In Nov. 1657, he visited England, and was absent upwards of three years, during an eventful period in English history, returning 17 July, 1661. From 1663 to 1670, and perhaps before and after, he was a resident of Boston. In the latter year he represented the town of Andover in the General Court. He afterwards removed to the island of Jamaica, where he was living in 1675. He died before 1 June, 1683. The children of his first wife all died in infancy, except Mercy,[3]§ who m. Dr. James Oliver. By his second wife he had 3 children that survived him, viz., Anne,[3] John[3] and Simon.[3] His son John[3] Bradstreet probably settled in Jamaica, as John Higginson in a letter dated "Salem, 29 Aug., 1700," writes:—"Here is one John Bradstreet, son of Dr. Samuel Bradstreet, about 24 years old, who served his time with Moses Byfield and Mico, who has an estate in Jamaica, and is going this fall to settle there."¶

James Oliver, who m. Mercy[3] Bradstreet, was a physician, and resided at Cambridge. He was born at Boston, 19 March, 1658; graduated at Harvard College, 1680, and died 8 April, 1703. His children were, Mercy,[4] b. 1695, d. unm. 1773; and Sarah,[4] bapt. 20 Dec., 1696, who was

---

* Griswold. *Female Poets of America,* p. 17.

† Rev. John Norton of Hingham, was a nephew of Rev. John Norton of Ipswich and Boston, and the ancestor of the late Prof. Andrews Norton of Cambridge.

‡ The work is now rarely to be obtained. A new edition, to which some unpublished writings could be added, would meet with a ready sale. If some of her talented descendants would prepare her writings for the press, no doubt they would find a publisher.

§ To Mercy Oliver was bequeathed by her grandfather, Gov. Simon Bradstreet, the portrait of his son and her father, Dr. Samuel Bradstreet. Is this portrait still in existence? A portrait of Gov. Bradstreet is in the Massachusetts Senate Chamber, Boston, an excellent engraving of which embellishes No. 9 of Drake's History of Boston.

¶ 3 Mass. Hist. Coll., vii, 219.

m. to Hon. Jacob Wendell, 12 Aug., 1714, "at the house of Mr. John Mico, in Boston." Mr. Wendell was a merchant of Boston, one of the governor's council, and a colonel of the Boston regiment. He d. 7 Sept., 1761, aged 70. His children were, Jacob,[5] (H. C., 1733,) who prob. m. Elizabeth Hunt; Elizabeth,[5] who m. Richard Wibird of Portsmouth; Sarah,[5] who m. 1st, John Hunt; 2d, Mr. Hewes; Mercy,[5] who m. Nathaniel Oliver; Mary,[5] who m. Samuel Sewall; Katharine,[5] who m. William Cooper, Esq., the well known Town Clerk of Boston in Revolutionary times; John Mico,[5] (H. C., 1747,) who m. Catharine Brattle; Ann,[5] who m. John Penhallow of Portsmouth; Hon. Oliver[5]; Abraham[5]; Susannah,[5] who d. unmarried; Margaret,[5] who m. William Phillips of Boston. Hon. Oliver[5] Wendell was b. 5 March, 1733; grad. at H. C. 1753, and entered into mercantile business with his father at Boston. He was Judge of Probate for Suffolk County, and held other important offices He d. at Cambridge, 15 Jan. 1818. His wife was Mary, dau. of Edward and Dorothy (Quincy) Jackson. He had several children, all of whom died young, except Oliver[6] and Edward,[6] (who both died unmarried;) and Sarah,[6] who m. Rev. Abiel Holmes, D. D., of Cambridge. Rev. Abiel Holmes, D. D., was b. at Woodstock, Ct., Dec. 1763; grad. at Yale College in 1783, and was settled in the ministry first at Midway, Geo., and afterwards at Cambridge, Mass., over the 1st church, of which place he was pastor from 1792 to 1828. He published American Annals, (in two vols. 8vo.,) Life of President Stiles, &c., &c. He d. at Cambridge, 4 June, 1837, in his 74 year. He had five children by his wife Sarah,[6] viz., Mary Jackson,[7] who m. Usher Parsons, M. D., of Providence, R. I.; Ann Susan,[7] m. Hon. Charles W. Upham; Sarah Lathrop,[7] who d. in 1812, aged 6; Prof. Oliver Wendell,[7] M. D.; and John,[7] who is an attorney at law in Cambridge. Hon. Charles W. Upham, the husband of Ann S.[7] Holmes, was b. at St. John, N. B., 4 May, 1802; grad. at H. C. 1821, and was settled over the first church in Salem, 8 Dec. 1824, as colleague with the late Rev. John Prince, LL.D. He left the ministry a few years since, and has been Mayor of Salem and a State Senator. He is now a Member of Congress. An excellent life of Sir Henry Vane, fifth Governor of Massachusetts Colony, of which he is the author, is published in one of the early volumes of Sparks' Library of American Biography. Prof. Oliver Wendell[7] Holmes, M. D., was b. at Cambridge, 29 Aug. 1809, and grad. at H. C. in 1829. He is a physician in Boston, and is also Professor of Anatomy and Physiology in Harvard College. He has a high reputation as a poet. Griswold characterizes him as possessing "a rich vein of humor, with learning and originality, and great skill as an artist."* He m. Amelia Lee Jackson, dau. of Hon. Charles Jackson of Boston.—William Phillips, who m. Margaret[5] Wendell, was a merchant of Boston. By her he had three children that lived to maturity, Margaret,[6] who m. Judge Samuel Cooper; Sarah,[6] first wife of Dea. Mark Newman of Andover; and Hon. John.[6] Hon. John[6] Phillips was b. 26 Nov. 1770, and grad. at H. C. in 1788. He was appointed Judge of the Court of Common Pleas in 1809, and in 1822 was chosen the first Mayor of Boston. He d. 29 May, 1823. In 1794 he m. Sally, dau. of Thomas Walley, a merchant of Boston, by whom he had the following children, viz., Thomas Walley,[7] (H. C. 1814,) who m. Ann S. Dunn, and who, for many years, has been Clerk of the Municipal Court, Boston; Sarah,[7]

* Poets and Poetry of America, p. 341.

who m. 1st, Francis Jenks, (H. C. 1817,) and 2d, Alonzo Gray, author of "Elements of Chemistry;" Margaret,[7] who m. Edward Reynolds, M. D. of Boston; Miriam,[7] who m. Rev. George W. Blagden, (Y. C. 1823,) pastor of the Old South Church, Boston; Rev. John C.[7] (H. C. 1826,) who m. Hannah Welch; George William,[7] (H. C. 1829;) Wendell,[7] (H. C. 1831,) who m. Ann Greene, and who is a fine classical scholar, an eloquent orator, and an active philanthropist; and Grenville T.,[7] (H. C. 1836;)*—all of the sons being graduates of Harvard College.

Rev. Simon[2] Bradstreet, second son of the governor, grad. at H. C. in 1660. He resided at New London in 1664, where in 1770 he was ordained minister. He. d. between 12 Aug. and 19 Nov. 1683.† He married his cousin Lucy, dau. of Rev. John Woodbridge, by whom he had five children, Simon[3]; Rev. Simon[3]; Anne,[3] John[3]; and Lucy[3]; the latter of whom m. Hon. Jonathan Remington. Rev. Simon,[3] Bradstreet preached at Medford in 1696, but left early the next year.‡ On the 26th Oct. 1698, he was ordained at Charlestown. "He was a very learned man, of a strong mind, tenacious memory, and lively imagination. Lt. Gov. Tailer introduced him to Gov. Burnet, who was himself a fine scholar, by saying, 'Here is a man who can whistle Greek.'"§ Three of his children lived to maturity, viz, Mary,[4] Rev. Simon,[4] and Samuel.[4] Mary,[4] m. Rev. Hull Abbot,|| who succeeded Rev. Joseph Stevens as her father's colleague. Their son, Rev. Thomas[5] Abbot, was b. 2 May, 1745; grad. H. C. 1764, and was settled 29 Sept. 1773, (as colleague with Rev. Nathaniel Walter, the grandfather of his wife,) over the 2d church in Roxbury. He m. 18 July, 1776, Hannah, dau. of Sir Robert and Sarah Hesilrige.¶ "Mr. Gordon made the first prayer and performed the marriage. Mr. Jackson of Brookline, concluded with prayer." Rev. Simon[4] Bradstreet m. widow Mary Hills, dau. of Dr. Strahan, formerly of Scotland. By her he had, Simon,[5] who d. at the age of 10; Mary,[5] who m. Thomas Robie, Esq.; Nancy,[5] who m. Richard Harris of Marblehead, and had several children, all of whom died young; Rebecca,[5] who m. Rev. Isaac Story; and Sally,[5] who was the 2d wife of Col. Gabriel Johonnot of Boston, Mass. and Hampden, Me. Thomas Robie, Esq., who m. Mary,[5] Bradstreet, was a merchant of Salem, who went to Halifax, N. S, about 1775, "and thence to England, but returned to the United States, and died at Salem," leaving one son and three daughters The son, Hon. Simon Bradstreet[6] Robie, has held various important offices in Nova Scotia. The daughters were, Mary,[6] who m. Joseph Sewall; Mehetabel,[6] who m. Jonathan Stearns; and Hannah.[6] Joseph Sewall, Esq., the husband of Mary[6] Robie, was a merchant of Boston, and, from 1827 to 1832, was Treasurer of Massachusetts. His son, Hon. Samuel E[7] Sewall, a counsellor at law in Boston, was b. 9 Nov. 1799, and in 1817 grad. at Harvard College. He was a State Senator in 1852. Jonathan Stearns, Esq., who m. Mehetabel[6] Robie, grad. at H. C. 1770. He has a son Henry[7] Stearns, Esq., residing at Springfield, who has in his pos-

* King's Chapel Epitaphs, p. 234–8, and Loring's Boston Orators, p. 252.

† Caulkins' History of New London, p. 193.

‡ Rev. Samuel Sewall, *Am. Quart. Reg.*, vii, 219.

§ Allen's Am. Biog. Dict., p. 146. || See Reg., vi, 200.

¶ See Pedigree of Walter, *Reg.*, viii, 209.

session a Manuscript Journal of Rev. Simon Bradstreet of New London. Rev. Isaac Story, who m. Rebecca[5] Bradstreet, was settled as colleague of her father over the 2d church in Marblehead, 1 May, 1771. He was a native of Boston, grad. at N. J. Coll. 1768, and d. 23 Oct. 1816, aged 67. His children were, Dudley Bradstreet[6] of Boston; William,[6] Isaac,[6] Hannah,[6] Augustus,[6] John,[6] Rebecca,[6] Sophia,[6] m. Samuel Whitwell, Esq.; Joanna A.,[6] Alfred,[6] and Mary B.[6] Dudley Bradstreet[6] Story, whose name was changed to Dudley Story[6] Bradstreet, grad. H. C. 1792, and in 1808 m. Eliza Dunbar. Their daughter, Hannah S.[7] m. William Whitwell, Esq., of Boston, and has issue, Rev. William A.,[8] of Easton; Frederick H.,[8] Charles E.,[8] Isaac S.,[8] and Charlotte.[8] Samuel Whitwell, Esq., of Boston, who m. Sophia[6] Story, had ch., Henry,[7] Frederick A.,[7] Sophia L.,[7] and Samuel H.[7]—Samuel,[4] son of Rev. Simon[3] Bradstreet of Charlestown, had Sarah,[5] b. 8 Feb. 1739–40; Sarah,[5] b. May, 1741; Samuel,[5] b. May, 1743; Lucy,[5] b. 1745; and Lucy,[5] b. 1748, second wife of Richard Harris. Richard Harris, Esq. was Collector of the port of Marblehead. His first wife was Nancy[5] Bradstreet, beforementioned, cousin of his second. By his second wife, Lucy,[5] whom he m. 24 Sept. 1771, he had, Samuel,[6] of Boston; Thomas,[6] m. Rebecca Orne; and Lucy,[6] m. —— Blackler. Samuel[6] Harris, (who had his name changed to Samuel Harris[6] Bradstreet,) died in 1819. He m. Elizabeth Weld, and had three sons, two of whom, named Richard Harris[7] Bradstreet, died young. The other, Samuel[7] Bradstreet, Esq.,* m. Charlotte A., daughter of Benjamin Bangs, Esq., of Boston, where he now resides. He was formerly a partner of William Reed Deane, Esq., of this city, in the firm of Deane, Bradstreet & Co.

Hon. Jonathan Remington who m. Lucy[3] Bradstreet, grad H. C. 1696; was Judge of Middlesex C. C. P. 1729; Judge of Probate, 1731; of the Governor's Council, several years, and died 20 Sept. 1745. Chief Justice Paul Dudley pronounced a eulogy upon his character, in court at Charlestown. Three, at least, of his children lived to maturity; Martha,[4] m. to Hon. Edmund Trowbridge; Mary,[4] m. to Rev. Benjamin Stevens, D. D.; and Ann,[4] m. to Hon. William Ellery. Hon. Edmund Trowbridge, the husband of Martha,[4] was b. at Newton, 1709; grad. H. C. 1728; was Judge of the Superior Court, and d. at Cambridge, 2 April, 1793, leaving no issue. Rev. Benjamin Stevens, D. D., who m. Mary[4] Remington, was the only surviving child of Rev. Joseph Stevens of Charlestown, by his wife Sarah Lynde. He grad. H. C. 1740, and was ord. at Kittery, Me. 1 May, 1751. His dau. and only child, Sarah[5] Stevens, was the 1st wife of Rev. Joseph Buckminster, D. D., of Portsmouth, N. H., who was also a descendant of Bradstreet, through his mother Lucy Williams. Their son, Rev. Joseph S.[6] Buckminster, was b. at Portsmouth, N. H. 26 May, 1784; grad. at H. C. 1800, and was ord. pastor of Brattle St. Church, Boston, 30 Jan. 1805. "For biblical learning very few were his equals, and none surpassed him." He d. 9 June, 1812, and was succeeded by Rev. Edward Everett.

Hon. William Ellery, who m. Ann[4] Remington, 11 Oct. 1750, was b.

* This gentleman has kindly loaned us a small manuscript volume of the writings of Mrs. Bradstreet; partly in her own hand, and partly in that of her son, Rev. Simon Bradstreet of New London. The first portion, consisting of "Meditations Diuine and Morall," fills 41 pages; the latter, which is a copy, by her son, of a book left at her death, fills 24 pages. It comprises a relation, in prose, of her experiences of God's dealings with her, "written in much sicknesse and weaknes," and "severall occasionall meditations," in poetry.

at Newport, R. I., 22 Dec, 1727. His father was Hon. William Ellery,* (grad. H. C. 1722,) a wealthy merchant of Newport, and a Judge, Assistant and Deputy Governor of the colony of Rhode Island. William, the son, graduated at Harvard College in 1747, and having chosen the profession of the law as a business, continued in the practice of it till the Revolution. In 1776 he was elected delegate to the Continental Congress, of which he became an active and useful member. He took his seat on the 14th of May, and the same year affixed his name to the Declaration of Independence. In April, 1786, he was elected by Congress Commissioner of the Continental Loan Office for Rhode Island, and in 1790 he was appointed Collector of the Customs for the District of Newport, which office he held till his death, 15 Feb. 1820.† By his first wife,‡ Ann[4] Remington, who d. 7 Sept. 1764, he had 7 children, viz , Elizabeth,[5] b. 13 Aug. 1751, d. 1807, m. Hon. Francis Dana; Lucy,[5] b. 21 Sept. 1752; d. 25 May, 1834, m. May, 1773, William Channing, Esq.; Ann,[5] b. 17 April, 1755, d. unm. 21 Sept. 1834; William,[5] b. 2 March, 1757, d. young; Almy,[5] b. 14 Feb. 1759, d. 25 Dec. 1839, m. Hon. William Stedman; William,[5] b. 9 Oct. 1761, d. 9 May, 1836; and Edmund Trowbridge,[5] b. 2 Nov. 1763, d. 12 March, 1847. Hon. Francis Dana, LL. D., who m. Elizabeth[5] Ellery, was the son of Richard Dana, Esq. He grad. at Harvard College in 1762, and studied law with Judge Trowbridge. Having been chosen delegate to Congress, he took his seat in that body Nov. 1777. In 1779 he accompanied Mr. Adams to Paris, as Secretary of Legation. He was appointed Minister to Russia in 1780, and in 1792 Chief Justice of Massachusetts. He d. 25 April, 1811, aged 68. His children were, Francis,[6] b. 14 May, 1777; Edmund Trowbridge,[6] b. 26 Sept. 1779; Martha Remington,[6] b. 29 Sept. 1784, second wife of Washington Allston, Esq.; Richard Henry,[6] b. 15 Nov. 1787; Elizabeth Ellery,[6] b. 3 Sept. 1789; and Sarah Ann,[6] b. 1791. Francis[6] Dana, Esq. (H. C. 1796,) m. Sophia, dau. of Pres. Willard, by whom he had, Francis,[7] Joseph Willard,[7] (H. C. 1828,) Sophia W.[7] and Mary Elizabeth.[7] Richard H.[6] Dana, Esq. is author of the Buccaneer and other poems, and (principally) of the Idle Man. He is acknowledged to be one of the first—if not the first—of American poets. All his writings "belong to the permanent literature of the country," and "will every year find more and more readers." His poems "are distinguished for high religious purpose, profound philosophy, simple sentiment, and pure and vigorous diction."§ He m. Ruth Charlotte, dau. of William Smith, Esq., by whom he has 3 children, Richard Henry[7] Jr., Edmund Trowbridge,[7] and R. Charlotte.[7] Richard H.[7] Dana, Jr., Esq., (H. C. 1837,) author of "Two Years before the Mast," is a counsellor and attorney at law, in Boston.—William Channing, Esq., who m Lucy[5] Ellery, was son of John Channing, and was b. at Newport, R. I., 11 June, 1751, grad. at N. J. Coll. 1769, and in 1771, having read law with Oliver Arnold of Providence, began the practice of his profession at

* On a pair of gloves, now in the cabinet of the Antiquarian Society at Worcester, is this inscription: "July 30, 1696. In these gloves Benj. Ellery æ. 26 was married to Abigail Wilkins, æ. 20. Jan. 3d 1722.—In these gloves William Ellery æ. 22 was married to Elizth Almy æ. 20."—The latter Ellery was father, and the former, grandfather to William, the signer of the Declaration of Independence.

† Life of William Ellery, by Edward T. Channing.

‡ Mr. Ellery had by his second wife, Abigail Carey, 5 other children, viz., Nathaniel, George Wanton, Philadelphia, Susan, and Mehetabel.

§ Griswold. *Poets and Poetry of America*, p. 64.

Newport. "He was very popular in the State; was Attorney General and District Attorney at the same time, and held both offices at the time of his death." For several years before his death, he was considered "the leading counsel" of Rhode Island.* He d. 21 Sept. 1793. His children were, John,[6] died young; Francis Dana,[6] Esq., b. 16 Aug. 1775, d. 8 Nov. 1810; Ann,[6] b. June, 1778, d. Feb. 1815, first wife of Washington Allston, Esq.; Rev. William Ellery,[6] D. D., b. 7 April, 1780, d. 2 Oct. 1842; Mary,[6] b. 8 Nov. 1782, d. 2 Oct. 1843, m. Robert Rogers; Henry,[6] b. 24 Sept. 1784, d. unm. 14 Oct. 1843; Prof. Walter,[6] M. D., b. 15 April, 1786; Lucy,[6] b. Nov. 1787, m. William W. Russell of New York; Rev. George Gibbs,[6] b. 6 May, 1789; and Prof. Edward Tyrrel.[6] b. 12 Dec. 1790. Francis Dana[6] Channing, Esq., grad. at H. C. 1794, and in 1801 delivered the Phi Beta Kappa Oration. He m. Susan Higginson, Nov. 1806, and d. 8 Nov. 1810.† He had 3 ch., Susan Cleaveland,[7] Lucy Ellery,[7] and Rev. William Henry.[7] Rev. William H.[7] Channing, (H. C. 1829,) is well known as a writer and a clergyman. According to the London Inquirer, he has lately been invited to become the successor of Rev. Mr. Thom, over the Unitarian church, Ranshaw street, Liverpool, Eng. Washington Allston, Esq., (H. C. 1800,) who m. 1st, Ann[6] Channing, and 2d, Martha R.[6] Dana, was b. in South Carolina, Nov. 5, 1779. He was eminent both as an artist and a writer. He published "The Sylph of the Seasons and other poems," in 1813, and in 1841, "Monaldi." Among his paintings are "Belshazzar's Feast," (unfinished,) "The Dead Man restored to life by Elijah," and "Saul and the Witch of Endor." The artists of Italy gave him the name of the "American Titian." He d. at Cambridge, 9 July, 1843, in his 64th year. Rev. William Ellery[6] Channing, D. D., was b. at Newport, 7 April, 1780; grad. at H. C. 1798, and was ord. pastor of Federal St. church, Boston, 1 June, 1803. In 1824 he received Rev. Ezra S. Gannett, D. D., as a colleague. He possessed great power, both as a preacher and a writer. No American author has probably exerted a greater or more salutary influence on the minds of his countrymen. His writings have had a wide circulation in Europe as well as in this country. He d. 2 Oct. 1842, and was buried at Mount Auburn. By his wife Ruth Gibbs, to whom he was married in 1814, he had 4 children, viz.: 1, a dau., who d. young; 2, Mary Ruth,[7]; 3, William Francis,[7] M. D.; 4. George Gibbs,[7] who d. young. William F.[7] Channing, M. D., is a physician, and resides at Boston. He is the author of a work on "Medical Electricity," and is the inventor of the Telegrahic Fire Alarm, now so successfully in operation in this city. Robert Rogers, who m. Mary[6] Channing, had 2 ch., Mary Ruth[7] and Robert Possac.[7] Walter[6] Channing, M. D., Professor of Obstetrics and Medical Jurisprudence in Harvard College, has published several medical works. He is also in practice as a physician in Boston. By his first wife, Barbara H. Perkins, he has had 4 children, viz., Barbara Higginson[7]; William Ellery,[7] who published a volume of poems, several years since; Mary Elizabeth,[7] who m. Rev. T. W. Higginson of Worcester; and Lucy Bradstreet,[7] who died in early life. William W. Russell of New York, the husband of Lucy[6] Channing, had William Channing,[7] Anna Allston,[7] Francis Channing,[7] and Elizabeth B.,[7] who d. young. Rev. George G.[6] Channing m. Elizabeth Parsons Sigourney, and

---

* Hon. Asher Robbins. *See Life of W. E. Channing*, I, 13.

† Loring's Hundred Boston Orators, p. 323.

has had, George Edward,[7] who d. in early life; Charles Sigourney,[7] d. young; Elizabeth Parsons[7]; Mary Sigourney,[7] d. in early life; Charles Sigourney[7]; Anna Rollins[7]; Ellen[7]; and Frances Susan.[7] Prof. Edward Tyrrel[6] Channing m. Henrietta A. S. Ellery. He has been editor of the North American Review, and Professor of Rhetoric and Oratory in Harvard College. A life of his grandfather, Hon. William Ellery, written by him, is published in Sparks' American Biography. Hon. William Stedman, who m. Almy[5] Ellery, was the youngest child of Ebenezer and Mary Stedman of Cambridge, Mass. He grad. at H. C. in 1784; was a Member of Congress from 1803 to 1810, and d. at Newburyport, 31 Aug. 1831, aged 66. His children were, Christopher Ellery,[6] b. 15 May, 1792, d. 9 Aug. 1809; Mary Ann,[6] b 24 Oct. 1794, d. 1 Aug. 1807; William,[6] b. 18 July, 1799, d. 16 April, 1810; Francis Dana,[6] b. 10 Feb. 1801; Charles Harrison,[6] M. D., (named for Gen. C. H. of Dedham,) b. 17 June, 1805. Francis D.[6] Stedman, Esq., of Boston, m. Harriet, dau. of John and Edith Rockwood of Groton, in 1826. Charles H.[6] Stedman, M. D., received his degree from Harvard College, in 1828, and is in practice as a physician at Boston. He m. 20 May, 1829, Lucy Rust, eldest child of the late William Ingalls, M. D., of Boston, and has had 6 children, viz., Charles Ellery,[7] (H. C. 1852,) b. 23 March, 1831; William Ingalls,[7] b. 14 July, 1840, d. 6 April, 1842; Francis Dana,[7] b. 4 Aug. 1843; Henry Rust,[7] b. 9 May, 1846, d. 2 June, 1846; Lucy,[7] b. 1 June, 1847; Henry Rust,[7] b. 19 Sept. 1849. William[5] Ellery, m. Abigail Shaw, and had 3 ch., viz., Elizabeth Dana,[6] who m. Robert Sedgwick; Henrietta A. S.,[6] who m. Prof. Edward T. Channing; and Lucy Channing,[6] who d. in early life. Robert Sedgwick of New York, who m. Elizabeth D.[6] Ellery, had 8 children, viz., Elizabeth Ellery,[7] William Ellery,[7] Robert,[7] who d. young; Susan Ridley,[7] Henrietta Ellery,[7] Catharine Maria,[7] Helen Ellery,[7] who d. in early life; and Edith,[7] who d. young. Edmund T.[5] Ellery, Esq. m. Catharine Almy, and had 6 ch., viz., Mary Gould,[6] who m. Samuel Jennison, Esq.; Ann Remington,[6] William Almy,[6] Benjamin,[6] who d. unmarried; Elizabeth Dana,[6] and Conrad Conkley.[6] Samuel Jennison, Esq., of Worcester, who m. Mary G.[6] Ellery, has 5 children, viz., Katharine Almy,[7] Sarah Fiske,[7] m. Rev. John Weiss of New Bedford; Samuel,[7] m. Mary Lincoln Thaxter; Mary Ellery,[7] m. John Bangs; and Ann Elizabeth,[7] who m. William Sumner Barton. William A.[6] Ellery, m. Jane, dau. of Jacob and Jane Mackie of New York, and has William Almy,[7] Catharine Almy,[7] and Henry Bainbridge.[7] Conrad C.[6] Ellery, m. Harriet Sherman, dau. of James and Henrietta Easton of Newport.

Dudley[2] Bradstreet, third son of Gov. Bradstreet, was a Colonel of Militia, and for many years magistrate. He m. Ann, widow of Theodore Price.* His son, Rev. Dudley[3] Bradstreet, grad. at H. C. 1698; "taught the grammar school at Andover, and was ordained at Groton, 16 June, 1706. Afterwards he went to England for episcopal orders, and died there."†

John[2] Bradstreet, youngest son of the governor, resided at Topsfield. He m. Sarah, dau. of Rev. William Perkins of Topsfield, 11 June, 1677, and had Simon,[3] John,[3] Margaret,[3] Samuel,[3] and Mercy,[3] who m. John

---

* Theodore Price, son of Capt. Walter Price, m. 1667, Ann Wood, and d. ab. 1672. His daus., Elizabeth and Anna, were living in 1686. His widow m. Dudley Bradstreet, as above stated.

† Abbot's Hist. of Andover, p. 132.

Hazen of Boxford, and other children. In 1710, John[2] and Sarah Bradstreet had five daughters living.* Simon[3] Bradstreet m. Elizabeth Capen, 1711, and had Simon[4]; Mercy,[4] who m. Mr. Stone; Margaret,[4] who m. Mr. Andrews; Mary,[4] who m. Elisha Wildes; Lucy,[4] who m. Robert Andrews; Elizabeth,[4] who m. Joseph Peabody; Dr. Joseph[4]; John[4]; Dudley[4], and Priscilla.[4] Joseph Peabody, who m. Elizabeth[4] Bradstreet, in 1729, had Joseph[5]; Jacob,[5] d. young; Dudley[5]; Elizabeth[5]; Jacob,[5] m. Sarah Potter; Priscilla,[5] m. Isaac Averill; Margaret,[5] m. Benjamin Bixby, Jr. John[4] Bradstreet m. Elizabeth Fisk, and had Priscilla,[5] who m. John Killam of Boxford; Mary,[5] who m. John Dodge of Beverly; Mehetabel[5]; Huldah[5]; Lucy[5]; Eunice,[5] who m. Benjamin Emerson; Capt. Dudley[5]; Elizabeth,[5] who m. John Gould; and Sarah,[5] who m. Daniel Gould. Capt. Dudley[5] Bradstreet m. Polly Porter of Danvers, and had Col. Porter[6]; Maj. John[6]; Dudley[6]; Mary,[6] who m. Samuel Peabody of Boxford; Joseph,[6] who m. Abigail Shaw of Beverly; Eliza P.,[6] m. Silas Cochran, Esq.; Albert G.[6]; Rev. Thomas Jefferson,[6] grad. at Yale Coll. 1834; Sarah,[6] who m. Ahira H. Putnam of Danvers; Jonathan[6]; and Lydia,[6] who m. Stephen White of South Hadley. Col. Porter[6] Bradstreet now owns and occupies the estate in Topsfield once possessed by Gov. Bradstreet, which has descended from father to son, to the present owner. Daniel Gould, who m. Sarah[5] Bradstreet, had Sarah,[6] who m Caleb Warner of Salem; Priscilla,[6] who m. J. G. Sprague, formerly Cashier of Naumkeag Bank, Salem; Daniel,[6] who m. Lydia Batchelder of Boxford; and Mehetabel,[6] who m. Rev. Mr. Blanchard. Samuel[3] Bradstreet m. Sarah Clarke, in 1722, and had Ann[4]; Sarah[4]; Samuel,[4] m. Ruth Lamson; Elijah[4]; Eunice[4]; and Asa.[4]†

Rev Seaborn Cotton, the husband of Dorothy[2] Bradstreet, was the eldest son of Rev. John Cotton of Boston. He was b. 12 Aug. 1633; grad. at H. C. in 1651, and in 1655 preached at Wethersfield, Ct.‡ In 1660, he settled at Hampton, N. H., where he d. 19 April, 1686. "He was esteemed a thorough scholar, and an able preacher." By Dorothy,[2] his first wife, he had 9 children—Dorothy,[3] who m. Col. Joseph Smith; Rev. John[3]; Sarah,[3] d. young; Anne,[3] m. Mr. Johnson; Sarah,[3] m. Richard Pierce; Elizabeth,[3] m. Rev. William Williams; Mercy,[3] m. Capt. Peter Tufts of Medford; Abiah[3]; Maria,[3] m. 1st, Mr. Atwater; 2d, Samuel Partridge. Rev. John[3] Cotton was b. 8 May, 1658; grad. H. C. 1678, and was ord. at Hampton, 19 Nov. 1696. His wife was Anne, dau. of Capt. Thomas Lake of Boston, by whom he had 8 children; John,[4] d. young; Mary,[4] m. Rev. John Whiting; Dorothy,[4] m. Rev. Nathaniel Gookin; Thomas,[4] of Brookline; Anna[4]; Simon[4]; Samuel[4]; and Lydia.[4] The last three died young. Rev. John Whiting, the husband of Mary[4] Cotton, was b. at Lynn, 20 June, 1681; grad. H. C. 1700; was ord. at Concord, Mass., 14 May, 1712, and d. 4 May, 1752. His children were, Mary,[5] who m. Rev. Daniel Rogers of Littleton; John,[5] of Royalston; Thomas,[5] Esq.; Stephen,[5] of Boston; Elizabeth,[5] who m. Rev. Stephen Webster of Salisbury; and three others, who d. young or unmarried.§ Thomas[5] Whiting, Esq., m. Mary Lake, and resided at Concord. His son, William[6] Whiting, of Lancaster, was father of William[7] Whiting of Concord, who m. Hannah Conant, a descendant of

* Essex Reg. Deeds, Bk. xxii, p. 238.

† For other descendants, see Dudley Genealogies, by Dean Dudley, pp. 117 to 120.

‡ Reg. I, 164. § Shattuck's Hist. of Concord, p. 165.

Roger Conant. Their son, William[8] Whiting,* Esq., of Boston, an eloquent advocate and a profound jurist, is President of the N. E. Historic-Genealogical Society. Rev. Nathaniel Gookin, who m. Dorothy[4] Cotton, was b. 15 April, 1687; grad. H. C. 1703; was ord. at Hampton, 15 Nov. 1710, and d. 25 Aug. 1734. He had 13 children, viz., John[5]; Rev. Nathaniel[5]; William,[5] d. young; Thomas,[5] d. young; Simon,[5] of Portland, Me.; Daniel[5]; Dorothy,[5] m. Rev. Peter Coffin of Kingston, N. H.; Hannah,[5] m. Patrick Tracy of Newbury; a son,[5] d. young; Abijah,[5] d. young; Samuel,[5] m. Sarah Haskell; Anne[5]; John Cotton,[5] d. young. Rev. Nathaniel[5] Gookin was b. 6 Feb. 1713; grad. H. C. 1731; was ord. at North Hampton, N. H., 31 Oct. 1739, and d. 22 Feb. 1763. He had 3 wives; 1st, Judith Coffin; 2d, Anne Fitch; 3d, Love Wingate. By the last he had 8 children, of whom Elizabeth,[6] m. Dr. Edmund Chadwick of Deerfield, N. H.; Hannah,[6] m. Rev. Timothy Upham of Deerfield; and Hon. Daniel,[6] resided at North Hampton. Rev. Timothy Upham, the husband of Hannah[6] Gookin, was the first minister of Deerfield, N. H. He was b. at Malden, 20 Dec. 1748; grad. H. C. 1768; was ord. at Deerfield, 9 Dec 1772, and d. 21 Feb. 1811. By his first wife, Hannah,[6] the mother of all his children, he had Gen. Timothy[7] Upham of Portsmouth, N. H.; Miss Hannah[7] Upham, "the celebrated Principal of the Female Institute at Canandaigua, N. Y.;" and Hon. Nathaniel[7] Upham of Rochester, N. H.; the latter of whom m. Judith Cogswell, and had 11 children, viz., Prof. Thomas C.[8] (D. C. 1818;) Hon. Nathaniel G.[8] (D. C. 1820,) Judge of Sup. Court of N. H.; Mary,[8] m. 1st, David Barker; 2d, Ebenezer Coe; Alfred,[8] a physician; Timothy[8]; Joseph B.[8]; Judith A.,[8] m. James Bell, Esq., of Exeter; Hannah E.,[8] d. young; Ruth C.,[8] m. Dr. James W. Berry; Francis W.,[8] (Bowd. Coll. 1838;) Albert Gookin,[8] (Bowd. Coll. 1840, d. 1847,) author of a History of the Upham Family, and of whom there is a short memoir in the Register for Oct. 1847.† Prof. Thomas Cogswell[8] Upham, D. D., has been settled as pastor of the Congregational Church of Rochester, N. H., and is now Professor of Moral and Mental Philosophy in Bowdoin College. He is the author of "Elements of Mental Philosophy," in 3 vols.; "The Interior Life," and several other works. He has also written some short poetical articles of much merit. Hon. Daniel[6] Gookin of North Hampton, was b. 2 March, 1756; m. Abigail, dau. of Dr. Levi Dearborn, 4 Dec. 1787, and d. at Saco, Me., 4 Sept. 1831. His children were, John Wingate,[7] b. 27 June, 1788, m. Elizabeth Smith; Sarah,[7] b. 3 Dec. 1792, m. Seth Storer, Esq, counsellor at law, Saco, Me.; Elizabeth,[7] b. 23 July, 1795, m. 20 Jan. 1817, John Brown Thornton, Esq, and d. Aug. 1854; Harriet,[7] b. 23 July, 1795, m. Tristram Storer of Saco. Seth Storer, Esq., by his wife Sarah,[7] had 2 ch., Rev. Henry Gookin[8] Storer, b. 12 Nov. 1813, who grad. B. C. 1832; and Dr. Frederic Tristram,[8] b. 15 Aug. 1815, who m. Hannah Spring. John B. Thornton, Esq., who m. Elizabeth[7] Gookin, has had 11 children, viz., John Wingate,[8] Esq.; Sarah C. G.[8]; Daniel,[8] d. young; Thomas G.,[8] (Bowd. Coll. 1844,) counsellor at law; Rev. James Brown,[8] (Bowd. Coll. 1846,) Pastor of First Church, Scarboro', Me.; Albert G.,[8] (Bowd. Coll. 1848,) counsellor at Law; Henry[8]; Charles C. G.[8]; Eliza G.[8]; Frances A. D.[8]; Frank,[8] d. young. John

* A pedigree of the Whiting family will be found in Drake's Boston, p 363.
† Vol. I, p. 365.

Wingate[8] Thornton, Esq., was b. at Saco, 12 Aug. 1818; received the degree of LL.B. at Harv. Coll. in 1840, and is now a counsellor at law in Boston. He has contributed several valuable papers to this journal. On the 31 May, 1848, he m. Elizabeth Wallace Bowles, and has one daughter, Elizabeth Wallace[9] Thornton. Rev. William Williams, who m. Elizabeth[3] Cotton, was the son of Isaac Williams of Newton, and grandson of Robert Williams of Roxbury, the emigrant ancestor. He was b. 2 Feb. 1665; grad. H C. 1683; was settled at Hatfield, 1685, and d. ab. 1746. His children, by his first wife, Elizabeth,[3]* were, Rev. William,[4] (H. C. 1705,) of Weston; Martha,[4] who m. Edward Partridge; and Rev. Elisha,[4] (H. C. 1711,) Rector of Yale College. Rev. William[4] Williams was b. 11 May, 1688; was set. at Weston, 2 Nov. 1709, and d. 6 March, 1760. His wife was Hannah, dau. of Rev. Solomon Stoddard of Northampton, by whom he had 9 ch., viz., Col. William,[5] b. 1713, (H. C. 1729;) Elizabeth,[5] m. Rev. Joseph Crocker of Ipswich; Anna,[5] m. Hon. Oliver Partridge of Hatfield; Nathaniel,[5] of Lanesborough; Lucy,[5] m. Rev. Joseph Buckminster of Rutland; Mercy[5]; Esther,[5] b. 1726, m. Dr. Thomas Williams of Deerfield; Dr. Solomon,[5] (H. C. 1747,) d at Salisbury, Ct.; Hannah,[5] m. Rev. Joseph Seccomb of Harvard, Mass. and Chester, Nova Scotia. Rev. Elisha[4] Williams was b. 26 Aug, 1694; ord. at Weathersfield, Ct., 22 Oct. 1722; chosen Rector of Yale College, 1726, which office he resigned in 1739. He was afterwards appointed Judge of the Superior Court. In 1749 he "visited England, where he became acquainted with Dr. Doddridge and other learned divines. They spoke highly of him as 'a learned, pious and candid man.'" He d. 24 July, 1755. His first wife was Eunice Chester, and his second, whom he married in England, was Elizabeth, dau of Rev. Thomas Scott of Norwich, Eng. He had 7 ch., viz.. Elisha,[5] Esq., of Wethersfield; Samuel,[5] (Y. C. 1735;) William,[5] (Y. C. 1739;) Eunice,[5] d. aged 25; Anna,[5] d. aged 19; Mary[5]; and 1 ch. name unknown. Hon. Oliver[5] Partridge, who m. Anna[5] Williams, was a son of Edward Partridge, before named, who m. Martha[4] Williams. "He was one of the most distinguished men in western Massachusetts," and "was looked up to in the transaction of the most important business of the State." He had thirteen children—ten of whom lived to the age of maturity—four sons and four daughters of whom were "so dispersed in the earth, that the sun might be shining on some one of the said ten of Oliver's children, during five years, the whole twenty-four hours daily, *i. e.*, from 1835 to 1840, never all at once together."†

Richard Hubbard, who m. Sarah[2] Bradstreet, was a brother to Rev. William Hubbard, the historian. He held some of the "principal offices in town, and was deputy to the general court in 1660 He d. 3 May, 1681. His children were, Sarah,[3] who m. Rev. John Cotton of Yarmouth; Richard[3]; Nathaniel[3]; John[3]; and Simon.[3] Rev. John Cotton, the husband of Sarah[3] Hubbard, was son of Rev. John Cotton of Plymouth, and grandson of Rev. John Cotton of Boston. He was b. at Guilford, Ct., 3 Aug. 1661; grad. at H C. 1681; was settled at Yarmouth, Mass., 1693, and d. 21 Feb. 1705-6. His children were, Joanna[4]; Sarah[4]; Elizabeth[4]; Mercy[4]; Maria[4]; Margaret[4]; and Priscilla.[4]

* By his second wife, Christian, daughter of Rev. Solomon Stoddard, he had other children; among them, Rev. Solomon Williams. D. D., father of Hon. William Williams, the signer of the Declaration of Independence.

† Williams Family, by Stephen W. Williams, M. D., pages 159 to 195.

Andrew Wiggin, the husband of Hannah[2] Bradstreet, resided at Exeter, N. H. He was an useful and highly esteemed citizen, though not much engaged in public life. He was the son of Thomas Wiggin, (whose descendants are very numerous in the vicinity of Exeter,) and was. b. ab. 1635, having d. in 1710, aged 75. By his wife Hannah,[2] he had five sons and five daughters, viz., Thomas,[3] b 5 March, 1661, who m. Martha, dau. of John Denison of Ipswich, and granddaughter of Maj. Gen. Daniel Denison, by whom he had an only dau. Hannah[4]; Capt. Simon[3]; Hannah,[3] who m. Samuel Wentworth, Jr., and d. 21 Feb. [1690?] in her 24th year, leaving one son, Samuel[4]; Mary,[3] m. Capt. Jeremy Gilman; Sarah,[3] m. William Moore; Jonathan[3]; Hon. Andrew[3]; and Bradstreet,[3] b. 25 March, 1676, who m. Ann, dau. of Joseph Chase of Hampton, and left posterity. Capt. Simon[3] Wiggin, who was b. 17 April, 1664, had by his first wife, (name unknown,) three children, Hannah[4]; Deborah[4]; and Lieut. Simon[4]; the last of whom was b. 12 Aug. 1701, m. Susannah Sherburne, and d. 1757. Capt. Jeremy Gilman, who m. Mary[3] Wiggin, had 9 ch., Jeremy[4]; Andrew[4]; Simon[4]; Israel[4]; Thomas[4]; Benjamin[4]; Ezekiel[4]; Joseph[4]; and Hannah.[4] Israel[4] Gilman m. 1st, Deborah, dau. of Samuel Thing, Esq.; 2d, —— Sanborn, and had. ch., Col. David,[5] b. 1735, of Tamworth; Col. Israel,[5] who commanded a regiment in the Revolutionary War; Col Samuel,[5] of New Market and Tamworth, an officer during the Revolution; Abigail,[5] b. 1737, who m. —— Sanborn of Sanbornton, N. H.; Bradstreet,[5] Esq., of New Market; John,[5] who m. —— Colcord; Benjamin,[5] Esq., of Tamworth; Jeremiah,[5] Esq., of Tamworth; Sally,[5] who m. John Sanborn; Jodah,[5] who m. —— Cochran; and Deborah,[5] who m. Joseph Sanborn. William Moore, who m. Sarah[3] Wiggin, had 2 ch., William,[4] Esq. and Mary.[4] William[4] Moore, Esq., resided at Stratham. He m. Abigail, dau. of Maj. John Gilman, and had ten children, viz., William,[5] several years a captive of the Indians; Abigail,[5] who m. Mr. Gilman; Peter,[5] who m. Mary Norris; Betsey[5]; Agnes[5]; Mary,[5] who m. Gideon Colcord; Harvey,[5] of Parsonsfield, Me.; Dr. Coffin[5]; John[5]; and Elizabeth.[5] Coffin[5] Moore, a physician, was father of Dr. Jacob[6] Moore of Andover, N. H., whose son, Jacob Bailey[7] Moore,* Esq., author of "Memoirs of American Governors," and other historical works, d. at Bellows Falls, Vt., 1 Sept. 1853, aged 56. George H.[8] Moore, Esq., the present Librarian of the N. Y. Historical Society, is a son of Jacob B.[7] Moore, Esq. Jonathan[3] Wiggin died in 1738. His ch. were, Sarah,[4] m. Mr. Hill; Anna,[4] m. Joseph Jewett; Mary,[4] m. Mr. Perkins; Hannah[4]; Lydia[4]; Hannah[4]; and Andrew,[4] who was b. 1719, m. 1751, Dorothy Sweat, and d. 1774, leaving Andrew[5]; Dorothy[5]; Caleb[5]; Andrew[5]; and Mary.[5] Hon. Andrew[3] Wiggin, by his first wife, whose name is unknown, had six children, viz., Hannah,[4] m. to Mr. Burleigh; Martha,[4] m. to Mr. Rust; Abigail,[4] m. to Mr. Doe of New Market; Mary,[4] m. to Theophilus Smith, Esq.; Mercy,[5] m. to Mr. Sherburne; Jonathan[5]; and Bradstreet,[5] who m. Phebe Sherburne.†

Maj. Nathaniel Wade, who m. Mercy[2] Bradstreet, resided at Medford. He d. 28 Nov. 1707. His children were, Nathaniel[3]; Mercy[3]; Jonathan[3]; Samuel[3]; Ann[3]; Dorothy[3]; and Dudley.[3]‡

---

* See Obituary. *Register*, vii, 376.

† Hon. John Kelly. *Collectanea, in Exeter News Letter*, Nos. XIV. (Nov. 12, 1839,) XV. (Jan. 14, 1840.) LIV, (March 27, 1848,) and LX, (April 16, 1849.)

‡ Farmer's Register.

The descendants of Gov. Bradstreet, mentioned in the foregoing pages, are probably but a small portion of his posterity. The aim of the compilers has been to give as full details of the early generations as they could procure; and, having done this, to bring down to the present time as many and as widely divergent lines as possible. It is thought that most of the descendants of this family can, with a little research, connect themselves with some of these branches.*

BRADSTREET'S JOURNAL.†

[Copied for the Register, by Rev. James B. Thornton.]

Simon Bradstreet
Memoires.
New London.
1664

Memoires, Anno. 1664 or A Brief Record of remarkable Providences and Accidents gen^ll and particular from the year of our Lord, 1664.

Whoso is wise and will observe those things even they shall vnderstand the Kindnesse of the Lord. Psal. 107, 43.

1664

Novem. A great blazing starre appeared in the S: west wch continued some months. The effects appeared much in England, in a great and dreadfull plague that followed the next sumer, in a dreadfull warre by sea with the dutch, and the burning of London the 2^d year following. Mr Dennisons house was burnt, by wch fire he suffered great losse, few of ye things being saved.

1665

July. (9) Capt. Danforth [Davenport] who was the Capt. of the Castle was killed with Lightning. The terrible effects of the same storm was seen in diverse places.

1666

There was fear of the Dutch vpon our Coasts, but it pleased god to save our ——. One ship was about the gayhead. It took a small vessel belonging to Connecticot, but other spoil there was none.

Decem. There was a house burnt at Farmington in Connecticot juris-

---

* There was an Humphrey Bradstreet of Ipswich, who d. in 1655. It is uncertain whether he was a relative of the governor or not. He came to New England in 1634, being then aged 40, in the "Elizabeth of Ipswich," bringing with him his wife Bridget, aged 30, and four children, Anna, aged 9; John, aged 3; Martha, aged 2; and Mary, aged 1. He had two other children at the time of his death, viz., Sarah, b. 1638, and Rebecca. His daughters, Hannah and Sarah, were married—the former to Daniel Rolfe, and the latter to William Beale of Marblehead. Rebecca prob. m. Mr. Bonfield. One dau. m. Nicholas Wallis. His son John had ch., Moses; John, m. Hannah Dummer, 1691; Nathaniel, m. Priscilla ——: Dr. Humphrey, m. Sarah ——; and perhaps Elizabeth, m. to Samuel Pickard. It is presumed that many of those in New England, bearing the name of Bradstreet, are descendants of Humphrey. *Reg.*, VI, 244; 3 *Mass. Hist. Coll.*, X, 141-2; and *Essex Reg. of Prb. and Deeds.*

† This journal was kept by Rev. Simon Bradstreet of New London, Ct. The original manuscript belongs to Henry Stearns, Esq, of Springfield.

diction. The man, his wife (who was with child) and six children were burnt in it. The Lord is to be served because of his judgments.

Much about the same Time there was a house burnt at (Pipatag?) and 6 persons were burnt in it. My Fathers house was burnt. The losse was at least 8. or 900£. The small pox was exceeding rife this sumer and ye winter following at Boston, tho: it pleased god but few dyed of it, about 40.

1667

A man at Stratford cutt his wife's throat when she was asleep, and endeavoured the life upon a small child, but did not effect it. It was thought it was the violence of some temptation yt hurried him into such a monstrous wickednesse. He was hanged ye sessions following, and dyed stupidly and sottishly. Toward the end of February there was a mighty long train appeared in the S: West and was seen 4 or 5 nights, it appeared like the tail of a comet, but no starre was to bee seen, nor had it any, unless it were depressed under ye Horizon. This year there was a Synod called at Hartford to discusse some Points concerning Baptisme, and church discipline, but nothing was concluded, the congregationall party, wch was the greatest violently opposing the presbyterian. There was this year and diverse yeares foregoing, great contentions in diverse of ye churches concerning these things. This winter was exceeding mild about as English winters, little frost or snow in any parts of the Country.

1668

feb. A ship of 500 tuns and beter was bilged vpon the rocks vpon the west end of fishers Island. The men all left her, and about 12 of clock ye next Day shee was brought off by ye tide, and so went down ye sound, and runnd a shoar vpon ye east end of Long Island wr now she lyes, most of the goods wr saved, but ye ship will never be serviceable more.

Mr. Welds of Hartford (who was one of the Magistrates) was killed wth a fall from (chariot?) There was a woman in Hartford jurisdiction putt to death for adultery, and murdering of her child. In the beginning of this year Mr. Shepheard pastour of the church of Rowley aged about 27 yeares, dyed. He was a man of very good partes and of great hopes.

May. Mr. flint minister at Braintry died. He was ancient, but in a course of Nature might have lived longer.

July. Not long after these Mr. Mitchell dyed past of the church at Cambridge. He died of a feaver, about the 40th year of his Age. The principall cause of his death as some thought was some stoppage in his Pectorals. He was a man of eminent partes, great learning. His death was a very great losse to the Town, the Vniversity and indeed to the whole Country. The good Lord Sanctifye his hand and send forth other faithful Labourers into his Vineyard. Possibly the death of these pretious Servants of Xt might bee the last thing signefyed by that Blaze or Beam appearing the last February, Anno, 1667.

July 2. Mr Hill married Mrs Pickit the widow of Jno. Pickit of N. London, who dyed at Sea returning from Barbadoes. Sometime in this month 2 or 3 English and 4 or 5 Indians were killed wth Lightning at Block Island. In July, August and September, these western pts of the Country wr very sickly, though it pleased god not many dyed. The genll distemper was a feaver and ague. Very sickly at Gilford, families leaving.

Octob. Mr Jno. Webbe, who sometime lived at Boston, was drownd

catching a whale below the Castle. In coiling vp ye line vnadvisedly he did it about his middle thinking the whale to bee dead, but suddenly shee gave a Spring and drew him out of the boat, he being in ye midst of the line, but could not be recovered while he had any life.

Octob. 7. There was a woman putt to death for murdering her child, Dr Emery of (York?) and her brother wr condemned to sitt vpon the gallowes by her with ropes about their necks, having been accessors to the Murder. This was in ye Massachusetts Colony, 1668. * * * * * * *

1669

April 7. My Brother Jno. Woodbrige was ordained Pastour of Kencllworth, Mr Samuel (Oakeman?) and Mr Joseph Haynes imposed hands. April 21. Mrs Grace Bulkley ye widow of Mr Peter Bulkley sometime Pastour of ye chh of Concord, deceased. She was a woman of great piety and wisdome and dyed in a good old Age. Her sicknesse was long and very afflictive. She was sick 3 months before she dyed. She had not the vse of her vnderstanding but by fitts, the greatest pt of her sicknesse. April 25. 69. (being Sabbath day) she was interred, her soul 3 days before was entered vpon an everlasting Sabbath of rest. Blessed are ye dead who dye in ye Lord &c. Mr Richard Mather Teacher of the chh at Dorchester dyed. He was an ancient, grave learned and worthy minister of Xt. His Death was a great Losse to ye Country. There wr about this time great Contentions in the chh of Boston about Mr Davenpt. The dissenting party by the advice of a Councell Called to that End wr embodyed into a chh wch caused also new Troubles. This year dyed Mr Reyner Minister at Dover, and Mr Eleazer Mather minister at Northampton. This winter in the Massach. was very hard in respect of mighty Snowes but with us there was very little. This year the Lord frowned much vpon the Country, by sicknesse in diverse places, especl in this Colony of Connecticot. Divisions in severall chhs, Blastings of all sorts of grain. Greater scarcity having not been known for very many yeares. Octob. 27. Mr Gershom Bulkley was ordained at Weathersfield by Mr Joseph Rowlandson and Mr Samuel Willard.

1670

Jan. Mr Symes pastor of ye chh of Christ at Charlestown dyed. I suppose he was aged 70 at least. This winter Hartford chh. divided. Mr Whyting and his party, refusing to hold comvnion wth Mr Haynes and his party (on account) of some differences in Point of chh governt. Mr Haynes and those with him being lookt vpon as Presbyterians.

March 18. My Br. Benjamin Woodbridge was ordained minister of the presbyterian Party (as yy are accounted) of Windsor. About this Time Mr Whyting of Hartford & his party Separated from the chh. and he was reordained ams ym.

Octob. There was a man hangd at Boston for frequent and notorious theft. He was the first ever hanged in this Land vpon any such account. At the same time an Indian was hanged for killing his wife. Lodging at an Englishmans house at Roxbury he threw his wife out at a chamber window and brake her neck.

1671

Jan. 30. Major Jno. Mason who had Severall times been Deputy Governr of Connecticot Colony, dyed. He was aged about 70. He lived the 2 or 3 last years of his life in Extream misery wth ye Stone or Strangury or some such disease. He dyed with much comfort & assurd it should bee well with him.

February. Mr Charles Chaveney President of ye Colledge dyed. He was a generall Schollar, an excellent good preacher. He was president about 15 or 16 years and dyed about ye 80th year of his Age. * * *

April. Mr Francis Willougby, Deputy Gover. of the Massachusetts Colony dyed. He desired to be buried one foot deep and to have ye top of his grave plain, only covered with the turfs of ye grasse.

May. An Indian shott an Englishman in ye road between —— and Dedham. An Indian was hanged for shooting an Englishman (& killing him) vpon ye Road between Seeconck and Boston. This Spring my Cosn Jno. Denison dyed leaving 2 children and a Sorrowful widow behind him. He was aged about 31.

June. An Indian knockt an English maid on ye head with his hatchet in her masters house. He was taken and hanged and so hung upon a gibbett. This was done at Woburn in the Massah. Colony. The other Indian yt shott ye man was hangd and his head sett vpon a pole on ye gallowes. There was great Stirre about ye Indians in Plimouth Colony who threatened & plotted to Cutt of ye English there.

August. Mr Allin Pastor of ye chh of Dedham dyed, he was a very worthy able Divine. He was aged about 70. Thus ye Ld is pleased to remove ye choice pillars. God graunt yt as Moses dyes, Joshua may succeed. Within four days after his burriall his wife dyed.

Sept. The Tumult yt K. Philip wth his Indians in Plimouth made was quieted by sevll Gentl of ye Col. Plim. & ye Bay Colony who meeting brought Philip to sign Severall Articles win a Peace and Agreement was concluded.

Octob. 26. My Brother Mr Jno. Woodbrige married Mrs Abigail Leet.

1672

Mr Davy his man Shott his maid because his master vpon her complaint had given him two or three blowes. He was hanged at ye Court May following.

July 30. About 9 at night ye prison at N. London (not far from my house) was torn & shattered wth lightning but thro: gods great goodnesse no hurt done any wr to man or beast. O yt man would praise and fear ye Lord bec: of his power and his goodnesse.

Octob. 15. Mr Newman past of ye chh of Wenham dyed. He was a man in many respects of great worth, and so his death was much lamented. Sometime in Nove. Major Lusher of Dedham who severall years had been a Magistrate in Massa. Colony dyed.

Nov. 24. Mrs Winthrop Govr. Jno. Winthrop his wife, dyed.

Decem. Mr Richard Bellingham Govr of the Massachusetts dyed.

1673

Feb. It was credibly reported that it rained blood 3d at New York in this month.

March. This report passed for currant long, but at length was as credibly contradicted. A man was hangd at Rhode Island for killing his mother.

May 18. Being Sabbath Day a man at Wenham was killed with Lightning suddenly. He was sitting discoursing with Mr Higginson (who preached yt day at Wenham) in Mr Newmans house but Mr Higginson had no hurt, nor any in the house only this man & a dogge yt lay him in ye room was killed.

June 20. Was a great storm of thundring and Lightning at wch time one man was killed at Wethersfield, and another at Westfield, some also

said to be killed at the same Time. The Lord give us hearts to fear him for his terrible workes.

July. Mr Mitchell's Sonne (his eldest) was killd running a race ye horse falling vpon him by means of a dogge yt came out. * * * * *

July 30. New York retaken by the Dutch. The fleet consisted of 23 ships, 7 men of warre, and of considerable force. The Country was much infested wth ye Dutch during ye time yr held N. York, tho: after ye peace credibly reported here in April They ceased all acts of Hostility.

Nove. The place was again surrend. to Major Ed: Andros appointed by the Duke of York for Govr.

1674

May 1. George Sherwood of this town dyed. His Sicknesse was very painfull being a fluxe, yet god gave him some good measure of patience. His hope (tho: mixed wth some doubtings at some times) failed not. His senses were disturbed about a day before he dyed. I doubt not but he is at rest in glory.

May 4. Jno. Parker his wife dyed within an hour or two after shee was delivered. Shee had many small children wch added to her husbands Losse.

July, neer twenty Cattle wr killed wth lightning at Hempstead upon Long Island.

Sept. 10. There was a mighty rept heard in ye air about 6, morn caelo sereno. It was bigger than the ye rept of any Canon. Some saw some fire in ye air of various colours (as yr thought) just vpon ye rept.

Nove. Mr Samuel Danforth Teacher of the chh of Roxbury dyed, he was a man of great worth and his death much lamented.

Decem. Mr Jno. Oxenbridge (aged about 63) Pastor of the old chh of Boston dyed.

1675

May. Mr Freak, Capt. Scarlett of Boston were killed by ye blowing vp ye deck of a ship by ye Carelessnesse of some aboard. There were diverse others that wr very dangerously wounded and some of yem after dyed.

May 25. Jno. Rogers of N. London aged about 28 (not many months before turnd and joind Anabaptist) was arraigned at Hartford at ye Court of Assistants vpon tryall of his life. His crimes were viz. — — — — — The Testimony agst him was his own wife (a prudent sober young woman) to whom he told it all wth his own mouth and not in trouble of mind, but in a boasting manner of free grace yt he was pardoned. This was much about ye time he fell into ye cursed opinion of Anabaptisms. His wife advised with Some of ye magistrates and others about her revealing of it, wch yr advised so. There were very many Testimonys by way of Circumste to confirm his wifes Testimony. The Grandjury could not legally find him guilty, and so he had his Gaol delivery. He would not deny his crimes but stood upon legal evie. The whole bench and all sober persons judge him guilty. He is now at Liberty but I believe he will not escape God's judgment tho' he has mans.

In August was a dreadfull storm of wind & rain at East wch damnefyed the country Severall thousands of pounds. They judged at Boston yt in ships, smaller vessels, warehouses, &c, there was 2000£ damage done. The Indian warre begun by Philip in Plimouth and continuing this Sept. vlt. 75, by diverse other Indians in wch neer 200 English have

been killed is a matter of y^t great Importe y^t I cannot — — it. I suppose a Record of it will bee publickly —— & ye story of it Printed.

Decem. Dr. Hoar who for some time was President of our Colledge dyed.

1676

The warre with ye Indians continuing this Winter, ye fight at ye Swamp will I hope bee left to Posterity. This year in April Mr. Jno. Winthrop, Govr of this Colony dyed at Boston.

May. Major Willard, one of ye Magistrates of ye Bay Colony dyed. Mr Russell one of ye Bay Magistrates & Treasurer of y^t Colony dyed. In ye same month Mr Hezekiah Vsher one of ye chief m^rchants in ye Bay Colony. Also Mr Leigett a merchant of a great Estate. About this Time also dyed Captain Davis of Boston.

July. A Souldier in ye Garrison at N^th Hampton in ye bay Collony was hanged * * * He was condemned by a councell of warre. He was about 28 or 26. Many dyed this year, (espec. in Boston) by severall Diseases.

Sept. Two men executed at Boston for murdering some Indian Squaws & children. The Indians yet continued to doe much mischief at ye Eastward. Sept. 18. My hon^d & dear ffriend Captn Jno. Mason one of ye Magistrates of this Colony & second Son of Major Jno. Mason dyed. Nov. 24. Mrs. Lucy Palmes daughter to Jno. Winthrop, Esq. Govr of this Colony dyed. She was aged about 36 a vertuous young Gentlewoman. Novem. 27. The north chh. or meeting house at Boston was burnt & about 40 or 50 dwelling houses & store houses.

1677

May 1. Mrs Ruth Hill dyed. Shee was a woman of great worth and died very Comforably & Christianly.

Sept. 20. About 12 persons were killed by ye Indians at Hattfield and about 20 carried captive. This month at ye next town a young Lad was killed with a blow by a horse.

Nove. 5 or 6. Goodman Lamb his Sonne was killed by being drawn in by the Coggeswheel of a wheel while he was busy grapling ye loggs, or some such employment. This Lamb belonged to N. London and belonged upon ye Skirts of ye Town. Decem. Mr Thomas Shephard (eldest son of Mr Thomas Sheppard Somt. Pastor of ye chh. of Cambridge) dyed at his house in Charlstown (wr he had been minister about 18 years) in or about ye 45th year of his Age. He dyed of ye Small pox wch he Sensibly perceived he was infested wth whilst he went to visett some of his neighbours who lay sick of y^t desease. His death was much lamented and great reason there was for it. He has left few in y^t Colony or any other y^t did exceed him in respect of his Piety, meeknesse (eminent charity) Learning and ministeriall gifts. He was much hon^d and beloved by all y^t knew him, so very dearly by his own flock. The winter of this year, 77, ye Small pox was very rife in Boston & Charlstown wr many dyed. It rages this Spring tho: not so mortall as in the Winter.

1678

This Spring Mr Noah Newman pastor of Rehoboth a young man of very great worth, exchanged this life for a better. He had been Pastor of y^t place (wch is in Plimouth Colony) about 8 or 9 years.

May 9. Mr Joseph Brown minister of Charlestown dyed, a young man of great hopes. This should have been in ye former year, at ye latter end of Febr. or beginning of march. Mr .Thos. Wally minister of Barnsta-

ble in Plymouth Colony dyed, he was a man of great worth & his Death a great losse to ye whole land, but espec. to yt Colony.

June 6. About Sun Sett Mr Thomas Bolles his wife and two children were murdered here in N. London by an Indian or Indians. The matter is now vpon exāination ye murderers yet not certainly known th: one or two in hold are much suspected. The eldest child was about 8, & ye other about five. Some time after this God was pleased very strangely to discover ye murther of these Sons, who was a young Lad (* * *) about 16 years of age, one who has been rebellious al his dayes, and his parents had brought him vp ignorantly like a heathen. The first Cause of suspecting him was his attempting to murther his brother in law, he gave him 2 or 3 blowes with an axe and as he thought left him dead, informing yt some Indians had done it. But vpon xamination ownd and confest ye fact, also ye other murthers tho: he denyed the same again afterward in hope to escape, but after his condënation he never denyed it more. He was executed Octob. 2. 1678 and seemed to dye sottishly without any remorse. The Lord help his parents and all of vs to make a good vse of such an awfull & solemne Provide. The Small pox wch began ye last year continued still (in Boston espec.) wrof 2 or 300 dyed and Severall of note & great vse, and it rages still as much as ever.

June 12. Mr Hill was married again to Mrs Rachel Mason.

Octob. Mr. Symonds Deputy Govr. of ye Massachu. dyed. Much about ye same time dyed Mr Thomas Thacher Pastor of ye 3d. chh in Boston. They dyed both of a feaver. The last will be espec. wanted.

Nove. 23. Dyed Mr. Joseph Rowlandson the worthy & faithful Pastor of Weathersfield about ye 47 year of his age. He dyed Suddenly & his death was much Lamented & there was great cause, espec. at this time wn God is calling home his Embassadors apace, besides others to pour of his Displeasure vpon ye Country. The Lord fitt vs for his Will & pleasure & while his judgments are walking vp and down awaken vs to rights. In the close of this year (78) dyed Mr. Jno. Leverett Esq. Govr. of ye Massachusetts.

1679

Jan. 6. Goodwife Prentice aged about 44 or 46, dyed. Shee was a pious woman & of a very sweet nature, an excellent neighbour.

April 4. About 12 or 1 at night Mrs Hill dyed in child bed, she was delivered of one child a (daughter) but its companion, brother or sister never saw ye light; ye first also was born dead, she having indured a long & soar Travail. Mr. Hill wthin lesse than 2 years has buried two very good wives, & 3 xdren, 2 by his last & one by his first, wch dyed a little before its mother.

Octob. 4. Jno. Smith one of ye Deacons of this chh. a man of great piety and vse in chh & Town went to heaven.

August 6 or 8 was a dreadfull fire in Boston wch consumed Some hundreds of houses & warehouses. The losse was valued at many 1000£. Sometime this Winter dyed Mr. Wheelright, Pastor of Salisbury and worthy Mr. Whiting Pastor of Lyn.

May 24, dyed worthy Mr Haines, aetatis suae, 39, pastor of ye chh at Hartford. My Father was chosen Govr. of ye Matt. Colony.

1680

May 26 Matthew Walker aged about 63, died very suddainly none yt time in ye room wth him. He was well a few minutes before.

June 9. Mr. James Richards one of ye magistrates of this Colony dyed,

aged about 50, or something lesse. He was a man of good partes and a good jvstice, and will be much missed, espec. at this time. There were 8 or 10 cattle killd wth lightning at Warwitch.

July following Mr. Henory Woolcott another of the magistrates of this Colony died.

Octob. 21. Matthew Brecket Sen. aged about 70, missing his way in a very dark night, fell from a Ledge of rocks about 20 or 30 foot high, and beat out his brains against a stone he fell vpon. Another man yt was wth him was wthin a yard of ye place but by gods Povidee came not to such an end. Let him and all nearly concerned yea, every one make a good vse of such an awfull & Solemne Provide^e. Sometime in the beginning of Nove. this year appeared a great blazing Starre rising about Southeast, how it will move &c cannot yet bee said, I saw it about ye 18 of this mo, and twice since much in the same place about daybreak. Wee haue Some observations printed of this terrible and awful appearae. vid. Almanack March 7 $\frac{80}{81}$.

Decem. Somt. in this month dyed Major Josiah Winslow, Govr. of ye colony of Plymouth, a man of great abilityes for yt place.

1681

Feb. 15 Major Thomas Savage one of ye bay-magistrates dyed aged 76. He died Suddenly.

July Mr Urian Oakes President of Harvd College dyed, a losse so great yt no man yet knows wt it is. I look vpon it a very awfull threatning to yc Land. The good Ld pitty & spare vs. In the mo. of June July and August was a great drought thro: the Country to great losse in corn & grasse, valued at many thousand pounds, yet god hath gratiously left vs enough for a meat and drink offering. Sept. & Octob. wr sickly in many places of this Colony, the desease was a malignant feaver of wch many dyed. December, Mr. Edward Ting who had severall years been a Magistrate in ye Mass. Colony died aged between 70 & 80.

1682

Somt. in June an Indian killed a woman at Wethersfield for wch he was hangd a little after. Wee are not wthout Some feares that Some of his Relations (after yeir manner) will revenge his death (Tho: so jvst) vpon Some English person.

July 26. Mr. William Douglas one of ye Deacons of this Church dyed in ye 72 year of his age. He was an able christian & this poor chh will much want him. Mr. William Taylor, a merchant in Boston of exceeding good repute fell into a deep melancholy and not long after hangd himself wth ye raines of a Bridle in his Counting house. His death was much Lamented but espec. as to ye circumstances.

August 21. Mr. Isaac Forstur pastor of ye old chh at Hartford dyed. He was aged about 30, a man of good Abilityes. His death has made such a breach yt will not easily bee made vp.

Nove. 9. Mrs. Brattle being in good health (her neece yt day married in her house) died suddenly, complaining only of a pain in her head. Many Such awfull Provide^e. happened about ye same time.

1683

Somet. in April Major Clark & Capt. Brattle dyed. Captain Brattle survived his wife from Nov. 9. 82. Not long after in ye same month dyed the Honble. Wm. Leet Govr. of Connecticott in ye 72 or 73 year of his age. Tho: he was Ancient, yet had it pleased god he might have continued many years. His death is an awful breach espec. at this juncture.

August. Willm. Hough Deacon of this chh aged about 64 dyed. He was a solid man and his death a great Losse to Chh and Town. The same day and not above 2 or 3 hours after Elizabeth Raymond (Daniel Raymond his wife) aged about 26 or 25 dyed. Shee was for her Piety, Prudence &c a very desirable Person & has left but few of her Age behind her like her. They both dyed of a malignant feaver wch was very severe thro: this Colony.

THE PRENTICE FAMILY.

BOLTON, July 24th, 1854.

To the Editor of the N. E. Hist. and Genealogical Register:

Dear Sir,—Recently looking over "The History and Genealogy of the Prentice, or Prentiss, Family in N. E.," I noticed a statement—which follows—containing several errors, which, if you will allow me, I should like to correct in the next number of the "Register."

"*Wm. Henry Prentice*, Engineer, son of Rev. Nat. & Mary, born Dunstable, Dec. 2, 1726; died in Littleton 1797. Married *Sarah*, daughter of *Edward Edes*, the baker, an Englishman, who settled in Boston, Mass. & died 1805, æt 80."

Now, in the first place, the *Sarah Edes* whom W. H. Prentice married, so far from being "the *daughter* of Edward Edes, baker," was his sister-in-law, and born more than 15 years before he saw the light. Before Edward, the baker, there were (in mature life) two other Edwards, father and son, the elder born in Charlestown in 1681, of John and Mary (Tufts); the other son, born in Boston in 1705. Both the above were shipjoiners, and at one time owned considerable estate in Fish, Southac, Centre, and other streets in Boston. Their shipyard (as you may see on a map of Boston, published in 1722) was contiguous to Gray's wharf, of that day, and near Fort Hill. The elder of these Edwards, shipjoiners, married twice, his first wife's name being *Martha* ——, the second's, *Susanna Welch*. The younger *Edward* was the eldest child of the first marriage, and, on reaching maturity, married (in 1728) *Sarah Mills*. A younger brother, *Thomas*, also a shipjoiner, and father of Edward, the baker, was the first child of the second marriage, and married (in 1738) *Sarah Larrabee*, daughter of Capt. John L., then in charge of Castle William, Boston harbor. Of the marriage of Edward Edes and Sarah Mills several children were born; of whom the eldest, Sarah married, in 1753, Wm. H. Prentice; and one of the younger ones, *Elizabeth*, married, in 1768, her half-cousin Edward, (the baker,) born in 1745, and son of Thomas. You thus perceive that Mrs. Wm. H. Prentice was the sister-in-law, and not the daughter of Edward Edes, the baker.

Moreover, he, the said Edward, was not by birth an Englishman. He was born in Boston, as was also his father, while his grandfather was born in Charlestown, and possibly, too, his great-grandfather He was much short of 80 years of age when he quitted this mortal life, being only 57 at the time of his death, Sept. 8th, 1803. A brief notice of him may be found in a Sermon, preached at the dedication of the New North Church, in 1804, by Dr. John Eliot; and also a Monody to his memory, written by Judge Story, published in a vol. of his poems, and in Boston Weekly Magazine.

Respectfully yours, R. S. E.

PETITION OF MARY THE WIFE OF FRANCIS HOOKE ABOUT NODDLE'S ISLAND.

[Mass. Archives, Vol. 128, p. 45.]

Feby 13th 1687.

To His Excellency Sr Edmond Andros Knight Captn Generall and Governo^{r} in Chiefe in & over his Majesties Territory and Dominion of New England &c.

The Humble Petition of Mary, the wife of Francis Hooke,* of the Towne of Kittery in the Provynce of Mayne, Daughter and Heiresse of Samuel Mavericke, deceased.

Sheweth unto yor Excellency

That Your Peticoners said Father the s^{d} Samuell Maverick was in the yeare of our Lord God 1648 an inhabitant and Owner of a place called Noddles Island in New England, now in the possession of Corronell Shrimpton,† at which tyme, he y^{r} Peticon^{rs} s^{d} father with some others drew upp a Peticon wth an intent to p^{r}sent it to the late Maj^{ty} King Charles the first of ever blessed memory, in which Peticon they requested severall liberties which they did not then enjoy, and amongst other things for the baptizeing of their Children. But by some meanes or other the said Peticon was discovered by the Massathusetts Government and the Peticon^{rs} imprison'd for a long season, and att length all fined, amongst which yor Peticon^{rs} sd Father was fined the full sume of Two Hundred and Fifty pounds sterling; Which sume he resolveing not to pay, and feareing the s^{d} Island would be seized to make payment of itt, he made a deede of Gift of the s^{d} Island to his Eldest sonne, not wth any designe to deliver the s^{d} Deede to him but onely to p^{r}vent the seizure of itt, But yor Peticon^{rs} s^{d} Eldest Brother heareing of itt, by a Crafty Wile contrary to his Fathers Knowledge gott the s^{d} deede into his custody, But whether he sold it or how he disposed of itt yor Peticon^{r} canot sett forth, soe that yor Peticon^{rs} s^{d} Father in his life tyme, And yor Peticon^{r} since his decease hath beene debarred of their just right, and partly by the Massathusetts Government continueing soe long, And yor Peticon^{rs} Father being one of the Kings Comiss^{rs} sent wth Collon^{ll} Niccolls Gen^{ll} Sr Robt Carr & Collon^{ll} Cartwright to settle the affaires in New York & New England but were interrupted at Boston wth sound of Trumpett.

Wherefore yor Peticon^{r} humbly desires yor Excellency to take the P^{r}misses into consideracon and to graunt her some reliefe therein And yor Peticon^{r} as in duty bound shall ever pray &c.

Mary Hooke.

---

* John Palsgrave m. Mary Maverick, dau. of Mr. Samuel Maverick, of Noddle's Island, 8th 12 mo. 1655.—Mr. Francis Hooke m. Mary Palsgrave, wid. 20 Sept. 1660.—*Boston Records.*

† On the 30th Nov. 1670, Col. Shrimpton purchased Noddle's Island of Sir Thomas Temple for £6000, one half to be paid in New England money. The island, at that time, by estimation, contained 1000 acres.

A FAMILY RECORD OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN SPOFFORD, AND ELIZABETH, HIS WIFE, WHO CAME FROM ENGLAND TO AMERICA, AND SETTLED AT ROWLEY, IN 1638.

[By Jeremiah Spofford, M. M. S., Physician of Groveland, late Bradford, Mass.]

INTRODUCTION.

From recent examinations of some of the ancient Records of England, copies of which are extant in this country, it is highly probable that accounts might be found of different branches of the family in that country; and it is to be hoped that some of the descendants may yet find time, money, and inclination, to search the records of the different localities to which the following extracts appear to point, as having interesting connection with the family in times past.*

I had never found the name in any English work till my attention was called to several extracts and references, of the highest authority, by a young gentleman of the name and descent, of New York city, to whose researches the family is much indebted. Assisted by these references, I have had the pleasure of finding most of the works referred to, and some others of interest, in this respect, in the library of Harvard University, and at the antiquarian rooms in Boston.

The first mention we have found of the name is as the name of a place or domain, recorded in Doomsday book, which is a record of all the lands of England, as they were parcelled out after the Conquest, by William, Duke of Normandy, in 1066. The entry in the index of the book, is as follows:

"Spoford.—M. Mot. Prat. Silva past. Eurdisc, W. R. Borgescire Wap. Will de perci, page 322."

By which we understand that at the designated page will be found a record of the meadows, woods, and pastures, in the West Riding of Yorkshire, in a certain Wappentake (or hundred) now belonging to William, Earl Percy.

At the page referred to, we find four lines of ancient characters and abbreviated Latin, apparently a record of extensive domains, once owned by the family.†

---

* This hope has been gratified since its publication in pamphlet form in 1851. Letters from Markham Spofforth, Esq., of Westminster, England, have furnished an interesting genealogy of the family in England, for 200 years; a sketch of which will be given.

† A letter from Markham Spofforth, Esq., of Feb. 22, 1853. "I apprehend there would be little difficulty in tracing the pedigree of the line to the time when the family first left the place and gave up the property to the Percy's." Here was a market place in 1224. It was fortified as a castle in 1309. Henry de Percy, first Earl of Northumberland, was slain at Bramham Moor, near this place, in 1407. Another earl was slain and the estate laid waste, in 1462. It was "sorely defaced" in the civil wars of Henry VI and Edward IV, and again in the time of Charles I and Cromwell. It is now a ruin. The hall, which has been a most magnificent room, is 75 feet in length and 36 in breadth, and seems to have been built about the time of Edward III.—*Hist. of York.*

Mr. Spofforth's letter states that the tradition in England is the same as here, that the name of the place is derived from spaw—a mineral spring or water—and ford—a passage over or through it, and that the name is of old Saxon origin, and derived from the locality. He says the name in England is now spelt and pronounced Spof-

The town of Spofforth, a place of three or four thousand inhabitants, still occupies this locality, as may be seen on the map of Yorkshire; and an extensive castle, one of the most ancient in England, whose ruins cover near an acre of ground, still bears the name of Spofford. The place is a Rectory, in ecclesiastical parlance, and ranks next above a vicarage, and below a deanery. It is now on the estate of Lord Egremont.

In 1265, mention is made of Nicholaus De Spauford, and in 1313, Roger Blase De Spauford obtains a pardon from Edward II, for his participation in the conspiracy of the Earls of Lancaster, Warwick and Arundel, to expel Gaviston, the King's proud and haughty favorite, which they effected by his death.

Thomas Spofford was made Abbot of St. Mary, June 8, 1405. Allen, in his history of Yorkshire, says: "The Abbot of St. Mary was little inferior to the Archbishop of the Province, being mitred, and having a seat in Parliament. In 1422 he was elected Bishop of Rochester, but being about the same time appointed by the Pope, Bishop of Hereford, he accepted the latter bishoprick, Nov. 17, 1422.

Brown Willis, in his history of Cathedrals, says:—Thomas Spofford was made Lord Bishop, as above, and adds: "While bishop he bestowed much in building his Episcopal palace, where are yet remaining the initial letters of his name, in the chapel windows. He resigned in 1448, and retired to his native county, York, where he was buried in St. Mary's. See Willis' Hist. Cathedrals, vol. ii, page 518. Also Beatson's Political Index, London, 1806, vol. i, page 194.

In Catewich church is this inscription: *Orate pro Anima Domini Thome Spofford, Abatis Monasteri, Beate, Marie, Ebor.* Pray for the soul of My Lord Thomas Spofford, Abbot of the beautiful Monastery of St. Mary of York.

John Spofford was many years Vicar of Silkiston. The Journal of the House of Lords for Dec. 24, 1642, after a preamble setting forth the bad characters and want of qualifications of many who had been promoted to ecclesiastical offices by the late king, then dethroned, proceeds as follows: It is this day ordered by the Lords and Commons, that John Spofford, clerk, shall be enabled to serve the church, and receive the profits of the Vicarage of Silkiston, aforesaid, in the West Riding of Yorkshire. And the Archbishop and the Arch Deacon are hereby prohibited to present or grant institution or induction to any other clerk for the Vicarage of Silkiston, till both Houses of Parliament shall take further order concerning the same.—*Journal, vol. v. page* 516, *Harvard College Library.*

Of the same person, Calamy says: "Mr. John Spawford or Spofford, was many years Vicar of the church, which, on account of its beautiful structure, was called the minster of the Moors. He was a pious man of competent abilities, very plain in his preaching, holy in his life, facetious in discourse, and a lover of all good men. He was ejected for nonconformity about 1663. After he was ejected, Mr. Robert Cotton, a worthy, pious gentleman of the parish, took him to his house, and kept him as long as he lived. He died in 1668, aged 80."—*See Calamy Nonconformist Memorial, vol.* ii, *page* 575.

---

forth. He also says, "I sent your Record to Mr. Burke, the celebrated Herald, who has given a notice of it in his third volume of the Visitation of England. The identity of John Spofford with our family, is fully recognized. Mr. Burke is Ulster King of Arms, and his recognition of the connection is sufficient to give it authenticity."

Spofforth Castle is mentioned as one of the oldest buildings in England. *Archæology*, *vol.* vi, *page* 337.

We have no means of proving beyond a doubt, our descent from these personages; but nothing is more probable than that the John who came over with a company of Dissenters, and settled at Rowley in 1638, was son to him of the same name and faith, who was made Vicar of Silkiston four years after. The names, Thomas and John, it seems were constantly in the family, on both sides of the water. If this conjecture is true, the son leaves England during the civil wars which preceded the dethronement of Charles I, and the father had better fortune under the Parliament and Cromwell, but was turned out of his living after the restoration under Charles II, when being near 75 years of age, he was too old to follow his son to America. The writer would be very much obliged to any one who will furnish a correct record of our descent from any person in England, whether it proves or disproves the correctness of these conjectures.

History informs us that Rev. Ezekiel Rogers, with about 20 families from Yorkshire, Eng., where he had been a laborious minister for 20 years, came over and settled down between Newbury and Ipswich, his grant extending from the seashore to Cochichawick, now Andover, (*see Winthrop's Journal*, vol. ii, page 17,) and afterwards enlarged in 1640, so as to include the "*neck* on the Merrimack," because that being then about 60 families, and having only what is now the towns of Rowley, Georgetown, and Boxford, they were "straightened for land," the General Court granted an addition of what is now the towns of Bradford and Groveland. We have no record of the names of this company, except what is collected from the records of division of land, births, deaths, marriages, and those who held offices among them. This is probably owing to the burning of Mr. Rogers' house, who could hardly have failed to record the names of the pioneers in this important enterprize. The name of John Spofford first appeared on the record of the first division of land as homestead lots in 1643. He had a house lot of one and a half acres, on Bradford street, so called, near the centre of what is still the town of Rowley. Lots were also assigned him in the fresh meadows, the salt meadows, the tillage lands, the Merrimack lands, and shares in the ox pasture, the cow pasture, and the calf pasture.

Whether married at the time of coming over, or to whom, except that his wife's name was Elizabeth, we do not know. The birth of a daughter, Elizabeth, is recorded Dec. 15, 1646. He lived in what is still Rowley, about 30 years, and in the spring of 1669 removed to the west part of the town, now and for a hundred years past well known as Spofford's Hill, and was, beyond all reasonable doubt, the first settler in Georgetown, and the progenitor of all of the name in New England, New York, Pennsylvania, and Canada.

The town of Rowley in 1668 laid out a farm, at the "Gravelle Plain, near the Bald Hills," then a wilderness, now the westerly part of Georgetown. This farm John Spofford took on a lease for twenty-one years, and removed here in the spring of 1669. This was a removal of four or five miles into an almost unbroken wilderness. Tradition says that the name of Bald Pate was given to what in the record of this farm is called the bald hills, on account of the trees having been cut down to clear the land for pasturage, a use to which much of it has been devoted to the present day; by this name being used in the lease, it is quite sure that it had been so cleared prior to the lease. The family had been living here

twenty-three years, when Mr. Goodridge, his wife and two children were killed by the Indians, in Byfield, but three miles from them, and almost directly between them and their townsmen in Rowley. They had been here thirty-nine years when Haverhill was destroyed, and Rev. Mr. Rolfe, Capt. Wainwright, and forty others slain. How many anxious days and gloomy nights must they have passed during these times of Indian war; but we have no record or tradition that they ever left the place. The old hearth-stone was always warm, and three generations lived and died on the same spot, where a monument ought to be erected to the memory of these patriarchs. For the first five years he was to pay as rent 300 feet of white oak plank; and after that time ten pounds each year—one half of said rent in English corn at price current, or Indian corn if he pleases—the other half in "fat cattel or leane," at price current. This lease was assigned over to his sons, John and Samuel, March 16th, 1676, and the rent reduced to eight pounds, and to be wholly remitted "duringe the time of the Indian wars," and it was extended by agreement three score years from the date thereof. John, Jr. was twenty years old at the date of this lease, and he and his son John lived, raised families, and died on this farm before its expiration. Samuel, then twenty-four years old, survived the lease nearly seventy years

Why he (John, senior) went on this farm upon a lease, when land was so plenty, and after having half a dozen lots assigned to him in the division, does not appear. Perhaps the "benefit of penning the cattel" was a valuable privilege. He might have been reduced in property by sickness or other ways, but his descendants at the expiration of the lease were owners of nearly one thousand acres adjoining, none of which, however, appear to be of the land originally assigned to the family.

At the expiration of this lease the farm reverted to the town, and the northerly part of it was soon after set off to the second parish, and was sold or leased for 999 years. The other part has been let on seven years' leases, till 1851, during which year it was sold by the first parish, and purchased by Mr. Sewell Spofford.

The name appears to have varied much in its spelling, both in England and in America The English authorities are copied as printed. In the body of the before-named lease, the name is twice written Spofforth—it is signed Spofford—the renewed lease in 1676, is signed John and Samuel Spofforth. On the gravestone of this same John in 1697, in the old ground at Bradford, it is spelled Spafford, and on the gravestone of Samuel, in the old ground at Georgetown, it is Spaffard.

The name on the old spot was usually spelt with an *a*, sixty or seventy years ago, and those who left there prior to the revolution have generally conformed to that orthography, but Spofford is now nearly uniform in Massachusetts, and this it appears conforms to the best authority in England. It will be my plan to spell every name and family as they spell it themselves—but in past generations the name of the same person is often spelt differently. The pronunciation in this region, the first location of the name in America, has always been nearly the same, the a, when used, having been sounded broad, like a in hall, ball, &c.

Some confusion will arise to those unacquainted with the localities, from the number of towns into which Rowley has been divided. That part of the town in which the family first settled, is Rowley still, but no one of the name has resided there, to our knowledge, since the first settler left there with his family in 1669. New Rowley, as it was called for many years, being the second parish in Rowley, now Georgetown, has been the

prolific hive which, for one hundred and eighty years, has sent forth many sons and daughters to people distant towns and states.

Bradford was set off from Rowley in 1675, Boxford in 1685, Georgetown in 1838, and Groveland from Bradford in 1850. There were in Georgetown, in 1810, twelve families and twenty voters of the name, and there are about the same number of families there at present. There are also a few families in Boxford and Groveland, but much the largest number of the descendants are now scattered in distant towns and places.

Five generations, including the first couple, are now numbered with the dead. Mrs. Hale of Groveland, (No. 81,) and Mrs. Perley of Haverhill, (No. 84,) who lately deceased, were the last of that generation. The sixth generation is now fast leaving the stage. Few if any of them can be found under fifty years of age, and the families in distant places are many of them a generation in advance of us, probably from the circumstance that those who emigrated were generally the elder members of the family.

Most of the name have been farmers; many ingenious mechanics. We number 7 physicians, 3 clergymen, 2 lawyers, 3 booksellers, and several merchants and ship-owners. Many whose births are recorded of early generations do not appear again on any record, and may have died young, or have families in distant places. Though few have been high in office, yet a very large part have been respectable in life, many have been magistrates and legislators.

The record will be arranged in generations. Every person, when first mentioned at birth, will be numbered; that number will be placed against the name whenever it appears again as the head of a family. At the head of each generation will be placed the generation of both parents and children under that head.

In a few instances the same number will be used twice in a family, to avoid a derangement of all the succeeding numbers by the insertion of some newly discovered member.

Many omissions and some errors will be noticed. Ancient records and gravestones disagree in some cases—many letters of inquiry have remained unanswered—others have few names or dates. The writer has undertaken the task, because no one has done it before him, and because his memory extending back half a century, to many of the fourth generation, *now all gone*, he supposed he could arrange the marriages and family connections better than those of a later generation.

To the name and family descended from JOHN and ELIZABETH, this record is respectfully dedicated. May it excite the present and coming generations to emulate the virtues of their ancestors.*

---

* The following sketch of the elder branch, or heads of the family in England, is furnished by Markham Spofforth, Esq., of No. 3 Park street, Westminster:—

Simeon Spofford, b. 1593, d. 1670, m. Mary, dau. of Walter Palmer, Esq., and had Robert Spofford, b. 1618, d. 1663, m. Elen, daughter of Roger Lacy, Esq., of Barlby manor, and had Robert Spofforth, b. 1638, d. 1701, m. Allice, daughter of Fawkes of Turmly Hall, and had Robert Spofford, b. 1668, d. 1728, m. Ann, daughter of Ralph Lodge, Esq. of Barlby, and had Robert Spofforth of Howden, a distinguished lawyer, d. 1828, m. Ann, dau. of J. Markham, Esq., of the Manor, and had Robert Spofforth, m. Anne, dau. of —— Thornhill, Esq., and had Robert Spofforth of Eastborpe Hall, m. Sarah Anne, dau. of Capt. Jefferson, and had Robert J. Spofforth, now of the 59th Regiment, stationed in Ireland. Markham Spofforth, Esq., my correspondent, is a grandson of Robert of Howden and Anne Markham, by their third son Samuel. He observes, "Riginald, Robert and Ralph are the prevailing names in the family—Clare, Alice, Mary, and Elizabeth, for the ladies."

FAMILY RECORD.

Parents, 1st Gen.—Children, 2d.

(1) John Spofford and Elizabeth. First Spoffords in America—first settlers of Rowley and of Georgetown, Mass. Children: 1, Elizabeth, born 15 Dec. 1646; 2, John, b. 24 Oct. 1648, m. Sarah Wheeler, lived on the old farm many years, died 22 April, 1696; 3, Thomas, b. 4 Nov. 1650, m. Abigail Hagget, 22 Sept. 1668; 4, Samuel, b. 31 Jan. 1653, m. Sarah Birkbee, 5 Dec. 1676; 5, Hannah, b. 1655; 6, Mary, b. 1656; 7, Sarah, b. 15 Jan. 1658, d. 15 Feb. 1660; 8, Sarah, b. 24 Mar. 1662, m. Rich'd Kimball; 9, Francis, b. 24 Sept. 1665, m. Mary Leighton.

Probate of his will, 6th 9 mo. 1678; John Johnson, Philip Watson, witnesses; wife Elizabeth, exec.

Par. 2d Gen.—Ch. 3d.

(2) John, and Sarah Wheeler, mar. 9 March, 1675, settled on the "Old Farm." Ch.: 10, John, b. 12 June, 1678, m. Dorcas Hopkinson; 11, Mary, b. 9 March, 1680, m. John Hartshorn; 12, David, b. 23 Nov. 1681, d 1717—see gravestone, Bradford; 13, Jonathan, b. 28 May, 1684, m. Jemima Freethe, of York, Maine; 14, Martha, b. 16 May, 1686, m. Caleb Hopkinson, Jr., Bradford, 19 Dec. 1705; 15, Ebenezer, born 14 June, 1690, d. 29 June, 1690; 16, Nathaniel, b. 10 Sept. 1691, bap at Bradford, 24 Feb. 1692; 17, Sarah, b. 20 Dec. 1693, m. Samuel Kimball, 1 Jan. 1713.

John, the father, died 22 April, 1696, and lies buried in Bradford, old burying-ground—see gravestone. The widow, Sarah, married Caleb Hopkinson, senior, 12 June, 1701, and died 24 Oct. 1732, aged 80. See her gravestone in Groveland. They were both members of the church in Bradford. Probate papers, 6 July, 1696; Ezekiel Jewett, Samuel Hall, appraisers; wife Sarah, exec.

(4) Samuel, and Sarah Birkbee, mar 5 Dec. 1676. Her name is so spelled in the records of her marriage, but is probably of the family now spelled Burpee; they settled on the "old farm." Ch.: 18, Samuel, b. 12 Sept. 1677, d. 23 Sept. 1677; 19, Thomas, b. 6 June, 1678, m. Bethiah Hazeltine, 31 Dec. 1701; 20, Sarah, b. 16 Sept. 1680, m. Robert Haseltine; 21, Mary, b. 7 Aug. 1682, m. Wood; 22, Hannah, b. 12 Feb. 1684, bap. 5 April, 1685, m. Isaac Adams; 23, Ruth, b. 18 Nov. 1687, m. Samuel Brocklebank; 24, Samuel, bap. 27 April, 1690, mar. Sarah Stickney of Bradford; 25, Abigail, b. 9 March, 1694, mar. —— Ames—see her gravestone, Bradford; 26, Mehitable, bap. 10 May, 1678, m. Nathaniel Harriman, 25 Aug. 1720; 27, Lydia, bap. 7 July, 1700; 28, Elizabeth, b. 5 July, 1702, m. Benjamin Stickney.

Samuel, the father of this family, was among the earliest members of Rowley church on record. He was afterwards a member of New Rowley, now Georgetown church. He died 1 Jan. 1743, aged 91—see his gravestone in Georgetown. Sarah, his wife, was admitted to Rowley church, 10 Aug. 1684; they attended meeting at Bradford for a time, and had children baptized there. She died 18 Nov. 1729, and was buried at Bradford—see her gravestone.

Par. 3d Gen.—Ch. 4th.

(10) Capt. John, and Dorcas Hopkinson, mar. 15 Feb. 1700; she was dau. of John Hopkinson of Rowley, b. 26 Feb. 1676; they settled on the "old farm," and both died there. Ch.: 28, Francis, born 19 Feb. 1702, m. Priscilla Walcott, lived in Connecticut; 29, John, b. 19 March, 1704, m. Hannah Tyler, settled at Charlestown, N. H.; 30, Abner, born

21 Aug. 1705, m. Sarah Colman; 31, Sarah, b. 21 Feb. 1707, m. George Dickinson, 10 Jan 1734; 32, Dorcas, b. ———, m. Samuel Bradstreet, 30 Nov. 1736, removed to Lunenburg, 1739. By 2d wife, Sarah Poor of Newbury: 33, Daniel, b. April, 1721, mar. Judith Follenbee, 1741; 34, Eliphalet, b. 1725, m. Lucy Peabody, 27 Dec. 1748; 35, William, ——, m. Abigail Perley of Boxford, died young, in the army.

He and his wife were admitted members of the church at Bradford, 11th of the 3d month, 1702; admitted to 2d Rowley church, with Sarah, his second wife, at its formation, 19 Nov. 1752: he presided at the first parish meeting, 5 Oct. 1732; died 4 Oct. 1735—lies buried in the old cemetery—see his gravestone, where he is styled Capt. John Spafford. His widow married Ezekiel Hale, of Newbury, 31 Oct. 1736.

(13) Jonathan, and Jemima Freethe. Tradition says she was of York, Me.; they lived in Georgetown. Ch.: 36, Nathaniel, ———, m. Sarah ——; 37, David, b. 4 Dec. 1710, m. Hannah Cheney; 38, John, b. 12 Dec. 1714; 39, Hannah, b. 22 Dec. 1716, m. —— Wood of Bradford; 40, Abel, b. 14 Nov. 1718, mar. Eleanor Poor of Newbury; 41, Joseph, b. 13 July, 1720, m. Mary ——; 42, Jacob, b. 17 Aug. 1722, settled in Salisbury, Conn.; 43, Dorcas, b. 19 Sept. 1724, bap. at Bradford, 22 Sept.; 44, Job, b. 21 Dec. 1726, m. Mary Brocklebank, 13 May, 1746; 45, Jonah, b. 19 April, 1729, mar. Dorcas ——, settled at Lunenburg; 46, Moses, b. 19 Jan. 1732; 47, Jemima, b. 30 May, 1733, m. Capt. Richard Peabody of Boxford.

(24) Samuel, and Sarah Stickney of Bradford, m. 17 June, 1717—settled in Boxford. Ch.: 48, Bethiah, born 6 Aug. 1719—blind many years; 49, Samuel, b. 1 Oct. 1722, mar. Mary Poor, settled at Boxford; 50, Thomas, b. 10 June, 1726, mar. Roxbee Moody, settled at Andover; 51, Amos, b. 9 Aug. 1729, m. Abigail Pearl, settled at Boxford.

Par. 4th Gen.—Ch. 5th.

(28) Francis, and Priscilla Walcott, mar. 28 May, 1722; settled in Windham, Conn.; patriarch of the Connecticut Spoffords. Ch.: 52, Moses, b. 9 Feb. 1723, mar Abigail Bibbins, 1743; 53, Asa, b. 4 Aug. 1725, m. Huldah Flint, 16 Dec. 1746; 54, Miriam, b. 27 Oct. 1727, m. Aaron Geer, 1758, settled at Mansfield, Conn.; Mehitable, born 10 Dec. 1729, d. 28 Aug. 1795; 55, Hannah, b. 6 May, 1732, m. John Martin—settled at Mansfield, Conn.; 56, Lydia, b. 25 April, 1734, m. David Barrows, settled at Mansfield, Conn.; 57, John, b. 25 July, 1736, m. Susannah Parish, 1762.

Francis was the patriarch of a large family—lived till 15 Aug. 1785, aged 83; he was the first of the name in that vicinity. A chest, which was pierced with a bullet by the Indians while on his back, as he fled to a fort or garrison, has been long preserved by his descendants. He was a farmer.

On the records of the church in Bradford is the following entry:—"11th of 3d month, 1702, John Spofford and his wife Dorcas were accepted as children of the church, and had their son baptized named Francis." Bradford was the usual place of attending meeting, there being no church in the west part of Rowley, now Georgetown, where they lived till 1732.

(29) Capt. John, and Hannah Tyler, settled in Rowley, now Georgetown—built a house, now standing, about 1727—removed to No. 4, 1737. Ch.: 58, Phebe, bap. 29 July, 1733, m. John Grant of Lunenburg, 1750; 59, Peggy, b. 6 July, 1735; 60, Asa, b. 12 Feb. 1738, died of small pox

in Montreal, where he was carried prisoner; 61, Mary, b. 27 Sept. 1741; 62, Relief, bap. at Rowley, 5 Oct. 1748;* 63, Bradstreet, b. ——, m. Mary Page of Lunenburg, 16 Oct. 1752; 64, Polly, m. Nathan Stone, settled at Windsor, Vt.; 65, Tyler, b. 1753, m. Experience Crosby; 66, Hannah, m. Taylor.

(30) Dea. Abner, and Sarah Colman, mar. 23 Dec. 1734; built a house and settled near the "old farm"—was captain of militia, and deacon of 2d church, now Georgetown. Ch.: 67, Rachel, b. 23 Sept. 1735, m. David Nelson of Byfield, 1 April, 1755; 68, Eleazar, b. 12 Aug. 1739, m. Mary Flint of Danvers; 69, Sarah, b. 4 March, 1741, m. Dudley Tyler; 70, John, b. 20 Feb. 1742, m. Susannah Dow, Salem, N. H.; 71, Huldah, b. 11 Nov. 1744, m. Moody Spofford, Esq.; 72, Abram, b. 3 Feb. 1748, died young, of dropsy; 73, Phœbe, b. 6 Jan. 1751, m. David Adams, settled in Rindge, N. H.; 74, Isaac, b. 10 April, 1752, m. Mary Ayer of Haverhill; 75, Jacob, b. 26 Feb. 1755, m. Mary Tenney of Bradford.

Dea. Spofford was killed by a fall in his mill, 12 Sept. 1777. His widow married Jonathan Wood of Boxford.

(33) Col. Daniel, and Judith Follansbee of Newbury, settled in Rowley, now Georgetown; he built the house now owned and occupied by Sewell Spofford, near the "old farm;" he was colonel of the regiment and marched with them to Cambridge at the time of the Lexington fight; representative of the town in 1766; member of the convention which formed the constitution in 1780; deacon of the church, elected in 1781. Ch.: William, b. 6 March, 1742, died an infant; 76, Moody, b. 24 June, 1744, m. Huldah Spofford; 77, William, b. 2 Oct. 1746, m. Sarah Spofford; 78, Judith, b. 8 March, 1749, m. Jeremiah Dodge, settled at Thetford, Vt.; 79, Amos, b. 20 Sept. 1751, m. Irene Dole; 80, Temperance, b. 27 Oct 1755, m. Jeremiah Spofford; 81, Abigail, b. 7 Sept. 1759, d. 3 Oct. 1764; 82, Daniel, b. 6 Jan. 1762, d. 2 Nov. 1764; 83, Abigail, b. 24 Jan. 1765, m. David Tenney; 84, Sarah, b. 11 Feb. 1768, m. William Perley—lived in Rowley and Haverhill.

Col. Spafford married a second wife, Betsey Smith of Newbury, (Emery, maiden name), and a third, the widow of Rev. David Jewett, maiden name Phœbe Thurston. He was a farmer, carpenter, and millwright; he died 26 April, 1803.

(34) Capt. Eliphalet, and Lucy Peabody† of Boxford, married 27

---

* To the record of her baptism is appended the following note. "This daughter of Capt. John Spofford was born at a plantation on Connecticut river, called No. 4, from whence her father had been captured by the Indians, and was now in captivity at Canada. Its mother had been in great danger at No. 4, and considered it a great relief to have escaped thither to her friends."—*See Ch. Rec. of Georgetown.*

† Lucy Peabody was dau. of Deacon Nathan Peabody of Boxford, who was son of John Peabody, who was the son of Francis Peabody of Topsfield, who was born at St. Alban's, Hertfordshire, Eng. in 1614, and married Mary Forster, dau. of Reginald Forster, of whom honorable mention is made by Scott, in "Marmion" and the "Lay of the Last Minstrel." The family came over in the ship Planter, in 1635. The father, John, settled in Duxbury. Francis was an original settler of Hampton, to which place he went with Mr. Batchelder, from Lynn, in 1638. He was in Topsfield in 1659, and was a large landholder in that town and in Boxford.

Her mother was Priscilla, dau. of the Rev. Joseph Capen, forty years minister of Topsfield. Mrs. Capen was Priscilla, dau. of Capt. John Appleton of Ipswich, whose wife Priscilla was dau. of Rev. Jesse Glover, some time minister of Sutton, in Surrey, Eng. He preached some time in London, but embarked with his family for America in 1638, with Stephen Day, a printing press, and three men servants who were bound

Dec. 1748; he bought the house of Capt John Spafford, who removed to No. 4, in 1737, and had a large farm; he was captain of militia, and marched to Boston on the alarm of Lexington. She died 28 May, 1766. Ch.: 85, Jeremiah, b. 12 Oct. 1749, m. Temperance Spofford; 86, Sarah, b. 21 Sept. 1751, m. Capt. Benjamin Adams; 87, Lucy, b. 18 Sept. 1753, m. Capt. Samuel Adams, settled in Jaffrey, N. H.; 88, Eliphalet, b. 12 March, 1756, died 4 Feb. 1776, of bleeding of the nose; 89, Priscilla, b. 30 March, 1758, died 19 April, 1759; 90, Lemuel, b. 21 Sept. 1760, m. Hannah Frazier, Byfield; 91, Eunice, b. 21 Aug. 1762, mar. Jonathan Hale of Bradford; 92, Apphia, b. 28 Feb. 1765, mar. Moses Wood of Bradford—second wife.

He married a second wife, Apphia Spofford, who, after his decease, married Deacon Asa Parker of Andover—an excellent mother-in-law to two families. He died of fever, 7 Oct. 1776.

(35) William, and Abigail Perley of Boxford, mar. 15 Oct. 1750—lived in Rowley. Ch.: 93, Olive, mar. —— Jewett, of Bridgton, Me.; 94, Abigail, m. Rufus Wheeler—second husband in Maine.

He died or was killed in the army; she married second husband, Jacob Hazen, from whom descended the Hazens in this vicinity.

(36) Nathaniel, and Sarah ———, settled in Rowley, now Georgetown. Ch.: 95, Apphia, b. 12 Jan. 1734, m. Capt. Eliphalet Spofford, and, 2d, Dea. Asa Parker; 96, Jerusha, b. 1736, died 5 July, 1739; 97, Jonathan, b. 28 May, 1740, m. Dorcas Frost, Lunenburg; 98, Jerusha, b. 17 May, 1742, m. —— McAlaster; 99, Jacob, b. 24 Jan. 1744; 100, Martha, b. 25 Oct. 1745; 101, Nathaniel, bap. 18 Aug. 1751.

(37) David, and Hannah Cheney, mar. 6 March, 1735—lived in Rowley, near the "old farm." Ch.: 102, Abijah, b. 22 April, 1736, m. Mary Towne; 103, David, bap. 23 July, 1738, m. Elizabeth Griffin; 104, Mary, b. 14 Sept. 1740, m. Nathaniel Bailey, 20 Oct. 1759; 105, Eliphalet, b. 4 Feb. 1744; 106, Eldad, b. 2 Jan. 1745, m. Lucy Spaulding of Townsend; 107, Jesse, bap. 11 Feb. 1753.

Second marriage with Mary Bailey of Bradford, 27 May, 1756; he removed to Townsend, Mass. and died there.

(40) Lieut. Abel, and Eleanor Poor of Newbury—settled in Rowley; built a house westerly of Baldpate Hill; was long known as "Lieutenant Abel." Ch.: 108, Moses, b. 6 April, 1747, mar. 1st, Elizabeth Morse, 2d, Hannah Kimball; 109, Paul, b. 6 March, 1749, died young, of palsy; 110, Joseph, 111, Benjamin, (twins,) the first, m. Mary Chaplin, the second, Polly Adams; 112, Eleanor, b. 9 Oct. 1763, mar. Capt. Howe of Linebrook.

(41) Joseph, and Mary ——, settled in Lunenburg, Mass. Ch.: 113, John, b. 19 Feb. 1758; 114, Sarah, b. 25 June, 1761; 115, Judah, b. 25 Aug. 1762.—*Rec. of Lunenburg.*

(38) John, and —— ——, settled in Lunenburg; removed to Weathersfield, Vt. about 1760. Ch.: 116, John; 117, Joseph.—*Letter of Oliver D. Spofford, Erie.*

(42) Jacob, and ——.——, went to Salisbury in Connecticut. Ch.: 118, Jonathan; 119, David; 120, John; 121, Solomon; 122, Job; 123, Mercy; 124, Phœbe; 125, Polly; 126, Rebecca; 127, Hannah; 128, Tempy.—*Let. of his grandson, Gen. Ira Spofford, Canada.*

---

to work for Mr. Glover three years. He died on the passage, but Day set up the press, which was the first in America! He had a daughter Sarah, (who married a son of Gov. Winthrop,) and two sons. He owned a house and garden, and three acres of land in Boston. His widow mar. President Dunster of Cambridge College.

(44) Job, and Mary Brocklebank, married 13 May, 1746—settled in Worcester County. Ch.: 128, Hannah, bap. at Georgetown, 4 Oct. 1747.

(45) Jonah, and Dorcas ——, settled in Lunenburg. Ch.: 129, Hannah, bap. 4 Oct. 1747.

(49) Samuel, and Mary Poor of Newbury, mar. Nov. 1752—lived in Boxford. Ch.: 130, Stephen, b. 31 March, 1753, m. Mary Chadwick; 131, Parker, b. 15 Sept. 1755, m. Mary Wood; 132, Samuel, 133, Molly, twins, b. 16 April, 1759—the first died aged 10 months.

Lived on the line of Rowley, set off to Boxford about 1800.

(50) Thomas, and Roxbee Moody, mar. 5 Dec. 1750—settled in Andover. Ch.: 134, Thomas, b. ——, m. Esther Pearl; 135, Moody, b. 19 April, 1755, m. Dolly Farnam; 136, Samuel, b. 26 April, 1758, m. Lydia Peasly, Kingston, N. H.; 137, Phineas, m. Sarah Chadwick; 138, Sarah, m. William Spofford; 139, Isaac, b. 11 May, 1763, m. Mehitable Wood; 139, Martha, b. 1764, m. Joshua Johnson.

(51) Amos, and Abigail Pearl, mar. 7 March, 1754—lived in Boxford, where his father, Samuel, lived near the Rowley or Georgetown line. Ch.: 140, Benjamin, b. 3 Sept. 1756, m. Peggy Cole; 141, Amos, b. 21 March, 1758, m. Hulda Boynton; 142, Sarah, b. 15 Dec. 1759, m. Capt. Moses Carleton; 143, Richard, b. 10 March, 1762; 144, Samuel, b. 14 July, 1764, m. Deborah Robinson; 145, Daniel, b. 18 Feb. 1766, m. Phœbe Peters; 146, Thomas, m. Elizabeth Foster.

Par. 5th Gen.—Ch. 6th.

(63) Bradstreet, Esq. and Mary Page of Lunenburg, mar. 16 Oct. 1754—lived in Charlestown, N. H.; owned and rebuilt the mills owned by his father John, and from which he with his son Asa were taken by Indians, and mills burnt in 1740. Ch.: 147, Asa, b. Charlestown, settled in Piermont, N. H.; 148, John, b. Charlestown, settled in Cambridge, Vermont, died in Genesee County, N. Y.; 149, Nathan, b. Charlestown, died at Caledonia Springs; 150, Bradstreet.

Bradstreet, the head of this family, was a justice of the peace before the revolution; died in Fairfax, N. H.

(65) Tyler, and Experience Crosby, settled in Windsor, Vt., removed to Fairfax, Vt., 1795, and to Knoxville, Canada, 1799—died 1845, æ. 92. Ch.: 151, Releaf, b. 1776, mar. Henry Parker; 152, Dudley, b. 1787, m. Betsey Griffin, 2d, Rachel Southerland; 153, Hadassah, b. 1785, m. John P. Robinson, settled in New York; 154, Sidney, b. 1787, mar. Agnes Griffin, settled in Canada; 155, Phœbe, b. 1790, m. Gardner Stevens; 156, Tyler, b. 21 May, 1792, m. Mary Hopkinson.

(68) Eleazar, and Mary Flint—she was from Danvers; mar. 4 Jan. 1765; built the house and settled where William Spofford now lives, in Georgetown; removed to Jaffrey, N. H. in 1780; built a valuable set of mills, &c. on Contocook river. Ch.: 157, Polly, b. 21 Oct. 1765, mar. David Cutter, of Jaffrey; 158, Moses, born 14 Jan. 1765, died aged 21; 159, Abram, b. 10 Aug. 1770, mar. Sally Spaulding; 160, Rhoda, b. 7 Aug. 1772, mar. Moses Perkins; 161, Miriam, b. 6 Jan. 1775, m Isaac Morse, Esq. of Winchendon; 162, Abner, b. 5 Jan. 1778, mar. Betsey Leach; 163, Isaac, b. 22 April, 1780, burnt in the house of Rev. Laban Ainsworth; 164, Sophia, b. 7 Jan. 1784, mar. Samuel Foster, Esq. of Jaffrey; 165, Luke, b. 5 Nov. 1786, mar. Grata Rand of Rindge; 166, Mary Ayer, b. 29 Sept. 1789, m. Dr. Jeremiah Spofford.

Eleazer was many years deacon of the church in Jaffrey; removed to Bradford in 1821—died 1828.

(*To be Continued.*)

EARLY RECORDS OF BOSTON.

[Continued from page 40.]

[Copied for the Register, by Wm. B. Trask.]

Boston.

Hannah dau. of Thomas & Milcah borne (2) 1644. *Snow.*
Jabesh son of Wm & Mary borne (6) 1645. *Salter.*
Benjamin son of Nicholas & Anne borne (7) 1645. *Shapley.*
Margaret widdow dyed 20 (11) 1649. *Grimsted.*
Joseph son of Hugh & Sarah borne 31 (1) 1649. *Gunnison.*
Elihu son of Hugh & Sarah borne 12 (12) 1649.
Stephen sonne of Tho: & Mary his wife borne 13 (12) 1649. *Lake.*

Cambridge.

Mrs Joane buried 23 (10) 1644. *Amies.*
Barbarie the wife of Georg Bowers dyed 25 (1) 1644. *Bowers.*
Mathew Bowers dyed 30 (11) 1644.
Hannah dau. of John & Anne borne 18 (11) 1644. *Brewer.*
John son of Thomas & Mercie borne 9 (1) 1644. *Bridgham.*
John son of Roger & Susan borne 3 (7) 1644. *Buck.*
Rebecca dau. of William & Blyth borne 22 (6) 1644. *Bull.*
Daniel son of Richard & Jane borne 9 (1) 1644. *Champney.*
Deborah dau. of Christopher & Margaret borne 17 (11) 1644.
Abigail dau. of Edward & Martha borne 20 (7) 1644. *Collins.*
Elizabeth dau. of Georg & Allice borne 21 (6) 1644. *Cooke.*
Rebecca dau. of Eliah & Barbary borne 14 (6) 1644. *Corlet.*
Sarah dau. of Jonah & Sarah borne 15 (7) 1644. *Clarke.*
Mary dau. of William & Jane borne 10 (6) 1644. *Dixon.*
Thomas Daniel buried 6 (9) 1644. *Daniel.*
Timothie son of Richard & Mary borne 15 (1) 1644. *Eccles.*
Samuel son of Samuel & Elizabeth borne 26 (8) 1644. *Eldred.*
Roger Foord dyed 24 (2) 1644. *Foorde.*
Steven son of Richard & Allice, borne 7 (12) 1644. *Francis.*
Samuel son of John & Rebecca borne 28 (8) 1644. *Gibson.*
Hannah dau. of Francis & Mary borne 4 (1) 1644. *Grisell.*
Elisabeth dau. of Nathaniel & Joane borne 1 (1) 1644. *Hancock.*
Sarah dau. of Samuel & Temperance borne 19 (3) 1644. *Hyde.*
Elisabeth dau. of Robert & Jane borne 2 (1) 1644. *Homes.*
Elisabeth dau. of William & Winnifred, borne 19 (3) 1644. *Homwood.*
Sarah wife of Richard dyed 15 (4) 1644. *Hildreth.*
Mr Richard Harris dyed 29 (6) 1644. *Harris.*
John House dyed 22 (2) 1644. *House.*
Luke son of Georg & Jane borne 6 (2) 1644. *Hutchen.*
Samuel son of Willy & Dorothie borne 21 (5) 1644. *Manning.*
Mary dau. of John & Anne borne 3 (2) 1644. *Meane.*
Edward son of Edward & Ruth borne 11 (9) 1644. *Mitchelson.*
Thomas son of Edward & Jane, borne 18 (4) 1644. *Oakes.*
Mary dau. of Henry & Joan borne 25 (9) 1644. *Prentis.*
Joseph son of Benjamin & Margaret borne 14 (5) 1644. *Scott.*
John Sparhawke dyed 21 (7) 1644. *Sparhawke.*
John son of Andrew & Jane borne 29 (10) 1644. *Stevenson.*

Samuel son of Richard & Hanna 23 (3) 1644. *Stileman.*
Mary dau. of Daniel & Mary borne 22 (1) 1644. *Stone.*
John Wife dyed 9 (7) 1644. *Wife.*
Stephen son of Georg & Jane borne 14 (8) 1644. *Willis.*
Richard son of Worwood dyed 13 (3) 1644. *Worwood.*
Mary dau. of John & Elisabeth borne 9 (12) 1644. *Trumble.*

CHARLESTOWNE.

Martha dau. of William & Joan borne 21 (2) 1644. *Baker.*
James sonne of James & Anna borne 6 (2) 1644. *Barret.*
Joseph son of William & Rachell 20 (6) 1644. *Batchelour.*
Rebecca dau. of William & Persis b. 2 (12) 1643, d. 30. 2. 1644. *Bridge.*
James son of James & Ellinor Cary b. 7 (1) 1644, d. 1 (4) 1644. *Carie.*
Nathaniel son of James & Ellinor Cary borne 7 (1) 1645.
Zachary son of Samuel & Winnifred borne 17 (4) 1644. *Carter.*
Mary dau. of Samuel & Winnifred borne 22 (9) 1645.
Thomas son of Thomas & Anne borne 6 (5) 1644.
Elisabeth dau. of Thomas & Anne buried 12 (5) 1644.
Samuel son of Robert & Sarah borne 10 (6) 1644. *Cooke.*
Thomas Coytmore dyed vppo the coast of Cales 27 (10) 1645. *Coytmore.*
Zacharie son of William & Dorothie borne 16 (3) 1644. *Dadie.*
Sarah dau. of Richard & Bridget borne 1 (9) 1644. *Dexter.*
Joseph son of William b. 1 (10) 1645 dyed 29 (10) 1645. *Frodingham.*
Two servants of James Garret dyed 27 (10) 1645. *Garret.*
Joseph son of Thomas & Katherine borne 13 (2) 1645. *Graves.*
Mary dau. of William & Hannah borne 20 (11) 1644. *Green.*
John son of John & Lidia borne 16 (8) 1644. *Greenland.*
Samuel son of Robert & Joan borne 9 (2) 1644. *Hale.*
John son of John & Elisabeth borne 21 (7) 1645. *Haule.*
Abraham son of Abram & Anne borne 19 (10) 1644. *Jequeth.*
James son of Benjamin & Alice borne 9 (7) 1644. *Hubbard.*
Rebecca dau. of Manus & Rebecca borne 25 (10) 1643. *Jackson.*
Abraham son of Edward borne 22 (4) 1645. *Mellowes.*
Benjamin son of John & Hopestill borne 22 (4) 1644. *Mirick.*
Lidia dau. of John & Elisabeth borne 28 (2) 1644. *Grover.*
Mary dau. of Richard & Mary borne 24 (12) 1644. *Lowden.*
Thomas son of Edward & Joan borne 18 (8) 1644. *Larkin.*
Jeremiah son of Richard & Mary buried 7 (12) 1643. *Lowden.*
Samuel son of Thomas & Margaret borne 14 (8) 1644. *Line.*
Nathaniel son of Richard & Hester borne 11 (8) 1644. *Kettle.*
Abraham Pratt & his wife dyed 27 (10) 1645. *Pratt.*
Elisabeth wife of William dyed 3 (10) 1644. *Powel.*
[blank] son of William borne 3 (1) 1644. *Sergeant.*
Daniel Shepardson dyed 26 (5) 1644. *Shepardson.*
Hepzibah dau. of William & Anne borne 28 (12) 1644. *Smith.*
Hannah dau. of Steeven & Vrsula borne 10 (9) 1644. *Streeter.*
John son of Jeremie & Mercy borne 30 (11) 1644. *Swaine.*
Elisabeth dau. of Richard & Maud borne 12 (8) 1644. *Russell.*
John son of Joshua & Sarah borne 15 (4) 1641. *Tid.*
Joseph son of Joshua & Sara borne 15 (10) 1643.
John son of John & Katherin borne 22 (7) 1645. *Waffe.*
Thomas son of Thomas & Anne borne 4 (7) 1644. *Wilder.*
Sarah dau. of Isaac & Joan borne 19 (4) 1644. *Willie.*

Nehemiah son of Francis & Marry borne 18 (4) 1644. *Willoughbie.*
Hannah dau. of John & Joan borne 26 (8) 1644. *Gould.*

CONCORD.

Hannah dau. of Tho: & Elisabeth Dann borne 18 (1) 1645. *Dan.*
Christian dau. of Robert & Christian Edwards b. 15 (1) 1645. *Edward.*
Mary dau. of Georg & Mary borne 9 (12) 1645. *Fowle.*
William Haulsted dyed 27 (5) 1645. *Haulsted.*
Samuel son of William & Susan borne 26 (1) 1645. *Hartwell.*
Dorcas dau. of John & Dorothie borne 22 (3) 1645. *Held.*
Sara dau. of Georg & Mary borne 19 (1) 1645. *Heywood.*
Hannah dau. of James & Alice borne 16 (6) 1644. *Pasmer.*
Rebecca dau. of Joseph & Sarah borne 6 (7) 1645. *Wheeler.*
Mary dau. of Georg & Katherine borne 6 (7) 1645.
Samuel son of Obadiah & Susan borne 22 (12) 1644.

DEDHAM.

Samuel son of Henry & Mary borne 10 (1) 1644. *Aldridge.*
Henry Aldridge died 23 (12) 1645.
Mary dau. of Thomas & Margery borne 4 (8) 1644. *Alcock.*
Sarah dau. of James & Anne borne 4 (3) 1644. *Allen.*
Mary dau. of Georg & Elisabeth borne 31 (11) 1644. *Barber.*
Richard Barber dyed 18 (4) 1644.
Samuell son of Samuell & Mary borne 19 (10) 1644. *Bullen.*
Hannah dau. of John & Magdalen borne 1 (12) 45. *Bullard.*
Benjamin son of Joseph & Allice Clark borne 9 (12) 1643. *Clarke.*
Ephraim son of Joseph Clark borne 4 (12) 1645.
Nathaniel son of Nathaniel & Priscilla borne 3 (1) 1644. *Colborne.*
Samuel son of Edward & Anne borne 9 (11) 1644. *Colver.*
Mary dau. of Thomas & Margaret borne 24 (3) 1645. *Eames.*
Sarah dau. of Richard & Mary borne 12 (2) 1644. *Everard.*
Sarah dau. of John & Sarah borne 9 (10) 1645. *Fairebanks.*
Mary dau. of Joshua & Mary borne 23 (1) 1644. *Fisher.*
Joshua Fisher buried 14 (9) 1645.
John son of Thomas & Hannah, borne 1 (9) 1644. *Fuller.*
John son of Thomas Fuller dyed 21 (12) 1644.
John son of Thomas & Hanna borne 28 (10) 1645.
Joanna dau. of John & Joanna borne 23 (1) 1645. *Gay.*
John son of Robert & Elisabeth borne 13 (9) 1645. *Gowing.*
Experience son of Robert borne 23 (11) 1645. *Hensdell.*
Sarah Kingsbury dyed 24 (11) 1645. *Kingsbury,*
Eliezer son of Joseph & Millecent borne 17 (3) 1645.
Michael son of Michael & Mary borne 21 (11) 1644. *Metcalfe.*
Sarah wife of Michael dyed 21 (12) 1644.
Dorcas dau. of Joseph & Hannah borne 24 (6) 1645. *Morse.*
Thomas son of Thomas & Rebecca borne 19 (1) 1644. *Payne.*
Abigail dau. of Henry & Anne borne 20 (8) 1645. *Phillips.*
Hanna dau. of John & Jane borne 1 (1) 1645. *Plimton.*
Michael son of Michael & Abigail borne 12 (8) 1645. *Powell.*
Ephraim & Benjamin sons of John & Allice borne 23 (12) 1644. *Roper.*
John son of John & Margaret borne 5 (5) 1644. *Smith.*
John Smith dyed 14 (6) 1645.
Ephraim son of Thomas & Allice borne 27 (11) 1645. *Wight.*

Michaell son of Henry & Mary borne 7 (6) 1644. *Wilson.*
Record dau. of Raph & Rebecca borne 15 (10) 1644. *Wheelock.*
Nathaniel son of Nathaniel borne 26 (7) 1644. *Whiteing.*

WAYMOUTH.

Abraham son of Robert Abel buried 14 (9) 1639. *Abell.*
Mary dau. of Robert Abell borne 11 (2) 1642.
Sara dau. of Richard Adams borne 3 (5) 1637. *Adams.*
Samuel son of Richard Adams borne 6 (4) 1639.
Abraham son of Nathaniel Addams borne 16 (11) 1641.
Ruth dau. of Richard Adams borne 3 (4) 1642.
Sara dau. of Roger Amadowne borne 10 (6) 1640. *Amadowne.*
Mary dau. of Masachell Barnard borne 27 (7) 1637. *Barnard.*
Sara dau. of Masachet Barnard borne 5 (2) 1639.
Increase son of Edw: Batt borne 28 (10) 1641. *Batt.*
Prudence dau. of Edw: Batts borne 11 (4) 1639. *Batts.*
Tho: son of Clemant Brigges borne 14 (4) 1633. *Brigges.*
Jonathan son of Clement Brigges borne 14 (4) 1635.
David son of Clement Bregs borne 23 (6) 1640.
Clemant sonne of Clemant Bregs borne 1 (11) 1642.
Hannah dau. of Will Carpinter borne 3 (2) 1640. *Carpinter.*
Abia dau. of Will Carpinter 9 (2) 1643.
Tho: son of Tho Clapp borne 15 (1) 1639. *Clapp.*
Jo^n^. son of Tho: Dier borne 10 (5) 1643. *Dier.*
Tho: son of Tho Foster borne 18 (6) 1640. *Foster.*
John son of Tho Foster borne 7 (8) 1642.
Elizabeth dau. of Will Fry borne 20 (10) 1639. *Fry.*
Mary dau. of Will Fry borne 9 (11) 1641.
Martha dau. of Edmond Hart borne 12 (8) 1640. *Hart.*
Sarah dau. of Enoch Hunt borne 4 (5) 1640. *Hunt.*
Mary dau. of Will Jeffry borne 20 (1) 1642. *Jeffry.*
Mary dau. of John King borne 15 (4) 1639. *King.*
Abigall dau. of John King borne 14 (1) 1641.
Mary dau. of James Luddon borne 17 (10) 1636. *Luddon.*
Sara dau. of James Luddon borne 15 (9) 1639.
Sara dau. of James Luddon 5 (4) 1642.
John son of John Meggs borne 29 (12) 1641. *Meggs.*
Sara dau. of Rich: Melin borne 4 (2) 1643. *Melin.*
Hope dau. of Sam: Newman 29 (9) 1641. *Newman.*
Isaac son of Nicolas Norton borne 3 (3) 1641. *Norton.*
Jacob son of Nic^o^ Norton borne 1 (1) 1643.
John son of John Osborne borne 2 (12) 1639. *Osborne.*
Experience dau. of Nic^o^ Phillips 8 (3) 1641. *Phillips.*
Caleb son of Nich Phillips borne 22 (11) 1643.
John son of Will Pitty borne 28 (11) 1638. *Pitty.*
Joseph son of Will Pitty borne 16 (5) 1639.
Mary dau. of Will Pitty borne 13 (11) 1642.
Ruth dau. of Rich: Porter borne 3 (8) 1639. *Porter.*
Joseph son of Mathew Pratt borne 10 (6) 1637. *Pratt.*
James son of James Prest borne 8 (3) 1640. *Prest.*
Joshua son of Tho Ralins borne 2 (10) 1642. *Ralins.*
Mary wife of Robt Randall buried 3 (7) 1640. *Randall.*
Mary dau. of Robert Randall 20 (1) 1642.

Ester dau. of Will Read borne 8 (3) 1641. *Read.*
Phillip son of Phillip Read borne 24 (8) 1641.
Will son of Will Reed borne 15 (10) 1639. *Reed.*
Lidia dau. of John Rogers borne 27 (1) 1642. *Rogers.*
Obediah son of Edw: Sarell borne 26 (5) 1640. *Sarell.*
Joseph son of Joseph Shaw borne 14 (5) 1643. *Shaw.*
Isaac son of Rafe Shepard borne 20 (4) 1639. *Shepard.*
Triall dau. of Raph Shepheard borne 19 (10) 1641.
Lidia dau. of Rich: Silvester borne 8 (10) 1633. *Silvester.*
John son of Rich: Silvester borne 14 (1) 1634.
Joseph son of Rich: Silvester borne 12 (2) 1638.
Dina dau of Rich: Silvester borne 2 (2) 1642.
Elizabeth dau. of Rich: Silvester 23 (11) 1643.
Nath: son of James Smith borne 8 (4) 1639. *Smith.*
Ruth dau. of Wm Smith buried 20 (3) 1640.
Nehemiah son of Will Smith borne 2 (8) 1641.
Pheby dau. of Edward Smith 15 (9) 1642.
Rebecca dau. of John Stappell borne 27 (9) 1639. *Stappell.*
Martha dau. of Geofrey Staple buried 17 (12) 1639.
Joseph son of John Stapell borne 19 (12) 1641.
Abiel son of Robt Titus borne 17 (1) 1640. *Titus.*
Content dau. of Robert Titus borne 28 (1) 1643.
Naomy dau. of Will Tory borne 3 (10) 1641. *Tory.*
Mary dau. of Will Tory borne 3 (10) 1642.
Micea son of Will Tory borne 12 (8) 1643.
Sara dau. of Robert Tucker borne 17 (1) 1639. *Tucker.*
John son of John Vpham buried 5 (4) 1640. *Vpham.*
W^m^ son of Wm Walton buried 3 (9) 1640. *Walton.*
Ar^t^hur son of Arthur Warren borne 17 (9) 1639. *Warren.*
Abigall dau. of Arthur Warren borne 27 (8) 1640.
Jacob son of Arthur Warrin borne 26 (8) 1642.
Joseph son of Will Web borne 19 (6) 1640. *Web.*
Nehemiah son of Rich Web borne 19 (8) 1641.
Hannah dau. of John Whitman borne 24 (6) 1641. *Whitman.*

BOSTON.

Herman Atwood & Ann Copp maryed 11 (6) 1646. *Atwood.*
Anne dau. of Isaac & Anne borne 10 (1) 1646. *Addington.*
Abigail dau. of Theoder & Abigail borne 24 (6) 1647. *Atkinson.*
Susan dau. of Alexand^r^ & Mary borne 14 (3) 1648. *Adams.*
Ruth dau. of Georg & Susan borne 3 (8) 1648. *Allen.*
Hannah dau. of Georg & Susan borne 10 (1) 1644.
Noami dau. of Georg & Susan borne 26 (10) 1646.
Abigail dau. of W^m^ & Martha borne 8 (12) 1645. *Beamsley.*
Mary wife of Wm Burnell dyed 16 (9) 1645. *Burnel.*
Manoah son of John & Sarah borne 6 (1) 1646. *Bodman.*
John son of John & Mary borne 6 (6) 1645. *Barrell.*
Mary dau. of John & Mary borne 16 (1) 1646.
James sonn of Richard & Penelope borne 2 (3) 1646. *Bellingham.*
Elisabeth dau. of Lancelot & Judith borne 13 (10) 1644. *Baker.*
W^m^ sonne of Alexander & Elisabeth borne 15 (3) 1647.
John sonne of Nathaniel & Alice borne 31 (11) 1646. *Bishop.*
Samuel sonne of Nathaniel & Alice dyed 7 (1) 1646.

John sonne of Henry & Elisab. borne (7) 1645. *Bridgham.*
Thomas sonne of Tho: Bayes & Anne borne 1 (1) 1645. *Bayes.*
Mary dau. of Wm & Phœbe borne 4 (6) 1645. *Blantaine.*
John sonne of Jonathan & Mary borne (8) 1645. *Baulston.*
Robt sonne of Robt & Francis borne 25 (7) 1647. *Burnam.*
Hannah dau. of Wm & Mary borne (6) 1642. *Briggs.*
Lidia dau. of Wm & Goodith Copp borne (5) 1646. *Copp.*
Wm sonn of Wm & Anne borne 31 (3) 1646. *Cotton.*
Rachel dau. of Thomas & Elisabeth borne 6 (5) 1646. *Clarke.*
Alice wife of Richard Critchley dyed 26 (1) 1645. *Critchley.*
Jane dau. of Richard & Jane borne 1647.
Thomas Cook mariner dyed (12) 1645. *Cooke.*
John sonn of Hugh & Lidia borne 2 (3) 1646. *Drury.*
Hannah dau. of Francis & Katherin borne 7 (11) 1645. *Douce.*
Samuel son of Georg & Abigail borne 31 (6) 1647. *Dell.*
Joseph sonne of Edmund & Sarah borne 13 (4) 1648. *Dennis.*
Martha dau. of Wm & Martha borne 10 (11) 1648. *Dinsdale.*
John son of Abraham & Lidia borne 7 (5) 1648. *Dible.*
David sonne of Francis & Mary borne 26 (11) 1646. *East.*
Deborah dau. of Robt & Deborah borne 15 (11) 1645. *Fen.*
Ebenezer sonne of Wm & Phebe dyed 24 (8) 1644. *Francklin.*
John sonne of Wm & Joanna borne 14 (5) 1642.
Benjamin sonn of Wm & Joanna borne 12 (8) 1643.
Joanna dau. of Strong & Elinor borne 26 (12) 1646. *Furnel.*
Deborah dau. of Cotton & Jane buried (3) 1642. *Flack.*
Mary dau. of John & Elizabeth borne 8 (7) 1646. *Ferniside.*
Robert sonne of Robt & Mary borne 30 (9) 1647. *Field.*
Heman sonne of Thomas & Anne b. 21 (12) 1645, d. 29 (7) 1647. *Grub.*
Martha dau. of Marke & Avery b. 15 (12) 1645, d. 7 (4) 1646. *Hannds.*
Lidia dau. of James & Anne borne 15 (1) 1648. *Hudson.*
Hester dau. of Wm & Hester borne 25 (1) 1642. *Hilyard.*
Mary dau. of Wm & Hester borne 7 (4) 1644.
Hannah dau. of Georg & Elisabeth borne (11) 1646. *Hatsall.*
Sarah dau. of Angell & Catherin borne 5 (1) 1646. *Hollard.*
Thomas son of Angell & Catherin borne 8 (8) 1635.
Hannah dau. of Angell & Catherin borne (5) 1638.
Elisabeth dau. of Angell & Catherin b. 7 (3) 1641 & lived 20 weekes.
Hephtzibah dau. of Angell & Catherin borne 10 (6) 1642.
Georg Hide mariner dyed 1645. *Hide.*
James sonne of James & Anne borne 25 (6) 1646. *Hudson.*
Susan dau. of Francis & Mary borne 15 (10) 1645.
Samuel son of John & Hanna borne 1 (3) 1645. *Hanniford.*
Joseph sonn of Wm & Joan borne 8 (10) 1645 *Harvie.*
James sonne of Samuel & Isabel borne 16 (10) 1645. *Hayward.*
Joseph sonne of Edward & Elinor borne 20 (3) 1646. *Harrison.*
Susan dau. of James & Mary borne 13 (12) 1645. *Hawkins.*
Martha dau. of Job & Francis borne 26 (1) 1646.
Peleg sonne of James & Mary borne 9 (1) 1648.
Mary dau. of Richard & Joan borne 3 (11) 1646. *Hogg.*
Sarah dau. of Mary & Anthonie borne 30 (7) 1646. *Harker.*
Ephraim sonne of Thomas & Joan borne 7 (12) 1646. *Joy.*
Mary dau. of Edmund & Martha borne 17 (12) 1647. *Jackson.*

(*To be continued.*)

ABSTRACTS FROM THE EARLIEST WILLS ON RECORD IN THE COUNTY OF SUFFOLK, MASS.

[Prepared by Mr. Wm. B. Trask, of Dorchester.]

[Continued from page 282.]

Thomas Olliver, of Boston.—Will made 13 March 1652. Executors of this my will, my sonne *Peeter* and *James Olliver*, with my sonne in Law *James Johnson*. I giue to my wife all that her Land and goods was sold for, the value of 60£, wch is in her Childrens hands, for her vse, to be payd to her when she shall require it; and further now I doe giue her £10 dureing her life in such Comodities as is Convenient; and I doe giue in household stuffe those things for her vse, foreuer, mentioned in a Shedull hereto Annexed. My will is, to pay this, my farme & state shal be Either to be Let or sould, as my said executors or any two of them shall agree, and all my Land and goods and house being sould to be devided in fiue Equall pts. My will is, that my sonne *John*, his wife and Children, shall haue two pts as being my Eldest; that the Children of my sonne *John* & *Peeter* & dau *Abigail* shall haue 20s euery one of them, and my executors to haue the rest, provided that all that wch I haue deliuered to any of them before, shall come into that equall devision Amongst them. I also giue to *Hannah Tarne*, £5, to be payd at the age of 21, or at the day of marriage; to all my grand Children, 10s apiece, both in old England and heere in New England. My sonne *John* Receiued of me £74 in goods and money; my sonne *Peeter*, £40; my sonne *James*, £40; & my sonne *Samuell* a portion, and to my dau. the wife of *James Johnson* he Receiued £20. I giue to my sonne *Peeter*, a Siluer boule, and to my sonne *James Olliver*, my watch; and to my dau. *Abigail Johnson*, my siluer salt. My will is, to giue to my wife these things, vnder written, the feather-bedd in ye Parlour, with the greene Rugg, and the 3 Blanketts & 3 Pillowes, with the boulster and Matterise & Curtaines with the dornix over it, and bedsteed, the Round Table, 4 Joyne stooles, 2 Low stooles, 4 Pillow bers, 4 paire of shetts, 12 napkins, 3 broad Cloathes one of them the shortest of the lest, one paire of Cobirons, with the spitt and dripping pan, 4 platters, 2 Candlestickes, one brasse and one pewter, the siluer wine Cup & 4 Siluer spoones, with one dornix Carpitt, with a third of the brasse. 15: 1: 1652.

I giue to my dau. *Woollfall* and my dau Havens [?] £40 to be equally devided betweene them; to *Richard Woollfall*, at Muddy River, 40s. provided my Estate hold out, if not, then to abate with an equall proporcon, and this I witnes to as my act. 2: 3: 56. *Thomas Olliver.*

Power of Administration graunted vnto Leiut *Peter Olliver*, Capt *James Olliver* & Capt *James Johnson* to p'forme this Imperfect will, & bring in an Inventory of the Estate. 27 Jan. 1657.

Inventory of Estate of Elder *Thomas Olliver*, taken 15: 11: 1657, by *Edward Porter*, *Robert Turner*. 30 Jan. 1657. Capt *James Olliver* & Capt *James Johnson*, deposed.*

---

* John Glover, of Boston.—Inventory of his goods and chattells at his Farme, in Dorchester, beyond Naponset, now in the occupation of *John*

* See Drake's *Hist. and Antiq. of Boston*, p. 293, for a pedigree of the family of Thomas Oliver.

Gill & *Roger Billings*, prized 6: 2: 1653. Amongst the items are "one Cannon" and "one Indian plow." Whole amount at sd farme, £1151 17.

6: 12: 1653. Inventory of his estate at his Farme in Dorchester, behind Neponset, now in the occupation of *Nicholas Wood*. Amt. £505. 11. 04.

Goods and chattells at his house in Boston: 7: 12: 53. Amt. £1688. 18. 11. "fiue servants at 8£ p' servant."

Signed by *Humphrey Atharton*, *John Wiswall*, *John Smith*. Mrs *Anne Glouer*, widow of John, deposed 4 Jan. 1654.

Debts oweing the estate by *Wm Phillips* at ye ship Taverne in Boston; goodman *Coleman*, of Boston, shoemaker; *Wm Robinson;* Mr *Thomas Lake*, of Boston for principle forbearance & not paying in old England; Mr *James Astwood;* Mr. *Valentine Hill* principle & for not paying in old England; Capt *John Leuerit;* *Wm Shattocke;* *Joseph Jewett*, of Rowley; *Sampson Mason*, of Dorchester; Capt *Gookins* to pay in England; Mrs *Holeman*, of Dorchester; Mr *Thomas Broughton*, of Boston; *John Gornell;* Mr. *Rawson*. [Will. Vol. V, p. 301.]

John Stockbridge, of Boston.—Will dated, 4: 7: 1657. I giue to my Eldest sonne *Charles*, my Water mill at Sityate, 6 acres of meadow, & the house, ground & orchard belonging to it; and the said *Charles* is to pay out of this mill and ground to his sister *Elizabeth*, £10, at her day of marriage or at the age of 21. To my wife *Mary*, my house and ground at Boston and all things belonging to it, & my house at Sityate yt *Gilbert Brocks* doth Liue in, & ground, orchard & meadow that doth belong to it. If my youngest son doth liue, he is to enjoye it after his mothers death, paying £10 to his sister, *Mary Stockbridge;* if said *John* doth not liue, then it is to be devided equally betweene all my children. To my dau. *Ester Stockbridge*, my house at Sityate, that *William Ticknor* doth liue in, with orchard, ground & meadow, the land at Brush hill, & Land at ye lower Clift, after her death to be devided equally between all my children. To my dau. *Hannah Ticknor*, 40s out of that wch her husband hath in his hands. To my dau. *Sarah*, £10, to be payd her at marriage or when 21 yeares old & to be payd out of yt wch I haue giuen my wife. I giue all my working toules to my Eldest sonne; to my wife, all my household goods. My wife & Eldest sonne, Executor.

John Stockbridge.*

Witnesse *Henry Allin*, *Mathew* ⋊ *Eirounes*.

8 April 1658. *Hen Allin* deposed.

Inventory of the Estate of *John Stockbridge*, wheelewright, taken by *Richard Gridley*, & *Henry Allin*, 3: 2: 1658. *Charles Stockbridge* deposed, 8 April, 1658.

Richard Hardier, of Brantrey.—Will made 18: 10: 1657. To my wife *Elizabeth* all my Estate during her life & then to be disposed of as she shall thinke good. Vnto *Jno Hardier* or his dau. *Mary* £30, to be payd them within 2 yeares after ye decease of my wife. My wife sole executrix. *Richard Hardier*.

Inventory taken 25: 11: 1657, by *Richard Brackett*, *William Allis*.

In the prnts of vs, *Margery Flint*, *Liddia Scottoo*.

Margery Flint and *Elizabeth Hardier* deposed 8 July 1658.

---

* See Deane's *Scituate*, p. 342, for an account of John Stockbridge.

William Weare, of Boston, shoomaker.—Will, 26 March 1656. Vnto my dau. *Sarah Weare* after her mothers death, my house in Boston. with all yt doth appertaine vnto it; my house, Barne, Orchard & Garden in Dorchester, and all my goods, only her mother to haue all for her vse as Long as she doth Liue. If my dau. *Sarah* dye vnmarryed, or if marryed & haue no Children, then my dwelling-house in Boston I giue vnto my Grand Child *Obediah Gill*, & vnto my Grandchild *Elizabeth Gill* my house and Barne and Orchard and Garden & all that doth belong vnto it: But if any of these shall wrong her, either ye Parents or the Children, then I giue her full power to dispose of it as shee seeth good. 26 March 1656. *William Weare.*

Only if I dye in debt my debts to be payd of my land.

Power of Administration granted to *Elizabeth Weare* his late wife to p'forme this imperfect will. 1 Apl. 1658.

There is on File an Administration Bond in the sum of £300, given by Elizabeth Ware to Ewd Rawson, 14 Apl. 1658, witnessed by *George Shove*, *Margarett Rawson.*

Inventory of Estate taken 24: 1: 1647–8,* by *Richard Webb* & *Richard Collicott.* *Elizabeth Weare* deposed. 1 April 1658.

On the same Document, on file, is written—"Power of Administration to ye Estate of Rice Davies deceased, is Graunted to Evan Thomas & Mr Tilley they bringing in a true Inventory of the Estate. 15 Aprill 1658.
p. Edw. Rawson, Recorder."

A Bond for settling said Estate, given by *Evan Thomas*, *Wm Tilly*, 13 April 1658; signed also by *Benj. Brisco*, *Elkanah Cooke.*

Cotton Flacke, of Boston.—Will dated 2: 9: 1654. Wife *Jane* executrix; she [to] haue my house and Garden Lott in Boston, with all my goods and moveables. I giue my sonne *Samuell Flacke* out of it 40s to be payd within one yeare after my decease; and the reason I give him no more is, I gaue him my Land at Mudy Riuer containing 20 Acres In my life time. My Loving Brethren *John Lake* and Bro. *Petter Oleiver* overseers. *Cotton ✗ Flacke.*

Will. Colbron, *Henry Alline.*

Henry Allin deposed, 5 Aug. 1658.

Inventory made 31: 5: 1658 by *Peeter Olliver*, *Henry Allin.* Amt. £42. 15. This Inventory was taken in 5: 6 mo: 58 by Henry Alline, without Oath, the whole estate except 40s being by will given to *Jane*, his late wife.

Joseph Shaw, of Weymouth.—Inventory of estate taken 2 Feb. 1653, & apprised by *Nathaniell Sowther*, *Nicho. Byrome*, & Mr *Isaack Walker.* Debts owing by *James Smith*; *Henery Crabb*; goodman *Emons*; *Mordicha Graner*; *George Daris*, the smith; Elder *Bates*; Mrs. *Richards*; goodman *Parker*, for Rent; *John Bicknall*; *Henery Lamprey*; *John Turner*, of Weymouth. Debts oweing by the Testator. To Mrs *Ruth Stanley*, at Barbadoes; Mr *Cullet*; *John Porter*; Mrs *Hanberry*; Widdow *Roberts*; *William Beliantine*; Mrs. *Preistley*, in England.

1 Feb. 1654. *Mary Blake*, late wife to Joseph Shawe, deposed.

[Will, Vol. V, p. 303.]

---

* So reads the Record, but it should be, evidently, 1657–8.

John Avery.—Goods prized by *John Sunderland* and *Godfrey Armitage*. Administration to the Estate granted to *William Follett*, of Oyster River in Pascattoway, in behalfe of his brother *Laurence Avery*, 19 Sept. 1654.

Goodman Hurst.—Inventory of Goods Apprized by goodman *Fletcher*, Goodman *Kilcop* & goodman *Lake*, 23 Dec. 1653. Amt. £46: 19: 11 *Mr Wm Brenton* deposed, 25 Aprill, 1654.

Jeffery Turner, of Dorchester.—Inventory of Goods prized 22: 2: 1654, by *John Wiswall*, *John Smith*. Amt. £164. 04. 09. *Isabell Turner*, his widow, deposed, 25 May 1654. [Will, Vol. V, p. 305.]

George Munnings.—Will. Being very sicke. To my wife *Johannah*, £100, and such things as she brought with her. A note of the p'ticul^rs is in Mr *Isaac Wakers* hands, and to this I have subscribed my hand, this 23 of Aug. 1658. *George Munnings.*

Isaack Waker *Will Hudson*

16 Sept 1658. Leift. *Wm Hudson* & *Isaack Waker* deposed. Power of Administration granted to *Johannah Munnings*, his widow.

21: 7: 1658. Goods prised that were *Symon Boyers*, now the goods of *Joanna Munnings*, wch she had before her marriage with said *Munnings*, amounting to £25. Inventory of the Estate of *George Munnings*, taken 17: 7: 1658, by *James Euerill*, *John* ⋊ *Button*, *Francis Douse*. Mentions *Thomas Hawkins*; *Randall Nichols*; *Thomas Myrricke*, of Springfield; *John Chayneies* and *Jno Emeryes*, of Newbery; *Theophylus Munnings*; *Francis Buers*; *John Jarvis*; *Henry Way*, of Dorchester: *Thomas Jones*; Capt *Robert Harding*; *Phillip Long*; *John Shaw*: *John Smith*, of Redding; *Hugh Gunnison*; *Edward Colcord*; *Edward Kibby* and *George Way*; *Job Lane*; *Abraham Shurt*; *John Giffard*; *John Hawthorne*; *Henry Lamprey*; Sarg^t *Cotton*; *John Hammon*, of Watertowne. The Inventory of debts was taken by *Richard Cooke* and *Richard Collicott*, 8 Jan. 1658.

Inventory of Estate of George Munnings, on file, taken 21: 7: 1658, by James Euerill, John his ⋊ marke Butten, Francis Douse. 28 Jan. 1658. Amt. £16. 19. Johanna Munnings wid. of George deposed.

John Barrell.—Will. 27: 6: 58. I giue all my proper Estate that is my owne to my wife to bring vp the Children, and to maintaine my mother. Mr *Gibbs* I desier may have his goods returned to him so farr as they will goe, at the same prise they came at. The old house and ground is my mothers dureinge her life. I desire my debts may be payd as farr as my Estate will reach. I make my wife sole executrix.

James Olliver *Will. Hudson* *John Barrell*

16 Sept 1658. Capt *James Olliver* and Leift. *Hudson* deposed.

Inventory of the Estate taken by *Josh: Scottow*, *Thomas Dewer*, *John* ⋊ *Andrewes* £434. 13. 05. *Mary Barrell*, widow of *John*, deposed 18 Nov. 1658.

William Hersie, senior, of Hingham.—Will. 9 March 1657. Being now sicke. I giue to my sonne *William* ye house and home Lott that he

now Liues in and ye penn plott before his gate, and ye Lott I bought of *Mathew Chafey* at ye Cap^ts Tent, with one great Lott at Nuttey hill, y^t Lyes outmost to ye South East, to him and his heyres for euer. To my sonne *John*, one Lott at Nuttey hill, y^t lyes Northward of *Moses Colliers*. To my sonne *James* the Lott y^t Lyes next ye aforesaid Lott giuen his Brother *John*, Lyeing to ye Northward of the Lott of *George Lane*. To my dau. *Francis** £5 sterling; dau. *Elizabeth* £5 sterling; dau. *Judith*, £5 sterling; [each of these at ye decease of their mother, or ye day of their mothers marriage.] I giue my Grand Child, *John Croade*, after my decease, when Liueing to 4 yeares of age, 40^s.; my grand child, *William Hersie*, 40^s in like manner. All ye rest of my Land, housing goods &c. to my wife *Elizabeth*, during her life, or liues in a Widdowes Estate; but if she marryes, then to distribute it amongst my Children as she may see good, allwayes p'vided not to Lay any restraint vpon her for matter of time in disposall of what she may see meete to any of my Children; making her my only executrix. Overseers, Cousine *John Farrington*, *Thomas Marsh* & my sonne in Law *Richard Croade*.

William Farrington

Witness

Thomas Marsh — *Thomas Marsh* deposed, 29 April 1658.
Richard Croade. — *Ri: Croade* deposed, 12: 2: 58.

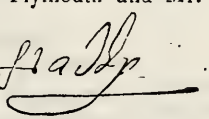
Inventory of the Estate of *William Hearsie*, senior, of Hingham, deceased the 24th day of March $\frac{57}{58}$, apprized at Hingham the 28th of April 1658, by *Moses Collier* and *Tho. Marsh*. Amt. £419. 13. 06. "Land wch was *John Princes* and *Stephen Gates*; a piece of ground at the rotten tree; land at Hockley; at Conahasset; at ware neck," &c., &c. *Elizabeth Hersie* deposed, 28 April 1659.

William Paddy, of Boston, merchant.—Will. Being at present vnder Gods visiting hands of sicknes, I giue to my wife, *Mary Paddy*, one third of my Estate. In case she liue a Widdow, and dye in an Estate of widdowhood, that then at her death she shall haue libertie to dispose of ye one halfe pt of ye Estate she shall dye possessed of, to whom she pleases, the other halfe shall be equally devided among mine and my wiues 11 children, or to as many of them as shall be aliue at her death. In case ye Lord dispose of my deare wife againe in marriage, my will is y^t she shall before her marriage giue to euery one of my Eleven Children 10 or 15£, or to as many as shall be then aliue, vnlesse ye p'vidence of God take away this Estate giuen to my wife before y^t time, wch I leaue to my Executors to judge of. To my wife over and above her third part, a new Siluer Cawdle Cup and porringer, as a token of my endeared Love. The other two thirds of my Estate vnto my 9 children, *Elizabeth*, *John*, *Samuell*, *Mercy*, *Thomas*, *William*, *Nathaniell*, *Hannah*, & *Benjamine Paddy*, to be equally devided among them; portions to my sonnes at ye age of 21 yeares and dau^s at the day of theire Marriage, or at the age of 19 yeares. In case my deare wife should prooue to be with Child and it Liue, it shall come in for an equall share with my other Children. [In case of death, provision made for the survivors, and for the education of the children.]

---

* *Frances* m. *Richard Croade* of Hingham, and afterwards of Salem. Her sister *Elizabeth* m. *Moses Gilman*, and her sister *Judith* m. *Humphrey Wilson*, both of Exeter, N. H.

She shall have libertie to keepe as many of them with her as she pleases. And whereas there are 11 of myne and my wiues Children, formerly said to be named, it is to be vnderstood of my nine Children already named, and *Sarah* and *Mary Payton.* I giue to my dau^r *Elizabeth* and *Mercy* £50, more or lesse, wch is a debt in ye hands of Mr *Val. Hill,* as shall appeare by my bookes, wch fiftie is over and above theire forementioned portions, to be equally devided betweene them, wch is in Consideracon of a debt I owe them, for my former wife and theire deare mother. To my sonne, *John Paddy,* 6 Siluer spoones as a debt I owe him. For ye disposall of ye rest of my children y^t my wife shall not keepe, and leaue y^m to ye care of my Executors and overseers. I giue 40^s for a Ring to Mrs. *Mary Willet,* ye wife of Capt *Tho: Willet,* of Plymouth; to Mr *John Endicott,* senior, and Mr. *John Wilson* senior and Mr. *John Norton,* of Boston, each £5. I giue £10 to be disposed of by ye select men of ye towne of Boston, for ye poore; to my sister, *Margarett Baxter,* 50^s; to *Thomas Coachman, Francis Golder,* and Goody *Pratt,* all of Plymouth, each, £4. Debts being payd, residue of my Estate to be disposed of as before mentioned. *Thomas Willet,* of Plymouth and Mr. *Wm Davis,* of Boston, Apothecary, sole Executors. Overseers, Mr *Henry Shrimpton,* Mr. *Jacob Sheafe,* Mr *Thomas Lake,* Mr. *John Hull,* 20 Augt 1658.



In presence of vs *Peter Olliver, Samuell Prince.*

Codicil.—I further giue, to *Elizabeth Tilson,* 20^s and to *Hannah Churchill,* 10^s and to *Mary Andrewes,* 10^s.

Acknowledged by ye Testator before sealing, in presence of *Peeter Olliver. Samuell Prince.*

Peeter Olliver deposed, 9 Sept 1658.

Inventory taken Sept. 1658, by Josh. Scottow, Thomas Savage. [See Reg. Vol. VII, p. 339.]

Richard Walters, Mariner.—Inventory taken 30 Aug 1653 Major *Symon Willard* and Mr *Jacob Sheafe* deposed 22 June 1654. [See Vol. VII, (1853) p. 337.]

Jno. Samson, late of Marblehead.—Inventory taken 28: 7 mo: 1654, by *Francis Johnson, John Smith.* Amt. £32. 14^s. *Wm Sampson* deposed.

Arthur Gill.—An Invoyce of such goods and debts as were left in the hands of *John Sweete* by *Arthur Gill* at his goeing for England. One bill of *Wm Garscay,* one of *Alexander Adams;* due from *Andrew Ayger, John Gill, Wm White, Thomas Chadwell, Francis Hutson,* &c. &c. Amt. £106. 04^s. 09^d. Rec^d from *Wm Elliway* of Cape Anne, 20^s. *John Sweete* deposed 10: 11: 1654.

Rebeccah Webb, Widdow. Late of Boston, deceased.—Inventory taken 22 Dec. 1654, by *Wm Davis, Robert Sumner, Tho: Clarke,* Leift *Peeter Olliver, Thomas Buttolph, Godfrey Armitage,* overseers of the Last Will of Rebeccah Webb, deposed 16 March 1654. [See Will, Vol. V, (1851) p. 303.]

(*To be Continued.*)

THE DUTCH INVASION.—LETTER OF RICHARD SMITH OF NARRAGANSET.

[Communicated by Hon. G. A. Brayton of Warwick, R. I.]

To whom this shall come

On Monday the 4th instant August 1673 Just now certain intelligence came to me by post convoyed along by coast from York that on Wednesday last the Dutch fleet came in thither & fell on the town so that their guns were heard to Stratford point that day all the westward being up in arms & in a posture to provide for their safety as well as they can which news being certain I thought good to communicate along & subscribe my naime Rich Smith

Naroganset ye 4th August 1673

Convoy it along with all
possible post haste to ye
next towns

For Mr Walter Tod at Warwick to be convoyed to Providence to Rehoboth Taunton and elsewhere Pray send it along post haste

---

HUMPHRY, RANDALL AND HUNT.

[Copied from Vol. 129, p. 16, Mass. Archives, by W. B. Trask.]

The Deposition of Jonas Humphry* aged Sixty Eight yeares or thereabout, and Robert Randall aged Eighty yeares or thereabouts both Inhabitants of the Town of Waymouth in the County of Suffolke within his Majesties Territory and Dominion of New England in America, sworn say, That they the Deponents and each of them liveing for some time in Wendover in the County of Bucks within the Realm of England, did well know and were acquainted with Enoch Hunt of Titenden in the Parish of Lee about two miles distant from Wendover† Blacksmith, and Ephraim Hunt Blacksmith the reputed Eldest Son of him said Enoch Hunt, And the said Enoch Hunt and his Son Ephraim Hunt both of them afterwards removed into New England and for sometime dwelt in Waymouth aforesaid, the said Enoch Hunt the Father soon returned back again to England But his Son Ephraim Hunt remained and Settled himselfe at Waymouth and there married a wife by whome he had issue Several Sons,‡ and continued his dwelling there unto the time of his decease which was about Sixteen months since, his reputed Eldest Son Thomas Hunt now a dweller and Inhabitant of the Town of Boston within the aforesaid County of Suffolke Blacksmith still Surviving being present with the Deponents at the time of their making this Affidavit, whome they have known from his Childhood. And farther the Deponents Say not.

2d July 1688. Jonas Humphry
Sworne ye 24 day of June Robert ⋊ Randall
1688 before me. E Andros.

---

* Jonas Humphry came to Dorchester, Mass., about 1635, with his elder brother, James, and their father, Jonas. See Reg. Vol. II, p. 383; IV, 198; VIII, 250.

† In Buckinghamshire, 5 miles N. W. of Chesham, and 35 W. N. W. from London, the birthplace of John Hampden the patriot.

‡ The territory comprising the town of Ashfield, Franklin Co., Mass., "was granted to Capt *Ephraim Hunt*, of Weymouth, as a compensation for services rendered in the Canada expedition of 1690. It was actually conveyed to his heirs forty-six years afterwards, and was settled by a few families in 1742. It was incorporated as a town in 1764; previous to that time it went by the name of *Huntstown*, from the name of its original proprietor."—Barber's *Hist. Coll. Mass.*, p. 233.

JOHNSON OF CLIPSHAM AND PINCHBECK.

Maurice Johnson, Esq., M. P. for Stamford, 1523.

- Archdeacon Robert Johnson, Founder of Oakham and Uppingham Schools; died 1625.
  - 1st w. Anne Meadows = Abraham Johnson, born 1577 = 2d w. Cicely, dau. of Laurence Chadderton, D. D.
    - Isaac = Lady Arbella Fiennes. — no issue.
    - Sam-uel. S. P.
    - Eze-kiel.
      - Anne Johnson, sole heir.
    - Dan-iel. S. P.
    - James. S. P.
    - Nathan-iel. S. P.
    - Fran-cis. S. P.
    - Eliza-beth. = Rev. Henry Salmon, Vicar of Standground near Peterboro'.
      - Elizabeth.
- Francis Johnson of Pinchbeck.
  - John Johnson.
  - Francis Johnson.
  - Jane Johnson, sole heir. = Maurice Johnson.
    - Maurice Johnson, F. A. S.
    - Col. Maurice Johnson.
    - Maurice Johnson, D. D.
    - Maurice Johnson.
    - Maurice Johnson of Ayscough Fee Hall, Spalding, 1854.

JOHNSONS OF MILTON BRYAN AND OLNEY.

Thomas Johnson, Esq. of Milton Bryan.

- Nicholas Johnson, grandfather of Harry Johnson, Esq., whose dau. and co-heir, Catherine, was the mother of Sir Robert H. Inglis, Bart., of Milton Bryan, 1854.
- William Johnson of Olney.
  - Thomas Johnson = Anne Johnson, sole heir.
    - William Johnson.
    - Wolsey Johnson.
    - Robert Augustus Johnson = Anna Rebecca, sister of Lord Craven.
      - Lieut. Gen. William Augustus Johnson, of Witham on the Hill near Stamford, Governor of Stamford and Uppingham Schools, formerly M. P. for Boston, living 1854.

JOHNSON OF SPALDING AND ALDBOROUGH.

Thomas Johnson temp. Richard III.

- Wm. H. Johnson of Spalding.
  - Martyn Johnson.
  - Martin Johnson.
  - Walter Johnson.
- John Johnson of Aldborough.
  - George Johnson.
  - Henry Johnson.
  - Francis Johnson.
  - Sir Henry Johnson.
  - Sir Henry Johnson.
  - Anne Johnson, sole heir, married Sir Thomas Wentworth, Earl of Strafford.

This account of the three families of Johnson, (who now quarter the arms of each other.) was furnished to Pishey Thompson by Edward Moore, Esq (cousin to the present Maurice Johnson of Ayscough Fee Hall,) who received it from his brother Maurice Peter Moore of Sleaford, who stated the pedigree upon the authority of Sir Robert H. Inglis, Bart., then M. P. for the University of Oxford.

THE JOHNSON FAMILY.

[Communicated by PISHEY THOMPSON, ESQ., of Boston in Lincolnshire, England.]

NOTE.—MR. THOMPSON, many years ago published an account of Boston, [Eng.] He is now about to publish its "*History and Antiquities*," upon which he has bestowed a great amount of labor. In the course of his researches he discovered the materials from which the following Article has been prepared. In his letter accompanying it he says, "The Johnson family is scarcely enough connected with *this Boston*, to justify the appropriation of much space therein to details respecting it. I also forward you a copy of the *authentic* pedigree of the Johnson family, and also a copy of a very curious paper in the *hand-writing of the father of Isaac*, relative to his marriage, &c. The *details* of this paper may be depended upon as being correct, but the *inferences* are, probably, too severe." Dated Boston, Lincolnshire, 2 June 1854.—EDITOR.

Extracts from a paper written by Abraham Johnson, "Gentleman and Esquire," 1638, and identified as his writing by a relative. The paper in possession of Wm Hopkinson, Esq., of Stamford, Lincolnshire.

The writer describes himself as ABRAHAM JOHNSON, Gentleman, now of Cambridge, and late of South Luffenham, in the county of Rutland, Esq. He desires searches to be made in the Herald's office, &c., for the family arms which he is entitled to bear; and apologizes for his deficiency of knowledge in that respect, through "having been deprived of the memorials thereof as touching his bearings, by his MOTHER'S ancestors, by Strangers and Adversaries, and as for those by his FATHER'S ancestors, by his *own Sons*."

The narrative recites that the writer's father was Mr. ROBERT JOHNSON, Gentleman, and his mother Mrs. MARY JOHNSON, "a Gentlewoman too. His father's education, titles, actions and good works" he sets forth, "not passing in silence his mother's worth." He himself had held the offices of High Sheriff and Justice of Peace."

ABRAHAM JOHNSON was born at *North Luffenham*, in the county of Rutland, July 6, 1577, being the only child of the ROBERT and MARY JOHNSON abovementioned. His father's father was MOORIS or MAURICE Johnson of Stamford, Gentleman. His father was Chaplain to *Sir Nicholas Bacon*, and afterwards Vicar of North Luffenham, where he resided in that capacity for nearly 50 years, never having any other church preferment. He was B. D., Prebendary of Windsor and Rochester, and Archdeacon of Leicester. "He gave 20 marks a year to the Preacher at Paul's Cross, and is there always mentioned among the benefactors and maintainers of those preachers." He founded also two Schools and two Hospitals of Christ in OAKHAM and UPPINGHAM, in the county of Rutland, *with four hundred marks Hereditaments yearly for ever.* He *died in July*, 1625.

ABRAHAM JOHNSON recites that his education was early cared for, and consisted of a thorough knowledge of the Latin, Greek and Hebrew languages, and also of the French, Spanish and Italian ones; and of Rhetoric, Logic, Arithmetic, Geometry and Natural Philosophy; and of Music, both vocal and instrumental. His writing seems to have been particularly cared for, having been taught by the best masters "which those times," and he "thinks any times afforded, to write Secretary, Romain,

Court or Chancery hand, Text hand, *Bastard* hand." He could write also, fairly, both Greek and Hebrew. All these things he had attained when he was 13 years of age.

He entered at Emanuel College, Cambridge, when he was little over 13, where he remained 4 years. He then entered as a student of the law at Lincoln's Inn, where he remained several years, when he was called to the bar. He never constantly followed the law as a profession, being more attached to "an academical life." He studied Divinity, Mathematics, Natural Philosophy, "and new, hard, profitable INVENTIONS or ENGINES, both to contrive them, and cause them to be made." He purchased a house and farm at South Luffenham, about half a mile from his native town, in 1618, for which he paid about £1,000. He was appointed Sheriff of Rutlandshire, dwelling at North Luffenham, to be near his father. In the same year he waited on his Majesty, when in these parts, and had an offer of Knighthood made him, which he did not accept, but was afterwards placed in Commission of the Peace. From this position he afterwards retired, "and used his freedom for his own studies." After an absence of 21 years he returned to Cambridge, "his honoured and dear mother;" he also occasionally resided in London.

With respect to the Arms he was entitled to bear, he says that he knows that he was descended from the *Lacy's*, *Earls of Lincoln*, WILLIAM LACY of Deeping St. James, in Lincolnshire, Gentleman, being his father's uncle, and always addressing him as *nephew*. He was also allied to the *Smiths* of *Standground*, near Peterborough. His father always called the representative of that family, (*Robert Smith*,) uncle and patron, having been appointed his guardian by his father, Maurice Johnson. His family was also connected or allied with the *Bevills* of Sawtry, in Huntingdonshire, and the Clarkes of Elmington, in Northamptonshire. His father had three wives; the first was Susanna *Davers*, whose brother, *Jeremy Davers*, was a fellow of Clare Hall, Cambridge. This first wife did not live more than a year with his father, and died without issue. The second wife was mother to the writer, and was *Maria Hird*, sister to *Richard Hird*, who was Steward to *Sir Francis Walsingham*, Secretary of State to *Queen Elizabeth*. He knows that, by his mother, he is descended from or allied to the *Byngs* of Kent, and with the *Gamages* of London, and the *Woodwards* of Hoddesdon, of whom *Sir John Woodward* was called the *Royal Merchant*. ABRAHAM JOHNSON gives a long account of a quarrel between the different branches of his *mother's* family, during which the personal estate, "consisting of movables, books, writings and papers, coats, seal rings, jewels and medals," were abstracted by a dishonest executor.

ABRAHAM JOHNSON married 1st, *Anna Meadows*, dau. of Robert Meadows of Stamford. The Meadows were allied to or descended from the *Wimbleby* and *Loveday* families. This lady was the mother of ISAAC JOHNSON,* who emigrated to America; "he was, in courtesy, written Esquire, after he had married the Lady ARBELLA" (not Arabella) "FINES, one of the sisters of the now Earl of Lincoln, who both went into New England to inhabit, and in a few months after their arrival, both died there, never leaving any issue." "That over high match," continues Abraham Johnson, "was not blessed by him, nor assented to, but forbid-

* There was no other child by this marriage, excepting a daughter, Mary, who died a child.

den by him, who foresaw and foretold the inconvenience which fell out accordingly, proving uncomfortable to themselves and injurious to him and his second now wife, and their six sons and a daughter; because his father" (Isaac's Grandfather) "being of some 82 years, and in infirmities. and not continuing so deeply wise as he had been in his former consistent age, and green old age; and always contrary to the principles he had given him (Abraham) in charge, that he would not marry above his own degree, wh he fortified with many reasons—was misled by meddling, tatling women with an opinion of raising his house, nobody knows how high. Whereas he (Abraham) had so convinced his said father, that he seemed satisfied, that there was an inherent greatness or nobleness of blood in the lady wh was not impartible or derivable to his son, or any child he might have by her. But eagerly pursuing till they had got a clandestine marriage, never daring to own or tell the father *who* married them; they had got the GRANDFATHER to state all his lands upon the said Isaac and his heirs, (except a *quillet* not worth taking up, which he had cast upon the right heir) with an utter prostration of him the father, that he did not 40 years before his death, estate any land upon him in fee simple or fee taile, no not so much as for his life, or for years. And if he did for years, he wd and did ask him to part with it again, wh he, in his obedience to him, did. And at his death (the grandfathers) they got him—using a lewd fellow that was his Clerk—(one *Richard Butcher*,) who being worthless, when he came to that service, yet without that wealth wh he got while he was in it, bought the Towne Clerkship of Stamford, from wh he was afterwards put, for his ill deserts; and who is an enemy to good ministers and religion and goodness—to make the said *Isaac* also his Executor, and not so much as any valuable legacy given to ABRAHAM JOHNSON the father. So the said son in his covetousness and ambition. unnaturally got from him and kept from him, his father's whole estate in lands, annuities, houses, cattle, corn, plate, &c., esteemed at some £20,000. And besides by this manner, the said grandchild carrying away all the Grandfather's books and papers, and *coats* and *seal-rings*. whereof he had been a great gatherer and hoarder. Living sometime at his manor of Clipsham in Rutlandshire, (worth about 500lbs p' year.) Sometimes at Boston, 30 miles off in Lincolnshire, sometime at Sempringham one of the Earl of Lincoln's houses. Sometime at Tuttershall. another of his houses, and sometimes at London, using strangers in his business, and making many strangers his * * * *, who scarcely knew any of his family but himself, and who scarcely any of his family knew but himself. The said *Abraham Johnson* is thus deprived of such knowledge of his pedigree, and of such marriages and other things as might better satisfy and instruct him, and enable him to direct the intended enquiry for the better. Whereas, now that very chief coat the Johnsons bear—viz. Argent, a Chevron Sable between three Lion heads coupé Gules, crowned Or between two ostrich feathers Argent, is taken from him and all his, and is either lost, or in some stranger hand they know not who nor where. The grandfather's picture was, and, he really thinks is still, left at Boston, in a strange Gentleman's house, that never knew *Robert Johnson*, nor had any cause to care for him. And diverse of his chief books and papers ISAAC took with him into New England, in which expedition he spent from £5,000 to £6,000. And was so sett upon it. that had he again come over, as he intended the spring after, he had sold every foot of land his grandfather left him; and whether any writing be

there or no that conduceth to these things, he knows not. But chiefly by being deprived of these books and papers he is very deficient as above too plainly appears.' But he verily thinks ISAAC had some good memorials of all these things, for his Grandfather was a great and painful putter down of any comment almost that concerned him, though some but of mean nature. Therefore it is not to be thought but that he had set down the marriages and alliances of former times. The rather seeing he was careful to obtain the exemplification or attestation of our before described bearing of the three Lions' heads &c.

"The mother of the said Isaac being taken from him ere she was 20 years old, who was so obedient to him, and loved him so well that in his conscience and full persuasion he believes had she lived, she wd either have dissuaded the Grandfather and the son of her own bowels from such unnaturelness against him his father, or else mourned for it. When he was some 27 or 28 years of age he married *Elizabeth Chaderton* the sole child and heir apparent of *Laurence Chaderton* Gentn and of Cicely his wife—He had by this second wife—*Samuel*, *Ezekiel*, *Daniel*, *James*, *Nathaniel* and *Francis*, and one daughter *Elizabeth* married to Henry Salmon a Gentn of Cheshire, a Scholar and Divine, and Vicar of Standground near Peterbro'. Their eldest child was a daughter named Elizabeth.

CASE OF RICHARD CHASMORE.

[Communicated by HON. GEO. A. BRAYTON of Warwick, R. I., to illustrate the Article inserted in page 293 of the present volume.]

To our much Honoured Friends the Town of Warwick Peace and safety.

We thought it necessary to signify to you our Lo. friends that the marshal of the Massachusetts have apprehended Richard Chasmore brought him into the house of Rich Ray to carry him into the Bay.

We thought it our duty to send to the marshal to request him to show us his authority, but he refusing we sent and required him & the prisoner to us & and after some debate about it & and the right of his commission judged it contrarie to all reason that the prisoner should be so disorderly carried away, for these causes.

First He was bound to answer in this colony by the President.

2nd He is no subject to the Bay.

3 He had petitioned for a trial at our Gen Court.

4 The fact alleged against him is laid to be done within the bounds of our Charter.

5thly Without all peradventure he had no just authority to keep a prisoner in Providence.

Wherefore we remanded him to the constable of Providence who had in his hands a warrant from the Honourable President to apprehend him to be answerable to the Honourable Court of trials in our colonie.

Thus having already & shall again as need requireth returned a reasonable answer to what may be objected we rest,

In the name & by the appointment
of the town of Providence,

March 4 1656-7. Jon Sayles Town Clark.

RESEARCHES AMONG FUNERAL SERMONS, AND OTHER TRACTS, FOR THE RECOVERY OF BIOGRAPHICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MATERIALS.

[Continued from page 262.]

CHECKLEY.—"A Discourse occasioned by the Death of the Reverend SAMUEL CHECKLEY, M. A., Late Colleague Pastor of the New South-Church of Christ in Boston: who departed this life on the First of December, 1769, in the 74th year of his age, and 51 of his ministry. Delivered in the Afternoon of the Lord's-Day after his Funeral. By *Penuel Bowen*, A M. Surviving Pastor of said Church. Published by Desire of the Society. Boston: Printed by *Edes & Gill*, in Queen-street, 1770." 8vo. pp. 42.

This Sermon is dedicated "To the Church and Congregation usually meeting in the House called the New-South, in Boston;" in which the Author says it "is against his own inclination and desire to publish his Sermon, but that he had complied with their desire, because their reasons for so doing were good, namely, to give some lasting token of their respect to the memory of their deceased pastor, and to have honor done his character; both which they were candid enough to think might be answered by this publication."

At page 26, Mr. Bowen refers to other ministers lately deceased in Boston, whose "place has not been supplied again, as remarkable at present. In the space of a few months, three, the three eldest have deceased, and none has been introduced into their place!" To this is added in a foot note, "The Rev. Dr. Sewall and Mr. Foxcroft died in June last; and now Mr. Checkley."—In another place he says, "Mr. Checkley was very happy in his family connections, and at first settling in life had a fair prospect of great domestic felicity; but soon was he made to experience the vanity of earthly comforts. His children, which were many and very promising, were almost all cut down in the flower and prime of life; some from settled stations which they filled very reputably. So that out of twelve, there is but one survives him,—Mr. William Checkley now of Providence. And the partner of his years (that excellent woman whom ye well knew) departed likewise before him; after long breaking, and languishing in circumstances very affecting."—There has been published in the second volume of the Register some account of the Checkley family. A few additional facts will be found in the "Hist. and Antiquities of Boston," p. 459, and elsewhere.

CLARKE.—"*The future inheritance, of Promise.*—A Discourse delivered at the Funeral of the Reverend MR. PETER CLARKE, late Pastor of the Second Church and Congregation in Danvers, June 16, 1768. By *Thomas Barnard, A. M.* Pastor of the First Church in Salem. Salem: 1768." 8vo. pp. 23.

"He had a liberal education, and settled in the gospel ministry here, June 5th, A. D. 1717; so that you had the benefit of his labors for more than half a century; in all which time he failed of his public services but a few Lord's-Days, till within these few months." His "family," present at the funeral, is mentioned, but nothing of the personal history of Mr. Clarke or any of his connections, except, that "he was born, and his

early years spent, at some distance from home, and such a length of time has passed since, that but few can recollect them."

FOXCROFT.—"A Discourse occasioned by the Death of the Reverend THOMAS FOXCROFT, M. A. Late colleague-Pastor of the First Church of Christ in Boston: who departed this Life on Lord's-Day Forenoon, June 18, 1769. In the 73d year of his Age. Delivered the Lord's-Day after his Decease. By Charles Chauncy, D. D. Surviving Pastor of said Church. Boston: Printed by Daniel Kneeland, at his Printing Office in Hanover street, for Thomas Leverett in Cornhill. 1769." 8vo. pp. 39, and Appendix 4.

"The manner of God's calling him out of the world was sudden and violent. He was so deeply struck, as, in a few minutes, to be deprived both of his reason and his senses; and, in this lethargic state, he continued about 28 hours, when he fell asleep in Jesus." Page 28. The Appendix to the Sermon is from the Mass. Gazette of June 22, 1769, from which the following facts are taken: "Mr. Foxcroft was struck on last Saturday morning. His disease was partly apoplectic and partly palsaic, which put an end to his life the following day, about eleven of the clock, in the 73 year of his age. He was born in Boston, but in early childhood became an inhabitant of Cambridge. M. A. at H. C. 1714, 1717. His Father, Francis Foxcroft, Esq. was a member of the Church of England, and intended Francis for an Episcopal Clergyman. He came to preach to the First Church in Boston in March, 1717, and Nov. 20th following was ordained their Minister in partnership with the Rev. Mr. Benjamin Wadsworth. Perhaps no Minister in Boston, upon his first settlement, was ever more universally admired. He has left behind a son and five daughters."

[The pedigree of Foxcroft is traced in England with well attested certainty. The family came originally from Foxcroft in *Com. Pall. Lanc.* But those in New England were immediately from Yorkshire; John Foxcroft, son of Richard, m. a Yorkshire lady, and went to reside in Halifax in that shire. His son Thomas m. Alice Briggs, and had a son James who m. Ann, da. and co-heir of —— Woodland. By this marriage there were, *inter alios*, Thomas, 1575, and Daniel of Weetwood. This Daniel Foxcroft of Weetwood had, among other children, Samuel, who m. Mary Hirst, and Daniel who m. Abigail Birron. Daniel and Abigail had among others, Daniel, Mayor of Leeds, 1665, d. 1691. His wife was Martha, dau. of Francis Layton, Esq. of Rawden, who d. 1688. These were the parents of Francis Foxcroft, Esq. of Massachusetts, who m. Elizabeth, dau. of Deputy Gov. Thomas Danforth.]

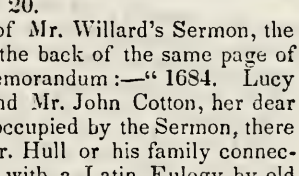
HANCOCK.—"The Servant's actual Readiness," &c.—In Two Discourses Preached at Lexington, Decemb. 17th, 1752. Being the Lord's-Day after the Funeral of their late venerable and aged Pastor, the Reverend Mr. John Hancock, who going to bed as well as usual the night after the 5th of Decemb. and awaking some time after Midnight with a great Pain in his Stomach, died in a few Minutes. In the 82d Year of his Age, and 54th of his Ministry. By Nathaniel Appleton, A. M. Pastor of the first Church in Cambridge. Published at the Request of the People of Lexington. Mark vii. 35—37. Boston: Printed by S. Kneeland, 1753." 8vo. pp. 39.

"In less than a fortnight before his Death, Mr. Hancock gave the solemn Charge at the Ordination of the Rev. Mr. Jacob Cushing at Waltham, Nov. 22, 1752." He left a wife, who "had two amiable and wor-

thy sons in the Ministry, one in Braintree, the other settled a Colleague with his Father: both of them died some years before their Father."—"Thomas Hancock, Esq. merchant in Boston, only surviving son." The son who had been settled with his father was named Ebenezer, "who died of the Throat Distemper, Jan. 28, 1740, after he had been settled about six years." *Note, p.* 36.

HULL, JOHN, ESQ.—"The high Esteem which God hath of the Death of the Saints. As it was delivered in a Sermon preached October 7, 1683. Occasioned by the Death of the Worshipful JOHN HULL, ESQ. Who deceased October 1, 1683. By *Samuel Willard*, Teacher to a Church in Boston. Numb. 23. 10. Boston, in New England Printed by *Samuel Green* for *Samuel Sewall:* 1683." 4to. pp. 20.

In the above transcript of the title-page of Mr. Willard's Sermon, the capitals and points are exactly copied. On the back of the same page of the copy now used, is this manuscript memorandum:—"1684. Lucy Bradstreet her Booke giuen by the Reuerend Mr. John Cotton, her dear kinsman" In eighteen pages of this tract, occupied by the Sermon, there is not one word respecting the origin of Mr. Hull or his family connections. The other two pages are occupied with a Latin Eulogy by old Master Corlet, who died four years after Mr. Hull, at the age of 76, according to Dr. Allen. For important facts respecting Mr. Hull, see *Hist. & Antiqs. of Boston*, p. 329, and p. 449-53.



HUTCHINSON.—"The Character and Hope of the Righteous considered in a Sermon Preached the Lord's-Day after the Funeral of Madam LYDIA HUTCHINSON, the virtuous consort of the HONORABLE EDWARD HUTCHINSON, ESQ. who departed this Life, July 10, 1748, aged 61. By *Samuel Checkley*, A. M. Pastor of the second Church of Christ in Boston. Isaiah 3. 10.—Job 19. 25, 26, 27. Boston.: N. E. Printed by J. Draper, for D. Henchman, in Cornhill. 1748." 8vo. pp. 22.

This Sermon was dedicated to the husband of the deceased, Hon. Edward Hutchinson. Like the Sermon the Dedication contains nothing of family history. There is, in the History and Antiquities of Boston, p. 227, a full pedigree of the Hutchinson family; by which it will be seen that Madam Hutchinson was a daughter of Col. John Foster.

LYMAN.—"Christ living and the Saints," &c.—"A Sermon Preached, on the Lord's-Day, after the sorrowful Death of Caleb Lyman (of Boston) Esq., at Weston, where he died (after twelve weeks illness) Nov. 17, 1742, in the 65 year of his Age. He was born at Northampton, Sept. 17, 1678. By William Williams, A. M. Pastor of the Church of Christ in Weston. Phil. i. 21—1 Thess. iv. 14.—Boston, Printed by Rogers & Fowle for S. Eliot in Cornhill. 1743." pp. 31.

Besides what is contained in this title, we glean from the other pages, that, "with respect to the death, which, by the all governing Providence, happened amongst us, the last week, the *first* that hath been at *my house*, and which I ought to take a special notice of, as of a worthy *Acquaintance*, and dear *Christian Friend*, whose death I heartily mourn." That Mr. Lyman left a "dear Consort, bereaved of a kind, tender and most loving husband, of a sweet, pleasant and cheerful temper, and an amiable pattern of the virtues of the married state! His family have lost a good, pious,

prudent and faithful head and guide." He "used the office of Deacon well, was a very ministerial man, had a competent estate, with which he was very liberal."

PHIPPS.—"A Funeral Sermon, occasioned by the Death of the Honorable SPENCER PHIPS, ESQ., late Governor and Commander in Chief, in and over His Majesty's Province of the Massachusetts Bay, in New England. Who departed this Life April 4, 1757. Æt. 73. Preached at the Public Lecture in Boston, Thursday, April 14. At the Desire of the Honorable Council; and in the Audience of the General Assembly. By *Nathaniel Appleton, M. A.* Pastor of the First Church in Cambridge. Boston: 1757." 8vo. pp. 43.

There are pages enough in this Tract both for a Sermon, and *some* account of the subject of it, but I am obliged to state that there is not half a page, exclusive of the Title, devoted to an account of the great man. The Author says, on page 38, "By the sovereign disposals of Divine Providence, he was born of parents in private life, was in his early days adopted, and taken into the family, and made the heir of his late Excellency, Sir William Phips, first Governor of this Province, under the present Charter, whereby he was favored with a liberal education." That he left a widow and children; but whether the latter were numerous is only to be inferred by the passage of the Sermon in which it is said "all the children and household."

SHORY.—"A Sermon, preached at Lynn, July 17th, occasioned by the Death of Mr. MILES SHORY and wife, who were instantly killed by lightning, July 10th, 1803. By *Thomas Cushing Thacher*, A. M. Minister of a Congregational Church in that place. Salem: 1803." 8vo. pp. 20.

There were 19 persons in the house in which Mr. and Mrs. Shory were killed. Mr. Shory resided in New Hampshire, his wife's maiden name was Breed. This much is gathered from the Sermon. But Mr. Lewis has given many other particulars, in his History of Lynn; which see, p. 228–9.

SKINNER, MRS. MARY.—"The Mourner admonished," &c. "A Discourse (the substance of which was) delivered at Westchester in Colchester, in Connecticut, Decem. 8, 1745. Being the Lord's-Day after the Funeral of Mrs. Mary Skinner, wife of the Reverend Mr. Thomas Skinner, who departed this Life, Nov. 29th, 1745. Ætat. 24. And now published at the desire and expense of a number of the Auditors and others. By Thomas Skinner, A. M. Pastor of the Second Church in Colchester. Job, xxiii. 14.—Sam. ii. 6.—Job, i. 21. Boston, Printed by Rogers & Fowle in Queen St. 1746." 8vo. pp. 42.

"The deceased was the offspring of pious parents, from whom she received a religious education." Page 30. To this passage is this note:—"Her parents were Mr. Samuel and Mrs. Sarah Newhall, late of Malden, deceased." In another note, "Her birth was on the first of April, 1721." That she lost "her Mother and Brother in one night."

The following items of local history may be of use hereafter. "T is now between six and seven years that I have, in much affliction, under many fears, temptations and weaknesses, in my poor manner, been laboring among you, in the services of the Gospel Ministry; and in this time, (if I remember aright) there have been but seven or eight adult persons died, that belong to this parish: And three of them deceased this present year."

Note to this passage :—"Viz. Susannah Trowbridge, single woman, Mr. Benjamin Trowbridge, Mrs. Naomi Aeely, wife of Mr. James Aeely, Mrs. Rebekah Mitchel, wife of Mr. John Mitchel, Mrs. Mary Brown, wife of Mr. Samuel Brown, Mr. John Carrier, and Mrs. Mary Skinner.—Since my settlement with you, there have died two young women, viz.: Mrs. Mary and Rachel Jones, who usually congregated with us, who lived without the limits of this parish.—Infants that have died within the time, before mentioned, Bethiah Williams, Joseph and Benjamin Kneeland, Lucretia Kellog, and Patience Skinner.—Children: Three of Mr. Abel Willec's, Amasa Quitterfield, Benjamin Kneeland, Ezra Day, David Adams, James Mackall. In all, both children and infants, 13. Baptized in this time, 130, or more."

At the end of the Discourse, on a leaf not paged, are "The names of the persons at whose cost the preceding Sermon was made publick, viz., Deac. Geo. Sexton, Ebenezer Dibble, Daniel Chamberlain, John Rowley, Stephen Brainerd, John Lord, Isaac Crocker, James Crocker, Abel Willec, John Olmstead, Jr., Benj. Kneeland of Hebron, Benj. Skinner of Eastbury, Nathl. Foot, Jona. Gates, James Bates, Richd. Skinner, Wm. Williams, James Aeely, Timothy Fuller, Ebenr Kneeland, Hezekh Kneeland, Joseph Smith, Jeremiah Carrier."

The Author has extracted four verses from the Rev. John Adams's Poem on the death of Mrs. Turell, which besides being applicable in his case, are a good specimen of that early New England Poet:—

> "To limits fixed, our destined course we bend,
> And with resistless haste to death's pale empire tend.
> From scene to scene our shifting moments go,
> And then return the ground the dust we owe."

STODDARD.—"A strong rod broken and withered.—A Sermon preached at Northampton, on the Lord's-Day, June 26, 1748. On the Death of the Honorable John Stoddard, Esq., Often a member of his Majesty's Council, for many years Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas for the County of Hampshire, Judge of the Probate of Wills, and Chief Colonel of the Regiment, &c. who died in Boston, June 19, 1748, in the 67th year of his Age. By *Jonathan Edwards*, A. M. Pastor of the Church in Northampton. Dan. iv. 35. Boston: Printed by *Rogers & Fowle* for J. Edwards in Cornhill. 1748." 8vo. pp. 29.

In his "Application" Mr. Edwards says, "He was eminently a 'strong Rod.' As to his natural abilities, strength of reason, greatness and clearness of discerning, and depth of penetration, he was one of the first rank: It may be doubted whether he has left a superior in these respects, in these parts of the world. He was a man of a truly great Genius, and his genius was peculiarly fitted for the understanding and managing of public affairs. He was probably one of the ablest politicians that ever New England bred." This is but a brief abstract of what is given of his character, which is very ably drawn. A genealogy of the Stoddard family has been published in a previous volume, and for the first time, Col. Stoddard's Journal of an Expedition to Canada.

WILLIAMS, *Mr. Jonathan.—Prayer for help a seasonable duty upon the ceasing of Godly and Faithful men.*—A Sermon occasioned by the Death of several worthy members of the First Church in Boston: Preached the Lord's Day following the Anniversary fast, being the sabbath after the funeral of Mr. Jonathan Williams, one of the Deacons of said Church:

who departed this life, March 27th, 1737. Ætat. 63. By Charles Chauncy, A. M. Isaiah, lvii. 1. Boston: Printed by T. Fleet, in the year 1737. 8vo. pp. 25.

This, though an able Discourse, is much in the track of too many others, in respect to any knowledge of the deceased contained in it. It has many brilliant passages, among which is the following:—"Great has been the *ceasing of Godly and Faithful* persons among us, both men and women, within these few years. The *ancient strong pillars* of this Church are mostly thrown down by death. The *hoary heads* of those members of *venerable aged disciples*, which were once as a *crown of Glory* to this assembly, are now laid in the dark and silent grave: and small is the remnant that is left; but here and there one to be seen in the place of worship." He then speaks of several who had lately died; "The first was taken out of the *Seat of Deacons*," and in a note adds, "Mr. Zachariah Thayer, who died Feb. 7, 1735–6, and Mr. Jonathan Jackson, who died May 4, 1736, and Mr. Nicholas Buttolph, who died January 28, 1736–7."

WILLIAMS.—"A Funeral Sermon on the Reverend Mr. Nathaniel Williams, who deceased Tuesday, Jan. 10, 1737–8. Ætatis 63. Delivered at the South Church in Boston, on the Lord's Day After. By *Thomas Prince*, M. A. And one of the Pastors of the same Church. Eccl. xii. 7.—Psal. xxxi. 5. lxxiii. 24. Boston: Printed by S. Kneeland and T. Green, 1738." 8vo. pp. 30.

"Being born of pious parents (August 25, 1675. *Note.*) his father a Deacon of this Church, and mother a sister of the late Honorable Daniel Oliver, Esq. At fourteen years of age (July, 1689) he entered the *School of the Prophets*. He was ordained an Evangelist in the College Hall, for one of the West India Islands (1698); but the climate not agreeing with his constitution, he soon returned to this his native city." From being a private teacher, he went into the "Public and Free Grammar School of this great town, 1703); the principal school of the British Colonies, if not of all America. In this school he continued about thirty years. He also studied and practiced physic."

STAFFORD.—"Providence, October 10th, 1760. Died on Wednesday last, and this day was decently buried, Amos Stafford, of Warwick in the Colony of Rhode Island, aged 97 years. He always supported a fair character. He left a numerous offspring behind him; and a widow (his only wife) aged 92 years. They lived together in great union and tenderness 72 years, in a married state. Within the grounds of his homestead farm are yet to be seen the remains of the intrenchments and batteries, raised against the poor and harmless inhabitants of the Town of Warwick, by the furious zeal, and cruel madness of the ridiculous priests and bigots of the last century." *Boston Evening Post*, 13 *Oct.* 1760.

Note.—The writer of the above is probably wrong in attributing the erection of "the intrenchments and batteries" to the "ridiculous priests." It would have been correct, perhaps, if he had said *they* were the occasion of their being erected. See *Hist. & Antiqs. of Boston*, 274–6.

Can and will some of our Rhode Island friends give us a pedigree of Amos Stafford?

(*To be Continued.*)

GENEALOGY OF THE BANGS FAMILY.

BY DEAN DUDLEY, OF BOSTON.

"MR. EDWARD BANGS," = "REBEKAH."

Came from Chichester, in England, A.D. 1623, in the "Anne," which landed at Plymouth the last of July. There he resided a few years, and was made a "Freeman" in 1633. Soon after (in 1644) he settled at Eastham, on Cape Cod. He was at different times a Grand-Juryman, Overseer of the Guard against the Indians, &c. He superintended the building of a barque of 40 or 50 tons burthen, (according to tradition, the first vessel built at Plymouth,) was a Deputy to the Colony Court four or five years, and held many other public offices. Died at Eastham, A.D., 1678, aged 86.

- Capt. John," probably who married Hannah Smalley [illegible]
- Capt. Jonathan, b. 164[illegible]—m. July 16, 1674. Deputy to the Colony Court at Ply- [illegible] = Mary, daugh. of Sam'l Mayo and "Thomasine," his wife. This
- Lieut. Joshua, m. (Dec. 1, or Sept. 5, 1669) Hannah Scud-
- Bethia, b. May 28, 1650.
- Apphia m. Mr. John Knowles, A. D. 1670. P. M. & F.
- Mercy, twin to Apphia, b. Oct. 13, 1651; m. Stephen Mer- [illegible] P. M. & F.
- Lydia m. Benj. Higgins, Dec. 24, 1661.
- Hannah m. "Mr. John Doane," April 30, 1662 [illegible]
- Rebekah wife of Mr. Jo- [illegible]

Capt. Samuel, Bangs, b. July 12, 1658, d. June 11, 1731. (See above.) = "Mary," who d. Jan. 7, 1741, a. 64.

- Samuel, b. Sept. 1696, d. Dec. 22, 1720.
- Jonathan, b. Dec. 1698, m. Ruth Bangs, Sept. 8, 1727.
- Thankful, b. Feb. 1702-3, m. John Covell, of Chatham, Aug 16, 1721.
- William, b. May, 1707.

"Elizabeth," = Capt. Jonathan Bangs, Jr., of Eastham. (See above.) = "Experience." His 3d wife. Mrs. Ruth Young, he m. at Eastham, in 1729, but probably left no children by her.

- Elizabeth, b. March 6, 1711-12, prob m. Ichabod Vickery Mch 3, 1729-30.
- John, b. August 11, 1714.
- James, b. Apl 4, 1716, m Bethia Wing 1735-6, & had Reuben b. June 28, 1736.
- Hubbard, b. Mch 12, 1717-18, d. March 25, 1718.
- Mercy, twin s. to Hubbard, m. Peleg Maker, 1738.
- Abna, b. Aug. 1, 1720.
- Samuel,
- Mary, b. Nov. [illegible], 1724.
- Elisha, b. Dec. 21, 1727.

Seth b. July 29, 1705. = Deborah Nickerson.

- Samuel, Jr., b. July 11, 1707, d. July 15, 1731. He m. Phebe Hopkins and had a son Malatiah, born June 15, 1731.
- David, b. Mch 29, 1709. = Eunice Stone, m. Sept. 23, 1721.
  - Nathaniel, b. 1723.
  - Enoch.
  - Nathan and Mary, twins.
  - Reliance.
  - Azariah.
  - Huldah, b. 1741.
- Mary, b. May 2, 1711, m. prob. John King, jr., 1728 d. 1754.
- Joseph, b. Jan. 30, 1712-13. = Thankful Hamblen, of Barnstable, married 1735.
  - Chipman, b. June [illegible], 1736, d. April 4, 1759.
  - Capt. Solomon, b. May 23, 1739, d. Jan 18, 1797. His widow died 1801, a. 74.
  - Elijah, b. June 3, 1731.
  - Samuel, b. Apl 9, 1733, sup. to have d. Nov. 15, 1759.
  - Perez, b. Feb. 20, 1735-6.
  - Seth, b. July 14, 1738.
  - John, b. Feb. 17, 1741.
  - Deborah, b. Feb. 5, 1745.
  - Chipman, 2nd, b. Aug. 8, 1750.
  - Tabitha, b. Sept. 20, 1755.
  - Hannah, b. June 21, 1758.
  - Lemuel, b. Dec. 31, 1759.
  - Lydia, b. Oct. 5, 1761.
- Malatiah, b. Mch 4, 1714-15, d. Feb 1, 1730-31.
- Sarah, Oct. 23, 1716, wife of Jonathan Snow.
- Lemuel, b. June 2, 1719.
- Abigail. (?)

NOTE.—There was one Joshua Bangs, m. Mehitabel Clark, and had children, viz—Nathan, b. Nov. 23, 1711; Thomas, b. Nov. 28, 1716; Thankful, b. Nov. 13, 1720.

* He was brother to Solomon Sparrow, Esq., of Orleans, being descended from Richard Sparrow, whose will bears date at Eastham, "4th day, 8th month, 1663."

† The principal sources from which I have collected these pedigrees are the town records of Eastham, Harwich, Brewster, Orleans, Barnstable, and Truro, supplemented by the possession of the Bangs family, in Barnstable County.

‡ P. stands for Prov. = children.—M. for males and F. for females.

Boston, June 10, 1854.

GENEALOGY OF THE BANGS FAMILY.

BY DEAN DUDLEY, OF BOSTON.

"MR. EDWARD BANGS," = "REBEKAH."

Came from Colchester, in England, A.D. 1623, in the "Anne," which landed at Plymouth the last of July. There he resided a few years, and was made a "Freeman" in 1633. Soon after (in 1644) he settled at Eastham, on Cape Cod. He was at different times a Grand-Juryman, Overseer of the Guard against the Indians, &c. He superintended the building of a barque of 40 or 50 tons burthen, according to tradition, the first vessel built at Plymouth, and was a Deputy to the Colony Court four or five years, and held many other public offices. Died at Eastham, A.D., 1678, aged 66.

- Mr. John, married the widow Hannah Smalley, Jan. 23, 1664.
- Capt. Jonathan, b. 1644—m. July 15, 1674. Deputy to the Colony Court at Plymouth, 1674, 1675, 1682, 1684, 1687 and 1688. Representative to the General Court at Boston, 1692, d. at "Harwich," 1748, a. 88 years.
- Mary, daurh. of Saw'l Mayo and "Thomasine," his wife. This Sam'l was son of Rev'd John Mayo, some time of 2d Church at Boston. Mary was bapt. Feb. 3, 1650, at Barnstable, and d. 1711, aged 66.
- Lieut. Joshua, m. (Dec. 1, or Sept. 5, 1669) Hannah Scudder, and died Jan. 14, 1709-10.
- Bethia, b. May 26, 1650.
- Apphia m. Mr. John Knowles, A. D. 1670. P. M. & F.
- Mercy, twin to Apphia, b. Oct. 15, 1651; m. Stephen Merrick, Dec. 28, 1670.
- Lydia m. Benj. Higgins, Dec. 24, 1661.
- Hannah m. "Mr. John Doane," April 30, 1662, (a son of Dea. John Doane,) who is said to have lived to the age of 110 yrs.
- Rebekah, wife of Mr. Jonathan Sparrow, m. Oct. 1, 1654.

- Capt. Edward, b. Sept. 3 or 5, 1665, at Eastham, d. May 2, 1746. His 1st wife was Mrs. Ruth Mayo of Eastham, whom he m. Jan. 16, 1733.
  - Sarah Clark, who died in 1727, ag'd 26 years.
  - = Mr. Edward, b. 1694, d. June 3, 1756, at Harwich. = Rebecca Higgins, 2d wife, m. in 1730. She d. 1765, aged about 75 years.
    - Benjamin, Esq., June 24, 1721, d. Oct 3, 1793. He was m. to Miss Desire Dillingham, Jan. 4, 1750, by Rev. Josiah Dunster. = Desire Dillingham, b. Jan. 4, 1749, O. S., who was b. Nov. 30, 1729, d. Oct. 1807.
      - Joshua b. 1752, died in Rhode Island, 1776, a. 23 years 11 mos. P. 2.
      - Dr. Isaac, b. Feb. 22, 1754, d. in Virginia, 1789, unmar'd. Was a Lt. in the Revolution, and in the army.
      - Lydia, b. 1756, m. Capt. Shubael Downes. She died 1804, a widow. P. 11.
      - Edward, Esq., b. Sept. 5, 1758, m. 1818, at Worcester. Gd. H. Col'ge 1777.
      - Hannah Lynde, b. at Chatham, July 4, 1760, dau. of Joseph Lynde, Esq. She d. 1806.
      - Hon. Edw D. b. Aug. 24, 1760, d. at Worcester Apr. 12, 1838. Sec. of Commwlth fm 1824 to 1828, m. 1824, dau. of Mr. Moses Grosvenor. S. P.
      - Joshua d. young.
      - Anna L. d. young.
    - Elizabeth, b. March, 6, 1723.
    - Sarah, b. July 29, 1727.
  - Sarah, b. 1697.
  - Jonathan, b. 1670, d. same year.
  - Capt. Jonathan, Jr., b. A. D. 1673, m. 1st, Elizabeth; m. 2d ly, Experience; m. 3d ly, Mrs. Ruth Young, of Eastham, A.D., 1720. (See his posterity below.)
  - Capt. Samuel, b. 1640, d. June 11, 1750, a. 69 years. (See below.)
  - Rebecca, b. 1667.
  - Mary, b. 1671.
  - Hannah, b. 1676.
  - Thomasin, b. 1678.
  - Mercy, (wife of Mr. Hatch,) b. 1682. Her first child born 1716.
  - Elizabeth, b. 1685.
  - Sarah, b. 1681.
  - Lydia, b. 1689, m. Ebenezer Hinckley, 1712.

- Dr. Jonathan, as I suppose, who married "Phebe Bangs," and d. Dec. 7, 1745, a. 39 yrs and 9 mos. Their son Allen was b. March, 1733-4.
- Ebenezer, as I suppose. = Anna Sears, of Yarmouth, m. Dec. 1727.
  - Elkanah, b. Mch 31, 1732; a soldier of the Revolution; taken prisoner fm a privateersman, and not exchange'd. Supposed to have died in Feb. b. 1777, aged 45 yrs. = Susanna Dillingham, daughter of Mr. John Dillingham, and sister of Desire, wife of "Benjamin, Esq.," b. March, 1732, d. April 13, 1788.
  - John
- Rebecca, as I suppose, who m. Thomas Young, Feb. 11, 1730-1.

- Mr. Benjamin, b. July 21, 1758, d. Mch 9, 1814. = Mary, daughter of Jonas Hatch, of Eastham, and widow of Benj's eldest brother, Joshua.
  - Philander, b. & d. 1797.
  - Benjamin, merchant of Boston, m. Sophia Nye of Boston. P. & F.
  - Isaac, m. Alice LeBain. P. 1 M. 3 F.
  - George P. m. Elizabeth Simpkins. P. 2 M. 2 F.
  - William, d. unmr'd.
  - Jonathan, d. leaving a son who d. unmarried.
- Desire, b. 1760, wife of Thos. Leach; Esq., of Boston, m. 1780. P. 4.
- Mehetabel, b. 1762, wife of Hon. Matthew Cobb, of Portland, Me. P. 4.
- Elisha, b. 1764, d. 1800. = Nancy Greenough.
  - Thomas.
  - George.
  - Mary.
  - Desire, unmarried.
  - Nancy, unmarried.

- Capt. Dean, b. May 31, 1756; m. Aug. 21, 1780; d. Dec. 6, 1848, at Sidney, Me. Before removing to Maine in 1802, he had been a sea capt. several years, and was sometime clerk of the town of Brewster. His farm in Sidney was one of those splendid seats on the Kennebec, nearly opp. Vassalboro' village, and bet. Delano's and Crosby's streams. It was adj'ng the old Davis farm. Capt. D. adorned it with innumerable trees. = Ennice, b. Dec. 30, 1756, d. Sept. 8, 1818, at Sidney, Me. Only child of Isaac Sparrow, Esq., of Orleans and his wife, Mary Hopkins, a descendant of Mr. Steph'n Hopkins, the pilgrim. Mary Hopkins m. 2d Ichabod Winslow, Esq. of Brewster, and they had Kenelm; Isaac liv'g, 1849; Abraham, twin to Isaac, d. young; Abraham 2nd; Nathaniel; Rebecca died young; Mary, & Zavia.†
  - Dillingham, b. Oct. 19, 1786, at Brewster, m. Louisa Tilley.
  - Elkanah, b. Jan. 24, 1788, m. Sally Freeman.
  - Abraham, b. Dec. 19, 1800.
  - Olive, b. Sept. 9, 1803.
  - Capt. Elisha, b. Oct. 7, 1805, now living at Brewster, m. 1st, Martha Crocker; 2d, Olive Snow, 3d, Sarah H. Foster.
  - Susanna, b. 1807.
  - Cap. Freeman H. b. Nov. 1, 1809, m. Susan Griffeth.
  - Henry, b. Dec. 4, 1811, m. Roxa Morse.
- Capt. Elkanah, b. 1758, a merchant of Boston, m. Sept. 5, 1812.
  - Polly, b. June 17, 1793, d. Apl 23, 1848, but at Gardiner, Me. Wife of Capt. David Lincoln, late of Wiscasset, Me. P. 3.
  - Elkanah, b. July, 24, 1795, a merchant in Boston. P. 10.
  - Reliance, Freeman Berry, dau of Benjamin and Mary (Lincoln) Berry, b. April 17, 1793.
  - Rebecca, b. June 2, 1795, at Brewster, went with the family to Sidney, Me., at the age of 17 and there was m. 1816, to Edmund Dudley, Esq. She is now liv'g. at Salem, Mass. P. 9.
  - Dean, Esq., b. Mch 25, 1797, d. —, late Postmaster at Brewster. His 2d w. was Miss Lucy Lincoln. P. 5.
  - Rebecca, b. Sept. 17, 1799, d. July 4, 1805, at Sidney, unmr'd.
  - Ennice, b. July 23, 1771, living at Sidney.
  - Belk. = Thirza Smiley, of Sidney.
  - Isaac S. b. 1793, d. 1795.
  - Susanna, b. 1798, d. young.
  - Susanna, b. Oct. 23, 1795, wife of Theodore Merrill, Esq., of Sidney. P. 3.
  - Capt. Isaac Sparrow, of Ogden, N. Y. b. Feb. 9, 1798. = Lucina Barrett, sister of Hon. Joseph Barrett, of Canaan, Me. P. M. & F.
  - Edward, b. Jan 24, 1801, d. Sep 8, 1822, at Satartia, Yazoo Co., Miss.; bur at Sidney, Me. He was unmarried.
- Capt. Bangs, Jr., b. Sept. 1, 1663, d. June 11, 1750. (See above.)
  - Capt. Samuel, b. Sept. 1, 1741, a. 64. = "Mary," who d. Jan. 7, 1824.
    - Seth, b. July 29, 1765. = Deborah Nickerson.
      - Samuel, Jr., b. July 11, 1807, d. July 18, 1831. He m. Phebe Hopkins and had a son Malatiah, born June 15, 1831.
      - Capt. Solomon, b. May 26, 1792, d. Jan 18, 1857. His wife m. 2d Mch 4, 1841.
      - Elijah, b. June 3, 1791.
      - Samuel, b. Apl 9, 1793, sup. to have d. Nov. 15, 1793.
      - Perez, b. Feb. 20, 1795-6.
      - Seth, b. July 14, 1798.
      - John, b. Feb. 17, 1746.
      - Deborah, b. Feb. 5, 1748.
      - Chipman, 2nd, b. Aug. 8, 1750.
      - Tabitha, b. Sept. 20, 1756.
      - Hannah, b. June 21, 1758.
      - Lemuel, b. Nov. 21, 1759.
      - Lydia, b. Oct. 5, 1771.
    - Samuel, b. Sept. 1698, d. Dec. 22, 1720.
    - Jonathan, b. Dec. 1698, m. Ruth Bangs, Sep. 8, 1721.
    - Thankful, b. Feb. 1702-3, m. John Covell, of Chatham, Aug 10, 1721.
    - William, b. May, 1707.
    - Elizabeth, b. March 6, 1711-12, prob m. Ichabod Vickery, Mch 8, 1729-30.
    - John, b. August 11, 1714.
    - James, b. Apl 4, 1716, m Bethia Wing 1735-6, & had Reuben b. June 25, 1736.
    - Hubbard, b. Mch 12, 1717-18, d. March 25, 1718.
    - Mercy, twin s. to Hubbard, m. Peleg Maker, 1735.
    - Abna, b. Aug. 1, 1723.
    - Samuel.
    - Mary, b. Nov. 5, 1724.
    - Elisha, b. Dec. 21, 1727.
  - "Elizabeth," = Capt. Jonathan Bangs, Jr., of Eastham. (See above.) = "Experience." His 3d wife, Mrs. Ruth Young, he m. at Eastham, in 1720. But probably left no children by her.
    - David, = Ennice Stone, m. Sept. 24, 1721.
      - Nathaniel, b. 1733.
      - Enoch.
      - Nathan and twins.
      - Mary.
    - Mary, b. May 2, 1711, m. prob. John Ring, jr., 1733, d. 1734.
    - Joseph, b. Jan. 30, 1712-13.
    - = Thankful Hamblen, of Barnstable, married 1735.
      - Malatiah, b. Mch 4, 1714-15, d. Feb 1, 1730-31.
      - Sarah, Oct. 23, 1716, wife of Jonathan Snow.
      - Lemuel, b. June 2, 1719.
      - Abigail (?)
      - Reliance.
      - Azariah.
      - Huldah, b. 1741.

No. 21 — "Joe to wife one Joshua Bangs, in Middlebrook, Ark, and had children, viz—Nathan, b. Nov. 23, 1714. Thomas, b. Nov. 25, 1716. Thankful, b. Nov. 13, 1720.

* He was one of the Selectmen of Brewster, being descended from Richard Sparrow, who came with the Pilgrims in the Mayflower, and from whom all the Sparrows in this country are descended.

† The Hopkins's, wives from whom I have collected the pedigrees are the town records of Eastham, Harwich, Brewster, and Orleans, and family records in the possession of Mr. Joseph Snow, of Boston.

‡ P. stands for Posts.—Gen'ral.—M. for marries not P. for Patriarch.

THE MASSACHUSETTS COLONY RECORDS.

[By Rev. William Jenks, D. D.]

There have never been wanting men in civilized countries, who, looking beyond the scenes by which they were immediately surrounded, have felt and indulged the curiosity of knowing who and what preceded them and their special circumstances. These were the antiquaries of their day. The subjects of law and government have in a very peculiar manner arrested and occupied their attention. Varro and others among the Romans, Spelman, Selden, Thurloe, and many more, down to the time of Palgrave and Hallam, in England, a host of *savans* in France, *gens de robe*, and in Germany an almost innumerable multitude of scholars, have made and published their investigations. We meet them continually.

But a comparatively late period must be fixed for the publication of continuous records of a whole people, copied from their privately prepared annals, or the detailed accounts of the transactions of each successive day.

The frequent consultation of that Enrolment of Estates which was made under the reign of the Norman conqueror, William, and familiarly called Doom'sday book, was, it is apprehended, a reason which weighed on the minds of those, through whose instrumentality its entire publication was effected by an act of the British Parliament. This seems to have led, in the course of time, to the publication of that mass of legislative documents, which have been since made known to the world, as they had been previously known to but a few individuals of curious and interested inquiry. These collections now grace, by the bounty of that Parliament, not a few public libraries.

It is presumable, although it might not be difficult to ascertain the real facts of the case, that this example had influence in leading the Legislature of Massachusetts to resolve on the making and publishing of a transcript of the ancient Records of the State. "Ancient," we call them—but this is only a comparative term. Their antiquity but little exceeds two centuries. And what are two centuries in the history of the world, or even of Europe?

But though so short a period has elapsed, the chirography of the times when these records were made was becoming difficult of perusal, except to practised eyes. And, few as were the years since they were written, the injuries of time had been stamped on them, inflicting decay and obliteration. Then the constant apprehension of destruction by fire, as at the old Harvard College in 1764, and in other instances in other States, as well as lately at the seat of our General Government, strengthened doubtless the impression, that the hazard of a final loss should be met by the multiplication of copies through the press, the only effectual preventive.

It were without doubt easy to trace, did our leisure permit, the progress of this important business through all its interesting stages. But it is not necessary; for our present concern, most happily, is simply with the welcome results. These we see in two admirable quarto volumes of records, which have lately been published by the State.

These volumes embrace the time between 1628 and 1649, and commence with a few notices relating to the transactions of "the Company." But it requires no little exercise of reflection, notwithstanding the care taken to separate the different series, to suppress a sensation of weariness of detail, in reading the narrative of minute particulars involved in trivial

concerns. For when we think of our Sovereign State, and its civil, military, religious, literary, social establishments, its halls of legislation, its courts of law, its "pride, pomp and circumstance" of revolutionary achievement—and then read the doings of its first bodies of managers—we are apt to be disgusted.

But it is apprehended, that this sensation, if it be not indeed banished from the mind, will be essentially moderated, by the consideration, that, in these earliest periods, the transactions were of necessity more of the nature of those of a commercial band of adventurers, than of a body of solemn legislators, acting for posterity and the public—a character which we have since ascribed to them. For they were never destitute of general laws, but subject to that system of them under which they had been brought up. This view will modify our feelings—and especially if we consider too that the title of Governor, with which so many have connected the idea of the greatest man they were accustomed to contemplate, attached itself in England, at the time of settling this country, as it now does in fact, to the chief who commands even a petty fort, presides over a hospital, regulates a public charity, or moderates a meeting of bank directors; and hence is by no means to be invested with all that imposing dignity with which the seniors of our community clothe the memory of the Governors, Hancock, Bowdoin, Adams, Sumner, or Strong, or that of those who, in more recent years, have contributed their share to the glory of our Commonwealth.

The first volume is prefaced by a series of "Introductory Remarks," of essential importance not only for understanding the general principles according to which the work is conducted, but also the origin and history of the undertaking. Its proximate cause,* the earnest recommendation of the late Governor, His Excellency J. H. Clifford, Esq., is in these "Remarks" respectfully noticed, and appropriate thanks are rendered to the Honorable E. M. Wright, Esq., whose official appointment of the Editor is given in full; the justice of its representations being completely borne out by the execution of the laborious work itself. Deserved praise is also bestowed on the faithful copyist, David Pulsifer, Esq.†

To these "Introductory Remarks" we can only refer, instead of transcribing them. They must be read in order to explain the whole subject; and it is impossible to read them without perceiving that obstacles have been happily removed, and a great facility afforded for the future consultation of the Records, as well as the preservation of them.

Their early appearance, after the determination to publish had been formed, is exhibited as due, in no inconsiderable degree, to the existence of a fair copy which had previously been made of the first volume through the patronage of the American Antiquarian Society, by whom the publi-

* The writer was not probably aware of the great and long exertions of Mr. Frothingham of Charlestown in the Legislature, and of Mr. Hillard of Boston in the Upper House of the same body, to bring about that which has at length been begun. But the "proximate cause" commenced long before the administration of Mr. Clifford, —it did not have its beginning even within the walls of the Capitol. Humble individuals, now overlooked by many newly arisen, had far more to do in setting this important work on foot than has been acknowledged.—Editor.

† To Mr. Pulsifer, far more than to any other person, belongs the credit of the accuracy of the printed Records. There is no man who has had employment in their production, who can *pretend* to so full and complete a knowledge of the chirography in which they are found. It is *he* who is to determine all doubtful cases, and to decide when others differ upon difficult points.—Editor.

cation of these invaluable materials for our history had been resolved on some time since. Yet the careful Editor, Dr. N. B. SHURTLEFF, "revised," most praiseworthily, "every word," comparing it sedulously and faithfully with the original manuscript, which is reproduced, as it were, in the typography, so far as practicable: it having been found necessary, for this purpose, to form new matrices.*

We cannot, however, willingly close this article without employing the occasion to make a few observations further. And we take a peculiar pleasure in noticing the growing interest shown in the early history of our country, and in special parts of it, as well as in the memorials of distinct families and individuals. This disposition has never indeed been entirely wanting among us; yet it has undoubtedly received a powerful impulse within the last sixty years. In 1792 was formed the Massachusetts Historical Socety, the first, as is apprehended, of the kind in the country, but the parent of many more. It grew, mainly, out of the difficulties encountered by BELKNAP in his researches for materials to form the History of New Hampshire. Yet he had, most probably, imbibed the disposition to appreciate, collect and preserve historical documents from PRINCE; and he, possibly, from MATHER.† But who was more observant than the elder WINTHROP, to whose lamented death the second volume of the "Records" extends, and whose memorials are more deeply interesting? Yet BRADFORD and WINSLOW preceded him, as HUBBARD preceded MATHER; and GOOKIN in his day recorded as well as acted.

By the publication of documents left us by such men, with those of a more recent date, which have greatly multiplied, and are increasing still, adding to them treatises by no means wanting on religious, moral, political and scientific subjects, there is forming among us gradually a body of American literature that cannot but produce its distinctive effect upon American character.

The volumes we now notice stand as it were at the head or fountain. They show us the very cradle of our Republic. And it was a masterstroke of policy to remove the seat of Charter right and privilege to this side of the Atlantic, instead of its being, as in the Board of East Indian Government down to the present day, in England. It may indeed, in view of our Revolution and its consequences, be justly termed providential. It certainly explains much of that spirit of freedom, of which the traces are so perceptible. For it should be noticed, that, in the process of legislation, our ancestors appear evidently to have felt, at a very early period, the effect of distance from the Mother-country. They soon learned to think and speak with a freedom which would have been hazardous *at home.* Of this spirit they were often suspected and sometimes accused; yet, possibly, they were hardly sensible of it—arising, as it did, almost from the very atmosphere in which they breathed, so different from that in which they were born.

The remark is often made, that our knowledge of our origin is peculiar—other nations extending into an impenetrable antiquity, while our country was not settled only but even discovered in an age of civilization and knowledge—engaging the attention of nations far advanced in both. The remark should not be forgotten. And, what is, perhaps, of greater conse-

* Our opinion upon this, and some other parts of the plan pursued, is reserved for a future occasion.—EDITOR.

† Dr. Increase Mather formed a similar Society in Boston, before the Revolution of 1689, but it was discontinued when the old Charter Government was broken up; probably owing to Dr. Mather's long absence from the country.—EDITOR.

quence, the portion of country we inhabit—our beloved and honored State—was settled at a period when legislation had greatly advanced; when bold and intelligent men had begun to investigate the very foundation of human law, and the processes of legislation, with a freedom of thought and feeling almost unknown to former ages, at least in the classes brought now on the stage of life—there having been a vast alteration in the social condition of men, when we compare the feudal ages with the times of JAMES I. and CHARLES his son.

A smile may be excited as we notice in the "Records" a few of their regulations. But we are to remember that the Government represented all the civil and judicial power for a time. The regulations are therefore minute, and the animadversions particular and special, extending to matters no longer subjected to legal restrictions. They involve, in fact, the manners and customs of the times.

So, too, it may be remarked concerning several things which modern intelligence, taste, and habit of feeling and acting would condemn as superstitious; and some that are, in our estimation at least, cruel—as in punishments extending to mutilation. Yet, nevertheless, there is so much to commend, so much even to venerate, such courage, fortitude, patience, mutual kindness—so much that savors of its religious origin, and breathes the spirit of the Scriptures, that no considerate descendant of theirs can contemplate it without emotion.

And how widely are their descendants diffused throughout our Union! How influential have been and are many of them, in various ways, on the world! The scornful question, "Who reads an American book?" is now, to say the least, seldom asked. What a field of reflection, then, opens upon us. Our institutions are recommended by the virtues and the happiness which they promote. And what, without influence derived from them, or in accordance with the principles on which they are founded, what would have been now the state and character of society in some of the recently formed governments of the West—in California, for instance?

In thoughts of this kind we might expatiate indefinitely—throwing the reins on the neck of our patriotism and filial piety—but our time and room will not permit.

The framing and enforcing of sumptuary laws form a subject of curious research. We trace it in the "Records," and find a frequent recurrence of it. Yet it gives way to the influx of commerce and its concomitant, wealth. Few communities have persevered in the enforcement long. The love of distinction and ambition of display overcome the frugality of primitive manners; and it may be said with equal truth, perhaps, that, except an enlarged and truly Christian beneficence be exercised, the increase of wealth would render the primitive frugality a mean and degrading parsimony, were there to be no exhibition of prosperity in an amended exterior.

The truth is, our ancestors were strict puritans. They made conscience of things which, in our day, are viewed with indifference; and they were rigid in the government of themselves and families to a degree which, in the present generation, would be intolerable. How far, in departing from them, we have departed from duty and right, is a fair subject of inquiry. "Happy is he who condemneth not himself in that which he alloweth."

We shall have opportunity, it is hoped, in noticing the subsequent volumes as they appear, to extract some observable passages, indicative of progress as well in feeling and practice, as in outward prosperity and influence.

LETTER FROM REV. ANDREW ELIOT TO DANIEL PARKER, 31 JULY, 1775.

BOSTON, July 31, 1775.

MY DEAR SIR,—Your great attention to me and concern for my comfort deserve my sincere thanks. I received the two quarters of mutton, and have divided one between Dr. Rand and Mr. Welsh, who express their acknowledgment in the highest terms. Part of the other I shall send to make broth for the prisoners, who have really suffered for want of fresh meat. I shall this day make a quantity of broth for the sick around me, who are very numerous. You cannot conceive the relief you will give to a number of persons by this kind office. Perhaps your broth has been dispersed to 30 or 40 sick people. I thank you for the ability of helping them. I have invited a number of [*friends to*] partake of the rest. It is one of the greatest pleasures I have to communicate of any good thing which Providence sends me. Oh, how have we despised former mercies. God is severely teaching us our ingratitude. May we know the blessedness of those whom he chasteneth and teacheth out of his law. After all, the difficulty of food is the least concern I have, though I very seldom meet with anything fresh. But to live among scenes of blood and slaughter, and other trials which I do not care to mention, is hard; and yet, on the whole, I cannot say I am sorry I tarried. I hope God has made me in some measure useful in my labors, both in public and private. I visit the sick in all parts of the town—but, alas, I do but little in comparison with what I ought to do for so good a master. This is my greatest distress. The door is again opened for the departure of the inhabitants—multitudes will embrace the opportunity. The more go from us, the easier it will be for me to depart. In this view I rejoice to see my friends going from me; and yet, if God calls me to tarry, why should I repine? 'Tis because I have not that temper of mind I ought to have, that I cannot leave myself wholly to Providence and be perfectly easy in the situation in which God sees fit to place me. I have yet fixed no time for my departure; I find the very mention of it occasions uneasy sensations in the people, which give me pain. May God direct me. I just received a letter from my son at Fairfield, dated July 20, which informs me of the health and welfare of Mrs. Eliot and my children there. Blessed be God. You cannot conceive what a relief this affords me. Pray remember me to your dear consort [*torn*] ther and children, and all other of my friends and congregation who are [*a word or more gone*] My assembly is large, it hath decreased, it will soon be small. Oh, how happy should I be to see my own people collected together, and to preach once more to them. But the will of the Lord be done. Pray let me have a remembrance with you, and believe me to be Your obliged and affectionate friend

And humble servant, ANDREW ELIOT.

I do not mention Deacon Sharp, because I purpose to write to him.

Aug. 2. Mr. Welsh was as communicative of his mutton and broth as I was. In short, you cannot conceive how much good you have done. Mr. Austin tells me he verily believes it saved the lives of a number of people. I eat very little of it myself, and yet never had so much pleasure in any provision in my life. If I could only get a little at times, I would engage not to taste it myself, and to give it *only* to the sick. Provision for myself is my least concern. The Lord is my shepherd, I shall not want.

If you could send me a line by this transport, commit it to the care of Mr. Knox, who will convey it safe to me.

DESCENDANTS OF DR. FRANKLIN.

[*Communicated by* William Duane, Esq. *of Philadelphia, and* William Bache, Esq. *of Bristol, Pa.*]

- *William Franklin, Prov. Gov. New Jersey, [b. ab. 1731; at London, 17 Nov. 1813, æ . His son, *Wm. Temple F., ictor of Dr. F's works, d. a. p: at Paris, 25 May, 1823.]
- *Benjamin Franklin, b. 6 Jan. (O. S.) 1706, d. 17 April, 1790. = *Miss Deborah Read, m. 1 Sept. 1730, d. 19 Dec. 1774.
  - *Benjamin Franklin Bache, born 12 August, 1769, mar. Margaret Markoe, d. 10 Sept. 1798.
    - 4. Hartman Bache, m. Maria Meade.‡
    - 3. *Benjamin Bache.
    - 2. *Richard Bache, 3d.
    - 1. Franklin Bache, m. Aglae Dabadie.‡
  - 2. *Wm. Bache, born 31 May, 1773, m. *Catharine Wistar, d. 1814.
    - 4. Catharine Wistar Bache.
    - 3. *Emma Mary Bache.
    - 2. Benjamin Franklin Bache, mar. 1st, Mrs. *Anna Cambridge,‡ 2d, Mrs. Elizabeth Hart.‡
    - 1. Sarah Bache, m. Rev. Charles Hodge.‡
  - 1. *Francis Folger Franklin, b. 20 June, 1732, d. 21 Nov. 1736.
  - 3. *Sarah, Bache, b. 1 Dec. 1775, d. 17 Aug. 1776.
  - 4. *Elizabeth Franklin Bache, b. 10 Sept. 1777, m. John Edm. Harwood, d. 1820.
    - 4. *Mary Harwood.
    - 3. *Elizabeth Harwood.
    - 2. Andrew Allen Harwood, mar. 1st, *Sarah Wood,‡ 2d, Margaret Luce.
    - 1. *Benjamin Franklin Harwood.
  - 2. *Sarah Franklin, b. 29 Oct. 1767, N. S., d. 5 Oct. 1808. = *Richard Bache, b. 11 Sept. 1744, O. S. 1737, d. 29 July, 1811.
    - 5. *Louis Bache, b. 7 Oct. 1779, m. 1st, *Mary Ann Swift, 2d, Esther Egee, d. 1819.
      - 4. Theophilact Bache, 2d.
      - 3. William Bache, m. Antoinette Benezet.‡
      - 2. *Theophilact Bache, 1st.
      - 1. *Elizabeth Bache, m. Alexander Burnett; issue died before their mother.
    - 6. Deborah Bache, born 1 Oct. 1781, mar. William John Duane.
      - 9. Benjamin Franklin Duane, m. Matilda Denniston.‡.
      - 8. Richard Bache Duane, m. Margaret Ann Tams.‡
      - 7. Elizabeth Duane, m. Archibald H. Gillespie.
      - 6. *Franklin Bache Duane.
      - 5. *Ellen Duane, m. John B. Satterthwaite.‡
      - 4. *Catharine Duane.
      - 3. *Mary Duane, m. Charles Williams.‡
      - 2. *Sarah Franklin Duane.
      - 1. William Duane, m. Louisa Brooks.‡
    - 7. *Richard Bache, 2d, born 11 March, 1784, m. Sophia Dallas, died 1847.
      - 9. *Maria Bache, m. Allen McLane.
      - 8. Sarah Bache, m. Richard Wainwright.‡
      - 7. Constantia Bache, m. Charles Abert.‡
      - 6. Matilda Bache, m. William H. Emory.‡
      - 5. Sophia Bache, m. William W. Irwin.‡
      - 4. *Richard Bache, 4th.
      - 3. *George Mifflin Bache, m. Eliza Patterson.‡
      - 2. Mary Blechenden Bache, married Robert J. Walker.‡
      - 1. Alexander Dallas Bache, m. Ann C. Fowler.
    - 8. Sarah Bache, b. 12 Sept. 1788, m. Thomas Sergeant.
      - 4. *William Sergeant.
      - 3. Thomas Sergeant, 2d.
      - 2. Frances Sergeant, m. Chr. Grant Perry.‡
      - 1. Henry Jonathan Sergeant.

* Deceased. ‡ Issue.

MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

MARRIAGES.

Cothren, Mr. Nathaniel, at Ocean Port. N. J., to Miss Elizabeth W. Corlies, both of that place, 2 April, 1854, by Rev. Henry Finch.

Cothren, Mr. Charles, Ocean Port, N. J. at Southbury. (S. Britain,) Ct., to Mrs. Betsey Ann Hinman of the latter place, 7 Aug. 1854, by Rev. Amos E. Law.

Danforth, Mr. John N. (son of Mr. Solomon D. of Merrimack, N. H.) to Miss Hannah M. (dau. of Mr. A. Rhodes of Boston,) 8 June, at Bowdoin St. Church, by Rev. Dr. Pomeroy. Both of Boston.

DEATHS.

Andrews, Rev. T. J., Canaan, 21 Aug., killed by the kick of a horse.

Arnold, Mrs. Emily R. S. of Providence, R. I., 22 Dec. 1853; wife of Dr. S. A. Arnold, and daughter of Hon. Edward S. Rand of Newburyport.

Austin, E. G., Esq., Nahant, 25 July, ae. 43. He had recently returned from San Francisco, his place of residence.

Bacon, Miss Lucy, N. Haven, Ct., 18 Aug., ae. 13; dau. of the Rev. Leonard Bacon, D. D.

Bacon, Mr. Thomas, Ware, 1 Aug., ae. 90.

Bacon, Mrs. Jerusha, Ware, 26 July, ae. 84; wife of the above.

Ball, Mr. Jonas, Nashua, 3 Aug., of cholera, ae. 47.

Ball, Mr. James, Nashua, 4 Aug., ae. 90; father of the above.

Barstow, Col. John B., Hanover, 6 Aug., ae. 91.

Binney, Mrs. Harriet, Boston, 28 July, ae. 27; dau. of Hon. James Savage.

Blackstone, Timothy, Branford, Ct., 24 June, ae. 89.

Blaisdell, Mr. Nicholas, Hebron, N. H. 12 Aug., ae. 61; formerly of Charlestown, Ms.

Brooks, Mr. John, Roxbury, 20 July, ae. 62; formerly keeper of the Roebuck Inn in that town.

Caleff, Mr. Joseph, Hampstead, N. H. 6 Aug., ae. 79; son of the late Hon. John Calef.

Clayton, Thomas, Newcastle, Del., Monday evening, 21 Aug., ae. 77. He had been a distinguished public man; member of both Houses of Congress, Chief Justice of Delaware, &c., &c.

Dean, Hon. Uriel, Claremont, N. H. July, ae. 60.

Deane, Dr. Christopher, Coleraine, 25 July, ae. 71.

Derr, Mr. John, Uniontown, Md. in his 95th year. He fought in most of the battles of the Revolution.

Downer, Dr. Avery, Preston, Ct. July, ae. 92; sole surviving witness of the massacre at Fort Griswold, where he assisted his father in dressing the wounded soldiers.

Downer, Samuel, Esq. Dorchester, 23 July, ae. 81.

Downes, Com. John, at his residence in Mount Vernon St., Charlestown, 11 Aug., ae. 69 yrs. 7 mo.

The last rites and ceremonials over the remains of this distinguished naval officer, took place on Monday, the 14th, and the display on the occasion was very imposing. A large procession took the body from the Charlestown Navy Yard shortly after 10 o'clock, and proceeded to Trinity Church in this city, arriving at 11½ o'clock.

The coffin of the deceased was richly ornamented, and upon it were laid the naval coat, cap and sword last worn by the lamented Commodore.

The services in the church consisted of the beautifully solemn rites of the Episcopal Church, which were performed by the Right Rev. Bishop Eastburn and assistants.

The body was taken to Mount Auburn for interment, the funeral train leaving the church about a quarter before 1 o'clock.

The Secretary of the Navy has directed, as a mark of respect to the memory of Commodore John Downes, "a distinguished officer of the United States Navy," the flags of the navy yards, stations, and vessels of the United States Navy, to be hoisted at half-mast, and thirteen minute guns fired at noon, on the day after the receipt of this order. Officers of the navy and marine corps will wear crape on the left arm for thirty days.

Farnham, Mrs. Susanna, N. Andover, July, ae. 87; widow of the late Timothy Farnham.

Fillmore, Miss Mary Abigail, only dau. of Ex-President Fillmore, at Aurora, N. Y. 26 July, ae. 22.

Fillmore, Mr. Charles, St. Paul, Minnesota, 28 July, suddenly of cholera. He was brother of Ex-President Fillmore.

Fletcher, Mrs. Sarah, widow, Bridgewater, N. H. 4 Aug., ae. 97 yrs. 8 mo.

Freeman, Mrs. Lydia, Portland, Me. 27 July, ae. 86.

Griswold, Col. Thaddeus, Torringford, Ct., 7 Aug., ae. 84.

Haines, Mrs. Eunice, Alton, N. H. 20 June, ae. 94.

Hammatt. Abraham, Esq. Ipswich, 9 Aug. 1854, ae. 74. Mr. Hammatt was a true antiquary, and remarkably accurate genealogist. The N. Eng. Hist. Genealogical Society, of which he was a member, have sustained a severe loss in his death.

Hammond, Dr. Isaac, Litchfield, Ct., 4 Aug., ae. 98.

Harris, Mrs. Abigail, Portland, Me. 11 Aug., ae. 89; relict of the late John Harris.

Harrington, Jonathan, Esq. Lexington, 26 March, ae. 93; supposed to have been the last survivor of the Battle of Bunker's Hill, but that does not appear to be the fact. Samuel Follet of Attleboro', survived, in his 97 year, he having been born in 1757. He was doubtless the last survivor of the Lexington affair: Mr. Lossing saw him in 1848, to whom he recounted the scene of the 19th of April, 1775. A good deal has been said and written of Jonathan Harrington, and the reader must refer to the uncommonly graphic work of Mr. Lossing, where he will find a portrait of the man of other days, and a fac simile of his Autograph at the age of 90 yrs.

Holt, Mr. Darius, Norway, Me., Aug., ae. 91; a native of Andover, Ms. He went to N. about 1789; had been a soldier in the Revolution; was with Wayne when he stormed and took Stony Point. During his service as a sentinel, he had his skull fractured, but it was trepanned successfully, and by the insertion of a piece of silver into the wound he recovered. The silver he wore in his head to the day of his death. He has two sisters and a brother still living in Andover, whose united ages make 243 years. One of these sisters, now the oldest inhabitant of the town, three-quarters of a century ago, fried doughnuts to supply the knapsack of her youthful and patriotic brother, at his departure for the war of Independence. He reared a family of 14 children.

Kirkum, Philemon, Esq. Norton, Summit Co. O., 15 July, in his 91 year; a Revolutionary Soldier, and a native of Branford, Ct.

Lawrence, Mrs. Lydia, Cambridge, (at the residence of her son, Hon. Asa F. Lawrence,) 20 July, ae. 90 yrs. 6 mo. 15 days.

Leonard, Mrs. Content, W. Springfield, 23 July, ae. 91; widow of the late Phineas Leonard.

Lewis, Hon. Samuel, Cincinnati, O. July, ae. 55; a remarkable example of the "pursuit of knowledge under difficulties." He was born in Falmouth, Ms., March, 1799; never had the benefit of a school above six or eight months in his life; emigrated with his family to Ohio, 1812; in 1814 carried the mail on horseback, from Cincinnati to Chilicothe; was a carpenter many years; studied law; caused the Supreme Court of Ohio to reverse its own decision, in the first cause he ever argued, &c., &c.

Lyman, Wealthy, Vernon, Ct., 19 July, ae. 86.

Mather, Miss Nancy Ann, Hartford, 30 July, ae. 81; dau. of the late Dr. Charles Mather.

Merrill, Capt. Ezra, Salisbury Point, 13 Aug., ae. 84½.

Odin, John, Esq. Boston, 28 Aug., ae. 80.

Otis, Mr. John, W. Barnstable, 16 July, ae. 80; son of the late Brig. Gen. Joseph Otis.

Parker, Hon. Leonard M., Shirley, 25 Aug., ae. about 65. Mr. Parker has been denominated a "Democrat of the old school." He has served the State many times in its Legislature; last in 1851; was a member of the Convention of 1820; County Commissioner, &c. He had been a Subscriber to this publication from its commencement.

Phillips, Capt. John, Orrington, Me., 11 Aug., ae. 86.

Poor, Mrs. Sarah, Lawrence, Aug., ae. 83; widow of the late Theodore Poor.

Prince, Mrs. Agnes, Boston, 21 Aug., ae. 86; widow of the late James Prince, Esq. formerly U. S. Marshal.

Rand, Mrs. Hannah, Newburyport, 8 April; wife of Hon. Edward S. Rand.

Sargent, Mr. Samuel, Candia, N. H., 18 Aug., ae. 80.

Southey, Mrs. Caroline —The widow of Robert Southey, the poet laureate, died on the 20 July, at Buckland, near Lymington. She was a daughter of the Rev. Dr. Bowles, a Canon of Salisbury Cathedral, and was highly graced with intellectual accomplishments. She was married to Dr. Southey in 1839, about a year and a half after the death of his first wife, Edith Fricker, to whom he was united on the day he left England for a six months' sojourn at Lisbon. The Rev. C. C. Southey, Vicar of Ardleigh, in his "Life and Letters" of his father, says: "When the day was fixed for the travellers (Southey and Hill) to depart, my father fixed that also for his wedding-day; and on the 14th of November, 1795, was united at Radcliff Church, Bristol, to Edith Fricker. Immediately after the ceremony they parted. My mother wore her wedding-ring hung round her neck, and preserved her maiden name until the report of the marriage had spread abroad."—[London Times, 27 July.

Story. Mrs. Susannah, at Essex, Aug., ae. 83; widow of the late Jona. Story, Esq.

Temple. Stephen, S. Adams, Aug., ae. 91. the last of the Revolutionary pensioners in the town. He was at the taking of Cornwallis; had stood sentry at the tent of Washington, with whom he was personally acquainted. He was formerly a resident of Cheshire, and for several years was the only whig in the town.

Thornton, Mrs. Eliza B., Scarboro', Me. 27 July; wife of James B. Thornton. Esq. formerly of Saco. She was dau. of the late Judge Gookin of Northampton, N. H.—a lady distinguished alike for the graces of literature, a rich poetical fancy, kindly affections and scriptural piety.—*Portland Chrst. Mirror.*

Towne, Mr. Moses, Nashua, N. H. 14 Aug., ae. 88; formerly of Milford.

Townsend.—Messrs. John Townsend and Wm. W. Forsyth, two public men of Albany, died in that city on Saturday: they had both been in the Municipal Government; the former had been Mayor, and the latter a member of the State Legislature. Mr. Townsend, at the time of his death, was President of several institutions.—*Boston Daily Advr.* 29 Aug.

Turner, Mrs. Lydia, at W. Barnstable, 1 Aug. in her 88th year; widow of the late David Turner of Plymouth.

Ufford, Mr. Percy, Stratford Ct., 24 July. ae. 84.

Usher, Mrs. Margaret C., Danvers Port, 15 Aug., ae. 86 yrs. 5 mo.

Vincent, Mr. Joseph, Edgartown, 16 July. ae. 85.

Wallace. Mrs. Ann, Boston, 101 Warren St., 18 Aug., ae. 102 years.

Ward. Mr. William, Hartford, 22 July. ae. 83; for many years a resident of Litchfield.

Washburn, Mr. James, Boston, 28 Aug., ae. 80 yrs. 2 mos.

Washington, Hon. Thomas B., Albany, 3 Aug. a grand-nephew of Gen. George Washington. Mr. W. was a native of Jefferson Co. Va. and his remains were transported thither.

Wentworth, Mr. Benjamin, Kennebunkport, Me. 3 Aug., ae. 84.

Wescott, Mrs. Lydia, Portland, Me. 21 Aug., ae. 95.

Willard, Mr. Simon, Ashburnham, 20 July, ae. 84.

Williams, Mr Durell, Albany, 13 Aug., ae. about 90 yrs.; a Revolutionary soldier; was with Washington, at West Point and Newburgh. When the war begun he was a resident of Pennsylvania, and was among the first to take up arms in defence of his country.

Wilson, Mr. Samuel, Troy, N. Y. 31 July, ae. 88. It was from this gentleman that the United States received the name of *Uncle Sam.* It came in this way,—Mr. Wilson had extensive contracts for supplying the army with pork and beef, in the war of 1812. He was then familiarly known as *Uncle Sam* Wilson. His brand upon his barrels was of course U. S. The transition from United States to *Uncle Sam* was so easy, that it was at once made, and the name of the packer of the U. S. provisions was immediately transferred to the government, and became familiar, not only throughout the army, but the whole country.

Winslow, Mr. Seth, Barre, 17 Aug., ae. 90.

Woodbury, Mrs. Lucy, Portsmouth, N. H. 18 Aug., ae. 85.

Woods, Rev. Leonard, D. D., Andover, 24 August, ae. 80 years. He was born in Princeton, 19 June, 1774; H. C. 1796: Pastor of the 4th Congregational Church in Newbury, 1798 to 1808; Professor of Theology at Andover, from 1810 to his death—44 years.

Donations to the Society's Library have been received from the following sources:—George Adams, F. W. Chapman, Edward Everett, S. G. Drake, Luther Farnham, Frederic Kidder, Joseph Moulton, G. & C. Merriam, Maryland Hist. Society, David Noves, F. W. Prescott, Smithsonian Institution, W. H. Sumner, John B. Trask, S. H Walley, W. H. Whitmore, F. A. Whitney, L. M. Boltwood, Jonathan Pearson, Z Eddy.

Brewer.—Persons having any information respecting Col. Samuel Brewer, or his descendants Josiah Locke, who married Deborah Morse in Middleboro' in 1725; Isaac Locke, who m. Anne Brintnall in Sudbury in 1766; John Munroe, who settled near Bristol, R. I. after 1652; are requested to communicate the same to John G. Locke, Boston.

Fessenden.—Dr. J. P. Fessenden of Portland, Me., is desirous to prepare a full and accurate genealogy of all the Fessendens in the U. States, and respectfully requests all persons possessed of any facts concerning them, to communicate such to him as soon as possible.

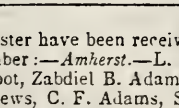
Jewett.—Rev. C. Hutchinson, New Albany, Ind., is collecting materials for a history of the Jewett Family, and will thankfully receive information.

MAVERICKE AND BRADSTREET.—NOTES OMITTED.

Page 316.—It is possible that Rev. Simon Bradstreet, of New London, had but four children. The first child, Simon, is called on the records of the First Church, Boston, the son of *Simon;* but this may have been a mistake for *Samuel.* Samuel resided at Boston, in 1669, and had a son Simon born that year. We think it quite likely that there is an error also in the date (1670) of the birth of Anne, dau. of Samuel; though it is plainly recorded, as we have given it, on the Boston Records.

Page 325.—*Descendants of Gov. Bradstreet.*—A continuation of this article will be given in January. It will contain information received too late for insertion in this number.

Page 334.—Samuel Mavericke, Esq., the King's Commissioner,—as we are informed by Josselyn, who was his guest in 1638,—was a son of Rev. John Maverick, of Dorchester, who died in 1636, two years before Josselyn's visit. (*See Chron. Obs. in Josselyn's Voyages, p.* 252.) Hutchinson, after stating that the commissioner had "lived in the Colony from the beginning," adds that he "was always opposed to the authority." (*Hist. of Mass.* Vol. I, p. 250.) This statement is confirmed by abundant evidence. His eldest son was named Nathaniel. Samuel Mavericke, another son, m. Rebecca, dau. of Rev. John Wheelwright, in 1660, (and had Mary b. 2 Oct. 1661, and Hannah, b. 25 Oct. 1663.) and died at Boston, 10 March 1663-4. In 1672 his widow, Rebecca, married William Bradbury. The two Samuel Mavericks have often been "strangely confounded." (*See Savage's Winthrop,* Vol. I, p. 32, new edit. note; and *Editor's note to 3rd edit. of Hutchinson's Massachusetts,* p. 26.) The autograph of the Commissioner written in 1665 is annexed.



Payments for the Register have been received from the following persons since the issue of the July number:—*Amherst.*—L. M. Boltwood. *Boston.*—Mrs. Samuel Appleton, Benjamin Abbot, Zabdiel B. Adams, J. Aikin, Charles F. Adams, Jr., C. Adams, Jr., W. T. Andrews, C. F. Adams, S. M. Allen, J. H. Blake, J. Bryant, E. Brooks, I. O. Barnes, D. A. Boynton, W. B. Bradford, P. Butler, J. F. Baldwin, J. Breck, E. Boynton, F. Brinley, Jas. Brown, D. Barnard, G. Brooks, W. L. Brown, S. Child, J. P. Cook, A. Child, J. W. Clarke, R. Choate, Champney & Co., C. Carruth, A. Davis, H. Davenport, I. P. Davis, D. Draper, C. F. Eaton, E. Everett, W. W. Greenough, F. T. Gray, Glover & Co., Lloyd Glover, F. A. Hall, J. Henshaw, W. Hayden, J. K. Hall, Z. Hosmer, D. M. Huckins, A. D. Hodges, J. P. Healey, H. H. Jones, P. Kelly, T. Kelly, J. A. Lowell, J. F. Leach, A. Lawrence, H. Lee, Jr., Little & Brown, G. Lunt, G. H. Lyman, W. Lewis, J. Leonard, F. W. Lincoln, Jr., C. G. Loring, L. Mason, J. Merriam, J. C. Merrill, Jr., L. M. J. Mignault, S. Nicolson, R. Pitts, A. Phelps, W. H. Prescott, Mrs. Parker, T. Parker, J. W. Plimpton, J. Phillips, Wm. Parsons, J. Parsons, W. Pickard, W. Pearce, F. W. Prescott, S. Pearce, T. W. Peirce, J. W. Paige, J. Quincy, L. G. Pray, G. Russell, J. M. Robbins, J. Richardson, J. L. Richards, L. Shaw, N. B. Shurtleff, G. H. Shaw, S. Swett, W. Sturgis, G. G. Smith, J. Savage, S. E. Sewall, J. A. Stearns, S. T. Snow, G. C. Shattuck, A. W. Thaxter, W. Thacher, J. W. Wright, J. H. Wolcott, J. H. Wilkins, C. T. Ward, I. Winslow, A. Wentworth, R. C. Winthrop, J. C. Warren, S. G. Wheeler, M. P. Wilder, C. Sprague, J. G. Chandler, W. M. Lathrop, C. W. Spofford, J. P. Bigelow, D. Sears, C. C. P. Moody. *Belfast.*—R. B. Allen. *Burlington, Iowa.*—W. Salter. *Bridgewater.*—W. Latham. *Braintree.*—B. V. French. *Cambridge.*—J. Sparks, W. G. Stearns. *Carlisle, Pa.*—E. Wentworth. *Chapel Hill, N. C.*—F. M. Hubbard. *Columbus, O.*—G. Swan. *Columbia, S C.*—S. Blanding. *Dover, N. H.*—N. Martin. *Detroit, Mich.*—H. K. Clarke. *Dedham.*—D. P. Wight. *Eliot, Me.*—W. Fogg. *Edinburgh, Ind.*—C. Hutchinson. *Greenfield.*—G. T. Davis. *Galena, Ill.*—A. M. Haines. *Hartford, Ct.*—J. B. Hosmer, J. H. Trumbull, H. T. Wright, J. Ward. *Lowell.*—J. Nesmith. *Lawrence.*—J. R. Rollins, S. Blaisdale. *Lewiston, Me.*—A. Andrews. *Middletown, Ct.*—J. Johnston. *New York.*—G. C. Ward. *Newburyport.*—E. S. Rand. *Northampton.*—S. W. Lee. *Northfield, Vt.*—S. W. Thayer. *Nashfield, Tenn.*—C. W. Smith. *Providence, R. I.*—J. Barstow. *Pensacola, Fla.*—W. H. Chase. *Somerville.*—L. V Bell. *Shirley.*—L. M. Parker. *Stonington, Ct.*—R. A. Wheeler. *Taunton.*—S. H. Emery, H. L. Danforth, E. H. Reed. *Woonsocket, R. I.*—I. B Peck. *Warwick, R. I.*—G. A. Brayton. *Woburn.*—J. A. Boutelle. *W. Brookfield.*—S. Byington. *Worcester.*—G. Sumner, I Davis, S. Jennison, D. L. Harris, J. Davis, C. Allen. *W. Winsted, Vt.*—J. Boyd. *Warren, R. I.*—G. M. Fessenden.

INDEX OF NAMES.

☞ Names in the *Walter* pedigree (folded) are indexed on page 209, and that of *Bangs* on p. 368.

A.

Abbey, 224
Abbot, 77, 143, 172, 196, 209, 227, 252, 312, 316, 320, 378
Abdy, 59
Abell, 348
Abert, 374
Abingdon (Earl of) 187, 188
Abraham, 207
Abrey, 144
Accly, 337
Adam, 234
Adams, 19, 28, 41, 44, 53, 58, 61, 88, 91, 104, 106, 118–120, 125, 172, 187, 188, 192, 194–196, 199, 209, 234, 244, 259, 261, 274, 283–285, 295, 296, 318, 340, 342, 343, 348, 349, 356, 367, 370, 377, 378
Addington, 128*x*, 184, 349
Adgat, 47
Adiard, 135
Agar, 374
Aiken, 39, 95, 378
Ainger, 61
Ainsworth, 344
Aish, 234
Akers, 52
Albie, 58
Alcock, 61, 173, 240, 275, 347
Alcott, 295, 296
Alden, 93, 95, 104, 201, 203
Aldersey, 135
Aldis, 281
Aldridge, 280, 347
Alexander, 235
Alford, 59, 61, 275
All, 59
Allen, 29, 43, 58–62, 64, 82, 86, 95, 104, 128*l*, 128*n*, 131, 148, 172, 173, 207, 224, 225, 234, 242, 267, 288, 295, 318, 328, 347, 349, 352, 353, 365, 378
Allerton, 265, 270
Allestree, 275
Alley, 52
Alston, 318, 319
Almy, 315, 320
Altham, 153
Alvord, 156
Aheitankus, 271
Amadowne, 62, 348
Ambler, 193
Ambrose, 51, 57, 160, 162, 224
Ames, 114–116, 200, 245
Amies, 345
Anderson, 29, 93, 302
Andre, 98
Andrew, 19, 246
Andrews, 24, 95, 97, 137, 196, 259, 321, 354, 375, 378
Andros, 21, 60, 247, 296, 324, 334, 357
Angell, 293
Anglin, 95
Annable, 148
Annaweekon, 272
Annin, 180
Annis, 257
Appleton, 9–17, 24, 29, 32, 43, 95, 128*l*, 171, 200, 342, 364, 366, 378
Arago, 95
Archbold, 128*t*
Archer, 61
Archdale, 239
Ardell, 223
Arey, 368
Armitage, 37, 60, 207, 276, 354, 356
Armsted, 95
Armstrong, 97, 196
Arnane, 241
Arnold, 59, 61, 229, 275, 318, 375
Arundel, 254
Arvell, 242
Ash, 128*u*
Ashley, 215, 216
Ashmun, 98, 128*p*
Aslebee, 226, 227
Aslett, 226, 227
Aspinwall, 56, 83, 84, 95, 123*m*, 276
Astod, 62
Astwood, 61, 275, 352
Atherton 46, 62, 95, 207, 282, 352
Atbill, 128*t*
Atkins, 20, 65, 217, 239, 242
Atkinson, 57, 61, 77, 166, 277, 349
Atwater, 321
Atwood, 57, 104, 193, 199, 200, 217, 222, 226, 227, 236–238, 349
Auberry, 60
Auchmuty, 28, 105, 108
Augur, 239
Austin, 61, 129–131, 134, 228, 234, 375
Averill, 193, 321
Avery, 100, 128*v*, 170, 234, 238, 275, 295, 354
Ayer, 95, 167, 227, 342, 344
Ayers, 99, 225, 234, 245
Ayger, 356
Aylwin, 44, 110, 128*p*
Ayrson, 241

B.

Babson, 147
Babt, 234
Bacers, 62
Bache, 104, 374
Bachiler, 235
Backer, 241
Backland, 61
Bacon, 193, 269, 359, 375
Badcock, 128*g*, 128*i*, 128*j*, 128*k*
Badger, 72, 128*s*
Bagley, 79
Bagnley, 55
Bailey, 54, 91, 157, 200, 227, 236–238, 266, 343
Baker, 37, 54, 59–61, 68, 95, 128*e*, 128*f*, 192, 193, 200, 229, 230, 235, 237, 242–245, 275, 294, 346, 349.
Balch, 41, 128*j*
Baldwin, 44, 183, 248, 378
Ball, 59, 243, 375
Ballantine, 176, 353
Ballard, 95, 148
Ballett, 193
Balls, 61
Bancroft, 128*l*
Bane, 264
Bangs, 317, 320, 368
Banks, 207
Banvard, 100
Barber, 277, 347, 357
Barbour, 128*t*
Barger, 247
Barkard, 129
Barker, 165, 178, 214, 226, 229, 230, 237, 238, 322
Barlet, 72
Barlow, 61, 95
Barnaby, 217
Barnard, 48, 81, 104, 162, 183, 200, 224, 250, 277, 348, 363, 378
Barnes, 50, 80, 95, 158, 162, 164, 235, 240, 241, 378
Barnett, 157, 167
Barnum, 241
Barrell, 37, 55, 128*e*, 304, 309, 349, 354
Barrett, 10, 29, 59, 95, 128*h*, 140, 240, 346, 368
Barrington, 153, 154
" (Lord) 128*r*
Barrows, 279, 341
Barry, 71, 95, 252
Barstow, 18, 56, 61, 128*h*, 169, 170, 375, 378
Bartholomew, 51
Bartlett, 32, 72, 91, 95, 104, 158, 163, 165, 200, 216, 225, 229, 234, 242, 274, 288
Barton, 77, 207, 257, 320
Bass, 62, 226, 242
Bassett, 60, 104, 157
Bastor, 58
Batchelder, 321, 342
Batcheler, 77, 165, 166, 346
Bateman, 37
Bates, 77, 95, 102, 196, 199, 200, 243, 294, 353, 357
Batt, 60, 274, 348
Battell, 104
Batten, 226
Batter, 233, 272
Baughton, 61
Baulston, 350
Bautle, 72
Baxter, 249, 356
Bayard, 248
Bayer, 72
Bayes, 350
Bayington, 162
Bayley, 54, 57, 72, 178, 229, 246
Baylies, 156, 257
Baynton, 54
Beadle, 192
Beale, 288, 325
Beales, 59, 61, 62, 243
Beame, 233
Beamsley, 37, 59, 349
Bean, 93, 224, 234
Beare, 192
Beares, 56
Beateman, 242
Beatson 336
Becher, 143
Beck, 37, 55
Beckett, 59
Bedlington, 97
Beebe, 176
Beedeman, 58
Beers, 56, 193
Bek, 235
Belcher, 27, 42, 128*w*, 128*w*, 179, 209, 212, 275
Belknap, 131, 180, 264, 371
Bell, 37, 95, 96, 156, 295, 322, 378
Bellamy, 193
Bellingham, 52, 60, 276, 328, 349
Bellows, 240, 241
Bemis, 128*i*
Bendall, 37
Benedict, 196
Benezet, 374
Benham, 277
Beniveglio (Countess) 99
Benjamin, 60, 96
Bennett, 58, 60, 62, 128*e*, 168, 262, 235, 275
Benning, 80
Benson, 243
Bent, 61, 145, 240
Bentley, 96
Bernard, 60
Berners, 313
Berry, 59, 135, 322, 368
Best, 226
Betham, 254
Bevill, 360
Bibbins, 341
Bicker, 209
Bickford, 62, 131, 234
Bicknall, 353
Bigelow, 104, 378
Biglaw, 277
Bigsby, 157
Bill, 43, 275
Billings, 128*k*, 352
Billington, 164

Bingly, 274
Binney, 375
Binns, 130
Birch, 281, 282
Bird, 196
Birdsall, 50
Birkbee, 340
Birron, 364
Bisbee, 93
Bishop, 37, 71, 156, 167, 243, 274, 350
Bissel, 183
Bixby, 321
Black, 60, 241, 252
Black Hawk, 99
Blackleach, 46, 62
Blackleeth, 207
Blackler, 317
Blackman, 246, 286
Blackstone, 375
Blagden, 235, 316
Blainfeeld, 55
Blaisdell, 53, 54, 56, 375, 378
Blake, 96, 158, 282, 353, 378
Blakely, 193
Blanchard, 62, 96, 310, 321
Blanding, 378
Blanaine 37, 350
Blanton, 275
Blathwayt, 18
Bliss, 96, 295
Bloomfield, 254, 274
Blowers, 179
Bloyse, 169
Blunt, 266
Blydenburgh, 67
Blyth, 76
Boad, 168
Boddily, 32
Bodingham, 206
Bodisco, 196
Bodman, 37, 60, 349
Bohonon, 96
Bolden, 275
Bolles, 331
Bolton, 274
Boltwood, 164, 377, 378
Bonaparte, 199
Bond, 196, 200, 206, 231, 235, 237, 274
Bonfield, 325
Bonson, 61
Bood, 168
Booth, 193, 275, 307
Boothby, 96
Boott, 102
Bordman, 176, 272
Borghghart, 216
Bornell, 37
Bostwick, 176
Bosworth 37, 60, 61, 62 243, 277
Bouckman 241
Boudesart 157
Bourgainville (Count) 190
Bourris, 242
Bourne 37 128*q*, 139, 144, 173, 192, 228 218
Boutelle, 294, 373
Boutineau, 247, 248
Bowcer, 240
Bowditch, 102
Bowdler, 207
Bowdoin, 247, 248, 370
Bowen, 37, 59, 242, 333
Bowers, 245
Bowles, 209, 275, 323, 376
Bowman, 106, 128*n*
Boyd, 128*n*, 378
Boyden, 56, 61, 227
Boyers, 354
Boyington, 80
Boylston, 128*j*, 128*m*, 128*n*, 209
Boynton, 86, 104, 199, 236, 237, 294, 344, 378
Brackett, 55, 62, 77, 133, 235
Bradbury, 51, 96, 104, 159, 160, 162, 166, 223, 225, 378
Bradford, 20, 33, 37, 61, 105, 196, 201, 204, 205, 250, 265, 267, 296, 371, 378
Bradlee, 120
Bradley, 96
Bradshaw, 238
Bradstreet, 18, 49, 62, 165, 167, 312, 313–332, 341, 355, 378
Brainerd, 367
Branch, 192, 229
Brand, 275
Brandon, 242
Brandson, 171
Brattle, 315, 332
Brawn, 234
Brawton, 128*w*
Brayton, 357, 362, 378
Bread, 206
Breck, 278
Brecket, 332
Breed, 366
Breedon, 47, 62, 128*r*, 128*t*, 287
Brenton, 354
Brettle, 62
Brewer, 101, 224, 252, 345, 377
Brewster, 47, 92, 173, 224, 235, 265, 266, 270
Breynton, 28
Brian, 262, 241
Briar, 207
Briard, 235
Bridge, 37, 243, 346
Bridges, 61 163, 226, 227, 252
Bridgham, 42, 240, 345, 350
Briges, 61
Briggs, 41, 59, 217, 348, 350, 354
Brigham, 240
Bright, 104, 169, 170, 200
Brimblecom, 283
Brinley, 25, 28, 104, 378
Brinsmade, 93, 241
Brintnall, 377
Brisco, 353
Brocklebank, 340, 341, 344
Brocks, 352
Brodhead, 296
Bromfield, 45
Bronson, 193
Brook (Lord) 86
Brookin, 176
Brooks, 57, 76, 96, 104, 122, 128*o*, 128*q*, 161, 197, 295–297, 309, 313, 374, 375, 378
Broughton, 275 277, 311, 3 3, 352
Brown, 32, 37, 49, 52, 56, 58, 59 72, 75, 77, 79, 81, 82, 93, 94, 104, 128*s*, 145, 157, 160, 161, 165, 174, 193, 200, 202, 206, 217, 223, 227, 240, 245, 247, 251, 274–276, 298, 306, 311, 320, 367, 378
Browning, 51, 56, 59, 163
Brownson, 176
Bruce, 78
Brudall, 275
Bryant, 378
Buck, 176, 276, 345
Buckingham, 92
Buckley, 295
Buckman, 96, 295
Buckminster, 31, 22, 128*l*, 317, 323
Bud, 59
Budesant, 157
Budman, 275
Buers, 354
Bugbee, 128*m*, 128*o*
Bulfinch, 309
Bulkley, 18, 41, 46, 96, 104, 192, 213, 327
Bull, 48, 193, 242, 345
Bullard, 347
Bullen, 347
Bulton, 166
Bumpus, 229
Bundock, 170
Bunker, 54, 33, 234, 263
Burbank, 44, 236, 237
Burbie, 162
Burden, 68, 277, 278
Burgess, 91, 96, 207, 275
Burgoyne, 204
Burgwyn, 128*s*
Buring, 272
Burke, 153, 254, 255, 313, 336
Burleigh, 324
Burnell, 52, 349
Burnett, 316, 374
Burnham, 66, 148, 164, 234, 258, 350
Burpee, 93, 340
Burr, 32, 183
Burril, 243
Burritt, 193
Burroughs, 31, 61, 76, 200, 204
Burt, 29, 61, 242
Burton, 58, 277, 279
Busby, 50, 62, 278, 279
Bush, 59
Bushnell, 59
Buss, 67, 234
Buswell, 93
Butcher, 275, 361
Butler, 58, 96, 104, 200, 206, 378
Buttolph, 277, 356, 363
Buttoo, 59, 60, 166, 354
Buzwell, 82
Byam, 128*u*
Byfield, 3 4
Byington, 278
Byles, 209
Byley, 103
Byngs, 350
Byrome, 353

C.

Cæsar, 26
Cadwallader, 128*q*
Calamy, 336
Calbrooth, 238
Caldwell, 198
Calef, 375
Callender, 228
Cambridge, 374
Camden, 255
Campbell, 173, 227
Camperwell, 296
Canaanwar, 215, 216
Candy, 288
Caner 23
Canfield, 193
Canney 64, 131, 234
Canterbery, 241
Canterbury, 62
Capen, 128*k*, 242, 312, 321, 342
Caprill, 128*s*
Carew, 254
Carey, 128*k*, 318, 346
Carley, 59
Carlton, 227, 237, 238, 344
Carlyle, 196
Carmack, 72
Carow, 207
Carpenter, 93, 104, 182, 200, 348
Carr, 93, 225, 324
Carrier, 367
Carroll 199
Carruth, 378
Carson 257
Carter, 81, 196, 199, 277, 346
Caruthers, 128*t*
Carver, 128*t*, 192, 228, 229, 265, 266, 275
Carwithe, 128*v*
Cartwright, 313, 334
Cary, 31, 128*p*, 295, 296
Cash, 218
Cass 93, 235
Castle, 193
Caswell, 134, 235
Cate, 234, 235
Caton, 199
Catter, 233
Caulkins, 41, 46, 172, 296, 318
Cawards, 281
Cecil, 15
Chadbourne, 37
Chadderton, 282, 313, 358, 362
Chadwell, 356
Chadwick, 236 238, 242, 322, 344
Chafee, 355
Challis, 50, 51, 89, 82, 224
Chamberlain, 131, 242–244, 367
Chambers, 59
Champlain, 274
Champney, 128*m*, 345, 378
Chandler, 104, 148, 162, 228, 232, 373
Channing, 180, 318–320
Chapin, 91, 92, 104, 183, 199
Chaplin, 343
Chapman, 54, 96, 191, 192, 275 377
Chardon, 298
Charles (King) 18, 26, 237, 334, 335, 337, 372
Charlet, 37
Chase, 161, 166, 324, 378
Chasmore, 293, 352
Chauncy, 19, 128*s*, 128*t*, 175, 213, 269, 328, 364, 368
Chaynics, 354
Checkley, 62, 212, 262, 283–285, 333 365
Cheever, 48, 128*z*, 209, 277
Cheney, 61, 98, 162, 168, 236 242, 274, 341, 343
Chesley, 66, 67, 230, 234
Chester, 323
Chevallie, 234
Chickering, 58, 62, 92, 96, 128*w*, 227, 237, 273
Child, 56, 92, 104, 200, 243, 244, 275, 294, 378
Childs, 97, 228, 229
Chillingsworth, 192
Chipman, 76
Choate, 378
Church, 51, 61, 162, 183, 193, 234

Churchill, 128o
Chute, 54, 166
Clap, 18, 19, 97, 128t, 128u, 128v, 173, 180, 182, 196, 248, 249, 276, 348
Clare, 96
Clarke, 21, 29, 34, 35, 47, 52, 53, 55, 59–61, 67, 73, 74, 91, 93, 95, 97, 103, 104, 128t, 128w, 128x, 130, 148, 163, 183, 187, 196, 199, 200, 206–208, 233, 235, 237, 275, 276, 288, 295, 296, 312, 321, 332, 345, 347, 350, 363, 368, 378
Clary, 29
Claudius, 302
Clay, 95, 144
Claypoole, 206
Clayton, 375
Clement, 31, 128s, 192
Clerke, 19
Clifford, 225, 253, 370
Clift, 230
Clough, 78, 79, 81
Cloyes, 163, 252
Cluff, 158
Clutterbuck, 20, 254
Coachman, 356
Cobb, 111, 128q, 218, 368
Cobbet, 19, 211, 234
Cobham, 79
Cochrane, 193, 321, 324
Coddington, 261
Codman, 60, 79, 128p, 187, 190
Coe, 59, 67, 322
Coffin, 22, 51, 65, 72, 97, 128t, 128v, 129, 162, 185, 233, 257, 274, 311, 322
Coggan, 56, 279
Cogswell, 164, 322
Coker, 52, 168, 274
Colborne, 242, 347, 363
Colburn, 128v, 227, 276
Colby, 50, 51, 79, 93, 162, 167, 225, 238
Colcord, 68, 130, 162, 235, 324, 354
Coldeo, 103
Cole, 61, 79, 165, 227, 233, 242, 243, 275, 344
Coles, 62
Colesworthy, 295
Collicot, 60, 61, 353, 354
Colliner, 218
Collins, 37, 49, 59, 61, 79, 81, 82, 128v, 206, 225, 275, 311, 345
Colloham, 242
Collyer, 61, 80, 206, 355
Colman, 35, 53, 68, 179, 210, 260–262, 341, 342, 352
Colver, 347
Colwell, 206
Coman, 59
Comer, 59
Conant, 89, 218, 321
Concanungupert, 215, 216
Coney, 21, 171, 260
Conkepot, 215, 216
Connir, 218
Connor, 79
Conover, 200
Converse, 55, 148
Cooke, 35, 37, 55, 60, 97, 217, 218, 234, 237, 242, 275, 277, 345, 346, 350, 353, 354, 378
Coolidge, 56
Coombs, 178
Cooper, 34, 35, 61, 62, 69, 70, 145, 184, 206, 241, 315
Copeland, 242
Copp, 350
Corbin, 242
Corington, 55
Corlett, 20, 345, 365
Corlies, 375
Cornish, 206
Cornwallis, 377
Cortes, 296
Corwithie, 60
Cothren, 193, 375
Cottle, 80
Cotton, 18, 31, 42–44, 60, 79, 84, 87, 128v, 143, 200, 209, 211, 225, 234, 298, 312, 313, 321–323, 326, 350, 354, 365
Cousier, 242
Coxconofeet, 215, 216
Covell, 368
Coverly, 128m
Cowdree, 310
Cowell, 59, 277
Cox, 206
Coytmore, 57, 346
Crabb, 353
Crabtree, 59
Cradock, 25–28, 135, 137, 238
Craft, 56, 61, 275, 281
Crafts, 97, 128s, 193
Cragg, 206
Cram, 94, 225
Crandall, 200
Crane, 49, 186, 242
Cravath, 295
Craven (Lord) 358
Crawford, 198
Creed, 218
Crispe, 106
Critchley, 37, 350
Crittenden, 1284
Croade, 252, 355
Crocker, 92, 237, 323, 367, 368
Cromwell, 84, 152, 153, 269, 313, 335, 337
Crooker, 228, 229
Crosby, 195, 242, 344, 368
Cross, 33, 97, 241
Crossing, 206
Crowell, 218
Crowne, 287
Crummett, 67
Cuenfeild, 57
Cuke, 128v
Cullet, 353
Culliner, 59
Cuming, 51
Cumings, 77
Cunningham, 296
Curmac, 72
Curr, 225
Currier, 80, 159, 224
Curtis, 128t, 193, 200
Cushing, 41–45, 61, 62, 106, 128t, 128m, 128p, 184, 217, 230, 295, 364
Cushman, 199, 200, 265, 266, 270
Cutler, 33, 56, 125, 259
Cutt, 77, 78, 297, 235
Cutter, 275, 344
Cutting, 61, 137, 274
Cutts, 296

D.

Dabadie, 374
Dacester, 11, 12
Dadie, 346
Dagger, 207, 208
Daille, 255
Dallas, 374
Dalton, 52, 77, 236, 252
Dâm, 65, 131, 233, 234, 263
Damon, 68, 180
Dan, 347
Dana, 30, 32–34, 116, 119, 128i, 245, 314, 318–320
Dane, 147, 148, 226, 227, 252, 275
Danford, 275
Danforth, 70–72, 146, 172, 173, 242, 271, 329, 364, 375, 378
Daniel, 19
Daniel, 128i, 233, 345
Danielson, 111
Darling, 128i
Davenport, 61, 62, 72, 97, 242, 325, 378
Davers, 360
David, 271
Davidson, 129
Davies, 37, 207, 353
Davis, 62, 66, 80, 97, 104, 166, 124, 126, 128k, 128m, 128q, 157, 173, 200, 206, 225, 231, 234, 237, 242–245, 269, 282, 294, 295, 330, 353, 356, 368, 378
Davison, 61, 275
Davy, 328
Dawes, 60, 116, 124, 142
Dawse, 242
Day, 148, 236, 237, 242, 342, 343, 367
Dayer, 241
Deane, 65, 66, 181, 200, 218, 247, 252, 255, 312, 317, 352, 368, 375
Deanes, 235
Dearborn, 93, 104, 128q, 158, 200, 234, 248, 294, 322
Dearse, 51
Dearing, 80, 128w
Debdois, 104
Decrow, 230
Degen, 12
Delano, 203, 218, 368
Dell, 37, 77, 275, 350
Demericke, 60
Deming, 128i, 209
Dennet, 235
Denning, 128x
Dennis, 37, 38, 51, 59, 166, 288, 350
Dennison, 19, 23, 24, 49, 54, 56, 128x, 147, 324, 328
Denniston, 374
Denny, 153
Denton, 156
Derharn, 235
Derr, 375
Dery, 234
D'Estaing (Count), 189, 190
Devotion, 34, 276
Dew, 164
Dewer, 354
De Wolf, 128q
Dexter, 61, 248–250, 293, 295, 346
Dibble, 350, 367
Dibbs, 80
Dickinson, 60, 80, 97, 206, 341
Dickson, 97
Dier, 59, 62
Digenon, 242
Dillingham, 368
Dinan, 167
Dingley, 192, 228, 230
Dinsdale, 38, 350
Dislin, 78
Ditchfield, 38
Dix, 29, 30
Dixon, 97, 104, 199, 345
Dixy 288
Doane, 128p, 128q, 128s, 128u, 218, 368
Dodd, 59, 310
Doddridge, 323
Dodge, 104, 221, 342
Doe, 324
Doggett, 128n, 128o, 228, 229
Dole, 50, 274, 342
Doleberry, 206
Dooker, 233
Doolittle, 200
Dorby, 41
Dorrington, 27
Douce, 37, 38, 350, 354
Douglas, 26, 38, 199, 332
Doules, 234
Douse, 61, 354
Dow, 80, 104, 161, 165, 342
Downer, 80, 225, 274, 375
Downes, 234, 278, 295, 368, 375
Downing, 312
Downish, 170
Drake, 35, 72, 97, 104, 177, 215, 225, 231, 235, 251, 314, 322, 351, 377
Drakeley, 193
Draper, 128i, 199, 200, 365, 378
Drew, 64
Drudgham, 275
Drury, 60, 350
Duane, 374
Duboyes, 207
Dudley, 233
Dudley, 18, 19, 23, 42, 43, 60, 80, 93, 105, 128r, 181, 184, 213, 224, 232–234, 259, 275, 295, 312, 313, 317, 321, 368
Duer, 62
Dugg, 234
Dugland, 242
Dumaresque, 247
Dummer, 213, 238, 274, 325
Dunbar, 241, 246, 317
Duncan, 54, 62, 93, 102, 276
Dunn, 315
Dunster, 343, 368
Duny, 238
Durdell 61
Duren, 234
Durfey, 172
Durgen, 234
Dustin, 93
Dutch, 49, 50
Dutton 91
Duvind, 128t
Dwight, 128w, 215, 245
Dyer, 219, 233, 279, 348

E.

Eaden, 73
Eames, 229, 230, 246, 347
Earle 241
East, 38, 209, 350
Easburn, 375
Eastman, 51, 80, 82, 158, 193, 225
Eaton, 79–81, 93, 97, 157, 166, 200, 224, 231, 238, 320, 378
Ebourne, 52
Eccles, 345
Edee, 277

Edes, 104, 333, 363
Eddington, 60
Eddy, 29, 60, 104, 201–205, 295, 377
Edgecumbe, 153
Edgerly, 234
Edinsell, 276
Edments, 235
Edmunds, 59, 193
Edward (King), 27, 255, 335, 336
Edwards, 30, 47, 57, 183, 347, 367, 368
Eells, 42, 173
Eire, 128*x*
Eirounes, 352
Elbridge, 144
Eldred, 345
Elizabeth (Queen), 360
Elkins, 78, 234
Ellery, 317–320
Ellicott, 207
Ellingsworth, 207
Elliot, 18, 38, 45, 46, 48, 56, 62, 81, 128*t*, 174, 209, 210, 214, 234, 248, 259, 260, 262, 271, 281, 282, 287, 310, 333, 365, 373
Ellis, 12, 234
Elliston, 207
Ellitroop, 242
Elson, 207
Elsworth, 52
Elvin, 169
Emerson, 36, 54, 93, 97, 172, 183, 200, 228, 321
Emery, 51, 64, 128*v*, 148, 156, 226, 274, 327, 354, 374, 378
Emmons, 97, 353
Endicott, 11, 26, 87–90, 281, 282, 356
Engles, 38
Eppes, 24, 54, 74, 94, 312
Erving, 248
Essery, 242
Estes, 64
Estwicke, 48, 275, 277
Esty, 163
Eury, 234
Eustis, 120, 128*q*
Evans, 59, 61, 65, 81, 234
Evarts, 30
Everard, 153, 347
Everett, 104, 199, 317, 377, 378
Everill, 55, 58, 62, 354
Ewer, 97, 98
Eyer, 81, 167
Eyres, 142–144, 269, 270

F.

Fabin, 235
Fairbanks, 128*o*, 347
Fales, 238
Faneuil 45
Fanning, 207
Farley, 128*t*
Farmer, 65, 185, 241, 255–257, 290, 324
Farnam, 344
Farnham, 104, 375, 377
Farnsworth, 200, 276
Farnum, 226, 227, 275
Farrand, 193
Farrar 29, 30, 104, 196
Farrey, 59
Farrington, 227, 355
Farwell, 200, 295, 296
Faulkner, 148
Faunce, 98, 204
Favor, 81
Fawer, 58, 60
Fawkes, 339
Fay, 240, 241
Fearing, 61
Feaver, 81
Feild, 234, 275
Felix, 48
Fell, 207
Fellows, 81
Felt, 25, 41, 89, 147, 163
Fen, 38, 350
Fenner, 293
Fenno, 242, 246
Fenwick, 46
Ferguson, 270
Fermace, 277
Fernald, 196, 200, 295
Ferniside, 350
Ferris, 176
Fessenden, 104, 128*k*, 377, 378
Fickett, 233
Field, 59, 128*f*, 200, 235, 350
Fiennes, 358, 360
Fifield, 80, 235, 283
Fillebrown, 128*k*
Fillmore, 375
Finch, 375
Finder, 59
Fish, 38, 62
Fisher, 19, 58, 196, 278, 347
Fiske, 69, 70, 321
Fitch, 22, 38, 46, 322
Fitchew, 55
Fitt, 163
Fitts, 93
Fitz, 81
Fitznichols, 207
Flacke, 38, 350, 353
Flagg, 196, 241
Flanders, 81, 225
Fleet, 260, 368
Fletcher, 42, 81, 95, 128*x*, 193, 206, 235, 240, 276, 354, 375
Flint, 19, 272, 326, 341, 342, 344, 352
Flock, 128*t*
Floyd, 66, 128*w*
Flueker, 248
Flynt, 104, 128*w*, 171
Fogg, 51, 165, 235, 378
Folger, 129
Follenshee, 341, 342
Follet, 354, 376
Folsom, 61, 65, 67, 233, 234
Font'eroy, 207
Foot, 61, 80, 196, 275, 367
Footman, 294
Forbes, 294
Ford, 59, 128*k*, 128*l*, 181, 192, 228, 230, 236, 345
Forsyth, 377
Fosdick, 241
Foss, 234, 235
Foste, 234
Foster, 19, 58, 61, 93, 111, 128*j*, 128*l*, 148, 167, 229, 250, 288, 312, 332, 342, 344, 348, 375, 368
Fowle, 347, 365–367
Fowler, 73, 81, 161, 168, 200, 224, 235, 294, 374
Fox, 25, 145
Foxcroft, 144, 171, 172, 179, 184, 200, 211, 260, 363, 364
Foy 128*w*
Frame, 224, 225
Francis, 98, 148, 197, 262, 295, 345
Franklin, 12, 38, 241, 276, 296, 350, 374
Fray, 61
Frazier, 343
Freak, 129
Fredericke, 275
Frederick de Toledo, 152
Freeman, 66, 128*u*, 241, 368, 375
French, 29, 30, 81, 82, 159, 162, 166, 207, 223–225, 378
Frethee, 237, 340, 341
Fricker, 376
Friese, 82, 225
Frink, 47
Frost, 67 343
Frothingham, 98, 294, 346, 370
Frye, 178 196, 226, 227, 237, 238, 252, 348
Fryer, 234
Fugrame 276
Fuller, 128*s*, 163, 201, 208, 241, 267, 280, 281, 347, 367
Furbur, 68, 130, 234
Furnell, 38, 59, 61, 350

G.

Gachell, 288
Gage, 59, 128*q*, 167, 188, 236–238, 263
Gale, 295
Gallop, 38
Galpin, 193
Gamage, 360
Gannett, 319
Gardiner, 129, 130, 143, 242, 243, 312
Gardner, 22, 41, 60, 128*s*, 207, 238, 275
Garnett, 61
Garrett, 61, 346
Garscay, 356
Gassett, 200
Gates, 61, 355, 367
Gaviston, 236
Gay, 30, 36, 44, 128*k*, 294, 347
Gayer, 129
Geer, 341
George, 57, 82, 211
George (King), 27, 42, 115, 117, 128*v*, 248, 249
Gerard, 128*r*, 128*u*, 128*v*, 153
Gerrish, 20, 28, 65, 78, 147, 207, 234, 246, 274
Gerry, 119
Getchell, 82, 160, 225
Gibbons, 59, 276
Gibbs, 200, 319, 354
Gibson, 59, 60, 241, 345
Gildinge, 164
Gifford, 98, 354
Gilbert, 21, 98
Gile, 279
Giles, 32, 34, 131, 223
Gill, 38, 61, 79, 82, 119, 120, 123, 124, 352, 353, 356, 363
Gillam, 38, 59, 275, 277
Gillespie, 374
Gillet, 59
Gilman, 52, 60, 61, 67, 139, 224, 233, 234, 324, 355
Gilmore, 67
Glendall 279
Glesby, 72
Glesley, 72
Gliddon, 67, 233
Glover, 60, 82, 100, 104, 275, 312, 343, 351, 352, 378
Goad, 242
Godfrey, 50, 158, 165, 235, 274, 275
Godolphin, 254
Goff, 128*f*
Gold, 62, 82
Golder, 356
Goldsmith, 159
Goldwyer, 82, 161
Good, 242
Goodale, 74, 82 157, 163
Goodhue, 98, 148, 154, 166
Goodiog, 151
Goodlord, 170
Goodrich, 57, 128*l*
Goodridge, 274, 338
Goodwin, 82, 104, 275
Goodyear, 144, 275
Gookin 43, 70, 104, 146, 270–273, 321, 322, 352, 371, 377
Goose, 59, 277
Gordon, 233, 250, 316
Gore, 13, 35, 61, 98, 276, 282
Gorges, 141–144, 239
Gorham, 303
Gornell, 352
Gorton, 83, 128*g*
Goss, 56, 234
Gouge, 161
Gough, 80
Gould, 128*f*, 128*k*, 128*p*, 167, 299, 321, 347
Gouldstone, 57
Gouning, 144
Gove 80, 153, 235, 275
Gowing, 347
Goyles, 234
Grafton, 50, 51, 234, 270
Graham, 193
Craner, 353
Granger, 192, 274
Grant, 242, 341
Gravath, 225
Grave, 56
Graves, 82, 138, 225, 275, 346
Gray, 47 59, 128*v*, 207, 309, 316, 378
Gree, 128*s*
Greeley, 157, 162, 224, 225
Green, 18, 20 21, 34, 35, 60, 61, 71, 74, 101, 164, 184, 161, 200, 207, 229, 233, 242 249, 250, 261, 262, 271, 310, 311, 316, 346, 365, 368
Greenfield, 168
Greenland, 272, 346
Greenleaf, 18, 98, 168, 195–197, 290 296
Greenough, 128*q*, 128*r*–128*v*, 338, 378
Greenslip, 252
Greenway, 61, 296
Grenville, 108
Gridley, 44, 47, 55, 61, 128*v*, 128*x*, 277, 352
Griffin, 51, 128*s*, 128*t*, 157, 223, 236–238, 275, 298, 343, 344
Griffith, 142, 368
Grimes, 242
Grimstead 345
Grisell, 345
Griswold, 34, 35, 314, 315, 318, 375
Groomes, 61
Grosse, 38, 61, 128*x*, 218, 277
Grosvenor, 338
Groth, 157

Grout, 278, 279
Grover, 346
Growth, 233
Grozier, 218
Grubb, 38, 55, 60, 276, 350
Guard, 206, 207
Gucht, 262
Guernsey, 197
Guild, 104, 241
Gulliford, 230
Gullison, 59
Gun, 216
Gunnison, 38, 61, 345, 354
Gunthorp, 128*t*
Gurley, 275
Gurnel, 282
Gurney, 242
Gurwell, 59
Guthrie, 301
Guy, 56, 59

H.

Hackerberry, 242
Hackett, 157, 225
Haddock, 204, 170
Haddon, 80, 157
Hadlock, 225
Hagburne, 277
Hagget, 310
Haines, 98, 331, 376, 378
Hake, 276
Hale, 54, 72, 103, 165, 237, 238, 244, 274, 339, 341, 343, 346
Halgrave, 62
Hall, 29, 54, 63, 67, 70, 93, 104, 157, 197, 224, 233, 234, 236, 237, 252, 340, 378
Hallam, 369
Hallett, 61
Hallum, 200
Halsall, 38, 61, 276
Halsted, 56
Haltson, 288
Ham, 234, 295
Hamblen, 217, 368
Hamilton, 20, 234, 305
Hamlin, 206
Hammatt, 147, 295, 376
Hammon, 38, 354
Hammond, 376
Hampden, 357
Hams, 59, 61
Hanbury, 275, 353
Hancock, 33, 88, 108, 116, 118, 120, 128, 187–191, 345, 364, 365, 370
Hands, 38, 275, 350
Haniver, 288
Hanniford, 350
Hanniwell, 59
Hanson, 65, 133, 134, 203, 295
Harden, 59, 128*w*
Hardier, 352
Harding, 59, 354
Hardy, 72, 206, 236–238
Harine, 60
Harker, 59, 350
Harmon, 62
Harndeu, 148
Harriman, 340
Harrington, 376
Harris, 20, 21, 49, 66, 98, 104, 128*c*, 128*h*, 128*j*, 152, 172, 197, 206, 224, 234, 246, 293, 295, 313, 316, 317, 345, 376, 378
Harrison, 19, 50, 60, 157, 259, 320, 350
Harrod, 104
Hart, 61, 275, 318, 374
Hartshorn, 224, 236, 340
Hartway, 242
Hartwell, 347
Harvey, 38, 165, 184, 350
Harwood, 60, 277, 374
Haseltine, 148, 227, 236–238
Haskell, 53, 199, 163, 322
Haskins, 128*t*
Hastings, 56, 57, 169, 170, 237, 245
Hasty, 59
Hatch, 234, 368
Hathaway, 129, 285, 286
Hatherly, 267
Hatsall, 350
Hauger, 311
Haugh, 167
Haule, 346
Haulsted, 347
Hauxworth, 157, 160, 223
Haven, 128*h*, 128*n*, 249, 250, 295
Havens, 351
Hawes, 246
Hawke, 36, 42, 59, 61, 128*w*
Hawkes, 270, 280
Hawkins, 38, 59, 60, 62, 140, 144, 157, 275, 350, 354
Hawkner, 61
Hawthorne, 354
Hayden, 128*u*, 200, 282, 378
Hayes, 133, 234, 264
Haynes, 169, 327
Hayward, 20, 50, 57, 98, 200, 350
Haywood, 219
Hazard, 214
Hazeltine, 295, 340
Hazen, 312, 321, 343
Hazlerig, 209
Hazleton, 159
Head, 237
Healey, 59, 61, 225, 378
Hearns, 240
Heard, 60, 130, 157, 165, 168, 225, 234, 302
Hearsey, 61, 243, 354, 355
Heath, 56, 115, 128*x*, 161, 275, 276, 281, 282
Hedge, 61
Held, 347
Hele, 80, 158
Helly, 275
Hemming, 78
Henbury, 61
Henchman, 365
Henderson, 98, 295
Henfield, 60
Henry, 102
Henry (King), 27, 96, 335
Hensdell, 276, 277, 347
Henshaw, 98, 128*e*, 378
Hesilrige, 316
Heslerigge, 86
Hesley, 72
Hett, 61
Hewes, 158, 275, 315
Hewet, 38, 228, 229
Heyers, 56
Heywood, 347
Hibbert, 289
Hibbins, 60–62
Hickman, 278
Hickson, 224
Hicock, 193
Hide, 350
Hieroms, 279
Higgins, 219, 234, 368
Higginson, 20, 166, 314, 319, 328
Hildreth, 345
Hill, 31, 38, 42, 61, 93, 145, 193, 219, 234, 235, 242, 294, 324, 326, 330, 331, 352, 356, 376
Hillard, 104, 370
Hillhouse, 36
Hills, 309–312, 316
Hilton, 48, 67, 200, 225, 233
Hilyard, 350
Hinckley, 46, 104, 170, 200, 268
Hinkson, 234
Hinman, 193, 257, 375
Hird, 360
Hirst, 260, 364
Hitchcock, 176, 215
Hoage, 219
Hoar, 360
Hobart, 30, 74, 128*f*
Hobs, 235
Hodgdon, 65, 264
Hodge, 374
Hodges, 195, 378
Hodgkins, 91
Hoe, 276
Hogg, 38, 98, 350
Hogsflesh, 128*w*
Hohnan, 59
Holbrook, 242
Holden, 98, 179, 180
Holdred or Holdridge, 158, 128*l*
Holgrave, 50
Holinshed, 261
Holland, 59, 350
Holley, 98
Hollis, 243
Hollister, 193, 290
Holloway, 277
Holman, 60, 146, 288, 352
Holmes, 41, 44, 69, 192, 197, 228, 235, 245, 255, 311, 314, 315
Holsey, 128*c*
Holt, 49, 75, 158, 227, 376
Holton, 181, 182
Homer, 97
Homes, 128*s*, 345
Homwood, 345
Hood, 212
Hooke, 156, 158, 225, 234
Hooker, 30, 35, 187, 193
Hooper, 35
Hopkins, 33, 48, 61, 98, 242, 368
Hopkinson, 54, 98, 236, 238, 340, 344, 359
Horne, 59, 158, 234
Horsh, 234
Horwood, 287
Hosier, 71
Hosmer, 197, 378
Hotchkiss, 193
Houchin, 38, 58, 62, 128*x*
Hough, 62, 128*s*, 333
Hourle, 61
House, 345
Hovey, 148, 238
How, 60, 128*e*, 128*h*, 128*n*, 128*q*, 145, 148, 149, 153, 197, 240, 241, 249, 252, 343
Howard, 62, 184, 278
Howland, 47, 192, 228, 266, 267
Howsen, 59
Hoyt, 79, 158, 159
Hubbard, 26, 30, 49, 55, 61, 62, 71, 81, 82, 93, 100, 128*w*, 147, 158, 162, 167, 229, 239, 242, 312, 322, 346, 371, 378
Huckins, 378
Huestable, 59
Huddy, 72
Hudson, 28, 38, 61, 219, 238, 275, 350, 354, 356
Hues, 56, 274
Hughes, 247, 270
Hulemir, 72
Hull, 19, 55, 122, 128*x*, 193, 274, 356, 365
Hult, 158
Hulton, 158
Humphreys, 128*x*, 242, 250, 357
Hunking, 206
Hunne, 58
Hunt, 78, 128*o*, 159, 200, 237, 250, 315, 348, 357
Hunter, 209
Huntington, 46, 47, 95, 158, 174, 186
Hunton, 233
Huntris, 235
Hurd, 38, 193
Hurlbut, 193
Hurst, 354
Husly, 160
Hussey, 64, 131, 134, 223
Hust, 59
Hutchen, 345
Hutchins, 233–238
Hutchinson, 19, 25, 26, 38, 60, 62, 83, 88, 108, 128*x*, 261, 276, 277, 313, 365, 377, 378
Huthwit, 193
Hutton, 59
Hyde, 38, 98, 251, 345
Hyslop, 105, 110, 128, 128*h*, 128*p*, 128*r*, 128*t*–128*v*

I.

Ide, 91
Ilsley, 72, 157, 159
Ingalls, 148, 226, 320
Ingersol, 239
Ingerson, 165
Inglis, 358
Ingraham, 369
Ireland, 246
Irwin, 374
Israel, 76, 128*p*
Ivey, 128*w*

J.

Jacklin, 38, 278
Jackman, 274
Jackson, 38, 56, 59, 61, 62, 77, 95, 97, 108, 128*p*, 128*s*, 164, 190, 193, 200, 207, 233–235, 270, 272, 275, 290, 296, 315, 316, 346, 350, 368
Jacob, 45, 61, 243, 280
Jacobs, 128*k*, 193
Jaffrey, 184
Jame Natonint, 272
James, 59, 61, 234, 237, 288
James (King), 18, 19, 135, 136, 372
James Printer, 272
Jaques, 164, 233
Jaquish, 238
Jarrett, 57
Jarvis, 354
Jayness, 274
Jefferies, 278
Jefferson, 307, 321, 339
Jeffery, 190
Jeffrey, 128*a*, 343
Jemison, 159
Jenken, 231
Jenks, 61, 190, 283, 316, 369
Jenner, 59, 193

Jennison, 60, 104, 128*n*, 324, 378
Jequeth, 346
Jewell, 59, 295
Jewett, 10, 61, 67, 164, 236, 252, 324, 340, 342, 343, 352, 377
Jions, 39
John, 270, 271
Johnson, 33, 39, 57–59, 61, 62, 70, 77, 83, 90, 128*w*, 128*y*, 148, 163, 186, 193, 197, 227, 230, 232, 235, 240–243, 275, 276, 278, 321, 340, 344, 351, 356, 358–362
Johnston, 234, 378
John Woosumpegin, 271
Johonnot, 316
Jones, 55, 61, 63, 67, 82, 98, 99, 128*q*, 159, 186, 188, 178, 187, 224, 233, 234, 242, 236, 277, 295, 354, 367, 378
Jonson, 14
Jordan, 52, 246
Jose, 73, 235
Joseph Squonant, 272
Joslin, 128*e*, 177, 178
Josselyn, 378
Joy, 39, 61, 80, 98, 159, 275, 350
Judd, 104, 295
Judkin, 59, 234
Judkins, 39, 224
Judson, 193, 280, 281

K.

Kane, 128*x*
Kany, 235
Kawe, 234
Keagle, 59
Keane, 242
Kears 235
Keayne, 61
Keedicke 234
Keerick, 235
Keith, 128*k*
Kelsey 367
Kelly, 72, 104, 158, 233, 324, 378
Kemble, 128*q*, 183, 241, 236
Kempthorne, 275
Kempton, 256
Kendall, 98, 170, 294
Kendrick, 98, 200
Kenney, 167 246, 263
Kenniston, 224, 234
Kent, 106, 234, 244, 274
Kerr, 128*t*
Kettle, 346
Keverne, 294
Keyes, 135, 136
Keyser, 50, 53
Kilbie, 128*q*
Kilby, 354
Killer, 18, 94, 98, 99, 377
Kiers, 56
Kilborn, 54, 219, 220
Kilbourne, 99, 200
Kincup, 47, 62, 277, 354
Killam, 321
Kimball, 51, 56, 104, 148, 159, 200, 234–238, 275, 346, 243
Kin, 234
Kincard, 235
King, 18, 56, 60, 61, 99, 167, 182, 192, 197, 229, 240–242, 348, 368
Kingman, 61, 62, 98, 242, 253
Kingsbury, 81, 99, 128*k*, 200, 295, 347
Kinnecum, 296
Kinyer, 219
Kirby, 59, 241
Kirk, 193, 256
Kirkum, 376
Kitchen, 207
Knapp, 123, 128*a*
Knceland, 261, 364, 367, 368
Knell, 267
Knight, 39, 53, 59–61, 130, 235, 227, 274, 277, 294
Knott, 207
Knowles, 60, 193, 219, 368
Knox, 98, 119, 373

L.

Lacy, 232, 237, 329, 360
Ladd, 159, 232, 295
Laier, 161
Lake, 39, 58, 59, 62, 177, 276, 287, 321, 345, 352–354, 356
Lamb, 56, 214, 242, 260, 261, 330
Lambert, 49, 167, 193
Lamos, 63
Lampere, 61, 128*w*
Lamplugh, 153
Lampley, 275, 353, 354
Lamson, 200, 249, 321
Lancaster, 104, 159
Landy, 140
Lane, 61, 93, 104, 183, 235, 241, 243, 249, 276, 311, 354, 355
Langdon, 45, 59, 224, 235, 277
Langley, 60, 133, 243
Langstaff, 236
Larkin, 246
Larcch, 128*t*
Larrabee, 233
Larry, 219
Lassell, 61, 232
Latham, 378
Lathrop, 59 100, 242, 378
Lattimore, 288
Lauers, 235
Law, 163, 375
Lawrence, 17, 59, 104, 164, 376, 378
Lawson, 39
Lay, 128*q*
Layton, 124, 364
Leach, 344, 368, 378
Leader, 62, 275
Leathers, 234
Leavenworth, 193
Leavitt, 128*w*, 193, 233–235
Le Bretton, 247
Lechford, 156
Lee, 78, 174, 182, 204, 255, 373
Leeds, 61
Leet, 323, 332
Leffingwell, 197, 198
Legatt, 167
Legg, 20, 206, 288
Leigett, 330
Leigh, 241
Leighton, 64, 133, 340
Leit, 19
Le Kain, 368
Leland, 99, 200
Leman, 242
Le Mercier, 247
Lendall, 67
Leonard, 100, 200, 287, 376, 378
Lettin, 57
Lever, 173, 236
Leverett, 43, 128*v*, 184, 331, 352, 364
Leverich, 54
Lewis, 47, 48, 59, 60, 128*e*, 128*o*, 173, 182, 234, 235, 366, 376, 378
Lewit, 61
Libby, 295
Lidget, 65
Light, 159, 235
Linch, 219
Lincoln, 36, 60–62, 92, 119, 128*q*, 242, 243, 246, 295, 368, 378
Lincoln (Earl of), 232, 360
Line, 346
Linsley, 193
Lippincott, 39, 59, 95
Little, 94, 104, 192, 228, 274, 378
Littlefield, 59
Littlehale, 252
Livermore, 99, 128*h*, 283
Livingston, 32
Lloyd, 125, 128*q*, 302
Lobdon, 61
Locke, 67, 99, 158, 377
Lockwood, 56, 60
Lodge, 339
Loker, 59
Long, 55, 60, 79, 144, 159, 257, 274, 311, 312, 354
Loome, 131
Lorans, 59
Lord, 24, 31, 47, 58, 72, 128*e*, 159, 200, 263, 264, 288, 295, 367
Lorel, 243
Loring, 41, 45, 61, 128*l*, 199, 200, 292, 293, 296, 318, 319, 378
Lossing, 376
Lothrop, 52, 53, 99
Loveday, 360
Lovejoy, 226
Lovell, 53, 184, 232
Lovett, 53, 61, 128*g*, 242
Lovewell, 226
Low, 50, 58, 60, 99, 128*v*, 128*w*, 242
Lowden, 346
Lowell, 104, 126, 234, 378
Lower, 235
Lowle, 72, 274
Luce, 374
Lucey, 235
Luddon, 348
Ludkin, 39, 57, 58, 61, 181
Lumkin, 71
Lummus, 51
Lunt, 85, 195, 274, 310, 378
Luscomb, 29
Lusher, 128*w*, 230, 281, 323
Luson, 58
Luxe, 77
Luxford, 56
Lyde, 27, 23, 166
Lyford, 233
Lyman, 32, 182, 305, 376, 378
Lynch, 128*t*
Lynde, 20, 75, 99, 200, 317, 368
Lyon, 195

M.

Macaulay, 297
Maccall, 229
Mack, 159
Mackall, 367
Mackie, 320
Mackrest, 130
Mackworth, 239
Macy, 63, 156, 159
Maddocks, 62
Magee, 309
Mahon (Lord) 94, 297
Mainard, 128*w*, 240, 241
Makepeace, 58, 62
Maker, 368
Mallory, 193
Manchercanfeet, 215, 216
Mandrake, 224
Manly, 128*h*, 299
Manning, 39, 148, 345
Mansfield, 165
Manwarring, 172
Marable, 59
March, 159, 225, 274
Marchant, 59
Marden, 225
Mare, 242
Margin, 233
Markham, 339
Markoe, 374
Marret, 60
Marsh, 36, 61, 137, 200, 280, 355
Marshall, 11, 12, 18, 58, 62, 128*x*, 193, 231, 256
Marston, 53, 227, 235, 252
Martin, 61, 93, 99, 128*r*, 128*w*, 152, 159, 160, 193, 224, 240, 341, 378
Martyn, 23, 168, 235
Marvin, 295
Masham, 153
Mason, 39, 56, 58, 63, 84, 95, 128*w*, 131, 142, 180, 181, 291, 292, 327, 330, 351, 352, 378
Massey, 27, 277
Mather, 18, 20, 36, 42, 84, 128*y*, 128*n*, 173, 209–211, 213, 260–262, 313, 327, 371, 376
Mathes, 66
Mathewson, 99
Mathus, 234
Matteson, 231
Matthews, 130, 241, 259
Mattoone, 77
Mattox, 276
Maunde, 73
Maverick, 49, 59, 61, 166, 180, 268, 270, 275, 378
Maxfield, 159
May, 97, 242
Mayhew 34, 56, 59, 60, 200
Maynard, 275
Mayo, 219, 244, 368
McAlaster, 343
McCleary, 209
McClure, 31, 93
McConihe, 295
McGregor, 180
McIntosh, 128*m*
McKennen, 128*t*
McKenney, 170, 242
McLane, 374
Meacham, 148
Meade, 374
Meadows, 358, 360
Meane, 345
Mears, 115 249
Meantys, 138, 142, 143
Meder, 234
Meigs, 99, 348
Melin, 348
Mellis, 242
Mellowes, 58, 207, 346
Melvill, 314
Mercer, 60, 99, 159
Merchant, 56
Merriam, 99, 101, 128*n*, 171, 296, 377, 378

Merrick, 274, 368
Merrie, 168
Merrill, 53, 80, 90, 197, 225, 274, 368, 376, 378
Mers, 39
Meser, 233
Meserve, 67, 133
Messinger, 39, 59, 62, 295
Metcalf 128*j*, 128*w*, 128*x*, 154, 197, 347
Meux, or Mewes, 153
Meveral, 27
Miantonimoh, 291
Mico, 314, 315
Middleton, 27, 99, 237
Mighill, 54, 91
Mignault, 378
Milam, 39, 59
Mildmay, 313
Milk, 77
Miller, 128*n*, 219, 237, [238, 295
Millet, 67
Mills, 128*l*, 128*w*, 200, 272, [275, 333
Milton, 34
Miner, 193
Minns, 128*o*, 296
Minot, 38, 128*k*, 242, 281, [282
Minshull, 209, 294
Miriam, 70
Mirick, 346, 354
Misroy, 235
Mitchell, 39, 71, 173, 193, 202, 207, 237, 252, 271, 326, 329, 367
Mitchelson, 58, 61, 345
Mitford, 97
Mittison, 59
Moice, 200
Monsail, 242
Monson, 234
Montagu, 104, 128*p*, 296
Montcalm, 227
Moody, 43, 159, 252, 274, 341, 344, 378
Moone, 39, 59
Moore, 59, 93, 104, 169, 197, 224, 234, 274, 324, [358
Moorhead, 180
Morey, 293
Morgan, 18, 56, 105, 233
Morley, 200 [241, 288
Morrell, 99, 159, 160, 162, 222–225, 282
Morris, 99, 100, 242
Morse, 34, 81, 100, 160, 225, 235, 237, 252, 274, 275, 277, 278, 295, 344, 347, 368, 377
Moseley, 193, 241
Moses, 235 [256
Morton, 19, 20, 203, 265
Moulton, 50, 104, 197, [235, 377
Movis, 77
Moyse, 160
Mudge, 104, 242
Mudget, 160
Mullicken, 237, 238
Mullings, 59
Mundy, 160
Munjoy, 165
Munn, 193
Munnings, 75, 275, 354
Munroe, 100, 197, 295, 377
Munt, 39
Murdock, 255
Murphy, 206
Murray, 33, 231
Mushamore, 224
Mussell, 77
Musslewhite, 274
Muzzy, 80, 160, 274
Mylame, 282

N.

Nannantum, 271
Naramore, 234
Nash, 61, 194, 197, 242, 250, 265, 275
Nason, 66, 100, 134, 294
Naukam, 72
Naunauquin, 215, 216
Naunausquan, 215, 216
Naunhamiss, 215, 216
Navis, 20
Nazro, 100
Neal, 67, 97, 128*j*, 234, [235
Negus, 39, 277
Nelson, 33, 200, 235, 342
Neponet, 19
Nesmith, 378
Netherland, 55
Newcomb, 220
Newell, 231, 242, 275, 295, 310, 366
Newland, 59, 248
Newman, 21, 128*j*, 315, 328, 330, 348
Newton, 240, 241, 264
Nichols, 56, 128*f*, 128*k*, 160, 193, 223, 224, 241, 243, 275, 334, 354
Nicholson, 20, 288, 378
Nickerson, 219, 220, 278, 279, 368
Niles, 225, 242, 261
Noble, 61, 194, 289
Nock, 131, 263
Nohanet, 271
Nonaucaunnet, 215, 216
Norcross, 170
Norcutt, 229
Norden, 62
Nores, 234
Norman, 61, 270
Norris, 197, 324
North, 159, 160
Northend, 53
Norton, 30, 61, 100, 128*w*, 152, 154, 160, 168, 169, 199, 225, 252, 275, 314, [349, 356
Nourse, 163
Nowell, 25, 33, 55, 56, 58, 60, 62, 276, 277
Noyes, 20, 82, 100, 274, [377
Nuemarke, 60
Nute, 200
Nutter, 63, 233
Nye, 368

O.

Oakeman, 327
Oakes, 19, 69, 271, 273, 277, 332, 345
O'Cailaghan, 296
Odin, 209, 376
Odlin, 39, 58
O'Kelley, 128*e*
Olcott, 104
Oldham, 89
Oliver, 59, 61, 128*w*, 204, 227, 235, 262, 276, 312, 314, 315, 351, 353, 354
Olmstead, 367 [356, 368
O'Neil, 197
Opie, 197
Otis, 56
Ormsby, 160
Orne, 317
Orton, 193 [349
Osborne, 100, 128*r*, 193
Osgood, 30, 31, 80, 81, 148, 159–161, 170, 197, 224–227, 237, 295
Otis, 61, 104, 133, 196, 209, 279, 280, 295, 376
Overton, 232
Owen, 75, 242
Oxenbridge, 183, 261, 329

P.

Packard, 104
Packer, 128*c*, 234, 238
Pacy, 59
Paddock, 204, 251
Paddy 61, 355, 356
Padishall, 128*p*
Page, 56, 66, 79, 101, 157, 160, 162, 200, 223–225, 235, 294, 295, 342, 344, 378
Paine, 59, 61, 104, 128*p*, 187, 220, 261, 275, 296
Palmer, 34, 61, 93, 100, 197, 200, 225, 236, 237, 250, 275, 339
Palmes, 330
Palsgrave, 334, 360
Papameck, 271
Parce, 220
Parill, 56
Paris, 59, 74, 210
Parish, 31, 341
Park, 56
Parker, 51, 58–61, 128*x*, 156, 180, 197, 200, 206, 207, 220, 226, 237, 252, 256, 329, 343, 344, 353, 373, 376, 378
Parkham, 235
Parkhurst, 56
Parkins, 273, 254
Parkman, 128*s*, 128*w*
Parks, 62, 275, 281
Parmenter, 148, 288
Parnell, 53
Parry, 220
Parsons, 28, 33, 39, 67, 128*t*, 164, 182, 315, 378
Partridge, 161, 183, 198, 235, 321, 323
Pasco, 100
Pasmer, 247
Patch, 168
Pattee, 95, 199, 200
Patten, 93, 281
Patterson, 199, 295, 374
Paul, 286
Paunopescennot, 215, 216
Paxton, 28, 103
Payne, 144, 161, 347
Payson, 30, 128*m*, 275
Payton, 58, 356
Peabody, 31, 164, 198, 237, 238, 252, 321, 341, [342
Peach, 57
Peacock, 61, 275
Peak, 27, 275
Pearce, 128*o*, 192, 279, 281
Pearl, 264, 341, 344 [378
Pearson, 104, 199, 200, 296, 377
Pease, 72, 100, 199
Peaslee, 104, 161, 344
Peck, 61, 200, 378
Pedicke, 288
Pedington, 77
Pedrick, 288
Peele, 198
Peeter Ephraim, 271
Peirce, 274, 287, 378
Peke, 128*e*
Pellam, 56 [262, 283
Pembertoo, 44, 210, 237, [347
Pendleton, 229
Penhallow, 235, 315
Penn, 58, 62, 128*v*, 152, [185
Penye, 55
Pepperell, 180
Perce, 61, 72
Percy, 91, 193, 299, 325
Perkins, 47, 61, 80, 100, 164, 128*r*, 131, 165, 198, 200, 233, 235, 279, 312, 319, 320, 324, 344
Perley, 227, 240, 339, 341–343
Perry, 39, 60, 62, 128*q*, 169, 193, 200, 281, 374
Person, 233
Peters, 85, 86, 100, 209, 226, 243, 344
Pettingell, 72
Peverlie, 77 [303 378
Phelps, 100, 148, 163, 274,
Philbrick, 166, 234, 325
Philbrook, 82
Philip (King) 177, 202, 223, 328, 329
Phillips, 44, 48, 55, 58, 60, 61, 62, 74, 123, 171, 192, 209, 241, 245, 246, 250, 275, 286, 315, 347, 348, 352, 376, 378
Philpot, 59, 295
Phippeney, 39, 59, 62
Phipps, 20, 249, 366
Pickard, 325, 378
Pickering, 128*q*, 235
Pickit, 326
Pickman, 227
Pierce, 43, 72, 95, 100, 140, 161, 193, 236, 267, 295, 311, 321 [282
Pierpont, 30, 31, 44, 75,
Pierson, 100, 186
Pigeon, 246
Pike, 24, 43, 50, 53, 100, 161, 184, 257, 274
Pilbeame, 276
Pillsbury, 100, 185
Pinear, 234 [134
Pinkham, 22, 66, 131, 133
Pitcher, 41, 44, 242
Pitford, 59
Pitman, 234
Pitts, 39, 60, 61, 128*w*, 248, 280, 288, 378
Pitty, 348
Pixley, 182
Plaise, 39
Plaisted, 235
Platts, 236
Play, 207, 296
Plimpton, 60, 104, 241, [347, 378
Pliny, 279
Plummer, 242, 257
Plutarch, 297
Pode, 61
Polk, 196
Pollard, 39, 128*k*
Pomroy, 182, 203, 216, 375
Ponaskenet, 215, 216
Pond, 128*k*
Poneyote 215, 216
Poole, 184, 185, 294
Pooler, 100
Poore, 104, 148, 200, 226, 227, 236, 237, 311, 341, 343, 344, 376
Popaqua, 215, 216
Popkin, 34
Porter, 39, 61, 125, 128*a*, 128*m*, 193, 248, 291, 321, 348, 351, 353
Portland, 161
Post, 252
Potawakeont, 215, 216
Potter, 62, 69, 70, 148, 196, 226, 321
Powell, 62, 233, 275, 346, [347
Power, 253
Pratly, 224
Pratt, 94, 128*f*, 203, 251, 346, 348, 356
Pray, 264, 286, 378
Preble, 76
Prentice, 45, 79, 100, 172, 193, 271, 331, 333, 345
Prescott, 56, 61 377, 378
Pressie, 161
Preston, 61, 348 [313
Preston, 28, 100, 193, 252,
Price, 31, 197, 233, 252,
Prichard, 56 [312, 326
Priestley, 353
Prime, 176
Prince, 26, 41, 45–47, 59, 61, 83, 100, 171, 179, 184, 193, 201, 211, 226, 229, 243, 262, 265, 294, 295, 315, 355, 356, 368, 371,
Prior, 58 [376

Proctor, 163
Prouse, 161
Prour, 30, 206
Pudington, 234, 235
Pudney, 237
Puffer, 128*f*
Puinder, 242
Pulaski (Count), 95
Pulsifer, 37, 101, 370
Purchase, 239
Purinton, 161, 263
Pushee, 101
Putnam, 39, 73, 74, 101, 193, 198, 231, 232, 248, 249, 259, 294, 321
Pyamboie, 272
Pygan, 41

Q.

Quanshishe, 272
Quilter, 54
Quin, 235
Quinby, 158, 161
Quincy, 19, 97, 101, 106, 109, 122, 128*w*, 187, 308, 315, 378
Quinshaske, 272
Quint, 63, 129, 196, 200, 257, 258, 263
Quitterfield, 367

R.

Radcliffe, 239
Radden, 288
Ragland, 21
Rainsford, 39, 55, 128*w*
Ramsey, 241
Rand, 77, 179, 234, 235, 344, 373, 375, 376, 378
Randall, 128*s*, 169, 256, 264, 274, 349, 357
Randolph, 21, 95
Rankins, 128*x*
Ranlett, 296
Raphael, 15
Raven, 78
Rawlins, 20, 61, 131, 227, 234, 237, 238, 349
Rawlinson, 255
Rawson, 57–60, 62, 128*r*, 255, 273, 277, 280, 281, 287, 352, 353
Ray, 362
Raymond, 20, 51, 333
Rea, 74
Read, 28, 77, 178, 190, 233, 242, 271, 276, 288, 349
Reed, 94, 101, 178, 349
Reeves, 56 [378
Region, 241
Remington, 54, 312, 316–
Revere, 92, 187 [318
Rex, 39
Reyner, 327
Reynolds, 128*x*, 316
Rhodes, 104, 258, 288, 375
Rice, 78, 93, 101, 145, 240, 241, 295
Richards, 19, 53, 62, 101, 206, 209, 235, 242, 245, 295, 331, 353, 378
Richardson, 31, 101, 128*p*, 128*r*, 199, 200, 274, 282, 378
Richmond, 128*k*, 286
Rickard, 296
Ricker, 101, 234, 264
Rickett, 240, 241
Riddle, 198
Rider, 49, 101, 219–221
Riggs, 49
Riley, 49
Rilins, 227
Ring, 49, 161, 225
Ripley, 61, 95
Ripp, 49
Ripton, 49
Rishworth, 49, 166
Ritchie, 290
Rix, 49
Robbins, 49, 101, 125, 126, 146, 248, 319, 378
Roberson, 101
Roberts, 49, 62–64, 128*s*, 131, 134, 158, 233, 234, 270, 275, 277, 295, 309, 353
Robinson, 46, 49, 52, 60, 64, 101, 131, 132, 148, 166, 172, 205, 221, 233, 234, 251, 344, 352
Roby, 49, 93, 227, 235, 316
Rocke, 60
Rockwell, 47
Rockwood, 320
Rogers, 19, 23, 24, 49, 61, 65, 153, 155, 214, 220, 222, 274, 279, 280, 319, 321, 329, 337, 349, 365–367, 374
Rolenson, 161
Rolfe, 49, 50, 72, 161, 238, 274, 325, 338
Rollins, 104, 253–258, 378
Roo, 238
Rood, 198
Rooks, 249
Roote, 49, 182, 193
Rootou, 49
Roper, 49, 80, 347
Ropes, 50, 245
Roscar, 234
Rose, 229
Ross, 236–238, 242
Rossiter, 198
Rotch, 221
Rouse, 192, 228
Rowe, 50, 65, 93, 275
Rowden, 50
Rowell, 50, 160
Rowland, 50, 52
Rowlandson, 50, 327, 331
Rowle, 72
Rowley, 367
Royal, 102, 242
Roys, ii, 224
Ruck, 48, 50, 62
Ruggles, 62, 128*t*, 231, 281, 287, 352, 353
Rumball, 50 [252
Runnels, 293
Rupert, 165
Russ, 50
Russell, 28, 50, 59, 61, 92, 128*r*, 144, 190, 192, 262, 288, 319, 330, 346, 378
Rust, 50, 61, 324
Rutt, 238
Rutter, 56

S.

Sabine, 227
Sable, 242
Sadler, 50, 162
Saffal, 50
Saffin, 20, 65, 202
Safford, 50
Sailes, ii, 185
Sallows, 50, 107
Salmon, 50, 358, 362
Salter, 50, 288, 345, 378
Saltonstall, 172
Samon, 274
Sampson, 62, 203, 356
Sanborn, 50, 104, 164, 240, 295, 311, 324
Sanders, 49, 50, 65, 161,
Sandis, 58 [224
Sands, 39, 59, 207
Santisho, 272
Sardin, 50
Sargeant, 50, 51
Sargent, 81, 93, 104, 128*r*, 159, 162, 165, 376
Sarell, 319
Sassacus, 291
Satterthwaite, 374 [279
Saunders, 49, 101, 242
Saunkewenauheag, 215
Saunkokehe, 215, 216 [215
Savage, 19, 26, 30, 41, 48, 51, 55, 59, 60, 83, 84, 86, 88–90, 128*w*, 172, 173, 222, 234, 241, 332, 376
Savane, 234 [378
Savels, 128*k*
Savory, 236–238, 274, 279
Saweutr, 128*u*
Sawoonawuk, 271
Sawyer, 51, 65, 101, 228, 229, 257, 277, 295
Say (Lord), 86
Sayer, 51
Sayles, 101, 293, 362
Sayward, 51
Scaliot, 75
Scammel, 205
Scammon, 51, 65, 78, 133
Scarbarrow, 56
Scarlet, 48, 51, 246, 287, 329
Schattman, 295
Schemerhorn, 128*r*
Scofield, 152
Scollay, 128*t*, 231
Scotaway, 128*c*
Scott, 39, 51, 98, 128*q*, 128*w*, 128*x*, 177, 187–191, 242, 276, 295, 323, 345
Scottow, 39, 59, 128*v*, 177, 233, 276, 277, 352, 354
Scribner, 234 [356
Scriven, 65
Scruggs, 51
Scudder, 51, 368
Scullard, 51
Seaby, 51, 72, 292
Searles, 294
Sears, 51, 57, 104, 214, 251, 274, 338, 378
Seavey, 51, 77, 295
Seccomb, 323
Sedgwick, 60, 320
Selden, 209
Sellick, 59, 275
Sergeant, 311, 346, 374
Sever, 63, 128*k*, 231, 275
Severance, 51, 80, 162
Severn, 49 [224, 225
Sewall, 18, 20, 101, 246, 260, 261, 311, 315, 316, 318, 363, 365, 378
Sexton, 367
Seymour, 368
Shackford, 66
Shallarde, 78
Shapley, 59, 345
Sharp, 51, 66, 101, 106, 128*l*, 128*m*, 276, 311,
Sharratt, 51 [373
Shatswell, 51, 165
Shattuck, 51, 321, 352, 378
Shaw, 17, 51, 60, 61, 101, 104, 128*w*, 161, 193, 275, 308, 320, 321, 349, 353,
Shay, 197 [354, 378
Shaylord, 78
Sheafe, 67, 128*p*, 178, 275,
Sheare, 296 [276, 356
Sheffield, 62, 66, 275
Sheldon, 104, 182, 230
Shepard, 19, 51, 58, 71, 242, 271, 349
Shepardson, 346
Shepherd, 56, 60, 162, 225,
Sherait, 51 [326, 329
Sherburne, 51, 77, 234, 235, 324
Sherman, 19, 22, 51, 56, 60, 169, 193, 196, 228, 230, 241, 329
Sherring, 51
Sherwood, 329
Shipley, 51
Shipman, 198
Shipway, 234
Shirley, 240, 267, 268
Shirtley, 192
Sholes, 101
Shore, 49, 59, 62
Short, 51, 274, 311
Shory, 296
Shove, 20, 353
Shrimpton, 18, 40, 58, 128*r*–128*x*, 128*z*, 276, 334, 356
Shurt, 334 [356
Shurtleff, 51, 173, 192, 295, 378
Shute, 128*s*, 128*v*, 248
Sibley, 51, 104, 200
Sidall, 241
Sigourney, 249, 319
Sikes, 109
Siky, 241
Sill, 235
Silliocke, 62
Silver, 52, 104, 274
Silverwood, 242
Silvester, 52, 319
Simmons, 52, 54, 66, 199, 236–238
Simonds, 20, 237, 271
Simpkins, 61, 102, 368
Simson, 36, 52, 56, 162
Sinclar, 52
Singleman, 60
Singletary, 52, 162
Sinkler, 52, 65, 233, 234
Sise, 234
Skamon, 223
Skead, 234
Skeel, 193
Skerry, 52, 277
Skilin, 52
Skilton, 193, 200
Skinner, 329, 367
Slade, 101
Slason, 156
Slater, 52
Slead, 52
Sleeper, 52, 235, 237
Sloper, 66
Small, 222
Smalledge, 52
Smalley, 222, 368
Smart, 52, 222, 233
Smey, 66
Smiley, 368
Smith, 18, 40, 50, 52, 56, 60, 61, 66, 67, 75, 77, 93, 95, 104, 128*t*, 157, 158, 161, 162, 193, 200, 209, 216, 221, 222, 225, 234, 235, 241, 251, 252, 258, 261, 272, 274, 278, 288, 294, 295, 318, 321, 322, 324, 331, 342, 346, 348, 349, 352, 352, 354, 356, 357, 360, 367, 369, 375
Snawshed, 52
Snell, 68, 234, 235
Snelling, 277
Snow, 128*m*, 228, 229, 304, 345, 353, 378
Soaper, 222
Solart, 52
Solley, 18
Solomon, 52
Somerby, 52, 97, 200, 206, 251, 253, 274, 311
Somers, 56
Somes, 52
Soper, 128*l*
Soulsby, 278
Souther, 52
Southerland, 344
Southey, 152, 376
Southmayd, 52
Southwick, 52, 163
Sowden, 288
Sowther, 60, 62, 276, 353

Sparhawke, 345
Sparks, 50, 53, 94, 315, 329, 378
Sparrow, 55, 368
Spaulding, 343 344
Spaule, 40
Spelman, 369
Spencer, 53, 59, 62
Spofford, 53, 104, 290, 236, 237, 335–344, 378
Spokesfield, 101
Spoldinge, 53
Spooner, 53
Sprague, 101, 196, 226, 227, 248, 321, 378
Spring, 31, 34, 322
Spurr, 242
Squando, 65
Squier, 193, 234
Stables, 128*w*
Stackhouse, 53
Stacy, 53, 165, 168, 173, [236
Stafford, 367
Stagpole, 68
Stanberry, 40, 60
Standish, 53, 192, 201, [266, 267
Stanian, 53
Staniell, 77
Stanley, 53, 242, 353
Stanton, 68, 207, 242, 294
Stanyan, 77, 161, 162
Staples, 128*r*, 128*g*
Stapleton, 18
Stappell, 349
Starbird, 68
Starbuck, 53, 68, 129
Stark, 57, 196
Starr, 53, 62, 101, 104, [128*x*, 270
States, 246
St. Clair, 128*h*, 248, 259
Stearns, 56, 101, 104, 234, 316, 325, 378
Stebbins, 53, 62, 128*x*, 181–183, 242, 276
Stedman, 214, 318, 320
Steele, 102, 128*o*, 193
Stenberg, 238
Stephens, 224, 229
Sterling, 53
Sterne, 60
Sternes, 70
Stetson, 283
Stevens, 40, 53, 59, 61, 101, 128*j*, 128*l*, 139, 159, 160, 162, 172, 180, 200, 214, 222–226, 237, 239, 271, 313, 316, 317, 344
Stevenson, 40, 130, 345
Stewart, 53, 162
Stich, 53
Stickland, 53
Stickney, vii, 322, viii, 53, 75, 101, 104, 199, 236–238, 340, 341
Stileman, 234, 345
Stiles, 130, 193, 213, 226, 236, 251, 269, 315
Stillman, 53
Stimpson, 53, 92, 130
Stockbridge, 44, 352
Stocker, 50, 53 [225
Stockman, 53, 162, 223
Stoddard, 53, 61, 62, 128*r*, 128*s*, 128*w*, 128*x*, 175, 193, 215, 275, 322, 367, [363
Stoider, 128*e*
Stokes, 130, 234, 242
Stone, 45, 53, 56, 60, 69–72, 103, 128*n*, 130, 145, 146, 275, 321, 322, 346, [368
Stonehard, 56
Storer, 322
Storke, 53
Story, 53, 98, 129, 130, 316, 317, 323, 377
Stoughton, 18, 170, 181
Stovard, 50
Stowe, 53, 59, 60, 75, 145, 198, 240
Stower, 53, 56, 234
Strahan, 316
Stratton, 54, 164
Streeter, 346
Strong, 123, 128*n*, 128*q*, 150–183, 193, 199, 370
Strout, 221
Stuart, 89, 101
Stubbs, 59, 61
Sturgis, 59, 190, 378
Sukamuk, 271
Sullivan, 67, 118, 119, 122
Sumer, 356
Sumner, 54, 105–128*v*, 187, 188, 199, 200, 215, 290, 356[?], 370, 377, 378
Sunderland, 57, 60, 354
Sunkhonk, 215, 216
Sutton, 54, 61
Swadden, 59
Swaddock, 51
Swain, 54, 101, 103, 165, 186, 242, 346
Swan, 54, 101, 128*t*, 164, 167, 226, 227, 378
Swannerton, 54
Swasey, 59
Sweden, 61
Sweete, 40, 356
Sweetland, 207
Swetman, 58, 59, 61
Swett, 31, 227, 274, 275, 324, 378
Swift, 374
Swinnerton, 54, 128*f*
Swithen, 26
Sylvester, 256
Symmes, 236, 237, 327
Symonds, 54, 66, 77, 163, 233, 331
Synderland, 40

T.

Taber, 101
Taboies, 59
Tailer, 60, 316
Tainter, 169
Talbot, 128*w*
Talby, 54
Tallmadge, 54, 101
Tams, 374
Tapley, 54
Tappan, 29, 40, 225, 274
Tarbell, 101
Tarbox, 54, 295
Tarn, 351
Tarr, 130
Tascut, 234
Tasker, 59, 130
Tatakim, 215, 216
Tatcher, 54
Taunkhonkpus, 215, 216
Taylor, 19, 54, 60, 99, 100, 128*n*, 130, 144, 231, 232, 234, 235, 240, 241, 261, 262, 295, 322, 342
Tead, 54, 151, 346
Teagre, 54
Tebbets, 63–65, 234, 263
Tebby, 235
Temple, 28, 104, 128*r*, 199, 200, 248, 287, 334
Templeton, 193 [377
Tenney, 54, 104, 236–238,
Terrill, 193, 319 [342
Terry, 159, 234
Thacher, 18, 57, 98, 104, 120, 125, 173, 177, 178, 183, 184, 200, 221, 295, 321, 366, 378
Thaxter, 35, 41, 42, 61, 128*w*, 199, 243, 280, 299, 320, 378
Thayer, 21, 47, 128*f*, 128*k*, 128*s*, 128*x*, 184, 242, 368, 378
Thing, 54, 163, 234, 324
Thistle, 54
Thom, 319
Thomas, 54, 61, 97, 128*e*, 128*x*, 148, 191–193, 228, 230, 233, 240, 251, 257, 274, 295, 353
Thomas Jacob 271
Thompson, 51, 63, 81, 128*i*, 128*w*, 132, 148, 163, 193, 224, 229, 358, 359
Thorn, 162, 163, 225
Thorndike, 98, 104, 163
Thornhill, 339
Thornton, 57, 73, 104, 135, 176, 200, 296, 322, 323, 325, 377
Thorowgood, 62
Thurloe, 369
Thurry, 275
Thurston, 274, 275, 342
Thurton, 163
Thwing, 40, 206
Tibbets, 130–132, 163
Tibbon, 103
Tichborne, 59
Ticknor, 352
Tidel, 238
Tilden, 102, 192, 223
Tileston, 59
Tilley, 128*x*, 353, 368
Tillotson, 163, 274
Tilton, 51, 163, 218, 222, [235
Tinker, 62, 102, 163
Tinkham, 102
Tisdale, 286
Titcomb, 132, 163
Titus, 349
Todd, 60, 163
Tolman, 163
Tompkins, 163, 295
Tongue, 223
Torrey, 61, 251, 256, 273, [275, 349
Totman, 256
Touchwill, 241
Touro, 199
Tower, 163
Towle, 163
Towne, 18, 54, 77, 102, 104, 163, 199, 252, 277, 343, 377
Townsend, 54, 184, 185, [206, 377
Towsly, 223
Toy, 40
Tozen, 264
Tozier or Tozer, 48, 132
Tracy, 275, 322
Traine, 169, 170
Trarice, 56, 60, 138
Trask, 53, 55, 102, 128*d*, 128*e*, 163, 199, 200, 239, 243, 275, 345, 351, 377
Travers, 163, 169
Treadwell, 163
Treat, 186
Treeweek, 235
Trefry, 288
Treser, 145, 163
Treswell, 223
Trevett, 163, 288
Trevey, 163
Treworgy, 50, 163
Trewsdell, 62
Trickett, 132
Trickey, 132
Trigge, 55
Triner, 288
Trouant, 228
Trow, 128*g*
Trowbridge, 102, 193, 200, 209, 211, 235, 317, 318, 367
True, 60, 81, 82, 163, 223,
Truesdale, 55, 59 [225
Trull, 295
Truman, 172, 274
Trumble, 54, 164, 346
Trumbull, 46, 59, 128*x*, 172–174, 159, 242, 378
Trusser, 163
Tryon, 102
Tubbs, 222
Tucke, 164, 235
Tucker, 85, 128*f*, 128*i*, 132, 144, 164, 223, 234, 235, 242, 248, 264, 349
Tuckerman, 290
Tufts, 199, 200, 321, 333
Tully, 20–22 [337
Turell, 128*f*, 139, 261, 262,
Turner, 40, 59, 62, 102, 104, 164, 197, 241, 351, 353, 354, 377
Turpin, 59
Tuttle, 63, 65, 131–134, 147, 164, 193
Twitchell, 258
Twombly, 133, 263, 264
Tyler, 102, 164, 177, 237, 238, 252, 340–342
Tyng, 19, 40, 58–62, 77, 104, 128*x*, 275, 312, 322

U.

Udney, 128*t*
Ufford, 377
Uncas, 198, 291
Underhill, 269, 291
Underwood, 164
Uparuak, 271
Updicke, 241
Uphall, 58
Upham, 171, 315, 322, 349
Upton, 102, 295
Uran, 164, 235
Usher, 40, 59, 60, 104, 330,
Usselton, 164 [377
Uty, 275

V.

Van Buskirk, 236
Vane, 36, 87, 128*v*, 215
Vanglider, 215, 216
Van Swearingen, 102
Varney, 63–65, 129, 133, 134, 164, 264
Varnum, 164, 252
Vassell, 62
Vaughan, 48, 78, 164, 235
Veazey, 67, 224, 233
Velham, 229
Venables, 152
Venis, 164
Venner, 40, 59, 62
Veren, 164
Very, 164, 168
Viall, 164, 241, 275
Vicar, 243
Vickery, 62, 164, 368
Vincent, 164, 377
Vinning, 164
Vinton, 104, 164, 310, 311
Vocy, 275
Vorman, 77
Vose, 128*i*, 128*k*, 200
Voysey, 276

W. [324

Wade, 61, 164, 272, 312,
Wadleigh, 164, 224, 225, 233
Wadman, 168
Wadsworth, 73, 76, 171, 173, 200, 249, 364
Waffe, 346
Wainwright, 52, 164, 312, 338, 374
Waite, 59, 60, 128*w*, 128*x*, 164, 240, 276, 293, 310
Wakeame 295
Wake, 164
Wakely, 65, 164, 193, 229
Walcott, 165, 167, 209, 322, 340, 341
Waldo, 164
Waldron, 65, 68, 73, 128*y*, 139, 164, 234, 235, 239
Wales, 162, 164, 241[?], 242
Walford, 77

Walker, 20, 29, 40, 59–61, 67, 74, 77, 102, 108, 122, 128*a*, 128*c*[?], 128*e*, 157, 164, 192, 193, 200, 222, 235–237, 242, 258, 275, 331, 353, 354, 374
Wall, 164
Wallace, 377
Waller, 165
Walley, 102, 209, 211, 315, 330, 377
Wallingford, 133, 236, 237
Wallis, 165, 325
Walsingham, 360
Walter, 60, 193, 199, 209–214, 244, 261, 294, 295, 316, 356
Walton, 130, 165, 234, 288, 349
Wampatuck, 202
Wanenocow, 215, 216
Wannerton, 142
Wanton, 318
Ward, 45, 61, 71, 102, 165, 193, 199, 209, 211, 240, 241, 249, 250, 270, 290, 312, 377, 378
Wardwell, 165, 168
Ware, 60, 128*i*, 240, 242
Warfield, 258
Warham, 72, 180, 222
Warner, 59, 71, 147, 148, 165, 167, 193, 321
Warr, 165
Warren, 106, 124, 128*j*, 165, 184, 187, 199, 200, 241, 349, 373
Warwick, 59
Washburn, 200, 203, 377
Washington, 44, 94, 100, 101, 122, 123, 174, 190, 191, 204, 205, 303–305, 377
Waterhouse, 235
Waterman, 191, 199, 200, 228, 229, 296
Waters, 76, 165
Wathens, 165
Watkins, 222
Watson, 165, 223, 225, 234, 236, 237, 242, 275, 340
Wattles, 165
Way, 56, 61, 128*e*, 128*g*, 165, 237, 239, 354
Wayland, 32
Wayne, 258
Weaden, 241
Weare, 54, 163, 165, 274, 353
Webb, 40, 55, 60, 165, 278, 326, 349, 353, 356
Webber, 40, 222, 235
Webster, 51, 81, 87, 88, 95–97, 100, 165, 166, 225, 235, 237, 304, 305, 321
Wedgewood, 165
Weed, 165, 168, 223, 224, 237
Weeden, 40
Weeks, 67, 91, 128*f*, 165, 295
Weiss, 320
Welch, 60, 77, 104, 242, 315, 333, 373
Weld, 84, 85, 128*j*, 128*m*, 128*o*, 128*x*, 207, 208, 211, 243, 244, 317, 326
Wellar, 176
Wellesley, 199
Wellington, 102, 199, 295
Wellington (Duke of,) 199
Wellman, 166
Wellmett, 65
Wells, 50, 59, 71, 82, 126, 128*h*, 128*q*, 128*v*, 166, 234, 285
Wenborne, 128*x*, 166, 277
Wendell, 28, 200, 315, 368
Wenman, 166
Wennaputanan, 271
Wensley, 42, 166
Wentworth, 48, 65, 91, 104, 200, 224, 233, 234, 246, 258, 264, 295, 296, 324, 358, 377, 378
Wequash, 291
Werdall, 40
Wescott, 235, 377
Weseld, 275
Wesley, 294
West, 22, 166, 238
Westbrook, 235
Westgait, 59
Weston, 102, 241
Wetherbee, 240
Wetherell, 287
Wetmore, 46, 295
Weymouth, 234, 242
Wharton, 18, 166
Whately, 108
Wheatland, 296
Wheaton, 102, 242, 243
Wheeler, 55, 57, 128*n*, 166, 193, 223–227, 233, 274, 276, 340, 343, 347, 373, 348
Wheelock, 31, 102, 276
Wheelwright, 28, 49, 66, 90, 166, 296, 331, 378
Whichcot, 25
Whipple, 102, 104, 166
Whitaker, 143, 166, 199
White, 59, 62, 79, 82, 165, 166, 182, 192, 199, 229, 230, 251, 274, 288, 321, 356
Whitehead, 48
Whitehouse, 63, 234
Whiteyear, 167
Whitfield, 43, 206
Whitford, 222
Whiting, 19, 102, 104, 157, 167, 295, 296, 321, 322, 327, 331, 348
Whitman, 61, 167, 349
Whitmarsh, 60, 242, 251
Whitmore, 104, 199, 200, 295, 296, 377
Whitney, 45, 102, 104, 128*l*, 200, 245, 377
Whiton, 61, 167
Whitred, 167
Whittier, 49, 167, 223–225
Whittingham, 167
Whittlesey, 193
Whitwell, 102, 275, 277, 317
Whorff, 222
Wibird, 315
Wickham, 167, 253
Wickson, 222
Wicom, 167
Wife, 316
Wiggin, 68, 128*r*, 167, 233, 312, 324
Wight, 167, 275–277, 348, 378
Wilbor, 102, 200
Wilcot, 165, 167
Wilcox, 43
Wilder, 102, 105, 243, 347, 378
Wildes, 167, 200, 321
Wilford, 167
Wilkes, 167
Wilkey, 58–60
Wilkins, 167, 318, 378
Wilkinson, 200
Willard, 57, 92, 104, 173, 199, 231, 232, 262, 270, 295, 318, 327, 330, 356, 365, 377
Willet, 52, 279, 356
Willey, 102, 167, 234, 347
Williams, 32, 40, 46, 47, 57, 58, 61, 104, 128*l*–128*o*, 128*s*, 139, 142, 143, 167, 168, 174–176, 179, 197, 200, 233, 234, 240, 241, 276, 277, 293, 317, 321, 323, 365, 367, 368, 374, 377
Williamson, 192, 228, 239
William Wunuko, 272
Willis, 65, 102, 104, 167, 209, 247, 253, 254, 336
Williston, 167, 241
Willix, 157, 167, 223, 367
Willoughby, 275, 328, 347
Willis, 167, 230
Wilman, 166
Wilshire, 61
Wilson, 25, 40, 62, 85, 99, 102, 167, 233, 234, 238, 242, 277, 294, 310, 348, 355, 356, 377
Wilt, 167
Wimbleby, 360
Winchester, 128*m*
Window, 167
Wing, 28, 40, 55, 368
Wingate, 322
Winkle, 56
Winship, 168
Winsleed, 242
Winsley, 82, 165, 168, 223
Winslow, 19, 64, 123, 168, 192, 224, 228–230, 265, 267, 268, 275, 332, 368, 371, 377, 378
Winsor, 156, 168
Winston, 102
Winsworth, 40
Winter, 56, 60, 168, 223
Winthrop, 25, 26, 40, 55–57, 59, 60, 83–90, 99, 199, 201, 231, 248, 267–269, 328, 330, 337, 343, 371, 378
Wirsley, 168
Wirt, 102
Wise, 168, 275
Wiseman, 168
Wistar, 374
Wiswall, 20, 21, 173, 276, 352, 354
Withington, 128*g*, 200, 242, 281
Witter, 167, 168
Wolcott, 34, 35, 47, 94, 104, 168, 200, 378
Wollidge, 168
Wolstenholme, 142
Wood, 25, 62, 102, 163, 164, 168, 224, 236, 238, 294, 320, 340–344, 352, 374
Woodbridge, 72, 168, 264, 312, 314, 316, 327
Woodbury, 95, 168, 209
Woodcock, 62, 168, 243
Wooden, 164, 168
Woodland, 364
Woodman, 168, 200, 234, 270, 274
Woodmansey, 62, 168, 275
Woodowes, 60
Woodruff, 168
Woods, 30, 168, 269, 240, 241, 249, 377
Woodward, 31, 40, 55, 58, 61, 102, 128*y*, 128*z*, 128*ac*, 168, 181, 199, 200, 278, 279, 295, 360
Woodwell, 53, 165, 168
Woody, 59–61
Wooler, 168
Woolf, 168
Woollfall, 351
Woolpoorle, 72
Woolson, 271
Woolsworth, 72
Woompsleow, 271
Wooster, 23, 168, 333–8
Worcester, 29, 168, 224, 238
Wormwood, 59, 168
Wort'h, 82, 168
Worthen, 81, 168, 224
Worthington, 93
Worwood, 346
Wright, 40, 48, 59, 61, 128*s*, 168, 182, 200, 222, 233, 246, 256, 293, 296, 379, 378
Wren (Bishop), 245
Wullocks, 275
Wyatt, 143, 168, 193
Wyman, 147, 199, 200, 227, 253, 296

Y.

Yabsley, 168
Yale, 40, 59
Yeates, 241
Yeew, 59 [128*u*, 128*w*, 296
Yeamans, 58, 168, 128*r*,
York, 168, 199
Young, 25, 26, 59, 61, 67, 128*t*, 128*u*, 169, 222, 225, 234, 295, 368
Younglove, 169

☞ The Editor of the Register takes this opportunity to return his thanks to the Hon. E. W. Leavenworth, Secretary of State of the State of New York, for the elegant quarto set of the Documentary History of that State, for his private library; and for his high appreciation of the work in which the Editor has for many years been engaged.

WHOLE NUMBER. 29.

VOL. VIII. JANUARY, 1854. NO. 1.

THE

NEW ENGLAND

Historical & Genealogical Register,

AND

ANTIQUARIAN JOURNAL:

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY,

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

BOSTON:
SAMUEL G. DRAKE,
No. 15 BRATTLE ST.
NEW YORK: C. S. FRANCIS & CO., 252 BROADWAY.
1854.

BUTTON AND WENTWORTH, PRINTERS,
No. 37, Congress Street.

Publication Arrangement for the Year 1854.

SAMUEL G. DRAKE,—*Editor.*

TIMOTHY FARRAR, DAVID HAMBLEN, FREDERIC KIDDER, WILLIAM JENKS, LYMAN MASON, *Publishing Committee.*

Officers of the Society, chosen at its Annual Meeting, Jan. 4, 1854.

WILLIAM WHITING, Esq., *President.*
Hon. TIMOTHY FARRAR, *Vice President.*
SAMUEL G. DRAKE, Esq., *Corresponding Secretary.*
CHARLES MAYO, Esq., *Recording Secretary.*
FREDERIC KIDDER, Esq., *Treasurer.*
WILLIAM B. TRASK, *Librarian.*

CONTENTS.

Notice of Samuel Appleton Esq, *with Portrait,* - - - - - - - 9
Longevity of Quakers, - - - - - 17
New. Eng. Chronology, from Interleaved Almanacks. - - - - - - 18
Longevity of a Crew of a Whale Ship, - 22
Will of Maj. Gen. Daniel Denison, - - 23
The Cradock Family, - - - - - 25
Researches among Funeral Sermons, - 29
Early Records of Boston, - - - 37
Brief Memoirs of Prince's Subscribers, - 41
Wentworth Correction. - - - - - 48
Early Settlers of Essex and Old Norfolk, 49
Abstract of Wills in Co. of Suffolk, Ms., - 55
Genealogical Items relative to Dover, N. H., - - - - - - - - 63
Will of Gregory Stone and Wife, of Cambridge, - - - - - - - 69
Materials for a History of Newbury. - 72
Danvers Inscriptions, - - - - 74
Browne Memoranda, &c., - - - - 75
Inscriptions from the Old Burying Ground, Portland, Me., - - - - - - 76
Freemen at Exeter, N. H., - - - 77
Topsfield Memoranda, &c, - - - 77
Pedigree of Waldron, - - - - 78
Early Settlers of Salisbury, - - - 79
New Publications, - - - - - 83
Materials for the History of Lyndeboro', 94
Marriages and Deaths, - - - - 95
Letter concerning Robert Hale. - - 103
Mail Communication between New York and Boston 96 years ago, - - - 103
Vermont, Items relative to, - - - 103
Miscellaneous Items of Business, &c., - 104

☞THE GENEALOGICAL AND ANTIQUARIAN REGISTER is issued Quarterly, each Number containing at least ninety-six pages, octavo; making annually a volume of about four hundred pages; the Numbers to be issued in January, April, July, and October.

The price to Subscribers will be TWO DOLLARS a year, payable on issuing the first Number of each Volume. Any person obtaining subscribers and becoming responsible for *six copies* of the work, shall be entitled to the *seventh copy gratis.*

☞SEVEN VOLUMES of the Register being now completed, subscribers may exchange their numbers (if in good condition) for Bound Volumes, or have their own numbers bound—*in full cloth, lettered and gilt, 37½ cents the volume.* A splendid die has been procured, representing in gold the Arms of all the N. E. States, with which the backs are impressed.

N. B.—Subscribers will observe,—that the Register is in no case sent to them after they have ordered it stopped, *unless such order is not received till a new volume has commenced, and arrearages remain unpaid, according to the rules of periodicals.*

☞ The Publisher of the Register will be gratified to have his Subscribers, out of the city receive the work directly from the Office of Publication, by mail. The postage is now merely nominal, and those residing at a distance will then receive their Numbers promptly. Since the new Postage law went into operation, Agencies for the work have generally been discontinued. It is the wish of the Editor to *Register* the name of every Subscriber to the work, that it may be known in after times who were the real promoters of *The Recovery, Preservation, and Dissemination* of the knowledge of the founders of this great American Union. The Publisher has, therefore, adopted the plan of crediting Subscribers to the Register with all moneys remitted in payment for the work, on the last page of each number. By this mode, every person will see, by the number succeeding his remittance, that he is duly credited for his current year's subscription.

☞ Authors and Publishers of TOWN or LOCAL HISTORIES, will find it to their interest to send a few copies to the office of this Register, for sale.

☞ We would respectfully call attention to our Catalogue of works on the Cover of this Number of the Register, as it is a list of such books and tracts as are calculated to facilitate the inquiries of persons engaged in Historical and Genealogical pursuits.

BOOKS

PUBLISHED AND ON SALE AT THE

OFFICE OF THE GENEALOGICAL REGISTER,

15 BRATTLE ST. (UP STAIRS) BOSTON.

Century Sermons, &c.

	at
Boston, by J. Quincy, 1830, 8vo,	.50
Brookfield, by M. Stone, 8vo,	.50
Dedham, by A. Lamson, 1838, 8vo,	.50
" by S. F. Haven, 1833, 8vo,	1 00
Hopkinton, by N. Howe, 1815, 8vo,	.25
Plymouth, by J. Q. Adams, 1802,	.25
" G. W. Blagden, 1834,	.25
" R. Cushman, 1821,	.25
" E. Everett, 1824,	.25
" Daniel Webster, 1820,	.25
" S. M. Worcester, 1848,	.25
Salem, by J. Story, 1828, 8vo,	.50
" by C. W. Upham, 1829, 8vo,	.55
Worcester, by A. Bancroft, 1836, 8vo,	.25

Dedication Sermons, &c.

About seventeen cts. each.

Andover, Theol. Sem., E. Porter, 1818.
Boston, Park St. Ch., E. D. Griffin, 1810.
" New Ch., S. C. Thacher, 1815.
" New North, J. Eliot, 1804.
Saugus, Seminary Hall, J. Emerson, 1822.
Worcester, Sec. Cong. Ch., A. Bancroft, 1829.

Funeral Sermons.

From 12½ to 50 cts.

[Any of these may be exchanged for others of equal value.]

Adams, J. Q., by W. P. Lunt, J. H. Allen.
Allen, William, John Free.
Ames, Levi, 1773, Samuel Stillman. Imperfect.
Austin, Charles, 1806, William Emerson.
Bancroft, Aaron, 1839, Alonzo Hill.
Bond, George, 1842, S. K. Lothrop.
Barnard, Thomas, 1814, John Prince.
Bowditch, 1838, D. A. White, A. Young.
Bradlee, J. P., 1838, N. L. Frothingham.
Cary, Thomas, 1808, John Andrews.
Church, Thankful, 1806, Leonard Woods.
Clarke, John, 1798, Peter Thacher.
Cleveland, John, 1799, Elijah Parish.
Cooper, Samuel, 1783, John Clarke.]
Cowles, George, 1837, H. G. Park.
Cranch, Richard, 1811, Peter Whitney.
Cross, Ralph, 1788, John Murray.
Cunningham, Eliza, 1785, John Newton.
Davis, John, 1847, E. S. Gannett.
Eckley, Joseph, 1811, John Lathrop.
Emerson, William, 1811, J. S. Buckminster.
Everett, Moses, 1813, T. M. Harris.
Farrar, Timothy, 1847, T. F. Clary.
Flint, R. H., 1820, Benj. Wadsworth.
Gill, Sarah, 1771, John Hunt. Imperfect.
Gorham, John, 1820, J. Jackson, J. G. Palfrey.
Hamilton, Alexander, 1804, E. Nott, H. G. Otis, J. M. Mason, Samuel Spring.
Hancock, John, 1793, Peter Thacher. Imperfect.
Harris, T. M., 1842, N. L. Frothingham.
Haskell, Mark, 1810, Joseph Brown.
Holley, Horace, 1827, John Pierpont.
Holyoke, Augus. E., 1829, John Brazer.
Huntington, Joshua, 1819, S. E. Dwight.
Kimball, Jabez, 1805, J. S. Popkin.
Kirkland, John T., 1840, J. G. Palfrey.
Ladd, William, 1841, G. C. Beckwith.
Lafayette, General, 1834, J. Q. Adams.
Lee, Joseph, 1819, Joseph Estabrook.
Lowell, Joseph, 1840, F. W. P. Greenwood.
Madison, James, 1834, J. Q. Adams.
M'Kean, Joseph, 1818, Joseph Dana.
Mellen, Alexr., 1821, S. N. Rowan.
Monroe, James, 1831, J. Q. Adams.
Murray, John, 1793, James Mitimore.
Osgood, David, 1822, Abiel Holmes.
Parker, Samuel, 1804, J. S. Gardner.
Parsons, Phebe, 1770, John Searl.
Parsons, Williams, 1837, Alexr. Young.
Pemberton, Ebener., 1777, Joseph Sewall. Imperf't.
Phillips, Samuel, 1802, Thomas Baldwin.
Phillips, John, 1823, John G. Palfrey.
Phillips, Miriam, 1823, Benj. B. Wisner.
Pickering, Timothy, 1829, C. W. Upham.
Pickman, Benjamin, 1843, John Brazer.
Prescott, William, 1844, A. Young.
Prince, Deborah, 1734, Thos. Prince. Imperfect.
Russell, Benjamin, 1845, Francis Baylies.
Russell, Thomas, 1795, Jedediah Morse.
Sargent, Daniel, 1842, N. L. Frothingham.
Sewall, Stephen, 1760, Jona. Mayhew.
Shelden, Bethiah, 1820, B. Wadsworth.
Stephenson, J. G., 1835, N. L. Frothingham.
Stone, Eliab, 1822, Samuel Stearns.
Stone, L. M., 1847, A. B. Muzzey.
Sullivan, James, 1808, J. S. Buckminster.
Sumner, Increase, 1799, Peter Thacher.
Thacher, Peter, 1802, Wm. Emerson.
Thacher, P. O., 1813, J. M. Williams.
Thompson, Thomas, 1808, Samuel Spring.
Webber, Samuel, 1810, Henry Ware.
Willard, Joseph, 1794, J. Lathrop, S. Webber.
West, Samuel, 1808, Thos. Thacher.
Wheelock, John, 1817, S. C. Allen.
Whiting, Calvin, 1795, Stephen Palmer.
Willard, Joseph, 1804, Abiel Holmes, E. Pearson.
Wigglesworth, Edward, 1765, J. Taylor.
Worcester, Noah, 1837, W. E. Channing.
Worcester, Samuel, 1821, E. Cornelius.

Ordination Sermons.

12½ cts. to 50 cts. each.

Abbot, J. E., by W. E. Channing.
Bascom, E. L., Result of Council, &c.
Bates, W., by Joshua Bates.
Bell, Benj.—Saml. Spring, 1784.
Bowman, J.—Chas. Chauncy, 1762.
Brainerd, D.—E. Pemberton, 1741.
Coffin, C.—Saml. Spring, 1804.
Dana, D.—Jos. Dana, 1795.
Emerson, R.—S. Sage, 1805.
Howard, S.—C. Chauncy, 1767.
Hubbard, E.—Timothy Flint, 1808.
Morse, Jed.—J. Belknap, 1789.
Motte, M. L.—W. E. Channing, 1828.
Noyes, Thos.—Moses Adams, 1799.
Popkin, J. S.—John Prince, 1804.
Tenney, C. J.—Asa Burton, 1804.
Ware, William.—Henry Ware, 1821.
Whitwell, Wm.—T. Barnard, 1762.
Worcester, S.—S. Austin, 1803.

Genealogies of the Families of

Abbot, by A. & E. Abbot, 8vo,	1.25
Davenport, by A. B. Davenport, 12mo,	2.50
Day, by G. E. Day, 8vo,	1 00
Dudley, by Dean Dudley, 8vo,	1.00
Farrar, by T. Farrar,	1.00
Locke, by J. G. Locke, 8vo,	3 00
Moody, by C. C. P. Moody, 18mo,	.38
Prentice, by C. J. F. Binney, 8vo,	2.00
Rawson, by R. C. Dodge,	1.00
Stetson, by J. S. Barry, 12mo,	.50
Thayer, and thirteen other families,	1.25
Turner, by J. Turner, 8vo,	.50
Ward, by A. H. Ward, 8vo,	2.00

Indians, works on the.

Atwater's Tour among, &c., 12mo,	.50
Barnard, T. on Prop. Gospel among,	.25
Boudinot's Star in the West,	1.50
Cohen's Campaigns in Florida,	.62
Drake, S. G., Book of the Indians,	1 75
" superfine ed., 20 steel pls.,	3.50
" Narratives of Captivities,	.75
" News from New England,	.50
Flint's Indian Wars in the West,	.75
" Adventures of Daniel Boone,	.50
Letters from Indians to D. Ripley,	.25
Mather's Magnalia, 2 vols., new ed.,	4 50
M'Kenney, T. L. Memoirs of the Indians,	2 00
Senecas, Report on the Memorial of,	.25
" William Penn on the Pres. Crisis of	.25
" Lowell, Dr. C., on Prop. Gosp. among,	.25
Speeches on the Indian Bill, 12mo,	1.00
Schoolcraft's Notes on the Iroquois,	1.50

Sigourney's Traits of the Aborigines, .50
Smith's View of the Hebrews, .75
Trumbull's Indian Wars, old, .50
Williams' Redeemed Captive, new ed., .50

Local Histories, &c.

Andover, by A. Abbott, 12mo. .75
Attleborough, J. Doggett, 8vo. .50
Berkshire Jubilee, of 1844, 8vo, .75
Berkshire County, 12mo. 1.00
Belchertown, Doolittle's Hist. Ch., .75
Boston, by S. G. Drake, Nos. 1 to 6, royal 8vo, plates, each, .25
" Common, or Rural Walks, 12mo. .25
" Copp's Hill, Inscriptions, 12mo. 1.00
" Census of, Report on, 1.00
" Christ's Church, by A. Eaton, 8vo, .25
" Citizens, Opposed to the Tariff, .25
" Description of, by S. Shaw, 12mo, .75
" Hundred Orators of, by J. S. Loring, 2.50
" Old South Church, by B. B. Wisner, 8vo, .50
" Right and Wrong in, 12mo. .25
" Second Ch., by C. Robbins, 8vo. 1.00
" Siege of, by R. Frothingham, Jr., 2.00
" Survey of, by J. G. Hales, 12mo, .50
Cambridge Ecclesiastical Controversy with Dr. Holmes, two tracts, .50
" Epitaphs in, by Harris, 12mo. 1.00
Christian Disciple, 11 vols. 8vo, complete, 8.25
Concord, by L. Shattuck, 8vo, 2.00
Concord Fight, 1775, E. Ripley, 8vo. .50
Danvers Centennial Celebration, 8vo, plates, 1.00
Dedham, by H. Mann, 8vo, 1.00
Dorchester, by J. Blake, 12mo, .38
" by S. G. Drake, 8vo, .50
" History of, Nos. 1 & 2, 8vo, .50
Dover, Root's Farewell Address at, 8vo, .20
Duxbury, by J. Winsor, 8vo. 1.75
East Haven, by S. Dowd, 12mo. 1.25
Essex Memorial, J. R. Newhall, 12mo, .50
Fall River, Williams, 1mo. 1853, .75
Framingham, by W. Barry, 8vo. 1.75
Gardner and Pittsfield, J. W. Hanson, 1.00
Gilmanton, by D. Lancaster, 8vo, 1.25
Greenfield, by D. Willard, 12mo, .75
Groton, by C. Butler, 8vo, 2.50
" Ecclesiastical Controversy at, .25
Hanover, J. S. Barry, 8vo. 2.00
Keene, by S. Hale, 8vo. .75
Long Island, by B. F. Thompson, 2 vols., 3.50
Leominster, by D. Wilder, 12mo, .75
Malden, by McClure, 12mo, 1.00
Mendon Association, M. Blake, 12mo. .75
Natick, by W. Bigelow, 8vo, .38
" Controversy, two tracts, .50
Newbury, by J. Coffin, 8vo, 1.50
Newburyport, by C. Cushing, 12mo. .50
New London, by F. M. Caulkins, 8vo. 2.50
New Town, L. I., by J. Riker, Jr., 8vo, 2.00
New York, by D. Denton, 8vo, .75
Norridgewock, by J. W. Hanson, 12mo. 1.00
Pittsfield, by D. D. Field, 8vo, map, .25
Rehoboth, by L. Bliss, Jr., 8vo. 1.00
Roxbury, by C. M. Ellis, 8vo. 1.00
Shrewsbury, by A. H. Ward, 8vo, 2.00
Union, Me., by J. L. Sibley, 12mo. 1.25
Warren, Me., by C. Eaton, 12mo. 1.50
Westchester, by R. Bolton, Jr., 2 vols., 8vo, 3.50

Miscellaneous.

Adams, J. Q., Correspondence between, and several Citizens of Massachusetts, .25
Adams, Hannah, View of all Religions, 8vo, .50
Adams, J., Correspondence of the late President, originally published in the Boston Patriot, 8vo. 1.50
" Discourses on Davila, 8vo, 1.00
" Novanglus, &c., 1.00
Allen, Col. E., Narrative of his Captivity, .25
American in disguise, Liberty, 8vo., (1776) bd., .75
A[illegible] 1.75
Autobiography of Sir S. Leake, [illegible]
Bailey's Journal and Memoir, by Bartlett, 8vo, 1.25
Barber, J. W., Hist. Relig. Events, plates, .50
Belknap's Sermon on the Sabbath, 8vo, .25
Belknap's Amer. Biog., 2 vols. 8vo, 3.00
Buccaneers of America, 8vo, .75
Buckingham, J. T., Specimens, 2 vols. bound, 1.00
Burgoyne, Gen., Reply to Letters of, .75
Caldwell, C., on Physical Education, .25
Callender, J. T., Pol. Prog. of Britain, .25
Callender, J., R. Island, 1739, Perfect, 3.00
Campbell, J. W., Biographies by, 8vo. .75
Cass, Gen. Disc. before Amer. Hist. Society, .25
Chandler's Criminal Trials, 12mo. .75
Chauncy's Twelve Sermons, 1.00
Chauncy, C., State of Relig. in New England, 2.00
Church's In. War and French Wars, 12mo, 1.50
Clap, Roger, Memoirs of, 12mo, .38
Clap, T. (Pres.) Hist. Churches of N. E., 1757, 8vo, 1.00
Clinton, De Witt, Life by Hossack, 4to. 5.00
Considerations on the Measures carrying on, with respect to the Colonies, 1774. 1.00
Cooper, S., Ser. on the Fall of Quebec, 1759, 8vo. .50
Croswell's Letter to Turell, (1742; 12mo, .25
Dampier's Voyages, 2 vols. 8vo. 3.50
Dana, E., Sketches of the West (1819) .50
Delaware, Swedish Annals of, .50
Delusion, or the Witch of New England, 12mo, .50
Dickinson's View of Massachusetts, 8vo, .50
Diggs, Sir D., Complete Ambass., 1655, 3.00
Dummer's Defence New England Charters, 1715, 4to. 2.00
Dwight's (Dr. T.) History New Haven, 8vo. 1.00
Edwards, J., Farewell to Northampton, 1750, 8vo. .50
Everett, E., Oration at Charlestown, 1828, .25
" " Cambridge, .25
" " Concord, 1825, .25
" Selections from his works, .25
Farmer's Eccl. Reg. of N. H., .50
Fessenden, T. G., Original Poems, 12mo, .50
Freemasonry, J. Q. Adams's Letters on, .75
Gordon (the Historian) on Universalism, 1.00
☞ With his Autograph
Hayward's Gazetteer of N. England, 1.00
Hubbard's Indian Wars, 12mo. 2.50
Hutchinson & Oliver's Letters, 1773. 1.00
Hutchinson's Speeches to General Assembly of Mass. Bay and Answers, 1773. 1.50
Hull, Gen. W., Defence before Court Martial, .50
" " Mem. Cam. N. W. Army, .50
Janeway, J., Address to Citizens of London after the Great Fire of 1666: also a History Great Fire in Boston, 1760—two pages MS., 1.00
Janeway, John, Memoirs of, 18mo, London, .50
Knap's Advice in Literature, 12mo, .75
Knight, H. C., Letters from the South and West, .25
Lapham's Wisconsin, 12mo. .50
Lawrence, W., Lectures on Man, 8vo, 1.00
Life of Dr. Cotton Mather, by S. Mather, 2.00
Loring's Hundred Boston Orators, 8vo, 2.00
Maine, Williamson's Hist. of, 2 vols. 8vo, 3.50
Massachusetts, Eccles. Constitutions of, .25
" Various Vols. of Laws of, cl. sp.
Mather, Dr. C., Magnalia, 2 vols. 8vo new ed., 4.00
Mather, Dr. C., Life and Pedigree of, Portrait, .50
Mather, R., Life and Journal of, 12mo. .38
Mather, S., on Universalism, 8vo. 1783. .50
" Apology for N. E. Churches, 8vo. 1.00
" Dissert. on Jehovah, 8vo. 1700. 1.50
Mayhew, J., Discourses on Earthquake of 1755, 8vo, 2.00
" Defence of Observations, .37
" Ten Virgins, 8vo. 1.00
Memoirs of Gen. Charles Lee, 1.00
Michigan, Blois' Gazetteer of, 12mo. .50
Minot's Hist. Massachusetts, 2 vols. 8vo, 2.50
Murray's Tyranny's Grave Destroyed, 1784, .75
Nor. Sec. Prop. Gospel among Indians, .25
New England Ind. Nova Scotia, Revival of Religion in, 1779, 12mo. .25
New England Rights of, Vindicated, 1704, .50
New Eng. Ministers' Testimony, &c., 1745, 8vo. .50
New York, Dunlap's Hist. of, 2 vols. 8vo, 2.00
" Purchase and settlem. of Western, 1.50
" House of Refuge in, .75
" History of, by Smith, 1.25
" [illegible] Hist. of, Relig., 1 vol. 1.25
N[illegible] 1.[illegible]
Old South, by Austin, 8vo. 2.00
Onondaga, Hist. of, by Clark, 2 vols. 8vo, 4.00
Penn's William's Memoirs, 2.00
Quincy's Life of Quincy, 8vo. 2.00
Stoddard's Day of Judgment, 12mo, 1.00
Weld's Travels in America, 8vo, 1.50

WHOLE NUMBER, 30.

VOL. VIII. APRIL, 1854. NO. 2.

THE

NEW ENGLAND

Historical & Genealogical Register,

AND

ANTIQUARIAN JOURNAL:

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY,

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

BOSTON:
SAMUEL G. DRAKE,
No. 15 BRATTLE ST.
NEW YORK: C. S. FRANCIS & CO., 232 BROADWAY.
1854.

DUTTON AND WENTWORTH, PRINTERS,
No. 37, Congress Street.

Publication Arrangement for the Year 1854.

SAMUEL G. DRAKE,—*Editor.*

WILLIAM JENKS, TIMOTHY FARRAR, DAVID HAMBLEN, FREDERIC KIDDER, LYMAN MASON, *Publishing Committee.*

Officers of the Society, chosen at its Annual Meeting, Jan. 4, 1854.

WILLIAM WHITING, Esq., *President.*
Hon. TIMOTHY FARRAR, *Vice President.*
SAMUEL G. DRAKE, Esq., *Corresponding Secretary.*
CHARLES MAYO, Esq., *Recording Secretary.*
FREDERIC KIDDER, Esq., *Treasurer.*
MR. WILLIAM B. TRASK, *Librarian.*

CONTENTS.

Memoir of Gov. Increase Sumner, - - 105
Genealogy of the Sumner Family, - -128*d*
Suffolk Wills, - - - - - - - -128*u*
Genealogical Items relative to Dover, - 129
Orders in Council from 1630 to 1641, respecting New England, - - - - 135
Will of Elder John Stone, 1683, - - 145
John Dane's Narrative, 1682, - - - 147
Pedigree of the Dane Family, - - - 148
Mr. Bishop, the Taunton Schoolmaster, - 156
Early Settlers of Salisbury, - - - 157
Early Settlers of Essex and Old Norfolk, *concluded,* - - - - - - - - 163
Michael Barstow's Will, - - - - 169
Note on the Hinkley Family, - - - 170
Memoirs, &c., of Prince's Subscribers, - 171
Original members of the First Church in Milford, Ct., - - - - - - - - 176
Letter of Thomas Thacher, - - - 177
Researches among Funeral Sermons, - 179
An Antiquity in the Valley of the Merrimack, - - - - - - - - - 185
Huntington, - - - - - - - - 186
Reminiscences by Gen. Wm. H. Sumner, 187
Deaths and Burials from the early Records of Marshfield, - - - - - 191
Notices of New Publications, - - - 193
Marriages and Deaths, - - - - - 196
Recent Members of the Society, &c., - 199
Items and Notices, - - - - - - - 200

☞THE GENEALOGICAL AND ANTIQUARIAN REGISTER is issued Quarterly, in January, April, July, and October; each Number containing at least ninety-six pages, octavo; making annually a volume of about four hundred pages.

The price to Subscribers will be TWO DOLLARS a year, payable on issuing the first Number of each Volume. Any person obtaining subscribers and becoming responsible for *six copies* of the work, shall be entitled to the *seventh copy gratis.*

☞SEVEN VOLUMES of the Register being now completed, subscribers may exchange their numbers (if in good condition) for Bound Volumes, or have their own numbers bound—*in full cloth, lettered and gilt,* 37½ *cents the volume.* A splendid die has been procured, representing in gold the Arms of all the N. E. States, with which the backs are impressed.

N. B.—Subscribers will observe,—that the Register is in no case sent to them after they have ordered it stopped, *unless such order is not received till a new volume has commenced, and arrearages remain unpaid, according to the rules of periodicals.*

☞ The Publisher of the Register will be gratified to have his Subscribers, out of the city, receive the work directly from the Office of Publication, by mail. The postage is now merely nominal, and those residing at a distance will then receive their Numbers promptly. Since the new Postage law went into operation, Agencies for the work have generally been discontinued. It is the wish of the Editor to *Register* the name of every Subscriber to the work, that it may be known in after times who were the real promoters of *The Recovery, Preservation, and Dissemination* of the knowledge of the founders of this great American Union. The Publisher has, therefore, adopted the plan of crediting Subscribers to the Register with all moneys remitted in payment for the work, on the last page of each number. By this mode, every person will see, in the number succeeding his remittance, that he is duly credited for his current year's subscription.

☞ Authors and Publishers of TOWN or LOCAL HISTORIES, will find it to their interest to send a few copies to the office of this Register, for sale.

☞ We would respectfully call attention to our Catalogue of works on the Cover of this Number of the Register, as it is a list of such books and tracts as are calculated to facilitate the inquiries of persons engaged in Historical and Genealogical pursuits.

☞ The Editor desires information about the origin of YANKEE DOODLE; both the *words* and *tune.*

BOOKS

PUBLISHED AND ON SALE AT THE

OFFICE OF THE GENEALOGICAL REGISTER,

15 BRATTLE ST. (UP STAIRS) BOSTON.

CENTURY SERMONS, &c. at

Barnstable, by J. G. Palfrey, .25
Boston, by J. Quincy, 1830, 8vo, .50
Brookfield, by M. Stone, 8vo, .50
Dedham, by A. Lamson, 1838 8vo, .50
" by S. F. Haven, 1833, 8vo, 1.00
Hopkinton, by N. Howe, 1815, 8vo, .25
Plymouth, by J. Q. Adams, 1802, .25
" G. W. Blagden, 1834, .25
" R. Cushman, 1821, .25
" E. Everett, 1824, .25
" Daniel Webster, 1820, .25
" S. M. Worcester, 1848, .25
Worcester, by A. Bancroft, 1836, 8vo, .25

DEDICATION SERMONS, &c.
About seventeen cts. each.

Andover, Theol. Sem., E. Porter, 1818.
Boston, Park St. Ch., E. D. Griffin, 1810.
" New Ch., S. C. Thacher, 1815.
" New North, J. Eliot, 1804.
Saugus, Seminary Hall, J. Emerson, 1822.
Worcester, Sec. Cong. Ch., A. Bancroft, 1829.

FUNERAL SERMONS.
From 12½ to 50 cts.
[Any of these may be exchanged for others of equal value.]

Adams, J. Q., by W. P. Lunt, J. H. Allen.
Allen, William, 1769, by John Free.
Ames, Levi, 1773, Samuel Stillman.
Appleton, Jesse, 1819, by B. Tappan.
Austin, Charles, 1806, William Emerson.
Bancroft, Aaron, 1839, Alonzo Hill.
Bond, George, 1842, S. K. Lothrop.
Barnard, Thomas, 1814, John Prince.
Bowditch, 1838, D. A. White, A. Young.
Bradford, Moses, 1833, by E. P. Bradford.
Bradlee, J. P., 1838, N. L. Frothingham.
Cabot, George, 1823, by J. T. Kirkland.
Carnes, Ann, 1800, by T. C. Thacher.
Cary, Thomas, 1808, John Andrews.
Chauncy, C., 1787, by J. Clarke.
Church, Thankful, 1826, Leonard Woods.
Clarke, John, 1798, Peter Thacher.
Cleveland, John, 1799, Elijah Parish.
Cooper, Samuel, 1783, John Clarke.
Cowles, George, 1837, H. G. Park.
Cranch, Richard, 1811, Peter Whitney.
Cunningham, Eliza 1785, John Newton.
Davis, John, 1847, E. S. Gannett.
Eckley, Joseph, 1811, John Lathrop.
Emerson, William, 1811, J. S. Buckminster.
Eustis, W., 1825, by T. Gray.
Evarts, J., 1831, by G. Spring.
Everett, Moses, 1813, T. M. Harris.
Gardner, J., 1791, by W. Bentley.
Gill, Sarah, 1771, John Hunt. Imperfect.
Gorham, John, 1829, J. Jackson, J. G. Palfrey.
Hamilton, Alexander, 1804, E. Nott, H. G. Otis, J. M. Mason, Samuel Spring.
Hancock, John, 1793, Peter Thacher. Imperfect.
Harris, T. M., 1842, N. L. Frothingham.
Hollis, Thos., 1731, by Greenwood & Wigglesworth.
Holley, Horace, 1827, John Pierpont.
Huntington, Joshua, 1819, S. E. Dwight.
Kimball, Jabez, 1805, J. S. Popkin.
Kirkland, John T., 1840, J. G. Palfrey, A. Young.
Hitchcock, E., 1803, by D. Tappan.
Ladd, William, 1841, G. C. Beckwith.
Lafayette, General, 1834, J. Q. Adams.
Lee, Joseph, 1819, Joseph Estabrook.
Lowell, John, 1840, F. W. P. Greenwood.
Madison, James, 1836, J. Q. Adams.
Mayhew, Jona., 1766, by C. Chauncy.
McKean, Joseph, 1818, Joseph Dana.
Monroe, James, 1831, J. Q. Adams.
Murray, John, 1793, James Mitchinore.
Osgood, David, 1822, Abiel Holmes.
Parker, Samuel, 1804, J. S. Gardner.
Parsons, Phebe, 1770, John Searl.
Parsons, Williams, 1837, Alexr. Young.
Pearson, E., 1804, by J. Willard.
Phillips, Samuel, 1802, Thos. Baldwin, D. Tappan.
Phillips, John, 1802, by D. Tappan.
Phillips, John, 1823, John G. Palfrey.
Phillips, Miriam, 1823, Benj. B. Wisner.
Pickering, Timothy, 1829, C. W. Upham.
Prescott, William, 1844, A. Young.
Prince, Deborah, 1744, Thos. Prince. Imperfect.
Russell, Benjamin, 1845, Francis Baylies.
Russell, John, 1795, by William Boyd.
Russell, Thomas, 1796, Jedediah Morse.
Sargent, Daniel, 1842, N. L. Frothingham.
Sewall, Stephen, 1760, Jona. Mayhew.
Sheldon, Bethiah, 1820, B. Wadsworth.
Stephenson, J. G., 1835, N. L. Frothingham.
Stone, Eliab, 1822, Samuel Stearns.
Stone, L. M., 1847, A. B. Muzzey.
Sullivan, James, 1808, J. S. Buckminster.
Sumner, Increase, 1799, Peter Thacher.
Thacher, Peter, 1802, Wm. Emerson.
Thacher, P. O., 1813, J. M. Williams.
Thompson, Thomas, 1808, Samuel Spring.
Washington, Gen., 1799, Fisher Ames.
" " 1799, G. R. Minot.
Webber, Samuel, 1810, Henry Ware.
Willard, Joseph, 1794, J. Lathrop, S. Webber.
West, Samuel, 1808, Thos. Thacher.
Wheelock, John, 1817, S. C. Allen.
Willard, Joseph, 1804, Abiel Holmes, E. Pearson.
Wigglesworth, Edward, 1765, J. Taylor.
Worcester, Noah, 1837, W. E. Channing.
Worcester, Samuel, 1821, E. Cornelius.

ORDINATION SERMONS.
12½ cts. to 50 cts. each.

Abbot, J. E., by W. E. Channing.
Bascom, E. L., Result of Council, &c.
Bates, W., by Joshua Bates.
Bell, Benj.—Saml. Spring, 1784.
Bowman, J.—Chas. Chauncy, 1762.
Braineerd, D.—E. Pemberton, 1744.
Coffin, C.—Saml. Spring, 1804.
Dana, D.—Jos. Dana, 1795.
Emerson, R.—S. Sage, 1805.
Howard, S.—C. Chauncy, 1767.
Hubbard, E.—Timothy Flint, 1808.
Morse, Jed.—J. Belknap, 1789.
Motte, M. L.—W. E. Channing, 1828.
Noyes, Thos.—Moses Adams, 1799.
Popkin, J. S.—John Prince, 1804.
Tenney, C. J.—Asa Burton, 1804.
Ware, William.—Henry Ware, 1821.
Whitwell, Wm.—T. Barnard, 1762.
Worcester, S.—S. Austin, 1803.

GENEALOGIES OF THE FAMILIES OF

Abbot, by A. & E. Abbot, 8vo, 1.25
Davenport, by A. B. Davenport, 12mo, 2.50
Day, by G. E. Day, 8vo, 1.00
Dudley, by Dean Dudley, 8vo, 1.00
Locke, by J. G. Locke, 8vo, 3.00
Moody, by C. C. P. Moody, 18mo, .38
Prentice, by C. J. F. Binney, 8vo, 2.00
Rawson, by R. C. Dodge, 1.00
Stetson, by J. S. Barry, 12mo, .50
Thayer, and thirteen other families, 1.25
Turner, by J. Turner, 8vo, .50
Ward, by A. H. Ward, 8vo, 2.00

INDIANS, WORKS ON THE.

Atwater's Tour among, &c., 12mo, .50
Barnard, T. on Prop. Gospel among, .25
Boudinot's Star in the West, 1.50
Cohen's Campaigns in Florida, .62
Drake, S. G., Book of the Indians, 1.75
" superfine ed., 20 steel pls., 3.50
" Narratives of Captivities, .75

Drake, S. G., News from New England, .50
Flint's Indian Wars in the West, .75
" Adventures of Daniel Boone, .50
Letters from Indians to D. Ripley, .25
M'Kenney, T. L. Memoirs of the Indians, 2 00
Senecas, Report on the Memorial of, .25
" William Penn on the Pres. Crisis of, .25
" Lowell, Dr. C., on Prop. Gosp. among, .25
Speeches on the Indian Bill, 12mo, 1 00
Schoolcraft's Notes on the Iroquois, 1 50
Sigourney's Traits of the Aborigines, .50
" by J. Story, 1828, 8vo, .50
Smith's View of the Hebrews, .75
Trumbull's Indian Wars, old, .50
Williams' Redeemed Captive, new ed., .50

LOCAL HISTORIES, &c.

Attleborough, J. Daggett 8vo, .50
Berkshire Jubilee, of 1844, 8vo, .75
Berkshire County 12mo, 1 00
Belchertown, Doolittle's Hist. Ch., .75
Boston, by S. G. Drake, Nos. 1 to 8, royal 8vo, plates, each, .25
" Common, or Rural Walks, 12mo, .25
" Copp's Hill, Inscriptions, 12mo, 1 00
" Christ's Church, by A. Eaton, 8vo, .25
" Citizens, Opposed to the Tariff, .25
" Hundred Orators of, by J. S. Loring, 2 50
" Old South Church, by B. B. Wisner, 8vo, .50
" Right and Wrong in, 12mo, .25
" Second Ch., by C. Robbins, 8vo, 1.00
" Siege of, by R. Frothingham, Jr., 2 00
Cambridge Ecclesiastical Controversy with Dr. Holmes, two tracts, .50
" Epitaphs in, by Harris, 12mo, 1 00
Christian Disciple, 11 vols. 8vo, complete, 8 25
Concord, by L. Shattuck, 8vo, 2.00
Concord Fight, 1775 E. Ripley, 8vo, .50
Danvers Centennial Celebration, 8vo, plates, 1 00
Dedham, by H. Mann, 8vo, 1 00
Dorchester, by J. Blake, 12mo, .38
" by S. G. Drake, 8vo, .50
" History of, Nos. 1 & 2, 8vo, .50
Dover, Root's Farewell Address at, 8vo, .20
Duxbury, by J. Winsor 8vo, 1 75
East Haven, by S. Dodd, 12mo, 1 25
Essex Memorial, J. R. Newhall, 12mo, .50
Fall River, Williams, 18mo, 1833, .75
Framingham, by W. Barry, 8vo, 1 75
Gardner and Pittston, J. W. Hanson, 1.00
Gilmanton, by D. Lancaster, 8vo, 1 25
Greenfield, by D. Willard, 12mo, .75
Groton, by C. Butler, 8vo, 2 50
" Ecclesiastical Controversy at, .25
Hanover, J. S. Barry, 8vo, 2 00
Keene, by S. Hale, 8vo, .75
Long Island, by B. F. Thompson, 2 vols., 3 50
Leominster, by D. Wilder, 12mo, .75
Malden, by McClure, 12mo, 1 00
Mendon Association M. Blake, 12mo, .75
Middletown, Ct., by D. D. Field, .75
Natick, by W. Bigelow, 8vo, .38
" Controversy, two tracts, .50
Newbury, by J. Coffin, 8vo, 1.50
New London, by F. M. Caulkins, 8vo, 2 50
New Town, L. I., by J. Riker, Jr., 8vo, 2 00
New York, by D. Denton, 8vo, .75
Norridgewock, by J. W. Hanson, 12mo, 1 00
Pittsfield, by D. D. Field, 8vo. map, .25
Rehoboth, by L. Bliss, Jr., 8vo, 1 00
Roxbury, by C. M. Ellis, 8vo, 1 00
Shrewsbury, by A. H. Ward, 8vo, 2 00
Union, Me., by J. L. Sibley, 12mo, 1 25
Warren, Me., by C. Eaton, 12mo, 1 50
Westchester, by R. Bolton, Jr., 2 vols., 8vo, 3.50
Woodbury, Ct., by W. Cothren, 8vo, 2.50

MISCELLANEOUS.

Adams, J. Q., Correspondence between, and several citizens of Massachusetts, .25
Adams, Hannah, View of all Religions, 8vo, .50
Adams, J., Correspondence of the late President, originally published in the Boston Patriot, 8vo, 1.50
" Discourses on Davila, 8vo, 1.00
" Novanglus, &c., 1 00
Allen, Col. E., Narrative of his Captivity, *old*, .50
Americans against Liberty, 8vo., (1776) bd., .75
Antiquities of N. Y. and the West, by Squier, 1.50
Autobiography of Sir S. Dewes, 2 vols 8vo, 3 50
Bailey's Journal and Memoir, by Bartlett, 8vo, 1.25
Belknap's Sermon on the Sabbath, 8vo, .25
Belknap's Amer. Biog. 2 vols, 8vo, 3 00
Buccaneers of America, 8vo, .75
Buckingham (J. T.) Specimens, 2 vols. bound, 1 00
Burgoyne, Gen., Reply to Letters of, .75
Caldwell, C., on Physical Education, .25
Callender, J. T., Polit. Prog. of Britain, .25
Callender, J., R. Island, 1739 Perfect, 3.00
Campbell, J. W., Biographies by, 3vo. .75
Cass, Gen. Disc. before Amer. Hist. Society, .25
Chandler's Criminal Trials, 12mo, .75
Chauncy's Twelve Sermons, 1.00
Chauncy, C., State of Relig. in New England, 2 00
Church's Indian and French Wars, 12mo, 1.50
Clap, Roger, Memoirs of, 12mo, .38
Clap, T. (Pres.) Hist. Churches of N. E., 1757, 8vo, 1 00
Clinton, De Witt. Life by Hosack, 4to, 5 00
Considerations on the Measures carrying on, with respect to the Colonies, 1774. 1.00
Cooper, S., Ser. on the Fall of Quebec, 1759, 8vo, .50
Croswell's Letter to Turell, (1742) 12mo, .25
Dampier's Voyages 2 vols 8vo, 3.50
Dana, E., Sketches of the West (1819) .50
Delaware, Swedish Annals of, .50
Delusion, or the Witch of New England, 12mo, .50
Dickinson's View of Massachusetts 8vo, .50
Digges, Sir D., Complete Ambassador, 1655, 3.00
Dummer's Defence New England Charters, 1745, 4to, 2 00
Dwight's (Dr. T.) History New Haven, 8vo. 1 00
" " Travels in N. Eng., 4 vols. 8vo, 5.00
Edward's, J., Farewell to Northampton, 1750, 8vo, .50
Everett, E., Oration at Charlestown, 1828, .25
" " Cambridge, .25
" " Concord, 1825, .25
Farmer's Eccl. Reg. of N. H., .50
Fessenden, T. G., Original Poems, 12mo, .50
Freemasonry, J. Q. Adams's Letters on, .75
Gordon (the Historian) on Universalism, 1 00
☞ With his Autograph
Hayward's Gazetteer of N. England, .75
Hutchinson & Oliver's Letters, 1768, 1 00
Hutchinson's Speeches to General Assembly of Mass. Bay and Answers, 1773, 1.50
Hull, Gen. W., Defence before Court Martial, .50
" " Memo. Cam. N. W. Army, .50
Janeway, J., Address to Citizens of London after the Great Fire of 1666; also a History Great Fire in Boston, 1760—two pages MS., 1.00
Janeway, John, Memoirs of, 18mo. London, .50
Knap's Advice in Literature, 12mo, .75
Knight, H. C., Letters from the South and West, .25
Lapham's Wisconsin, 12mo, .50
Lawrence, W., Lectures on Man, 8vo, 1.00
Life of Dr. Cotton Mather, by S. Mather, 2 00
Massachusetts, Eccles. Constitutions of, .25
Mather, Dr. C., Magnalia, 2 vols. 8vo new ed., 4.00
Mather, Dr. C., Life and Pedigree of, Portrait, .50
Mather, R., Life and Journal of, 12mo. .38
Mather, S., on Universalism, 8vo, 1783, .50
" Apology for N. E. Churches, 8vo, 3.00
" Dissert. on Jehovah 8vo. 1760. 1.50
Mayhew, J., Discourses on Earthquake of 1755, 8vo. 2 00
" Defence of Observations, .37
" Ten Virgins, 8vo, 1.00
Memoirs of Gen. Charles Lee, 1.00
Michigan, Blois' Gazetteer of, 12mo. .50
Minot's Hist. Massachusetts, 2 vols. 8vo. 2.50
Murray's Tyranny's Grove Destroyed, 1784, .50
Nat. Soc. Prop. Gospel among Indians, 4to. .25
New England and Nova Scotia, Revival of Religion in, 1760, 12mo. .25
New England, Rights of, Vindicated, 1804. .25
New Eng. Ministers' Testimony, &c., 1745, 8vo, .50
New York, Dunlap's Hist. of, 2 vols. 8vo, 3 00
" Purchase and Settlem. of Western, 1.50
" House of Refuge in, .75
" History of, by Smith, 1 25
" Collections of Hist. Society, 1 vol., 1 25
Niagara, Guide to the Falls of, 1829, .25
Old South, by Austin, 8vo, 2 00
Onondaga, Hist. of, by Clark, 2 vols. 8vo, 4.50
Quincy's Life of Quincy, 8vo, 2 00
Stoddard's Day of Judgment, 12mo, 1 50
Weld's Travels in America, 8vo, 1.50

WHOLE NUMBER, 31.

VOL. VIII. JULY, 1854. NO. 3.

THE

NEW ENGLAND

Historical & Genealogical Register,

AND

ANTIQUARIAN JOURNAL:

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY,

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

BOSTON:
SAMUEL G. DRAKE,
No. 15 Brattle St.

NEW YORK: C. S. FRANCIS & CO., 252 BROADWAY.

1854.

LUTHER AND WENTWORTH, PRINTERS,
No. 37, Congress Street.

Postage Two Cents, if paid quarterly in advance.

Publication Arrangement for the Year 1854.

SAMUEL G. DRAKE.—*Editor.*

WILLIAM JENKS, TIMOTHY FARRAR, DAVID HAMBLEN, FREDERIC KIDDER, LYMAN MASON, *Publishing Committee.*

Officers of the Society, chosen at its Annual Meeting, Jan. 4, 1854.

WILLIAM WHITING, Esq., *President.*
Hon. TIMOTHY FARRAR, *Vice President.*
SAMUEL G. DRAKE, Esq., *Corresponding Secretary.*
CHARLES MAYO, Esq., *Recording Secretary.*
FREDERIC KIDDER, Esq., *Treasurer.*
MR. WILLIAM B. TRASK, *Librarian.*

CONTENTS.

Capt. Joshua Fiddy, (with Portrait.) - 201
Board of Trade Papers, - - - 206
Letter on the Weld Family, - - - 207
Notices of the Winter Family, - - 209
Barnstable Inscriptions, - - - 214
Indian Deed of Great Barrington, &c. - 215
Provincetown Births, Marriages, &c., - 217
Early Settlers of Salisbury, - - - 223
Fiske Family Pedigree, - - - 226
Hirsfield Bible, &c., - - - 228
Evacuation of Boston, 1776, - - - 231
Jameson Isaac Pedigree, - - - 232
Pioneers of N. Hampshire Settlers 1660, 233
Monument to Jefferson, - - - 235
Branford Early Marriages, - - - 236
Burning for Witchcraft, - - - 238
Indian War Papers, 1675, - - - 239
West Roxbury Inscriptions, - - - 245
Communication from Wrentham, Esq., - 245
Wentworths in Canada, - - - 245
Memoirs of Prince's Subscribers, - - 247
Capt. John Smith, - - - - 251
Pedigrees of Bridges, - - - 252
Robbins Family, - - - - 253
Recorders among Funeral Sermons, - 254
Dover Genealogical Items, - - - 258
Memoirs of Isaac Allerton, - - - 265
Indian Children of Philip's War, 1676, - 270
Newbury Troubles, - - - 274
Wills from the Registry of Suffolk, - 275
Ancient Family Bible, - - - 285
Old Cemetery Inscriptions, - - - 285
Deeds, &c. about Pemaquid, 1693, - 287
Materials for the Hist. of Marblehead 1676 293
Great Earthquake of 1755, - - - 294
New Publications, - - - - 299
Rhode Island Troubles, 1656–7, - - 303
Marriages and Deaths, - - - 304
Payments for the Register, - - - 305
Special Notices, &c. - - - 305

☞ THE GENEALOGICAL AND ANTIQUARIAN REGISTER is issued Quarterly, in January, April, July, and October; each Number containing at least ninety six pages, octavo; making annually a volume of about four hundred pages.

The price to Subscribers within the United States is Two Dollars a year, payable on issuing the first Number of each Volume. Any person obtaining subscribers and becoming responsible for six copies of the work, shall be entitled to the seventh copy gratis.

☞ SEVEN VOLUMES of the Publication now complete, a subscriber may exchange their numbers (if in good condition) for bound Volumes, or complete their own numbers bound. — [illegible] elegantly engraved on [illegible] steel plate, and [illegible] has been prepared, representing in gold the Arms of the N. E. States, which [illegible] are impressed.

N. B.—Subscribers will observe [illegible] the Register is [illegible] them after they have ordered it stopped [illegible] according [illegible] periodicals.

☞ The Publisher of the Register [illegible] have his Subscribers, out of [illegible] the work [illegible] Publication [illegible] Register [illegible] wish [illegible] Letter to [illegible] work, [illegible] knowledge of the [illegible] of this great American Union. The [illegible] payment for the work, [illegible] which [illegible] succeeding [illegible] continuance, that [illegible] duly credited for his current [illegible]

☞ Authors and Publishers of [illegible] LOCAL [illegible] to [illegible] send a few copies to the office of the Register, for notice.

☞ We would respectfully [illegible] to our Correspondents on the Cover [illegible] Number of the Register [illegible] of [illegible] intended to [illegible] of per [illegible] Genealogical [illegible]

☞ The Editor desires information [illegible] the origin of YANKEE DOODLE; [illegible]

BOOKS

PUBLISHED AND ON SALE AT THE

OFFICE OF THE GENEALOGICAL REGISTER,

15 BRATTLE ST. (UP STAIRS) BOSTON.

Funeral Sermons.

Price 12½ to 50 cts.

[Any of these may be had in exchange for others of equal value.]

Adams, J. Q., by W. P. Lunt, J. H. Allen.
Ames, Levi, 1773, Samuel Stillman.
Appleton, Jesse, 1819, by B. Tappan.
Austin, Charles, 1806, William Emerson.
Bancroft, Aaron, 1839, Alonzo Hill.
Bond, George, 1842, S. K. Lothrop.
Barnard, Thomas, 1814, John Prince.
Bowditch, Nath., D. A. White, A. Young.
Bradlee, J. P., 1843, N. L. Frothingham.
Calef, George, 1823, by J. T. Kirkland.
Cary, Thomas, 1806, John Andrews.
Chauncy, C., 1787, by J. Clarke.
Church, Thomas, 1778, Leonard Woods.
Clarke, John, 1798, Peter Hubbard.
Cleveland, John, 1776, Elijah Parish.
Cooper, Samuel, 1783, John Clarke.
Crafts, Richard, 1811, Peter Whitney.
Cunningham, John, 1803, John Newton.
Davis, John, 1847, E. S. Gannett.
Evarts, J., 1841, J. G. Spring.
Everett, Moses, 1815, T. M. Hygis.
Goodwin, Mrs. Abel, 1725, C. Mather.
Gill, Sarah, 1771, John Hunt, Imperfect.
Hamlin, Alexander, 1844, E. Nott, H. G. Otis.
Harris, T. M., 1822, N. L. Frothingham.
Hitchcock, Ed., 1803, by D. Tappan.
Holley, Horace, 1827, John Morgan.
Kimball, Jabez, 1805, J. S. Popkin.
Kirkland, John T., 1840, J. G. Palfrey, A. Young.
Laird, William, 1841, G. C. Beckwith.
Lafayette, General, 1834, J. Q. Adams.
Lee, Joseph, 1815, Joseph Estabrook.
Lowell, John, 1840, F. W. P. Greenwood.
Madison, James, 1836, J. Q. Adams.
McKean, Joseph, 1815, Joseph Dana.
Monroe, James, 1831, J. Q. Adams.
Murray, John, 1793, James Mitchener.
Osgood, David, 1822, Abiel Holmes.
Parker, Samuel, 1804, J. S. Gardner.
Parsons, Phebe, 1770, John Searl.
Parsons, William, 1837, Alexr. Young.
Pearson, E., 1804, by J. Willard.
Phillips, Samuel, 1802, Thos. Baldwin, D. Tappan.
Phillips, John, 1802, by D. Tappan.
Phillips, John, 1823, John G. Palfrey.
Phillips, Mariam, 1828, Benj. B. Wisner.
Pickering, Timothy, 1829, C. W. Upham.
Prescott, William, 1844, A. Young.
Prince, Deborah, 1734, Thos. Prince, Imperfect.
Russell, Benjamin, 1816, Francis Baylies.
Russell, John, 17[illegible], by William Boyd.
Russell, Thomas, 17[illegible], Jedediah Morse.
Sheldon, Deborah, 1820, B. Wadsworth.
Stephens, [illegible], 1817, N. L. Frothingham.
Stone, Eli, 1822, Samuel Stearns.
Stone, L. M., 1842, A. B. Muzzey.
Sullivan, James, 1808, J. S. Dunkinster.
Sumner, Increase, 1799, Peter Thacher.
Thayer, [illegible], 1[illegible], S. Kendall, King.
Wheaton, [illegible], 1[illegible], Jedediah Morse.
" " 17[illegible], G. R. Minot.
Webber, Samuel, 1816, Henry Ware.
Willard, J., 17[illegible], Benjamin Wisner.
West, Samuel, 1808, [illegible].
Wheeler, [illegible], 1847, S. C. Aldrich.
Willard, [illegible], 1[illegible], Abel Holmes, E. Pearson.
Worcester, Noah, 1837, W. E. Channing.

Occasional Sermons on the Death of

Abbott, by A. K. L. A. Boston, 8vo,	
Davenport, by A. B. Davenport, 12mo.	1.25
Day, by G. E. Day, 8vo,	2.50
Dexter, by Benj. Dorr, 8vo.	1.00
[illegible], by [illegible], 8vo.	
Moseley, by G. C. P. Moseley, 12mo.	5.00
Pierce, by J. L. Burney, 8vo.	.88
Robinson, by R. S. Dodge,	2.00
	1.00
Sawyer, by J. S. Barry, 12mo,	.50
Stoddard, by C. Ewer.	.25
Thayer, and thirteen other families.	1.25
Turner, by J. Turner, 8vo.	.50
Ward, by A. H. Ward, 8vo,	2.00

Local Histories, &c.

Attleborough, J. Dean, 8vo,	.50
Barnstable, Centennial Discourse by Palfrey,	.25
Berkshire Jubilee, of 1844, 8vo,	.75
Berkshire County, 12mo.	1.00
Belchertown, Doolittle's Hist. Ch.,	.75
Boston, by S. G. Drake, Nos. 1 to 8, royal 8vo, plates, each,	.25
" Centennial Discourse, by Quincy,	.50
" Copp's Hill, Inscriptions. 12mo.	1.00
" Hundred Orators of, by J. S. Loring.	2.50
" Old South Church, by B. B. Wisner, 8vo.	.50
" Second Ch., [illegible] Robbins, 8vo,	1.00
Bridgewater, by N. Mitchell, 8vo,	1.50
" Eng. to B., New England.	.25
Cambridge Parochial Controversy, two tracts.	.50
Charlestown, Centennial Disc., by E. Everett,	.50
" Disc. on Battle, by A. H. Everett,	.63
Christian Disciple, Hayes, 8vo, complete,	8.25
Concord Fight, 1775, E. Ripley, 8vo.	.50
" Centennial Discourse, by Ripley, 1848.	.25
Danvers Centennial Celebration, 8vo, plates,	1.00
Dedham, Centennial Discourse, by Haven,	.50
Dorchester, by J. Blake, 12mo,	.88
" History of, Nos. 1 & 2, 8vo,	.50
Duxbury, by J. Winsor, 8vo.	1.75
East Haven, by S. Bond, 12mo,	1.25
Fall River, Williams, 12mo. 1832,	.75
Framingham, by W. Barry, 8vo.	1.75
Gardner and Pittsfield, J. W. Hanson,	1.00
Gilmanton, by D. Lancaster, 8vo,	1.25
Greenfield, by D. Wilder, 12mo.	.75
Groton, by C. Butler, 8vo,	2.50
" Ecclesiastical Controversy at,	.25
Hanover, J. S. Barry, 8vo,	2.00
Hopkinton, Centennial Discourse, by N. Howe,	.25
Long Island, by B. F. Thompson, 2 vols.,	3.50
Leominster, by D. Wilder, 12mo,	.75
Malden, by McClure, 12mo,	.75
Mendon Association, M. Blake, 12mo,	.75
Middletown, Ct., by D. D. Field,	.75
Natick, by W. Bigelow, 8vo,	.38
" Controversy, two tracts,	.50
Newbury, by J. Coffin, 8vo.	1.50
Newton, by F. Jackson, 12mo.	1.50
New London, by F. M. Caulkins, 8vo.	2.50
New York, by D. Dudley, 8vo.	.75
Norridgewock, by J. W. Hanson, 12mo,	1.00
Pittsfield, by D. D. Field, 8vo. map,	.25
Rehoboth, by L. Bliss, Jr. 8vo,	1.00
Roxbury, by C. M. Emerson, 8vo.	1.00
Salisbury, by A. H. Ward, 8vo.	2.00
Union, Me., by J. L. Sibley, 12mo,	1.25
Warren, Me., by C. Eaton, 12mo.	1.00
Worcester, by R. Foster, Jr., 2 vols., 8vo.	2.00
Worcester, by W. Chalmers, 8vo.	2.50
[illegible], Ancient Law Apple, by E. Everett,	.25
Concord, Orat. on Battle, 1825, by R. Emerson,	[illegible]
Plymouth, Ser. on L. Page, R. Chauncy, [illegible]	.25
" " " Conant, 1[illegible]	.50
" " " A. Holmes, 1[illegible]	.25
" Orat. on " J. Q. Adams, 1[illegible]	.25
" " " D. Webster, 1[illegible]	.25
" " " E. Everett, 1[illegible]	.38
" Addr. on " G. W. Bigelow, 1[illegible]	.25
" Disc. " S. M. Worcester, [illegible]	.25
Andover, Dis. L. [illegible] Seminary,	.25
Andover, Addr. [illegible] Sem. N. [illegible]	1.25
Dover, Centennial Disc., by D. Root, 8vo.	.25
" Farewell Discourse at,	.25
Salem, Ded. Seminary Hall, by Emerson, 1822.	.15
Worcester, Ser. Dedication Hall, by Barnard, 1842.	.15
New Jersey, Hist. and Character of, by Gordon,	1.50
" Hist. of, by Nelson, 8vo.	1.00
King's Chapel, Hist. of, by Greenwood,	.50

[illegible] Mass. by J. [illegible] 8vo, 2 00
Michigan. Hist. of, by Lanman, [illegible] 1 50
Greenland. Hist. &c., by H. Ellis, 8vo, 1 25
Glastonbury, by A. B. Chapin, 8vo, 1 00
Barbadoes, Hist. of, by Hughes, 8vo, 2 50
Taunton. Emery's Memory of, 2 vols. 12mo, 2 00
Bedford. Cent. Disc., by L. O. Barnes, .25
Bolton. Z. Adams at old Church Tr. [illegible] in, .25
Dartmouth Col., Hist. of, by the Trustees, .50
De Hum, Statement of Church Dis. [illegible] 1818, .50
Dorchester, Ser. De I. New South Meeting, 1813, .15
" Proceedings of 2d Church, 1812, .50
" Ser. at north. of 2d Ch., by J. Pierce, .25
Fitchburg, Narrative Relig. Controversy, 1840, .25
Georgetown, Centennial Disc. at, by Lorenzo, .25
Gloucester, Parochial Appeal, &c., 1787, .25
Hardwick, Address on Lay, Cor. Stone, 1828, .15
Hull, Notes on the Sea Shore, &c., 1828, .25
Ipswich, Dana's 6th Annual Discourse, 1825, .25
" Kimball's De Ilication Sermon, 1847, .15
Lancaster, Mellen's Ser. on a Gr. [illegible] day, .25
" Dedication Ser., by N. Thayer, 1816, .25
Lunenburg, Damon's Ser. Close his Ministry, .15
Malden, Two Discourses begin. of Year [illegible], .25
Mount Auburn, Story's Address at, 1831, .25
Manchester Church, Difficulties in 1815-22, .25
Newburyport, Dana's 7th Anniversary, [illegible] .25
New Rowley, Brannan's Centennial Disc., 1832, .25
Oregon, Kelly's Description of, 1845, .50
Roxbury, Ecclesiastical [illegible] 1847, .25
Roxbury, Putnam's Dress Con. F. H. Com., .25
Rowley, Pike's Anniversary Discourse, 1[illegible] .25
Salem, Hopkins' Ser. Del. New S. Church, [illegible] .15
" Upham's Ser. De I. of a Church, .25
" William's Ser. Del. Church, .25
" "Third Church of 1770," .25
" Worcester's Centennial Discourse, 1835, .38
Whately, Early Eccl. Ecclesiastical History, .25
West Boylston, Bourdman's Ser. Ded. Church, .25
West Springfield, Lothrop's 60th An. Discourse, .25
" " 40th An. Discourse, .25
" " Cent. Ser., 1843, .25
Worcester, Parochial Difficulties, (2 [illegible] .50
" Bancroft's Ser. on 50th Anniversary, .25
" " Ser. Del. 2d Church, .15
Boston, Disc. Ded. New S. Chh., S. C. Thacher, .25
" Revival in 1742-3, by T. Prince, .25
" Histor. Disc. in W. Chh., by C. Lowell, .25
" Hist. Old North, by H. Ware, [illegible] .25
" Cent. Ser. in Brattle St. Chh., Th. Barnard, .25
" Cent. Address to Orders, by Lothrop, .25
" Ser. Ded. First Chh., C. Chauncy, 1745, .25
" Ser. on 124 Annis, N. North, Parkman, .25

MISCELLANEOUS.

Adams, J. Q., Correspondence between, and several citizens of Massachusetts, .25
Adams, Hannah, View of all Religions, 8vo, .50
Adams, J., Correspondence of the late President, 1 50
" Discourses on Davila, 8vo, 1 00
" Novanglus, &c., 1 00
Autobiography of Sir S. Dedes, 2 vols. 8vo, 3 50
Bailey's Journal and Memoir, by Bartlett, 8vo, 1.25
Belknap's Sermon on the Sabbath, 8vo, .25
Belknap's Amer. Biog., 2 vols. 8vo, 3 00
Callender, J. T., Polit. Prog. of Britain, .25
Campbell, J. W., Western Biographies by, 8vo, .15
Chandler's Criminal Trials, 12mo, .75
Chauncy's Twelve Sermons, 1 00
Chauncy, C., State of Relig. in New England, 2 00
Clap, Roger, Memoirs of, 12mo, .38
Clinton, De Witt, Life by, Hosack, 4to, 4.50
Considerations with respect to the Colonies, .50
Crossell's Letter to Turell, 1742, 12mo, .25
Dampier's Voyages, 2 vols. 8vo, 3.50
Dana, E., Sketches of the West (1819) .50
Delaware, Swedish Annals of, .50
Delusion, or the Witch of New England, 12mo, .50
Dickinson's View of Massachusetts, 8vo, .50
Dummer's Defence New English Charters, 2 00
Edward's J., Farewell to Northampton, 1750, .50
Farmer's Eccl. Reg. of N. H., .50
Fessenden, T. G., Original Poems, 12mo, .50
Freemasonry, J. Q. Adams's Letters on, 1 00
" Cat. of Works on, 1 00
Hutchinson & Oliver's Letters, 1768,
Hutchinson's Speech [illegible]
Hutchinson, W., [illegible]
" " Mems. Cam. N. W. Army, .50
Janeway, J., A Address to Citizens of London after the Great Fire of 1666; also a History Great Fire in Boston, 1760—two pages MS., 1 00

[illegible] Mass. of Israel, [illegible]
[illegible] A tribe in Israel, 12mo,
[illegible] H. C., Letters to the South and West, .25
[illegible] Wisconsin, 12mo,
Lawrence, W., Lectures on Man, 8vo, 1 00
Life of Rev. Cotton Mather, by S. Mather, 2 00
Massachusetts, Federal Convention of, .25
Mason, Dr. C., Memoirs, 2 vols. 8vo, [illegible]
Memoirs Dr. C., Life and Discourses of, 12mo, [illegible]
Mather, S., on Universalism, 8vo, 1783, .50
" Dissert. on Jehovah, 8vo, 17[illegible] 1 00
Mayhew, J., Discourses on Earthquake of 1755, 1 00
" Defence of Observations, .75
Memoirs of Gen. Charles Lee, 1 00
Ministers Biblio. Gazetteer of, 12mo, .50
Ministers Dict. Massachusetts, 2 vols. 8vo, 2 50
New England and Nova Scotia, Revival of Religion in, 1799, 12mo, .25
New England, Rights of, Vindicated, 1804, .25
New Eng. Ministers' Testimony, &c., 1715, 8vo, [illegible]
New York, History of, by Smith, 1 25
" Collections of Hist. Society, 1 vol., 1 25
Old South, by Austin, 8vo, 2 00
Oneida, Hist. of, by Clark, 2 vols. 8vo, 4 50
Quincy's Life of Quincy, 8vo, 2 00
Sewall's Day of Judgment, 12mo, 1 00
Wolcott's Travels in America, 8vo, 1 00
Religious Tracts of the U. H. S., .50
Bible, Wickliffe, [illegible] 5 00
Robbins's Adventures, by Ryan, 12mo, .75
Williams's Redeemed Captive, [illegible] .75
Indian War Tract of 1675, Rip. [illegible] .50
" Wars of the West, (Clint.) .50
" Dell. Speeches of Logan, 1 00
" Wars, by Church, (Rose's ed.) 12mo, .50
" Trial of some for Murder of one, 1818, .25
" Narratives, Drake's Lawson, 12mo, .75
Indians, Letters of, to D. Ripley, 12mo, London, .25
" (Senecas.) Memorial and Documents, 1 00
" (Cherokees.) John Ross' Letters on, .25
" Wm. Penn (J. Evarts) on the, .25
" Leverett's Ser. on Prop. Gospel among, .25
" (Iroquois.) Notes on the, Schoolcraft, 1 00
" Smith's to prove them Hebrews, 12mo, [illegible]
" Atwater's Tour Among in 1826, 12mo, 1 00
" Bernard on Prop. Gospel Among, .25
" Removal of, Rep. for N. Amer. Rev., .25
" Book of the, S. G. Drake, [illegible]
" Proceedings of a [illegible] for Propers of, .25
" Ser. before Soc. Prop. Gosp., by J. Morse, .25
" " " Kendall, .25
" Cotton's War with the Florida, 12mo, .50
" Frelinghuysen's Disc. on Prop. Gosp. Among, .25
Rankin's Researches in Peru, &c., 2 00
Eliot's New England Biography, 8vo, [illegible]
St. Clair's Narr. of Expedition against Indians, 1 00
Callender's Col. of Voyages, 3 vols. 8vo, [illegible]
Dwight's Hist. Hartford Convention, [illegible]
American Revolution, in Scripture style, Rare, [illegible]
Moore's J. B., Lives of N. E. Governors, 8vo, 1 25
Nonconformist's Memorial, Palmer's ed., 2 vols. [illegible]
Brannan's Official Letters of the War of 1812, [illegible]
Mackenzie's Voyages to the Frozen Ocean, [illegible]
Pearson's Graduates of Middlebury College, [illegible]
Webster's Disc. bef. N. Y. Hist. Society, [illegible]
Woodbury's " Amer. Hist. Society, [illegible]
Mills & Smith's Tour beyond the Allegany Mts., [illegible]
Clap's Vindication N. E. Churches, 1707, [illegible]
Unitarianism in America, 1815, [illegible]
Paulding Reply to Inchiquin, [illegible]
Wolcott Ode to the People of the U. S., 1812, [illegible]
Earle's Commemorative Exercises, 1720, [illegible]
Wadsworth, D., Essay on the Legislature, 1719, [illegible]
Mather, (I.,) Discourse Concerning Comets, [illegible]
" Heaven's Alarm to the World, [illegible]
" The Latter Sign, 1682, [illegible]
" [illegible] Sermons, [illegible]
Letter to the Earl of Hillsborough on Affairs in America, 17[illegible]
Colman's Ser. on some Miserable Pirates, 172[illegible]
Mayhew's [illegible] Sermons, 17[illegible]
" Sermon on Popish Idolatry, 1765, [illegible]
Whitefield's [illegible] Letters to President, &c., of Harvard College, 1765, 4to,
Chauncy's Letter to Whitefield, 1745, 4to,
Adams' Sermon [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] 1765, fading fade, title [illegible] 1768, 1 00
The Devil let Loose, a Fast Sermon, 17[illegible] .25
Beacon Hill, a Poem, by Mrs. Morton, [illegible]
History Convention Cong. Ministers, 1841, .25

WHOLE NUMBER, 32.

VOL. VIII. OCTOBER, 1854. NO. 4.

THE

NEW ENGLAND

Historical & Genealogical Register,

AND

ANTIQUARIAN JOURNAL:

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY,

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

BOSTON:
SAMUEL G. DRAKE,
No. 15 Brattle St.
NEW YORK: C. S. FRANCIS & CO., 252 BROADWAY.
1854.

DUTTON AND WENTWORTH, PRINTERS,
No. 37, Congress St.

Postage Two Cents, if paid quarterly in advance.

Publication Arrangement for the Year 1854.

SAMUEL G. DRAKE,—*Editor.*

WILLIAM JENKS, TIMOTHY FARRAR, DAVID HAMBLEN, FREDERIC KIDDER, LYMAN MASON, *Publishing Committee.*

Officers of the Society, chosen at its Annual Meeting, Jan. 4, 1854.

WILLIAM WHITING, Esq., *President.*
Hon. TIMOTHY FARRAR, *Vice President.*
SAMUEL G. DRAKE, Esq., *Corresponding Secretary.*
CHARLES MAYO, Esq., *Recording Secretary.*
FREDERIC KIDDER, Esq., *Treasurer.*
REV. LUTHER FARNHAM, *Librarian.*

CONTENTS.

General Index,	3	Letter of Richard Smith of Narraganset,	357
Memoir of Peter Chardon Brooks,	297	The Johnson Family,	358
Will of Joseph Hills,	309	Case of Richard Chasmore,	362
Pedigree of Bradstreet,	312	Researches among Funeral Sermons,	363
Descendants of Gov. Bradstreet,	313	Massachusetts Colony Records,	369
Bradstreet's Journal,	325	Letter of Rev. Andrew Eliot,	373
The Prentice Family, *(Correction,)*	333	Descendants of Benjamin Franklin,	374
Mary Hooke's Petition,	334	Marriages and Deaths,	375
Family of John Spofford,	335	Donations to the Society,	377
Early Records of Boston,	345	Maverick and Bradstreet,	378
Wills from the Registry of Suffolk.	351	Payments for the Register,	378

☞ THE GENEALOGICAL AND ANTIQUARIAN REGISTER is issued Quarterly, in January, April, July, and October; each Number containing at least ninety-six pages, octavo; making annually a volume of about four hundred pages.

The price to Subscribers will be TWO DOLLARS a year, payable on issuing the first Number of each Volume. Any person obtaining subscribers and becoming responsible for *six copies* of the work, shall be entitled to the *seventh copy gratis.*

☞ EIGHT VOLUMES of the Register being now completed, subscribers may exchange their numbers (if in good condition) for Bound Volumes, or have their own numbers bound—*in full cloth, lettered and gilt,* 37½ *cents the volume.* A splendid die has been procured, representing in gold the Arms of all the N. E. States, with which the backs are impressed.

N. B.—Subscribers will observe,—that the Register is in no case sent to them after they have ordered it stopped, *unless such order is not received till a new volume has commenced, and arrearages remain unpaid, according to the rules of periodicals.*

☞ The Publisher of the Register will be gratified to have his Subscribers, out of the city, receive the work directly from the Office of Publication, by mail. The postage is now merely nominal, and those residing at a distance will then receive their Numbers promptly. Since the new Postage law went into operation, Agencies for the work have generally been discontinued. It is the wish of the Editor to *Register* the name of every Subscriber to the work, that it may be known in after times who were the real promoters of *The Recovery, Preservation, and Dissemination* of the knowledge of the founders of this great American Union. The Publisher has, therefore, adopted the plan of crediting Subscribers to the Register with all moneys remitted in payment for the work, on the last page of each number. By this mode, every person will see, in the number succeeding his remittance, that he is duly credited for his current year's subscription.

☞ Authors and Publishers of TOWN or LOCAL HISTORIES, will find it to their interest to send a few copies to the office of this Register, for sale.

☞ We would respectfully call attention to our Catalogue of works on the Cover of this Number of the Register, as it is a list of such books and tracts as are calculated to facilitate the inquiries of persons engaged in Historical and Genealogical pursuits.

☞ Regular monthly meetings of the Society are held at its Rooms, (No. 5, Tremont Street) at 3½ o'clock, P. M., the first Wednesday of every month. Rooms open from 10 to 12, A. M., and from 2 to 4, P. M., every day, except Saturday and Sunday.

1524 U